NOYES

bury, according to law, not exceeding forty shillings." In 1648 Peter Noyes was "to see people ioyne in marriage in Sudbury." (Colonial Records, p. 97.)

In the early times towns could send deputies to the General Court according to the number of their inhabitants. Those that had ten freemen and under twenty, could send one; those having between twenty and forty, not over two. (Palfrey's History.)

We infer that if a person was elected to any town office he was expected to serve. It is stated in the records of 1730 that David Rice was chosen constable, and "being called up [by] the moderator for to declare his exception, or non-exception, upon which David Rice refused for to serve as constable, and paid down five pounds money to s^d town, and so was discharged."

Having considered the nature of the town-meeting, the place where works of a public nature were discussed and decided upon, we will now notice some of the works themselves. First, Highways, the Causeway and Bridge.

HIGHWAYS.

In providing means for easy and rapid transit, it was important for the town to make haste. Indian trails and the paths of wild animals would not long suffice for their practical needs. Hay was to be drawn from the meadows, and for this a road was to be made. Another was to be made to Concord, and paths were to be opened to the outlying lands. The first highway work was done on the principal street, which was doubtless at first but a mere wood path or trail. An early rule for this labor, as it is recorded on the Town Records, Feb. 20, 1639, is as follows: "Ordered by the commissioners of the town, that every inhabitant shall come forth to the mending of the highway upon a summons by the surveyors." In case of failure, five shillings were to be forfeited for every default. The amount of labor required was as follows: —

"1st. The poorest man shall work one day.

"2nd. For every six acres of meadow land a man hath he shall work one day.

"3d. I
appertaini
five shillii
Highwa
the mead
tion of a
from the
Goodnow
previousl
Goodnow
way on t
the meac
the othe
disappea
or "righ
way call
early roa
tends so
Baldwin
tant roa
the Du
(See Cl
Edm^d G
to lay
Farm."
was tha
now is
them ab
Sudbur
that pe
path, b
old one
forest f
track t
us that
side se
present
from "

NOYES

and the fields used instead. A very merry morning it was for the men and boys when all hands were called out for this work. The train starts out with a single ox-team, but is joined by others as house after house is reached until reinforcements make a long train.

CARE OF THE POOR.

In 1649, it was ordered that certain persons "have power to speak with Mrs. Hunt, about her person, house [or home] and estate, and to take some care for her relief." The following vote was recorded years afterwards: that "Mrs Hunt shall have fifty shillings, out of a rate to be made this present February 1665, this in respect of her poverty." In 1669 [or 7] Mrs. Hunt was to have fifty shillings pension paid out of the town rate. In 1673, "because of the poverty of her famely, it was ordered that Mr. Peter Noyes do procure and bring sergeon Avery from Dedham to the Widow Hunt of this town to inspect her condition to advise, and direct, and administer to her relief, and cure of her distemper." Ten pounds were also to be put "into the hands of Peter Noyes with all speed to assist Mrs. Hunt with."

About 1663, a contract was made with Thomas Rice to keep a person a year, "if he live as long," for which he was to have five pounds sterling; and if the person kept had any, or much sickness during the year, the town was to give Mr. Rice "satisfaction to content, for any physic, attendance or trouble." In 1663, £7 were added to the present rate, "for the use of Thomas Tfling's sickness, and to pay for intendance of him." In 1664, John White was "exempted from paying his present rate to the town, and also unto the minister." Dr. Loring, in his diary, gives repeated instances of collections taken for the afflicted in the time of his ministry; as, for example, in 1750: "Lord's day, had a contribution for Thomas Saunders, laboring under a severe and incurable cancer; collected £16–8–0." In 1757 or '59, "had a contribution for our brother, Tristam Cheeny. £31 was gathered." About 1762, October 7th, public Thanksgiving: "A contribution was made for the wife of Asahel Knight of Worcester. £18 was collected."

NOYES

late as 1751, the town voted that "for highway work, eight hours be accounted for a day's work, and two shillings shall be the price of a day's work, one shilling for a yoke of oxen, three pence for a good cart."

Commercial relations were not always carried on by payments in money, but sometimes wholly or in part in produce. Edmund Rice, in 1654, "for service as deputy," was to have "six pounds to be paid in wheat at John Parmenters senior, and so much more as shall pay seven pence a bushell for the carraige of it, to be paid within one week after next Michelmas." For work on the meeting-house, about the year 1688, "he was to have country pay, at country price." The country pay was to be "in good sound merchantable Indian corn, or rye, or wheat, or barley, or malt, or peas, or beef, or pork, or work." At a meeting of the selectmen, Oct. 25, 1678, it was ordered that "Mr. Peter Noyes, Peter Kinge and Thomas Stevens or any of them are appointed to collect of the Inhabitants of this town what may be wanted of the sum granted by any person or persons towards the new college at Cambridge in building according to an order by the Gen C * * *." This being attended to, the town received its discharge, of which the following is a copy: —

"Discharge. Received then of several persons of the town of Sudbury several parcels of corn amounting to (with the transportation from S. to Cam.) the full sum of what was there subscribed to contribute to the new building for the college.

"I say received by me, WILLIAM MANNING."

Sometimes payments were promised either in produce or money, as, in 1696, Benjamin Parmenter was to sweep the meeting-house, from April 1 of that year to April 1 of the next year, "for ten bushells of Indian corn, or twenty shillings in money." Whether Mr. Parmenter was to take which he chose, or the party engaging him was to give which they chose, is not stated. Sometimes the produce was rated, or paid for town rates, in accordance with what the produce was rated or paid for in county rates; as, in 1673, it was

NOYES

desire and expectation of this Town that said resolution be not relaxed in any Degree; which if it should it would much lesson that confidence (which we hope we may justly say) we have reason to place in that respectable metropolis

4thly That the Persons appointed by the East India Company to receive and vend their Teas (by their obstinate refusal to resign their odious Commission) have shown a ready disposition to become the Tools of our Enemies, to oppress and enslave their Native Country, and have manifested such stupidity and wickedness to prefer private Interest to the good of their Country, and therefore can expect no favor or respect from us; but we leave them to accumulate a load of Infamy, proportionate to their vileness.

5th That whoever shall sell, buy, or otherwise use Tea, while subject to and poisened with a Duty, shall be deemed by us Enemies to their Country's welfare; and shall be treated by us as such. The Town by their Vote Ordered the foregoing resolves to be recorded in the Town Book, and a Copy of the same to be forwarded to the Committee of Correspondence at Boston, with our sincere thanks to that Respectable Town, for their Manly Opposition to every minsterial measure to enslave America.

Thomas Plympton, Ezekiel Howe, John Maynard
Sampson Belcher, Phinehas Glezen, Josiah Langdon } Committee

With like spirit the town expressed itself in the following instructions to Peter Noyes, its Representative to the Court:

Sir, you being chosen by the inhabitants of this town to represent them in the Great and General Court or Assembly of their Province, we think proper at this critical Day, when our invaluable rights and privileges are so openly invaded to give you the following instructions.

That you invariably adhere to and steadfastly maintain (so far as you are able) all our Charter Rights and Priveleges and that you do [not] consent to give them or any of them up, on any pretense whatever. That you make use of all your influence, that some effective method be devised and pursued for the restoration of our violated rights and redress of all our grievances. That you use your endeavors that the Governor be prevailed upon to make a grant for the payment of our agent chosen by the Representative body of the Province to present our complaint to the ears of our King

John Maynard.
Sampson Belcher.
John Balcom.
Wm Rice, Jr.
Phineas Gleason.
Aaron Merriam. } Committee.

NOYES

Nowell, Thomas, Windsor, an early settler, though it is not thought that he had been at Dorchester; had wife Elizabeth, but no children; in his will, 1648, after small gifts to his kindred, Robert Wilson, and Isabel Phelps, devises a compet. estate to wife for life, fee to Christopher Nowell, son of Edward of Wakefield, Yorkshire. Yet he calls neither his brother. A remarkable conjecture may arise, from the moderate distance between Wakefield and Clitheroe, less than 40 miles, that the stock of this Windsor wayfarer and our Secretary of Mass. was in the sixteenth century the same, though Savage finds no evidence of their ever meeting in our country.

References:—Whitmore's Copp's Hill Epitaphs: Winchester, Mass., Records I, 27; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gen., 710-2.

NOYES, NOYCE, or NOISE:—James, Newbury, one of the two first ministers, born 1608, at Charlestown, in Wilts. near the edge of Hants, between Amesbury in W. and Andover in H. S. of Rev. William, who was instituted, 1602, as rector of that diocese; in 1621 resigened in favor of Nathan Noyes. His mother was sister of Robert Parker, a very learned Puritan, driven to Holland for his heterodoxy and forms; he was bred at Brazen Nose, Oxford, as his nephew, Rev. Nicholas, in his acco. for Magn. III, cap. 25, Append., writes, and was called away by his cousin Thomas Parker, to assist him at the school of Newbury, in Berkshire. He married, 1634, Sarah, eldest daughter of Joseph Brown of Southampton, and embarked for New England in company with his brother Nicholas and cousin Parker, in the Mary and John of London, preaching a short time at Medford; was freeman, 1634, and invited to Watertown church, but in 1635 went to Newbury, and though younger than his collea. cons., died first, 1656. His will, made five days before, mentioned wife Sarah and children, brother, Rev. Nicholas Noyes, and cousin, Rev. Thomas Parker; the inventory shows good estate and children were Joseph, born 1637; James, 1640, H. C. 1659; Sarah, 1641; Moses, 1643, H. C. 1659; John, 1645; Thomas, 1648; Rebecca, 1651; William, 1653; Sarah, again, 1656; and his wife died 1691. Sarah married Rev. John Hale of Beverly.

Noyes, John, Boston: freeman 1676; was that year constable; married Sarah, daughter of Peter Oliver; had Sarah, John and Oliver, born 1675, baptised 1676, H. C. 1695.

Noyes, Joseph, Salisbury, 1640; had perhaps Mary, who married, 1657, John French of Ipswich; but this name in Geneal. Reg., III, 55 and 6 is Moys.

Noys, Joseph, Charlestown; married, 1656, Mary, daughter of Francis Norton; she died 1657, being bound on a voyage when he made his will, 1659, probably 1661, in which he calls Peter and Thomas of Sudbury his brothers and "father Norton's four daughters" his sisters; gives land in England. All which may indicate him as son of the first Peter.

Noyes, Nicholas, Newbury, younger brother of the first James, born 1616; came with him; freeman 1637, married Mary, daughter of Capt. John Cutting; had Mary, 1641; Hannah, 1643; John, 1646; Nicholas, 1647, H. C. 1667; Cutting, 1649; Sarah, 1651, died soon; Sarah, again, 1653; Timothy, 1655; James, 1657; Abigail, 1659; Rachel, 1661; Thomas, 1663; Rebecca, 1665, who died at 18 years. He was representative 1660, 79 and 80, and died 1701. Hannah married, 1663, Peter Cheney; and Sarah married, 1674, Matthew Pettingill.

Noyes, Peter, Sudbury, 1639; came in the Confidence, 1638, from Southampton, aged 47, with son Thomas, 15; daughter Elizabeth, and three servants; is called yeoman in custom house record, but after arrival gentleman. He was of Penton, in Co. Hants, which is near Andover; went home after short visit here, well pleased with what he saw at Watertown, and next year came again in the Jonathan, with several friends, and Nicholas, Dorothy, Abigail and Peter, all probably his children, besides John Waterman, Richard Barnes, William Street, Agnes Bent, Elizabeth Plimpton, and Agnes Blanchard, who Savage judges might be his servants, as he paid for their passages; but such was not Agnes Bent, for she paid for herself, for daughter Agnes, Thomas Blanchard's wife with her husband, and Richard Barnes, son of said Blanchard's wife, and probably Elizabeth Plimpton. Blanchard's wife with infant daughter died on passage, 15 days out, and Barnes' grandmother died this side of the Banks. He had share in first division of lands in the town, and again in the second and third, made 1640; was freeman 1640, selectman 18 years, representative 1640, 1 and 50; deacon of the church; died 1657. Three years before he gave his estate in old England to his eldest son Thomas, and in his will, of which Thomas was made executor, made the day before his death, names his other children, Peter, Joseph, Elizabeth, wife of Josiah Haynes; Dorothy, wife of John Haynes; Abigail, wife of Thomas Plympton; daughter-in-law, Mary, wife of his son Thomas; and kinsman, Shadrach Hapgood.

References:—Adams Gen. (1895), 34, 43; Carter's Hist. Pembroke, N. H., II, 245-52; Darling Memorial: Noyes Gen. (1861), 13 pages; Noyes Gen. (1889), 32 pages; Noyes Inscription (1894), 4 pages; Noyes Pedigree (1899), 11 pages.

NUDD:—Thomas, Hampton, son, it is said of Roger; was a minor with his widowed mother, at Watertown, who, before 1645, married Henry Dow, and removed from Watertown to Hampton; Thomas married, 1659, Sarah, daughter of Godfrey Dearborn, and had seven children, of whom one was Samuel, and perhaps another Joseph.

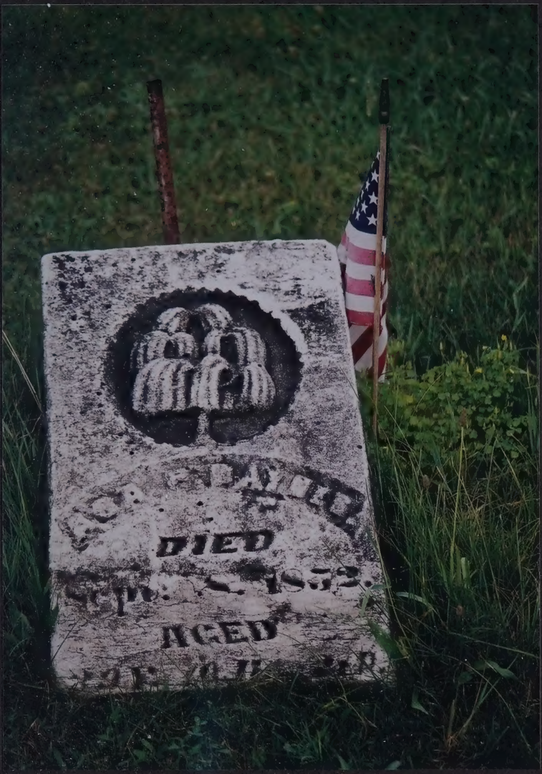
References:—Dow's Hampton, N. H., 883-8.

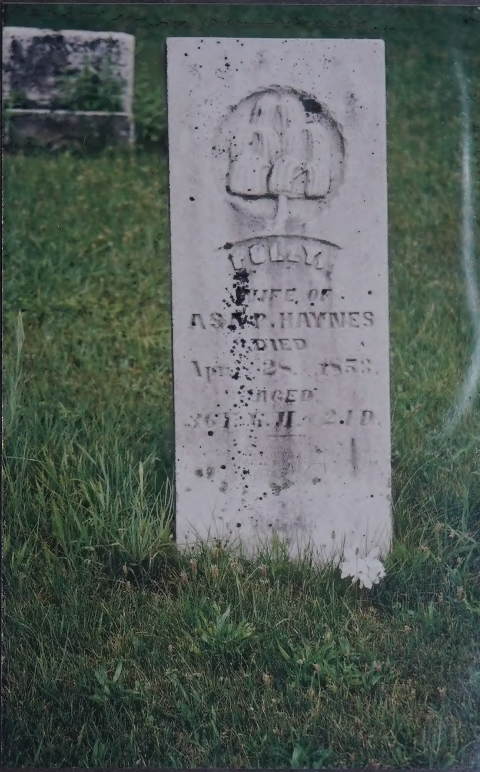
NUNN:—Richard, a passenger in the Increase, from London to Boston, 1635, aged 19, but no more is heard.

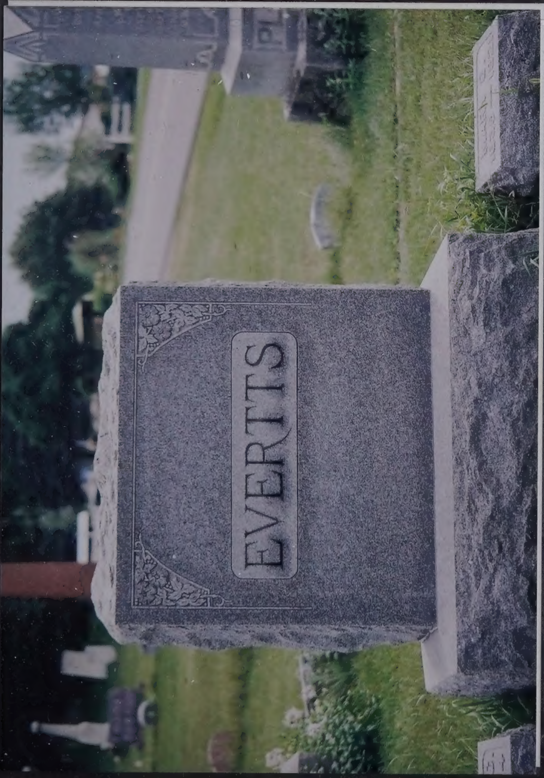
References:—Chambers' N. J. Germans.

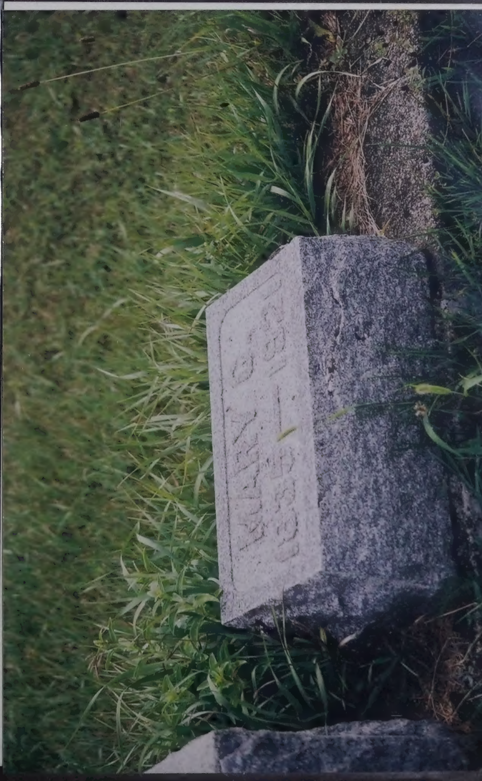
NURSE:—Francis, Salem, in that part now Danvers; by wife Rebecca, daughter of William Towne, had John, Samuel, Rebecca, Mary, Francis, born 1661; Benjamin, 1666; Michael, and a daughter, who married William Russell; Rebecca married, 1669, Thomas Preston; and Mary, 1678, John Tarbell. The unhappy mother of these children suffered death in 1692; twice the jury failed to find a verdict, to which they last assented from her not giving satisfactory answers to their questions in open court, that from her deafness she failed to understand. Sir William Phipps, hearing this, prepared a reprieve, but by solicitation of others, weakened, withheld it, and the dreadful sentence was executed on 19th July; and he survived till November, 22, 1695, aged 77. Her sister, Sarah Cloyce, not less guilty, escaped with her life. Twenty years after the sufferer was hanged, the opprobrious deed was cancelled.

© Genealogy.com, February 18, 2003


DIED
AGED

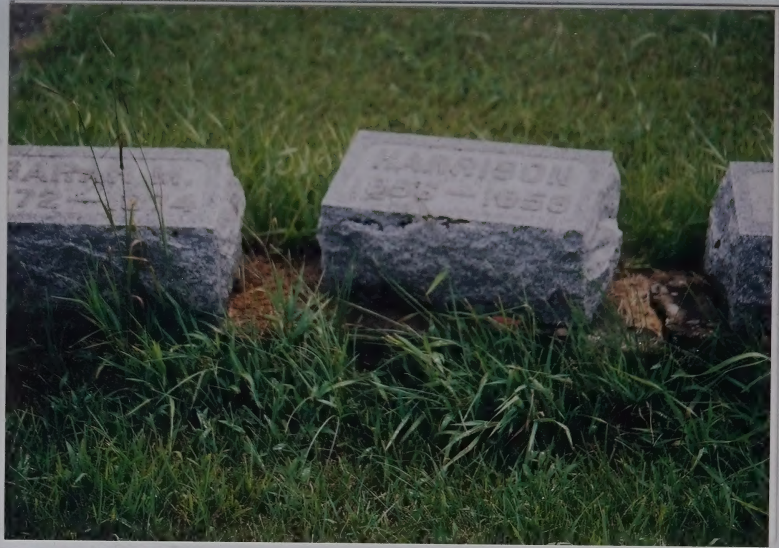

WIFE OF
HAYNES
DIED
1853
AGED


EVERTTS



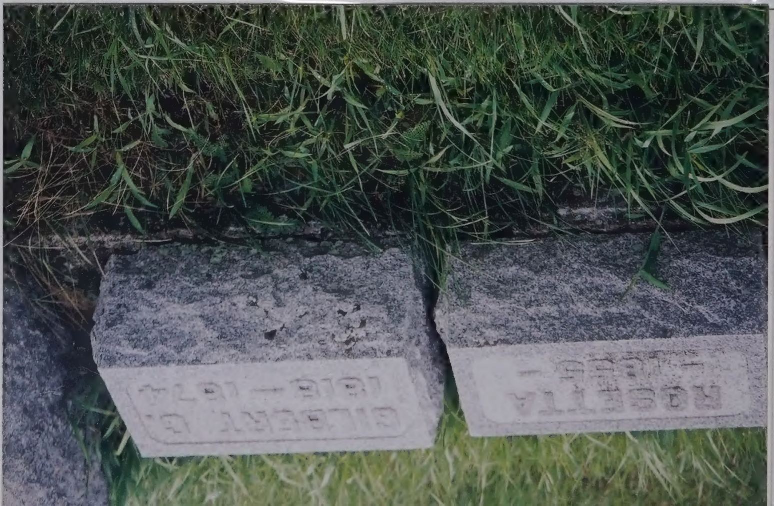
023 NA0B ANA0 NNN 0 0717

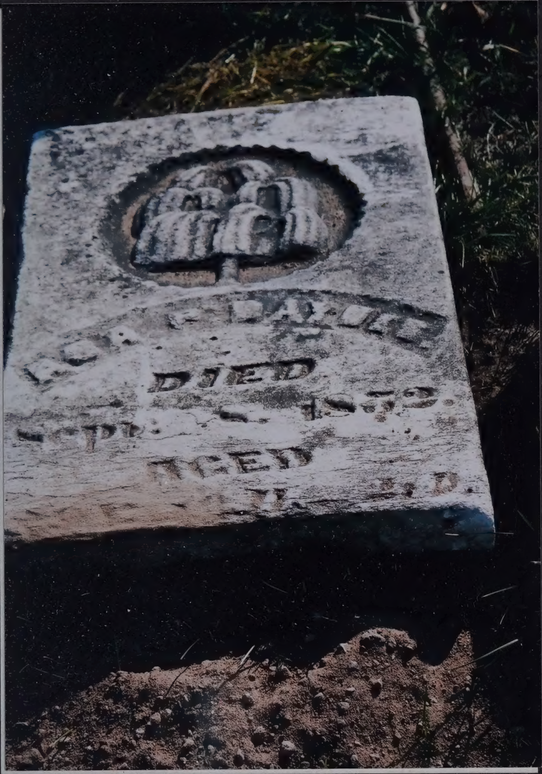
<No. 13A>

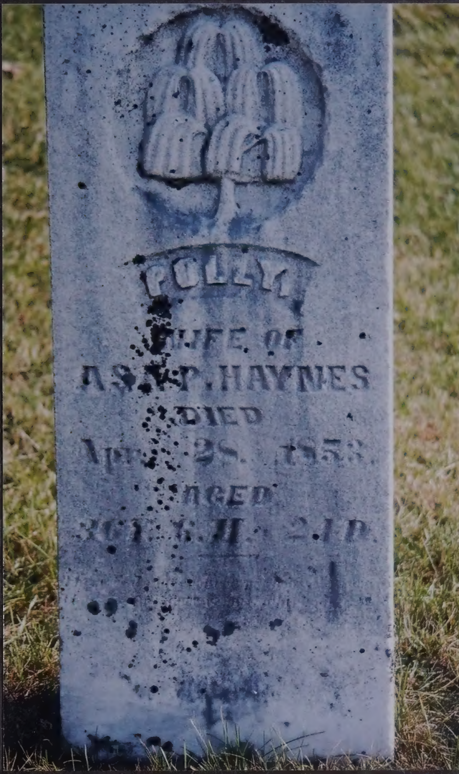


019 NA0B ANA0 NNN 0 0717

<No. 15A>


GILBERT G.
ROSETTA


DIED
AGED


POLLY
WIFE OF
ASA P. HAYNES
DIED
Apr. 28, 1853.
AGED
36Y. 6.M. 24D.

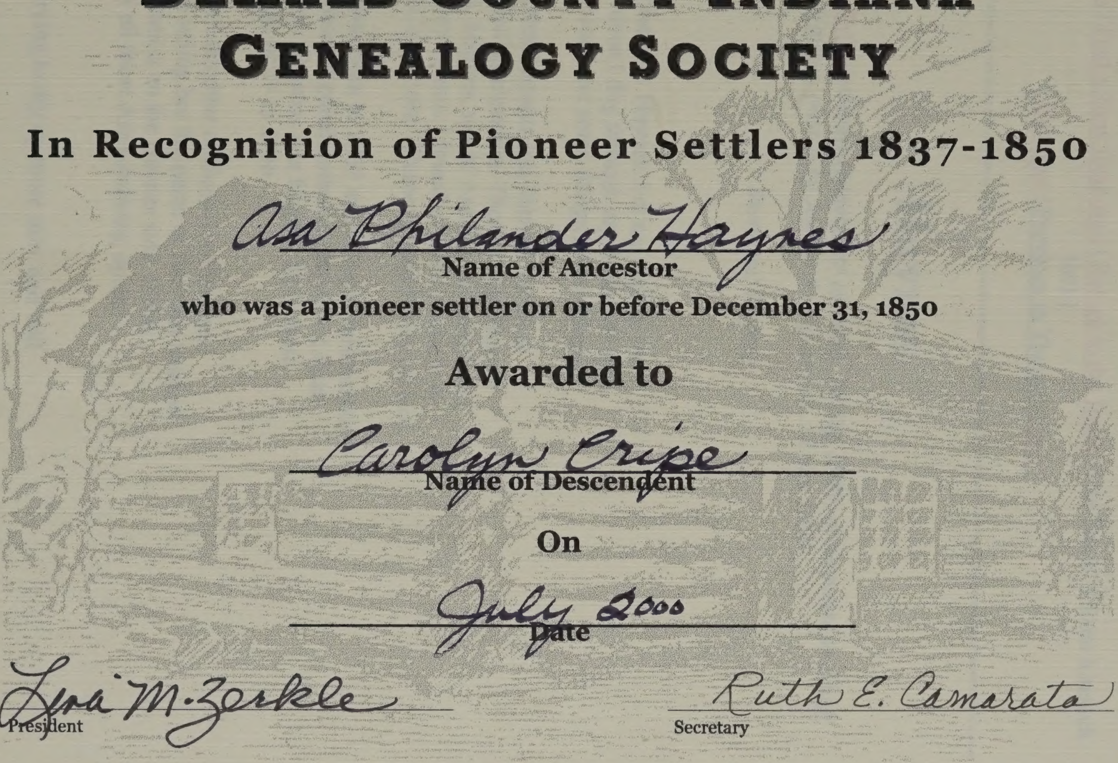
DIED
AGED

PPI NA03 ANX0 NNN- 1 0136

<No. 7A>

DEKALB COUNTY INDIANA
GENEALOGY SOCIETY

In Recognition of Pioneer Settlers 1837-1850



Asa Philander Haynes

Name of Ancestor

who was a pioneer settler on or before December 31, 1850

Awarded to

Carolyn Cripe

Name of Descendent

On

July 2000

Date

Lora M. Zerkle
President

Ruth E. Camarata
Secretary

Rootsweb Mall

De Kalb Co. In Queries

[Read Responses | Post a New Response | Return to the Index (Use 'Back' if from a search list)]
[Previous | Previous in Thread | Next]

Haynes

Posted by ***Susie Bishop <bishop@locl.net>*** *on* ***Mon, 20 Sep 1999****, in response to Asa P Haynes, posted by Jayson Young on Sat, 18 Sep 1999*

Surname: Haynes

Jayson,

Thanks for your response re: Haynes. Let me explain it's been about 20 years since I dug through my husband's info. on the Haynes side. Found out some things this weekend.

First, I was incorrect that Thomas Asa Haynes' father is Asa P. Haynes. I missed a generation. Thomas Asa Haynes father was Andrew A. Haynes, son of Asa P. and Mary listed on 1950 DeKalb County census. I found a bio on Andrew A. Hanes under DeKalb County site. (Name spelled Hanes on bio).

Thomas Asa Haynes was born in 1869 according to information gathered from my husband's grandmother (Genevieve Lillian Haynes) before she died. Thomas Asa Haynes born about 1869 and died at the age of 87 in 1956.

Also, by mother-in-law (daughter of Genevieve Haynes) remembers Genevieve telling her the name of Asa was handed down for several generation on the Haynes side. If this is the case, no wonder all these Asa's showing up are confusing.

Thanks and I will be trying to dig up more info. and will let you know if I do.

Susie

Biography of Andrew A. Hanes, Vol. II, pages 610 / 611. Presidents, Soldiers, Statesmen; H.H. Hardesty, Publisher, New York, Toledo, and Chicago, 1894.

Andrew A. Hanes

Was born April 9, 1844, in DeKalb county, Ind., where he now resides; he is the son of Philander and Mary (Parsons) Hanes, both now deceased. Aug. 31, 18(37), he was married to Martha Leason, who was born March 31,1851, in Erie county, Ohio. Their children are Thomas and Mary. The parents of Mrs. Hanes are Thomas and Mary (Gillet) Leason, deceased. Mr. Hanes was farming when at the age of 18 he enlisted at Fort Wayne, Aug. 21, 1862, as a private in Co. K, 100th Ind. V.I., 1st Brig., 2d Div.,15th A.C; he participated in the battles of Jackson, Missionary Ridge, Ringgold, Knoxville, Resaca, Dalton, New Hope Church, Kenesaw Mt., Chattanooga, Atlanta, Kalers Gap, Griswoldville, Savannah, Columbia, Goldsboro, Bentonville; Lookout Mt., and numerous skirmishes and minor engagements; his honorable discharge was granted him at Indianapolis, Ind., June 29, 1865; his two brothers, Seymour and Frank, were in the army. The former belonged to the 11th Ind.; he was wounded at Champion Hills, and died in the hospital at St. Louis. Frank was a member of Co. K, 100th Ind. V.I. Our comrade draws a pension, is a member of Meade Post, No. 44, G.A.R., Butler, Ind., is a farmer, and his address is Artic, DeKalb Co., Ind.

Submitted by:
Arlene Goodwin
Auburn, Indiana
Agoodwin@ctlnet.com

{Certificate No. 4718.

The United States of America, Ex

To all to whom these presents shall come, Greeting:

Whereas Philander Haynes of Windham County Vermont has deposited in the General Land Office of the United States, a certificate of the Register of the Land Office at Fort Wayne whereby it appears that full payment has been made by the said Philander Haynes, according to the provisions of the act of Congreſs of the 24th of April, 1820, entitled "An act making further provision for the sale of the Public Lands," for the West half, of the North West quarter, of Section Seven, in Township Thirty five North, of Range Fifteen East, in the District of Lands subject to sale at Fort Wayne Indiana, containing Eighty acres, according to the official plat of the survey of the said Lands, returned to the General Land Office by the Surveyor General, which said tract has been purchased by the said Philander Haynes

NOW KNOW YE, That the **UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,** in consideration of the premises, and in conformity with the several acts of Congreſs, in such case made and provided, have given and granted, and by these presents do give and grant, unto the said Philander Haynes and to his heirs, the said tract above described: To have and to hold the same, together with all the rights, privileges, immunities, and appurtenances of whatsoever nature, thereunto belonging, unto the said Philander Haynes, and to his heirs and aſsigns forever.

In testimony whereof, I, Martin Van Buren. **PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,** have caused these Letters to be made patent, and the Seal of the General Land Office to be hereunto affixed.

Given under my hand, at the City of Washington, the Fifteenth day of March, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and Thirty Seven and of the Independence of the United States the Sixty first

L.S.

116042

Martin Van Buren.

By the President:

By A Van Buren. Sec'y.

Hudson M Garland Recorder ~~Commissioner~~ of the General Land Office.

Bureau of Land Management - Eastern States
7450 Boston Boulevard
Springfield VA 22153

Cash 151 159

Type Volume No. Page No

I certify this is a true copy of the official record on file in this office

A Spencer NOV - 4 1999

Authorized Signature Date

HAYNES 1840 INDIANA

[illegible]	1	1	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]		[illegible]	[illegible]						2	1			1		[illegible]			[illegible]	//
[illegible]	[illegible]	1	1		[illegible]										1			1					//	
[illegible]					1									1				1					//	
[illegible]	2	2		1	1	1			1									1					[illegible]	
John [illegible]	1			1	2									1			1	1					\	
[illegible]		[illegible]	1	2		1	1																[illegible]	
[illegible]		1	1		4		1							1	1	1			1				4	
[illegible]			1		1	1								1	2	1		1					\	
[illegible]		2		1	1	1		1								1	1			1			[illegible]	
John [illegible]		1	1		1	1								2		1		1					[illegible]	
[illegible]						1								1	1			1					[illegible]	
[illegible]				2		1	1									1					1		\	
[illegible]					1									2				1					\	
[illegible]	1	1				1									1			1					[illegible]	
[illegible]					1												1						\	
[illegible]		1	1		1	2								2	1				1				\	
[illegible] Aldrich Jr	1	1				2								1	1	1			1				\	
[illegible]					1									1		1		1					\	
[illegible]				1					1								1				1		\	
David Aldrich					1													1					\	

[illegible] Troy Township in the County of DeKalb [illegible] of Indiana enumerated by me, on the 26th day of Sept 1850. [illegible]

Dwelling-houses numbered in the order of visitation	Families numbered in the order of visitation	The Name of every Person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1850, was in this family.	Age	Sex	Color, White, black, or mulatto	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each Male Person over 15 years of age.	Value of Real Estate owned.	Place of Birth, Naming the State, Territory, or Country.	Married within the year.	Attended School within the year.	Persons over 20 y'rs of age who cannot read & write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13
13	13	Asa P Haynes	37	M		Farmer	800	Vt				
		Mary	33	F				Vt				
		Mary C	14	F				O		1		
		Matilda A	12	F				Ia		1		
		Seymour	9	M				Ia		1		
		Andrew J A	6	M				Ia		1		
		Francis C	4	M				Ia				
14	14	Robert Shoemaker	25	M		Laborer		O				
		Mary J "	25	F				O				
		Elizabeth "	4	F				O				
		Robert M "	1	M				Illinois				
15	15	Samuel Closson	47	M		Farmer	500	Va				
		Mary "	39	F				Penn				
		Mary "	19	F				O				
		Elizabeth "	17	F				O				
		Josiah "	15	M		Farmer		O				
		Ann "	13	F				O				
		Nancy "	12	F				Ia				
		Amos "	9	M				Ia				
		Stephen	7	M				Ia				
		Amer	3	M				Ia				
16	16	Horon Hazwell	42	M		Millwright	100	N York				
		Rocela "	37	F				Vt				
		Chloe "	19	F				O				
		Mary "	17	F				O		1		
		Lewis "	12	M				O		1		
		Santhius "	9	M				O		1		
		Sarah "	5	F				O				
		Samantha	4	F				Ia				
		Sophronia	3/12	F				Ia				
17	17	Henry Burdick	43	M		Farmer	800	Vt				
		Ursula A	32	F				Mass				
		Lewis "	12	M				Ia		1		
		Mary Ann	6	F				Ia		1		
		Henry	5/12	M				Ia				
[illegible]	18	John Treiby	39	M		Farmer	800	Penn				
		Sarah A "	36	F				Maine				
		[illegible]	[illegible]	M				[illegible]				

HAYNES

1850 INDIANA

1850 INDIANA

GC
977.201
D 36EI

HAYNES

INDIANA DAR

Genealogical Records Sommittee Report

Series II, Volume 6

1840 Tax & Census Records
DeKalb County

Presented by
Mrs. Orris A. Wise
John Houlton Chapter

Mrs. Robert Paul Rehl, State Regent

Mrs. Raymond Franklin Fleck, President General
National Society, Daughters of the American Revolution

Mrs. Donald John Morton, National Chairman
Genealogical Records Committee

1988

INTRODUCTION

DEKALB COUNTY - FORMED 1837

1840 TAX RECORDS

The 1840 Tax Records were copied from the record books of the DeKalb Circuit Court Clerk's Office. The cooperation of Norman L. Gerig, Clerk, is greatly appreciated.

1840 CENSUS

There were no townships recorded on the microfilm although there were some formed at the time the census was taken.

The 1840 Census recorded war pensioneers but none were given for DeKalb County.

The even numbered pages contained no special information.

1840 Tax Records----------------------1 - 201

1840 Census------------------------202 - 210

Index------------------------------211 - 227

No. 12. Troy Continued

Delinquents 1841
State County Road

NAMES.	No.	Polls.	Acres.	Hundredths.	½ Qr.	¼ Qr.	Quarter.	Section.	Town.	Range.	Value of lands and improvements.	Names of Towns.	In-lots.	Out-lots.	Part of In-lots.	Part of Out-lots.
Caseber John		1							35	15						
Coll Seneca		1							35	15						
Closson Samuel A.		1							35	15						
Fleming John			160	00			S.E.	7	35	15	440					
Fay Albert B.			40	00	N.E.		S.W.	21	35	15	100					
Frienz Jacob																
Hodgkins Sidney		1	40	00	S.E.		S.W.	6	35	15	124					
Same			60	00	off N. End of E.		N.W.	7	35	15	177					
Haynes Asa P.		1	99	00	South part of		S.W.	7	35	15	297					
Heller Peter			160	00			S.E.	8	35	15	400					
Hawk Persifor			80	00	W.		S.W.	21	35	15	240					
Same			80	00	W.		N.W.	28	35	15	240					
Helwig Peter		1	80	00	S.		S.E.	30	35	15	210	[illegible]				
Same			160	00			S.W.	30	35	15	400					
Same			40	00	N.E.		N.E.	32	35	15	100					
Helwig George			80	00	S.		N.W.	30	35	15	220					
Helwig Jacob		1	120	00	N.W. & E.		N.W.	32	35	15	310					
Hess John			40	00	S.W.		S.W.	31	35	15	100					
Hughes Ielis L.		1	40	00	S.E.		S.W.	31	35	15	110			85	50	15
Herbert William R.		1							35	15						163

No. of bl'k or sq.	Value of lots and improvements.	Value of corporation stock.	Aggregate value of taxable property.	Total amount of taxables.	State Tax.	County Tax.	Road Tax.	Total	REMARKS.
		Total Delinquents 1841						1842	Delinquents before 1841. State Co. Road Total
			200	200	.90	1.00	0	1.90	Paid
			94	94	.69	.47		1.16	
			12	12	.52	.6		.58	Paid
				440	.88	2.20	2.00	5.08	Paid
				100	.40	.50	.50	1.40	Paid
				24	.5	.12		.17	
			96	220	.94	1.10	.50	2.54	Paid
									2~~[illegible]~~ Paid
				177	.35	.89	.75	1.99	Paid
			87	384	1.27	1.92	1.24	4.43	Paid
				400	.80	2.00	2.00	4.80	Paid
				240	.48	1.20	1.00	2.68	Paid
				240	.48	1.20	1.00	2.68	Paid
			44	254	.50 1.01	.64 1.27	.50 1.00	1.64 3.28	Paid
				400	.80	2.00	2.00	4.80	Paid
				100	.20	.50	.50	1.20	
				220	.44	1.10	1.00	2.54	Paid
			176	486	1.47	2.43	1.50	5.40	Paid
				100	.20	.50	.50	1.20	
		1.54	144	154	.81	.77	.50	2.05	.15 .15 .39
		.162	19	19	.54	10	Paid	.64	.51 .75 1.25 .39

Page	Head of Household	Males	Females
493	MILWOOD, Wallis M.	001001	12101
	MUNSON, Nic----	02010001	0011001
	OLTON, John	011011	20101
	HODGKIND, Sidney	000001	11001
	SKINNER, George	0002001	00100001
	HANES, Asa P.	00001	20001
	BROULY, Philoz F.	110001	01001
	HUBBARD, William R.	00001	0001
	STARNS, Amos	011012	210001
	ALDRICH, Simon Jr.	110002	111001
	McCLURE, Timothy	00001	10101
	ALDRICH, Simon Sr.	000100001	00010001
	ALDRICH, David	00001	00001
	THRUSTON, Eli	000110001	001000001
	COLE, Sim----	110001	110001
	ALDRIDGE, Roger	0001001	1010001
	BROWN, Grant	221001	001001
	UPDGRAPH, Isaac	20001	00001
	CLOSSON, Samuel	010001	31101
	CLOSSON, Isaac	01001	30001
	CASEBEER, Andrew S.	120001	20001
	WILLIAMS, Gilbrit	3020001	010001
	DU-----, William	00000001	00000001
	CASEBEER, John	2111001	111101
495	HELWIG, Peter	22001	00001
	STROH, John	00001	10001
	GUNSENHOUSER, John J.	220001	120001
	STROH, Thomas	200001	020001
	HART, David	000001	1010001
	WORTHINGTON, Benjamin	002010001	1001001
	SINKEY, Richard	01120001	0011001
	FLECKINGER, David	00001	20001
	GARRETT, Thomas	211001	101001
	VEYLEY, Aaron	10001	0001
	HAINS, Asa P.	0110001	0002001
	ROBE, Amust	0110001	010101
	HUGHS, Artis J.	20011	01001
	HICKS, DeWitt	00003	00001
	HELWIG, John	000001	100001
	DELAND, George	112001	01001
	COE, Lott B.	0100001	001001
	DRAGOO, Peter	001001	220101
	OWEN, Daniel	001100001	00000001
	THACHER, Joseph	3201201	000101
	RODGERS, William	110001	000101

5456

ALDRICH
HAYNES

1840 FEDERAL CENSUS
of
DEKALB COUNTY, INDIANA

First Federal Census of this County

County formed

1837

Copied by

Mrs Orris A. Wise
Corunna, Indiana

1975

1871331

491	George Myers	1121101	0011001
	Solomon Hidy	011011	20001
	James Packer	10001	20001
	Isreal McEndaffer	000110001	0001
	Michael McEndaffer	10001	00001
	John Gise	1212001	210001
	Samuel Kepler	20002	10001
	Elisha Bard	00001	20001
	Daniel Kepler	120011	21001
	George Knisley	00101001	0102
	Solomon Showers	101002	011001
	Nelson Payne	000001	00001
	Jonathan Puffenbarger	010001	200001
	Isaac B. Smith	01000011	10101
	Joseph DeLong	211001	010001
	______ McClish	100001	12001
	Jacob Sr. McClish	00000001	00000001
	Lemuel L. Blouts	00001	10001
	Jacob Jr. McClish	00001	0001
	Reuben J. Daniel	10001	10001
	George Stockman	00001	10001
	Micael Boyal	10001	10001
	Daniel McEndeffer	000001	32001
	Isaac T. Aldrich	200001	03001
	Luther Keep	00020001	0000001
	Frederick Hotton	001001	100001
	Irwin J. Crain	00001	000001
	Hanna Hotton	1	11001
	William Linsday	0101001	1110001
	Ester Kinder	00101	100011
	Abraham F. Brooks	000101	010011
492			
493	Luther Burch	10001001	2100101
	Isaac D. Morly	20012	01001
	Frederick Evans	00001	10001
	Abner Smith	320001	00001
	John Farhy	10012	10011
	Marshal L. Whisler	000001	-----
	Rubin Daniel	0110101	111001
	Walls M. Milwood	001001	12101
	Nic____ Munson	02010001	0011001
	John Olton	011011	20101
	Sidney Hodgkind	000001	11001
	George Skinner	0002001	00100001
	Asa P. Hanes	00001	20001
	Philoz F. Brouly	110001	01001
	William R. Hubbard	00001	0001
	Amos Starns	011012	210001
	Simon Jr. Aldrich	110002	111001
	Timothy McClure	00001	10101
	Simon Sr. Aldrich	000100001	00010001
	David Aldrich	00001	00001

493	Eli Thurston	000110001	001000001
	Sim____ Cole	110001	110001
	Roger Aldridge	0001001	1010001
	Grant Brown	221001	001001
	Isaac Updgraph	20001	00001
	Samuel Closson	010001	31101
	Isaac Closson	01001	30001
	Andrew S. Casebeer	120001	20001
	Gilbrit Williams	3020001	010001
	William Du______	00000001	00000001
	John Casebeer	2111001	111101
494			
495	Peter Helwig	22001	00001
	John Stroh	00001	10001
	John J. Gunsenhouser	220001	120001
	Thomas Stroh	200001	020001
	David Hart	000001	1010001
	Benjamin Worthington	002010001	1001001
	Richard Sinkey	01120001	0011001
	David Fleckinger	00001	20001
	Thomas Garrett	211001	101001
	Aaron Veyley	10001	0001
	Asa P. Hains	0110001	0002001
	Amust Robe	0110001	010101
	Artis J. Hughs	20011	01001
	DeWitt Hicks	00003	00001
	John Helwig	000001	100001
	George Deland	112001	01001
	Lott B. Coe	0100001	001001
	Peter Dragoo	001001	220101
	Daniel Owen	001100001	00000001
	Joseph Thacher	3201201	000101
	William Rodgers	110001	000101
	William Higgins	10001	00001
	Ralph Robinson	0110101	01101001
	Hawley Netterfield	0000011	0001
	Edward Scovill	00001	20001
	Frazee Bartht	02110001	002001
	Daniel B. Strong	00001	00001
	John Platter	0000011	10001
	Henry Robiston	10001	00001
	Cornilius Woodcox	100001	10001
	Christopher Hoyt	110001	10001
496			
497	Benjamin Alton	0003001	110001
	Lorrinzo Alton	0001	1001
	John Clemner	10001	10001
	Anna Widney	0103	1010001
	Samuel Hadley	100001	00011
	Martha Mathews	000011	000000001

HAYNES
GAINES?

GAZETTEER

—AND—

BUSINESS DIRECTORY

—OF—

WINDHAM COUNTY, VT.,

1724-1884.

Compiled and Published by

HAMILTON CHILD,

AUTHOR OF WAYNE, ONTARIO, SENECA, CAYUGA, TOMPKINS, ONONDAGA, MADISON, CORTLAND, CHEMUNG, SCHUYLER, STEUBEN, ORLEANS, HERKIMER, CHENANGO, NIAGARA, ONEIDA, MONROE, GENESEE, SARATOGA, MONTGOMERY AND FULTON, ALBANY AND SCHENECTADY, RENSSELAER, WASHINGTON, WYOMING, LEWIS, COLUMBIA, SULLIVAN, SCHOHARIE, OTSEGO, ULSTER, CHAUTAUQUA, ST. LAWRENCE, BROOME AND TIOGA, CATTARAUGUS, ALLEGANY, AND OTHER COUNTY DIRECTORIES IN NEW YORK STATE, AND ERIE AND CRAWFORD COUNTIES, THE BRADFORD OIL DISTRICT IN PENNSYLVANIA, BENNINGTON, RUTLAND, ADDISON, CHITTENDEN, FRANKLIN AND GRAND ISLE, LAMOILLE ORLEANS AND WINDSOR COUNTIES IN VERMONT.

PERMANENT OFFICE, - - - SYRACUSE, N. Y.

"He that hath much to do, will do something wrong, and of that wrong must suffer the consequences; and if it were possible that he should always act rightly, yet when such numbers are to judge of his conduct, the bad will censure and obstruct him by malevolence, and the good sometimes by mistake."—SAMUEL JOHNSON.

SYRACUSE, N. Y.:
PRINTED AT THE JOURNAL OFFICE,
July, 1884.

1865, aged eighty-three years. His son, Jeremiah T., was born on the old farm, August 24, 1820. He married Sarah A. Dennison, who bore him one son, Charles S., who lives in Brattleboro. His second wife was Augusta Carpenter, by whom he has two children.

David Thurber came with his family of nine children, by means of an ox team, from Richmond, N. H., in 1776, and settled upon the farm now owned by his grandson, Edward Thurber, on road 3. He represented the town in the legislature one term. He was a member of the Baptist church, and labored zealously to promote its interests. He died respected by the community. His son Edward, who was eight years old when his father came to Guilford, married Betsey Wells, and settled on the homestead farm. His influence as a pacificator won for him the respect and confidence of his townsmen. He had ten children, only two of whom are living. Amos, his son, now lives on road 3. Amos's first wife was Almira Worden, of Halifax; his present one, L. L. Thurber, the widow of his brother John W. Edward Thurber, a grandson of the pioneer of the family, who succeeded his father to the homestead farm, married Aurelia M., daughter of Capt. Jesse Wilkins. He has been a member of the Baptist church for fifty-one years, and is still an active religious worker. He has been a lister and assessor for several terms. The house he now occupies was built by his father in 1799.

Vine Haynes came from Groton, Conn., in 1778, and settled on the farm now owned by Russell L. Roberts, who married a granddaughter of his, on road 35. He was a carpenter and cabinet-maker, and endured many hardships and privations while clearing his land. He brought with him to his new home his wife, Molly Brown, and their six children. Three children were born to them after their settlement here. Among these was Asa, on the homestead, on which he always lived, in 1784. He, like his father, was a carpenter, and was also a Methodist minister. He married Sally Briggs, by whom he had nine children who grew to maturity. Five are living, among them a daughter, who became the wife of Russell L. Roberts.

James and Rufus Chase came from Rehoboth, Mass., during the Revolutionary war, and settled on the John H. Rudd farm. James afterwards removed to the west part of Dummerston, and lived to be ninety-three years of age.

John King came here from Connecticut about 1783, bringing his kit of joiner's tools with him upon his back. Some years after he returned to Connecticut and married Sarah Marvin, of Middletown, in that State. He returned with her to Guilford, and settled in the center of the town, removing a few years later to the farm now owned by Mrs. C. A. King, where both died at a good old age. Of their nine children, all of whom reached maturity, not one is living. Their son Joseph, who was born in this town, married Katharine Bangs. He was a carpenter, and died in 1861, aged sixty-six. Two of his nine children are living, Frederick H., at Miller's Falls, Mass., and Frank R., now living with his mother on road 30.

still living in Brattleboro. He leaves two children, Virgil W., who is a physician in New York city, and Augusta E., wife of F. A. Wells, residing in Brattleboro. Electa, daughter of Caleb Blanchard, married Lorenzo Allen, of Brattleboro, and died without issue, March 17, 1881. Edson C. married Mary A. Baker, of Brattleboro, and had one child, Minnie, who resides with her mother in Guilford. He died May 5, 1883.

Lovell and William Bullock, brothers, from Rehoboth, Mass., came to Guilford at an early day and settled on road 10, on the farm now owned by O. H. Halladay, which they cleared and on which they lived together for seven years, when William married and purchased the interest of his brother, who located on the farm now owned by his grandson, J. L. Bullock, on road 7, upon which he spent the remainder of his life. He was a prominent man, a representative from his town, and was familiarly called Capt. Bullock. His son Daniel was born upon that place in 1793, and died there in 1850. He married Emily, daughter of John King, and had two children, J. L. and Elizabeth, the latter of whom died young. J. L. married Sarah M. King, of Hinsdale, N. H., and has two children, Samuel M. and Lyman B. He occupies the old homestead, which was built about a hundred years ago, and which is now in a good state of preservation. He has in his possession an old shot-gun with which, it is said, was killed the last wolf in the town.

Samuel Melendy was an early settler on the farm now owned by Charles A. Squires, on road 16. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war and was taken prisoner by the Tories, who took all his stock, except one calf, which one of his boys succeeded in withholding from them. He married Sarah Gale, by whom he had eleven children, all of whom grew to maturity. He died Sept. 20, 1813, aged seventy-two years, and his wife, March 30, 1832, aged eighty-two. Asa, one of his sons, was born Feb. 12, 1781, and married Sally Moore, who was born May 11, 1793. He died Nov. 29, 1866, and his wife, March 24, 1865. Three of their eight children are living, Mary W., in Guilford, Edward, in Sheboygan Falls, Wis., and A. B., in Rogersville, East Tennessee. John, son of Samuel, lived and died upon the homestead. Jonathan also lived in the town.

Joseph and David Gaines, brothers, were early settlers in Guilford. Joseph located in the southeast part of the town and died here. His son Joseph, who accompanied him here, married Tabitha Stebbins and settled on the farm now owned by his son Joel, on road 56. He was a farmer, and had ten children, eight of whom grew up. He died in 1869, and his wife in 1878. His sons Joel and Horace, who are farmers, occupy the old homestead. David Gaines lived and died in the town. He had two sons, Samuel and David, but none of the family are living. [illegible] of Joseph

Joseph Weatherhead, from Rhode Island, was an early settler in Guilford. He located on the farm now owned by Henry Thomas, on road 37. He died in the town. He had three boys, Joe, Jerry and John, and two girls. Jerry, who was born in Guilford, married Abigail Wilder and settled on the

Family Group Record

Write name as: Jeffrey Ryan MURRAY
Write date as: 23 Jan 1874
Write places as: Las Vegas, Clark, NV or Baldridge, Dunfermline, Scotland

Husband's name Peter NOYES
Born Place England
Mar. Place
Died Place Sudbury, England
Father Mother

Wife's name Abigail NOYES
Born Place
Mar. Place England
Died Place
Father Mother

Children (In order of birth) (order not known)

1 Sex F Name Elizabeth Spouse 1. Freeman
Born Place 2. Josiah HAYNES
Mar. Place
Died Place

2 Sex F Name Dorothy Spouse John HAYNES
Born 1620 Place England
Mar. 13 Oct 1643 Place Sudbury
Died Place

3 Sex M Name Thomas Spouse Mary HAYNES
Born Place
Mar. Place
Died Place

4 Sex Name Spouse
Born Place
Mar. Place
Died Place

5 Sex Name Spouse
Born Place
Mar. Place
Died Place

6 Sex Name Spouse
Born Place
Mar. Place
Died Place

Other marriages

Sources

Major funding for *ANCESTORS* provided by Brigham Young University and Eastman Kodak Company.

© KBYU 1996

Enice Idora

which Josiah is this?
Sr. or what

scituated, as advantageous to yᵉ Enemys approach & dangerous to yᵉ Repellant, yet (by yᵉ help of God) yᵉ garrison not onely defended yᵉ place from betweene five or six of yᵉ clock in yᵉ Morning till about One in yᵉ Afternoon but forced yᵉ Enemy with Considerable slaughter to draw-off.

Many Observables worthy of Record hapned in this assault, Vizᵗ That noe man or woman seemed to be possessed with feare; Our Garrison men kept not within their garrisons, but issued forth to fight yᵉ Enemy in theire sculking approaches: Wee had but two of our townesmen slaine, & yᵗ by indiscretion, none wounded; The Enemy was by few beaten out of houses which they had entered and were plundering; And by a few hands were forced to a running flight which way they would; The spoyle taken by them on yᵉ East side of yᵉ river was in greate pᵗˢ recovered.

Furthermore p'mitte yoʳ humble Petitionʳˢ to present a second Motion, And let it be acceptable in yᵉ eyes of this our Grand Court Vizt.

That whereas by an Act of Our late Genˡˡ Court Tax rates are leavied upon Our towne amounting to £200 (as appeareth pʳ Warrant from Our Treasurer, which said sum̄ was leavied by Our Invoice taken in yᵉ yeare before Our greate damage susteyned. It is yᵉ humble & earnest request of yoʳ Petitionʳˢ to commiserate Our Condition in granting to us some abatement of yᵉ said sum̄, for yᵉ ensueing considerations, Vizᵗ ffirst Our towne to pay full for their Rates then taken, which in greate pᵗᵉ they have now lost by the Enemys invasion may seeme not to savour of pitty no not of equity. Secondly if yᵉ Service p'formed at Sudbury (by yᵉ help of yᵉ Almighty) whereby yᵉ Enemy lost some say 100, some 105, some 120, and by that service much damage prevented from hap'ning to other places whereby yᵉ Country in generall was advantaged, reason requires some favorable consideration to yoʳ Servants of Sudbury. For if it be considered what it hath cost Our Country in sending out some forces some of which pᵗᶦᵉˢ have not returned with yᵉ certaine newes of such a number slaine as with us, is it not reasonable that this service soe beneficiall should not be considered with some reward which may most easily be effected by issueing forth an Act of your grace in a sutable abatemᵗ of yᵉ said Sum leavied, with yᵉ conferring of a Barril of Powder & sutable shott in regaurd that yoʳ Petitioners have spent not onely theire owne stock of either, but much of yᵉ Towne stock. To which humble and Equitable Motions if Our honᵇˡᵉ Court shall benignely condescend, You will deeply oblidge yoʳ humble petitioners not onely to pray for yᵉ pʳsence of yᵉ Lord to be with youᵘ in all yoʳ arduous affaires with the blessing of The Almighty upon all yoʳ Undertakings but shall for Ever remaine

Yoʳ humble servants

Edm: Browne
Edm: Goodnow
John Groutt
John Haines
Josiah Haynes
Thomas Veal
Peter King
John Loker Senʳ

Benjamin Crane
Zacriah Maynord
Joseph Moore
John Parminter
Joseph Parmenter
Peter Noyes
Jonathan Stanhope
Edward Wright

John Blanford
John Allen
Henry Curtis
John Brewer
James Ross
Richard Burk
John Smith
Thomas Brewes?

Genealogical Records: Early New England Settlers, 1600s-1800s
Soldiers in King Philip's War, 1675-1677, Beginning of Hostilities in King Philip's War, Page 224
© Genealogy.com, February 18, 2003

Which Josiah is this? Sr. I think

MIDDLESEX REGIMENT.

Major Daniel Gookin.

Capt.	Lieut.	Ensign.
CAMBRIDGE.		
Daniel Gookin.	James Trowbridge.	Joseph Cooke (?).
CHARLESTOWN.		
Lawrence Hammond.	Joshua Tidd.	John Cutler.
CONCORD.		
Simon Willard.	Timothy Wheeler.	William Busse.
GROTON.		
James Parker.	William Lakin.	Nathaniel Lawrence.
WOBURN.		
John Carter.	William Johnson.	James Converse.

CHELMSFORD. — Thomas Hinchman, Lieut.; William Fletcher, Ensign.
BILLERICA. — Jonathan Danforth, Lieut.; James Kidder, Ensign.
MALDEN. — John Wayte, Capt.
LANCASTER. — Henry Kerly, Lieut.
READING. — Jonathan Poole, Capt.; John Damon, Lieut.
SUDBURY. — Edmund Goodnow, Capt.; Josiah Haynes, Lieut.
WATERTOWN. — Hugh Mason, Capt.; Richard Beers, Lieut.

MIDDLESEX TROOP.

Thomas Prentice, Capt. John Wyman, Cornet.
Edward Oakes, Lieut. Matthew Bridge, Quartermaster.

ESSEX REGIMENT.

Major Daniel Denison.

Capt.	Lieut.	Ensign.
IPSWICH.		
Daniel Denison.	Samuel Appleton.	Thomas Burnham.
SALEM.		
1st. Joseph Gardiner.	John Price.	John Higginson.
2d. John Corwin.	Richard Leach.	John Pickering.
NEWBURY.		
William Gerrish.	John Pike.	Benjamin Swett.
ROWLEY.		
Samuel Brocklebank.	Philip Nelson.	John Johnson.

Genealogical Records: Early New England Settlers, 1600s-1800s
Soldiers in King Philip's War, 1675-1677, Appendix, Page 474
© Genealogy.com, February 18, 2003

Bennett and Allied Families

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

HAYNES

WALTER HAYNES, born in England, 1583; died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, February 14, 1664; married Elizabeth. Walter Haynes, together with his wife and five children, sailed from Southampton April 24, 1638, in the "Confidence;" the list of passengers includes: Walter Haynes, aged 55; his wife, Elizabeth; sons, Thomas, John, and Josiah, all under 16 years of age; and daughters, Suffrance and Mary, who were all his children with the exception of his oldest daughter, Elizabeth, who married Richard Gourd and remained in England. He was from Sutton, Mandefield (Mandeville), Wiltshire, and was a "weaver."

It is supposed that he first settled in Watertown but removed the same year or the next to Sudbury, where he was one of the original settlers. His will, written May 25, 1659, and signed by him but evidently without witnesses, and again signed by him before witnesses on March 4, 1663-4, mentions wife, Elizabeth; sons, John and Josiah, and daughters, SUFFRANCE TREADWAY and Mary Noyes. It also mentions his daughter, (Elizabeth) Gourd, in Old England. He died February 14, 1664; inventory of estate, February 28, 1664. (Registry of Probate, No. 10939, Probate Office, Middlesex county, East Cambridge, Massachusetts.)

Nathaniel Treadway was granted land at Lake Quinsigamond in 1664, with John and Josiah Haynes, brothers of Suffrance Haynes.

Children of Walter and Elizabeth Haynes:
I--Elizabeth, b. in England; m. Richard Gourd; did not come to America.
II--Thomas, b. in England; d. at Sudbury, Mass., July 28, 1640.
III--SUFFRANCE, b. in England. (See following.)
IV--Mary, b. in England; d. March 1, 1697-8; m. Thomas Noyes, who d. Dec. 7, 1666; she m. (second) a Mr. Bacon.
V--John, b. in England, 1621; d. abt. 1697; m. Oct. 13, 1642, Dorothy Noyes.
VI--Josiah, b. in England, 1623; m. 1654, Elizabeth (Noyes) Freeman, daughter of Peter Noyes and widow of John Freeman.

SECOND GENERATION

SUFFRANCE HAYNES (III), daughter of Walter and Elizabeth Haynes, born in England and came to America with her parents in 1638; died at Watertown, Massachusetts, July 22, 1682; married Nathaniel Treadway (Bullard and Allied Families, p. 249). He died July 20, 1689. (Watertown, B. M. D.)

John Haynes in his Blue Book, page 40, written about 1772, says: "Suffrance Haynes was wife of one Josiah Treadway of Watertown." However, no name of Josiah Treadway of Watertown, Sudbury, or Framingham (V. R.), until the marriage of Josiah, son of Nathaniel and Suffrena Treadway, 1674. History of Framingham (Barry, 1847), says: "Sufferenna wife of Nathaniel Treadway was daughter of Elder Edward How." (Bullard and Allied Families, p. 249.) But probably a mistake, for no mention on records of Framingham, Watertown, Sudbury of any of the surrounding towns of any Suffrenna How, or any other Nathaniel or Josiah Treadway, other than those already mentioned. Their daughter, Elizabeth Treadway, was born according to Watertown B. M. D., February 3, 1646, not August 3, 1646.

REFERENCES--HAYNES: N. E. H. G. R., 1911, pp. 295, 296. "Walter Haynes and His Descendants," by Frances Haynes, 1929, pp. 10, 13 to 24, 57, 58.

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: ☐ Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]
[Help | Terms of Use]

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

Nathaniel was a weaver and settled first in Sudbury; proprietor in 1639, afterwards in Watertown where he was Selectman 7 years from 1653 to 1672. Nathaniel was granted land at Lake Quinsigamond in the year 1664 with John and Josiah Haynes, brothers to Sufferance Treadway. Walter and Elizabeth Haynes, came to this country from Sutton Mandifield, Wilts, Eng., with their children in 1638.

BOND FAMILY: Sarah Bond, who m.James Treadway, was b.Dec. 2, 1685; d.Feb. 17 or 28, 1753; dau. of Thomas Bond.

Thomas Bond, was b.Dec. 23, 1654; d.Dec. 17, 1704; m.Sept. 30, 1680, Sarah Woolson. He was the son of William Bond.

William Bond, was bapt. Sept. 3, 1625 in the Church of Bury St. Edmund, co. Suffolk, Eng.; d.Dec. 14, 1695. He was the son of Thomas and Elizabeth Bond.

Thomas Bond, of Bury St. Edmund, co. Suffolk, England, was bapt. Sept. 8, 1597.

SWEETMAN FAMILY: Sarah Sweetman, who m. Josiah Treadway, was b.May 2, 1654; d.Mar. 5, 1697; dau. of Thomas and Isabel Sweetman, of Cambridge. He was b.in 1610; d.Jan. 8, 1683. Freeman May 8, 1638.

WOOLSON FAMILY: Sarah Woolsom, who m. Thomas Bond, was b. 1661; dau. of Thomas Woolson, of Cambridge 1653, of Watertown.

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page
Search Book

Go to page: Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]
[Help | Terms of Use]

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

HAYNES

4, 1835, Margaret R., daughter of James and Margaret (Riddle) Dobbin, of New York City; she was born in New York City; her parents were born near Dublin, Ireland. One of her paternal uncles was a clergyman of the Church of England. Children, all but the eldest and the youngest, born in New York City: Alice Rebecca, November 29, 1836, died March 15, 1837; Charlotte Bailey, December 23, 1837; James Dobbin, January 10, 1839; Josephine, February 28, 1841; George Washington, March 17, 1843; Mary Greenwood, November 29, 1846; Margaret Louisa, February 17, 1848; Eliza Miller, March 24, 1850; David Dyckman, see forward; Charles Henry, May 9, 1856, died January 19, 1858.

(IX) David Dyckman, son of George Washington and Margaret R. (Dobbin) Allerton, was born May 29, 1853. He was educated in public and private schools, and at the Wilcox Military Academy, at Stamford, Connecticut. He was planning to enter the United States Military Academy at West Point, but abandoned this idea and entered commercial life as clerk in a grocery store. Later he was a clerk in a cheese house and in a clothing store. In 1880 he became connected with the Erie Grain Elevator Company and was made manager of the corporation in 1895, a position he has filled up to the present time. He is a member of the New England Society of New York and of the following named clubs: Engineers', Atlantic Yacht, New York Canoe and Rocky Mountain. In political matters he entertains independent views, and he is a communicant of All Angels' Protestant Episcopal Church.

Mr. Allerton married, July 28, 1886, Mary Emma Mathews, of Bricksburg, New Jersey, born October 20, 1859, died in 1891. They had no children.

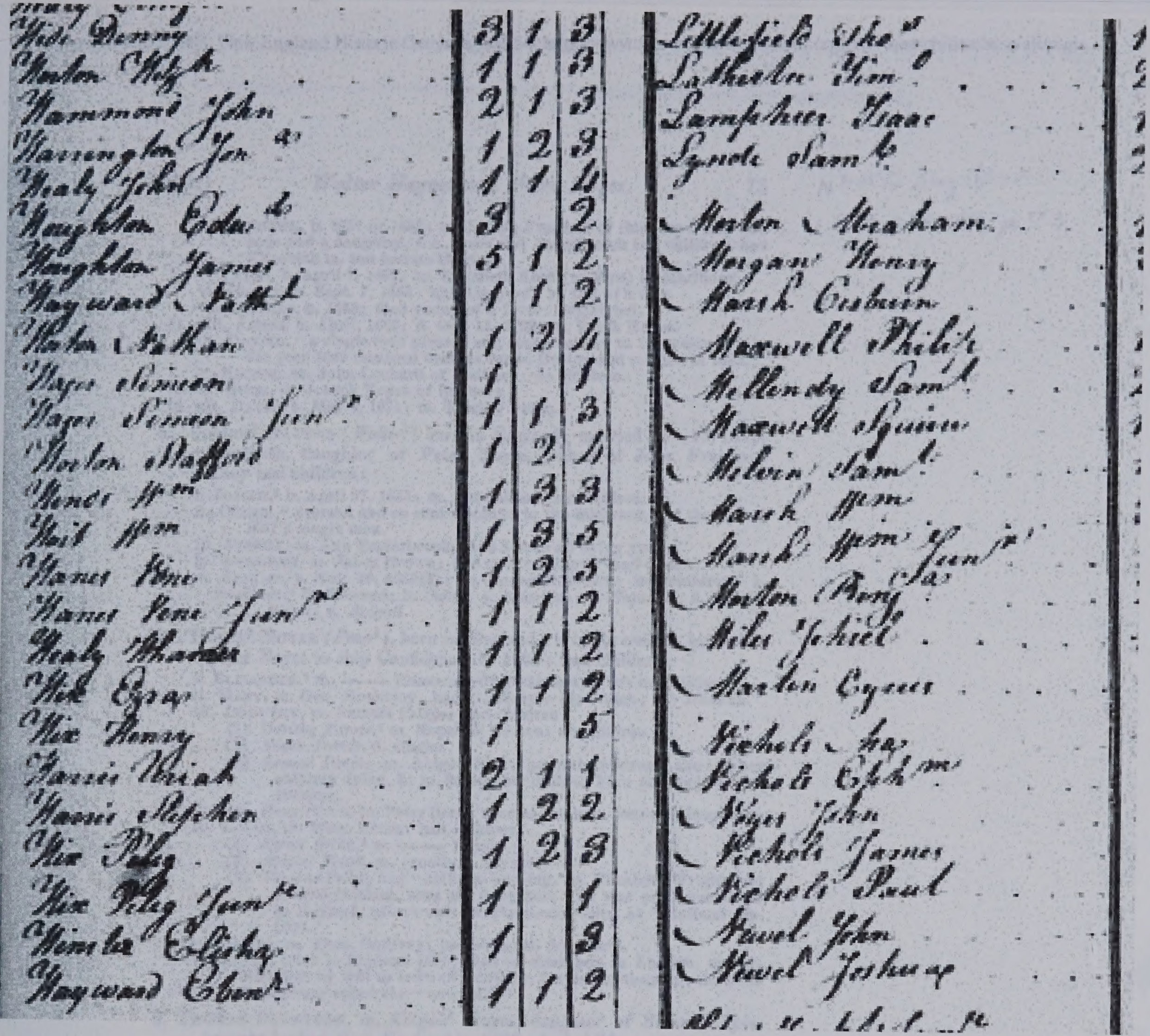
HAYNES The Haynes family in England dates back to the time when surnames came into use. The American line probably extends to Robert Haynes, who was born about 1476 and who was living in 1546, when his will was dated. The will of Alice Haynes, mother of the American immigrant Walter, is printed in the New England Genealogical Register (vol. 39, p. 263). She was of Semley, Wiltshire, and was born about 1550, died in 1623.

(I) Walter Haynes, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Sutton Mandifield, Wiltshire, England, in 1583. He owned a house and other buildings on the island of Purbeck, in the southeast part of Dorsetshire. He came to New England in the same ship with Peter Noyes, Yeoman, of Benton, Southampton, with his wife, Eliza Haynes, and Thomas, John and Josiah Haynes, sons under sixteen, daughters Suffrance and Mary, and servants John Blandford, John Rediat and Richard Biddlecome, arriving in Boston in 1638. His family was closely connected with the Noyes family. About a year after coming to Massachusetts, Haynes removed from Watertown to Sudbury, having received a grant there December 22, 1639. He became one of the foremost citizens of that town, being on its first board of selectmen in 1639 and serving ten years altogether in that office. He was perhaps the first to build a house on the west side of Sudbury river, and is believed to have built the old Haynes garrison house which stood until the middle of the nineteenth century. The Haynes homestead was in the northeast section of the town, called the Pantry district. Haynes was admitted a freeman May 13, 1641; was deputy to the general court in 1641-44-48-51; was a member of the Artillery Company of Boston. He learned the trade of linen weaver in England, but was a farmer in Sudbury. He died at Sudbury, February 14, 1664-5. His will, dated May 25, 1659, with codicil March 4, 1663-4, proved April 4, 1665, bequeathed to wife Elizabeth; sons Thomas, John and Josiah; sons-in-law Thomas Noyes and Roger Gourd; and to his daughter (wife of Gourd) a tenement in Shaston, Dorsetshire. Children: Thomas; John, mentioned below; Josiah, married Elizabeth Noyes; Suffrance, married Josiah Tredway; Mary, married Thomas Noyes; a daughter, wife of Roger Gourd.

(II) John, son of Walter Haynes, was born in England, in 1621. While he is named among the children coming with his father in 1638, he was living with his cousin Reed or Rice, in Watertown, according to the manuscript of John Haynes, mentioned below. He was admitted a freeman in 1646, and was deputy to the general court from Sudbury in 1668. He married, October 13, 1643, at Sudbury, Dorothy, born in England, 1620, daughter of Peter and Abigail Noyes. Her father was a deputy to the general court from Sudbury in 1640-41-50; was selectman of Sudbury twenty-one years; admitted freeman May 13, 1640; commissioner, and a leading citizen. John Haynes died in 1692, leaving a will dated that year. Children: Elizabeth, born July 16, 1644; Mary, 1647; John, mentioned below; Dorothy, 1651-2; Peter, April 7, 1654; Joseph, September 7, 1656; Thomas, 1658; James, March 17, 1661; Daniel, May 16, 1663; Rachel, February 12, 1665; Ruth, April 7, 1668; David, May 4, 1671.

(III) John (2), son of John (1) Haynes,

Connecticut, 1600s-1800s Local Families and Histories
New England Families, Vol. IV, Genealogies and Memorials, Page 1965
© Genealogy.com, February 18, 2003



Wid.o Denny	3	1	3
Horton Welch	1	1	3
Hammond John	2	1	3
Harrington Jona	1	2	3
Healy John	1	1	4
Houghton Edwd	3		2
Houghton James	5	1	2
Hayward Nathl	1	1	2
Horton Nathan	1	2	4
Hager Simeon	1		1
Hager Simeon Junr	1	1	3
Horton Stafford	1	2	4
Hines Wm	1	3	3
Hoit Wm	1	3	5
Hanes Vine	1	2	5
Hanes Vine Junr	1	1	2
Healy Thaddeus	1	1	2
Hix Ezra	1	1	2
Hix Henry	1		5
Harris Uriah	2	1	1
Harris Stephen	1	2	2
Hix Peleg	1	2	3
Hix Peleg Junr	1		1
Himba Elisha	1		3
Hayward Ebenr	1	1	2

Littlefield Thos
Lathrop Timo
Lamphier Isaac
Lynde Saml

Martin Abraham
Morgan Henry
Marsh Osburn
Maxwell Philip
Mellendy Saml
Maxwell Squire
Melvin Saml
Marsh Wm
Marsh Wm Junr
Martin Benja
Miles Jehiel
Martin Cyrus
Nichols Asa
Nichols Ephm
Noyes John
Nichols James
Nichols Paul
Newel John
Newel Joshua

1790 Vermont, Windham, Guilford
Roll M637-12 p-49

HAYNES, Vine

NEHG Register
1893 vol. 47, p. 73

iv. Dorithy, b. 1651 or 1652; m. Joseph Freeman of Sudbury; had two sons and a daughter, *i. e.*, John and Joseph each had children, and Elizabeth m. but had no children.
10. v. Peter, b. April 7, 1654; m. Elizabeth Reed (or Rice) of Marlboro'.
vi. Joseph, b. Sept. 7, 1656: killed in youth by fall of a tree.
vii. Thomas, b. 1658; died young of a fever: unmarried.
11. viii. James, b. April, 1660; d. Oct. 15, 1732; m. Sarah Noyes.
ix. Daniel, "a single man pressed and sent a soldier to the eastward, in the year 1687 returned back as far as Boston and so died in 1688."
x. Rachel, m. John Lockard of Sudbury: no children.
12. xi. Ruth, m. Joseph Noyes of Sudbury.
13. xii. David, b. May 4, 1671; m. Tabithy Stone.

4. **Josiah^{2} Haynes** (*Walter^{1}*) born in England; married Nov. 13, 1646, Elizabeth, daughter of Peter Noyes, widow of John Freeman. They had children:

i. Josiah,^{3} b. April 27, 1655; m. and had several children.
ii. Caleb, "pressed and so sent a soldier to the eastward, and there died 1687 a single man."
iii. Joshua, m. Ann Easterbrook; had 3 sons all dying young.
iv. Deborah, m. Jabez Brown; had children *Sarah*^{4} and *Josiah*.
v. Abigail, b. Nov. 30, 1655(?); m. Hopestill Brown; had children: 1. *Prudence*;^{4} 2. *Edmund*; 3. *Caleb*; 4. *Elizabeth*; 5. *Hopestill*; 6. *Sarah*; 7. *Josiah*; 8. *Abigail*.

5. **Peter^{2} Noyes** (*Peter^{1}*), born in England; brought over by his father Peter Noyes in ship Confidence, in 1638; had children:

i. Elizabeth,^{3} m. ——— Hammond of Watertown; left no children.
ii. Mary, m. Geo. Mountjoy: had (1) *Mary*^{4}; (2) *Josiah*; (3) *Hannah*.
iii. Dorothy, m. Samuel Parris; had children:
  (1) *Dorithy Parris*,^{4} m. Hopestill Brown; no children.
  (2) *Noyes Parris*, d. single.
  (3) *Samuel Parris*, m. Abigail Fish; several children; she and her children dying, he m. 2d another Abigail Fish and had several children.
  (4) *Mary Parris*, m. Peter Bent; several children, sons and daughters.
iv. Sarah, m. Thos. Frink; had children:
  (1) *Sarah Frink*,^{4} m. ——— Bryant.
  (2) *Abigail Frink*, m. (another) Bryant.
  (3) *Thomas Frink*, had "collidge learning," m. Elizabeth Wright, had several children, sons and daughters; he was settled minister in Rutland, afterwards at Plymouth, third at "Rutland district."
v. Esther, m. Thos. Godfrey; had sons and daughters.
vi. Peter, went to England 1697; died of small pox in London, unmarried, left by will to town of Sudbury, for use of the poor, the mills in Sudbury called the "new mills."

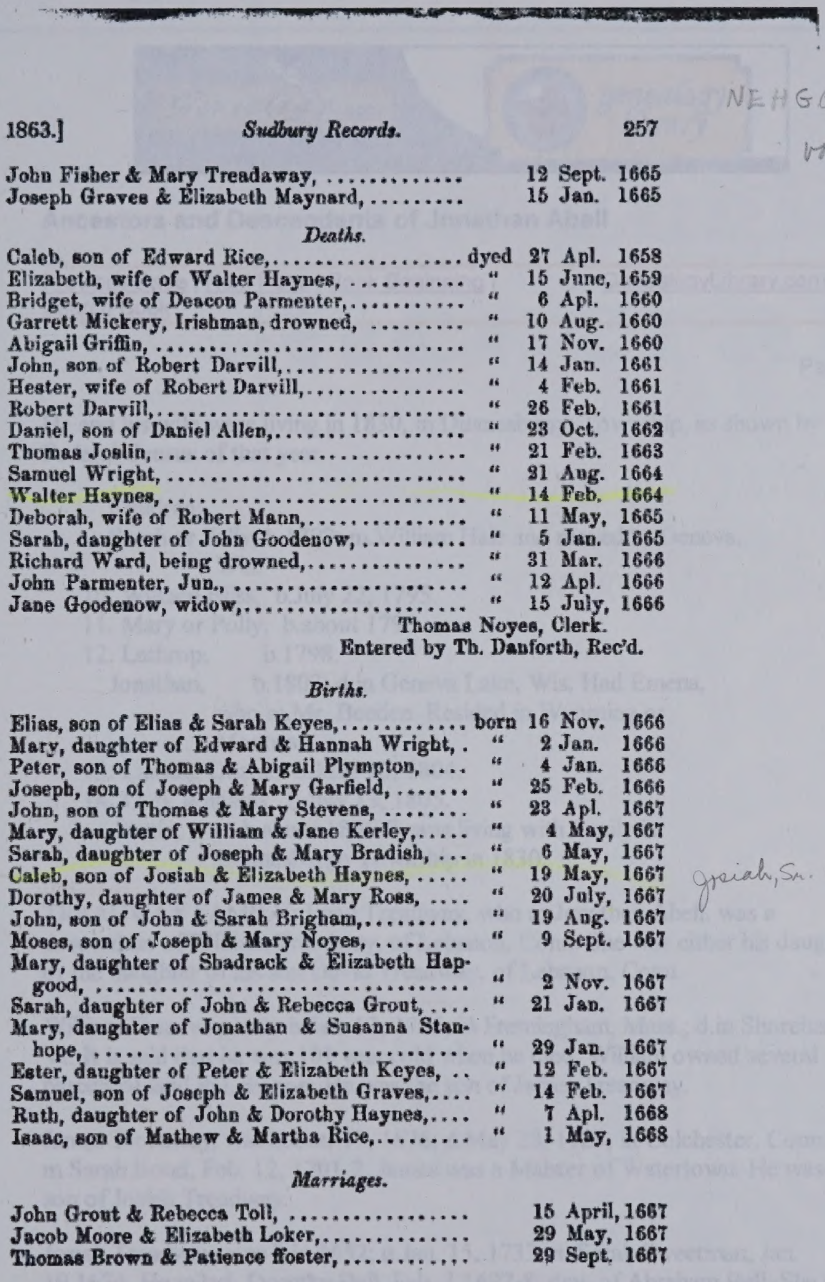
6. **Thomas Plympton**, m. Abigail^{2} Noyes, daughter of Peter^{1} Noyes, brought by him from England in 1638; had children:

i. Elizabeth^{3} Plympton, b. Dec. 23, 1658; m. May 31, 1683, John Locke of Woburn; several children. (See Book of Lockes, p. 17.)
ii. Thomas^{3} Plympton, b. May, 1660; d. Aug. 1772, aged 63 years, "of the stone"; unmarried.
iii. Peter^{3} Plympton, b. Feb. 1666; d. Aug. 14, 1743, aged 78 "of the stone"; m. Abigail Thompson; had children:
  (1) *Abigail*^{4} *Plympton*, m. Elijah Smith; had sons and daughters.
  (2) *Jane Plympton*, m. Joseph Curtis; several children.
  (3) *Thomas Plympton*, b. 1723; m. Ruth Thomas: had sons and daughters.
iv. Jane^{3} Plympton, m. Joseph Darby of Stow; no children.
v. Abigail^{3} Plympton, d. single.
vi. Mary^{3} Plympton, m. Matthew Stone of Sudbury; no child.
vii. Hannah^{3} Plympton, m. ——— Park; no children.

Back to Last

Master Search Results page
Back to Search Results page

NEHG Register 1863
vol 17, p.257



John Fisher & Mary Treadaway, ...		12 Sept. 1665
Joseph Graves & Elizabeth Maynard, ...		15 Jan. 1665

Deaths.

Caleb, son of Edward Rice,....................	dyed	27 Apl. 1658
Elizabeth, wife of Walter Haynes, ...	“	15 June, 1659
Bridget, wife of Deacon Parmenter,...........	“	6 Apl. 1660
Garrett Mickery, Irishman, drowned, ...	“	10 Aug. 1660
Abigail Griffin, ...	“	17 Nov. 1660
John, son of Robert Darvill,..................	“	14 Jan. 1661
Hester, wife of Robert Darvill,...............	“	4 Feb. 1661
Robert Darvill,...............................	“	26 Feb. 1661
Daniel, son of Daniel Allen,..................	“	23 Oct. 1662
Thomas Joslin,................................	“	21 Feb. 1663
Samuel Wright, ...	“	21 Aug. 1664
Walter Haynes, ...	“	14 Feb. 1664
Deborah, wife of Robert Mann,................	“	11 May, 1665
Sarah, daughter of John Goodenow, ...	“	5 Jan. 1665
Richard Ward, being drowned,.................	“	31 Mar. 1666
John Parmenter, Jun., ...	“	12 Apl. 1666
Jane Goodenow, widow,.......................	“	15 July, 1666

Thomas Noyes, Clerk.
Entered by Th. Danforth, Rec'd.

Births.

Elias, son of Elias & Sarah Keyes,............	born	16 Nov. 1666
Mary, daughter of Edward & Hannah Wright, .	“	2 Jan. 1666
Peter, son of Thomas & Abigail Plympton, ...	“	4 Jan. 1666
Joseph, son of Joseph & Mary Garfield, ...	“	25 Feb. 1666
John, son of Thomas & Mary Stevens, ...	“	23 Apl. 1667
Mary, daughter of William & Jane Kerley,.....	“	4 May, 1667
Sarah, daughter of Joseph & Mary Bradish, ...	“	6 May, 1667
Caleb, son of Josiah & Elizabeth Haynes, ...	“	19 May, 1667
Dorothy, daughter of James & Mary Ross, ...	“	20 July, 1667
John, son of John & Sarah Brigham,..........	“	19 Aug. 1667
Moses, son of Joseph & Mary Noyes, ...	“	9 Sept. 1667
Mary, daughter of Shadrack & Elizabeth Hapgood, ...	“	2 Nov. 1667
Sarah, daughter of John & Rebecca Grout, ...	“	21 Jan. 1667
Mary, daughter of Jonathan & Susanna Stanhope, ...	“	29 Jan. 1667
Ester, daughter of Peter & Elizabeth Keyes, ..	“	12 Feb. 1667
Samuel, son of Joseph & Elizabeth Graves,....	“	14 Feb. 1667
Ruth, daughter of John & Dorothy Haynes,....	“	7 Apl. 1668
Isaac, son of Mathew & Martha Rice,.........	“	1 May, 1668

Josiah, Sr. & E. Noyes

Marriages.

John Grout & Rebecca Toll, ...		15 April, 1667
Jacob Moore & Elizabeth Loker,..............		29 May, 1667
Thomas Brown & Patience ffoster, ...		29 Sept. 1667

Back to Last

Master Search Results page
Back to Search Results page

HAYNES

Ancestors and Descendants of Jonathan Abell

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book   GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

He and his wife were living in 1830, in Duanesburgh Township, as shown by the Federal Census of that year.

Children:
Sarah or Sally, b.1792; m.William Hale and moved to Geneva, Wis.
10. William Bliss, b.July 22, 1795.
11. Mary or Polly, b.about 1795.
12. Lathrop, b.1798.
Jonathan, b.1802; d.in Geneva Lake, Wis. Had Emena, who m.Mr. Beeden. Resided in Wyoming or Montana.
13. Lansing Duane, b.June 10, 1804.
14. Lucy Williams, b.July 13, 1805.
Austin, b.about 1806-7, was living with family in Duanesburgh Township in 1830.

TREADWAY FAMILY: Lucy Treadway, who m.Jonathan Abell, was a descendant of William Treadway, of Lebanon, Conn. She was either his daughter or the daughter of his son David Treadway, of Lebanon, Conn.

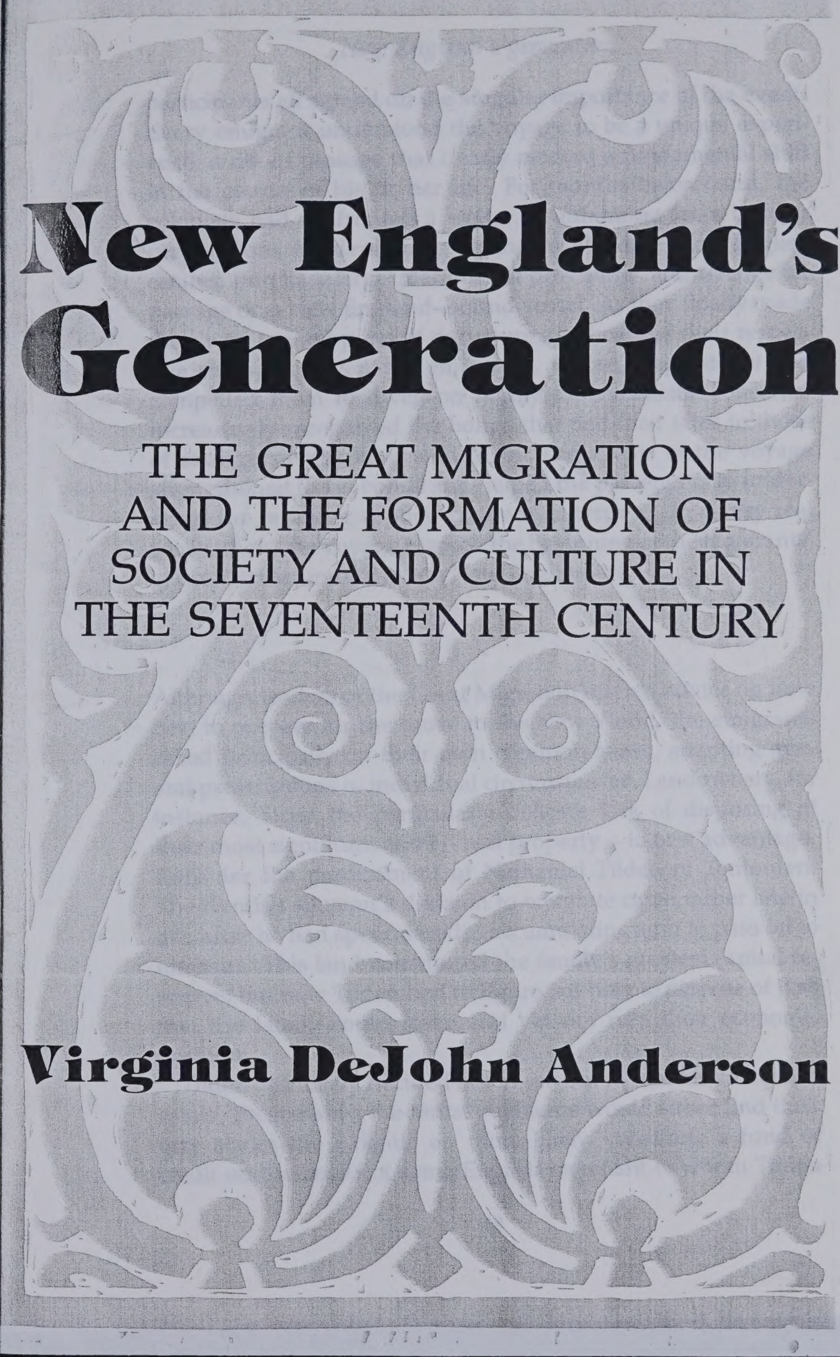
William Treadway, was b.Jan. 12, 1705, in Framingham, Mass.; d.in Shoreham, Vt. It is said that he was 101 years old when he died. William owned several parcels of land in Lebanon. He was the son of James Treadway.

James Treadway, was b.Oct. 17, 1676; d.May 28, 1728, in Colchester, Conn.; m.Sarah Bond, Feb. 12, 1701-2. James was a Malster of Watertown. He was the son of Josiah Treadway.

Josiah Treadway, was b.in 1652; d.Jan. 15, 1733; m.Sarah Sweetman, Jan. 19,1674. He m2nd. Dorothy Bell, Feb. 3,1697-8; dau. of Abraham Bell. She mlst. Samuel Cutler. Josiah was a weaver a Watertown, Mass., and Freeman Apr. 18, 1690 in Charlestowm. He was the son of Nathaniel Treadway.

Nathaniel Treadway, d.July 20, 1689, in Watertown, Mass.; m.Sufferance Haynes. She d.July 22, 1682 in Watertown; dau. of Walter and Elizabeth Haynes.

NOYES
HAYNES
HAYWARD



New England's Generation

THE GREAT MIGRATION AND THE FORMATION OF SOCIETY AND CULTURE IN THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY

Virginia DeJohn Anderson

participants all agreed on the singular importance of the event. Every emigrant understood the voyage to be a unique experience, a rite of passage that clearly marked a fundamental shift in the course of his or her life. For months beforehand, the colonists had confronted a welter of unfamiliar tasks in their preparations for departure, having to liquidate their English estates, purchase large quantities of provisions, and arrange for passage on a New England–bound vessel. As they finally made their way to their ports of departure and boarded their respective ships, however, the emigrants, whose preparations had compelled them to dwell on highly individualistic concerns, increasingly recognized the bonds that tied their fates to those of strangers embarking with them. The events of the voyage strengthened those bonds and helped the passengers to understand the meaning of their common enterprise. In a very real sense, then, the voyage marked the beginning of the emigrants' gradual transformation into New Englanders.

I

Although leaders of the Great Migration offered advice on how best to prepare for the move to the New World, the emigrants relied principally on their own common sense, adapting general prescriptions to individual circumstances. Landowners, for instance, faced the particularly delicate task of disposing of their most significant asset – real property – to best advantage. Consider the predicament of Nathaniel Tilden of Tenterden. The Kentish yeoman's decision to emigrate came rather late in life, after he had spent decades accumulating land to pass on to his heirs. This land constituted the family's greatest capital resource, but now Tilden had to figure out how to dispose of it so that the family could leave and yet not ruin their economic position.

Tilden ultimately decided not to sell but to rent his Tenterden estate. Presumably, the rental payments would either find their way across the Atlantic or, more likely, constitute a fund of credit on the books of some English merchant to whom Tilden

singular importance of the event.
h[illegible]yage to be a unique experi-
early marked a fundamental shift
ife. For months beforehand, the
velter of unfamiliar tasks in their
having to liquidate their English
ties of provisions, and arrange for
ound vessel. As they finally made
parture and boarded their respec-
igrants, whose preparations had
highly individualistic concerns,
onds that tied their fates to those
them. The events of the voyage
l helped the passengers to under-
ommon enterprise. In a very real
ed the beginning of the emigrants'
ew Englanders.

I

Migration offered advice on how
o the New World, the emigrants
n common sense, adapting gen-
l c[illegible]mstances. Landowners, for
rly delicate task of disposing of
eal property – to best advantage.
Nathaniel Tilden of Tenterden.
n to emigrate came rather late in
s accumulating land to pass on to
d the family's greatest capital re-
figure out how to dispose of it so
nd yet not ruin their economic

ot to sell but to rent his Tenterden
payments would either find their
nore likely, constitute a fund of
nglish merchant to whom Tilden

---

could turn for imported goods. Either way, the Kentish estate would continue to support the family despite its removal across the ocean. The canny yeoman had contrived a way to furnish his family with much needed capital in the New World at the same time that he kept the title to his Old World property in case they needed to return. Although it is difficult to tell if this scheme worked exactly according to plan, Tilden did include the income from his English estate among his assets when he wrote his will several years later. Far from forcing him to neglect his responsibilities as a husband and father, the decision to emigrate had instead compelled Tilden to be especially creative in fulfilling those same duties.[2]

Ingenious as this solution was, it is not surprising that other landowning emigrants followed suit. Samuel Hall, another Kentish yeoman, left behind "Land in England to the valewe of 20 li p[er] a[nnum]" when he sailed to Charlestown in 1637. Hall did not long enjoy the fruits of his well-laid plans, for he died within a couple of years of his arrival in Massachusetts. His widow, Joan, and infant son, Samuel, however, would benefit from his foresight and find the additional income particularly necessary as they adjusted to life without him. Another emigrant, Peter Noyes, rented out part of his English property to his sister, probably to obtain money to pay for his family's passage. After he sailed in 1638, he retained possession of a house and land near Andover in Hampshire. This property provided Noyes with an annual rent of about £20 during his lifetime and, after his death in 1657, supplemented his three sons' portions. Like Noyes, the surgeon Comfort Starr retained English lands for two decades after his move to Massachusetts, and presumably received some sort of rental payment in cash or credit. Colonists clearly recognized the value of a transatlantic infusion of capital as an addition to the subsistence provided by their New England estates. Both Thomas Besbeech and Edward Johnson

---

[2] Tilden's will is printed in *Mayflower Descendant*, III (1901), 220–2. His inventory (ibid., 222–3) omits real estate and does not mention a rental payment (although the amount of "Debts hopefull & Desprate" was £27), so it is impossible to assess the value of the Tenterden property.

acquired a considerable amount of property in Massachusetts, yet both continued to own English land to their deaths – which occurred some forty years after their emigration.[3]

Renting out property in England and using the income to supplement a New England estate was obviously a prudent solution to one problem of emigration, but it was also a scheme beyond the reach of most emigrants. Virtually all of those who adopted this strategy were older men who had accumulated substantial amounts of land prior to their emigration. Tilden, Noyes, Starr, and Besbeech were all aged forty-five or more, and Edward Johnson was thirty-nine when he rented out his Kentish estate in 1637. Moreover, Tilden, Hall, and Noyes all were yeomen, acutely aware of the value of their freeholds and doubtless reluctant to give them up. Some land might have to be sold or rented to acquire the cash to pay for provisions and passage, but since their estates were clearly substantial, they could afford to retain some portion of them. Other men were less fortunate. Younger emigrants, who had not yet received their inheritances or who had not had the time or means to accumulate property

---

[3] Citations to probate materials will be given by county, followed by docket number, if the original will or inventory survives. Otherwise, if a clerk's copy is available, citation will be made as follows: county, followed by [cc], volume, part, and page number of the copy. Samuel Hall, Suffolk no. 7; Comfort Starr, Suffolk no. 233; Edward Johnson, Suffolk no. 12644; Thomas Besbeech, Middlesex no. 1476; Peter Noyes, Middlesex no. 16074. For Noyes, see also Sumner Chilton Powell, *Puritan Village: The Formation of a New England Town* (Middletown, Conn., 1963), 5. The wills of two other emigrants also mention English estates. Walter Haynes (Middlesex no. 10939) apparently deeded his lands in Dorset to his son-in-law Roger Gourd; in his will he bequeathed "the say[d] deed" to his daughter Elizabeth Gourd – who had remained in England – and her heirs. The will of Joseph Parker, a twenty-four-year-old tanner who sailed on the *Confidence* in 1638, mentions an estate in Romsey, Hampshire. Since Parker listed Newbury as his residence at the time of his removal from England and was quite young when he sailed, this estate was probably bequeathed to him after he had already settled in Massachusetts; his will is printed in *The Probate Records of Essex County, Massachusetts*, 3 vols. (Salem, Mass., 1916–20), III, 278–81. On the emigrants' retention of English property, see also David Cressy, *Coming Over: Migration and Communication between England and New England in the Seventeenth Century* (Cambridge, 1987), 180–90.

through marriage, or saving and purchase, would have to depend almost exclusively on what New England could provide for their livings. Men who had been tenants in England had no choice but to return that land to its owners when they were ready to leave. Husbandmen like John Moulton, Henry Dow, and Richard Carver farmed sizable tracts in Norfolk but could not convert them to capital, and instead had to rely either on their savings or on the sale of personal property for the seed money to fund their transplantation to New England.[4]

For urban artisans, the disposition of real estate proved less of a problem. Since their holdings were usually modest, craftsmen generally divested themselves completely of whatever real estate they held before leaving England. Nicholas Busby, for example, sold his tenement in Norwich to another of the city's weavers rather than leasing it.[5] For Busby and other emigrant artisans, the sale of their property was the simplest and most sensible procedure. Not only could few of them have expected to earn a return comparable to the £20 per annum rents that farmers like Samuel Hall and Peter Noyes could charge for their more extensive holdings, but all would have realized that their earning power derived from their craft work. Artisans could afford to dispose of their English property because their greatest resource – their skill – was eminently transportable.[6]

---

[4] N. C. P. Tyack mentions that these men rented land in Norfolk; see his "Migration from East Anglia to New England Before 1660" (Ph.D. diss., University of London, 1951), 431, n. 44.

[5] Anna C. Kingsbury, *A Historical Sketch of Nicholas Busby the Emigrant* (n.p., 1924), 5–6.

[6] Among the emigrants studied here, eight men listed English property in their wills. Half of these – Thomas Besbeech, Samuel Hall, Peter Noyes, and Nathaniel Tilden – were clearly farmers. Walter Haynes, a linen weaver, and Comfort Starr, a surgeon, lived in small towns (Sutton Mandeville, Wiltshire, and Ashford, Kent) and probably derived part of their living from the land. As mentioned in footnote 3, the tanner Joseph Parker probably inherited his English estate after he moved to the New World. The only urban artisan who, as far as I can tell, retained English land was Edward Johnson, a joiner from Canterbury, and his Old World estate was *not* urban property but land in the "parish of Herron Hill." Farmland, it seems, was the only English land worth retaining.

What artisans did retain were the tools of their trades. Nicholas Busby freely sold his Norwich houselot but evidently never contemplated disposing of his looms. He and other emigrant weavers, such as Nicholas Batt, Walter Haynes, and Thomas Payne, all brought looms and "tackling" to their New England homes.[7] Not to have done so would have seemed an act of utter foolishness, for any artisan arriving in Massachusetts without his tools would have operated under inordinate disadvantages, since adequate replacements could not be bought, and probably could not be made, in New England. Most emigrant craftsmen seem to have assumed that they would earn at least part of their livings in New England through the practice of their trades. With experienced colonial observers like William Wood announcing that the men best suited for the work of settlement included "an ingenious carpenter, a cunning joiner, a handy cooper, such a one as can make strong ware for the use of the country, and a good brick-maker, a tiler and a smith, a leather dresser, a gardener, and a tailor," sensible emigrants could only have concluded that it was worthwhile to pay the freight charges even on bulky equipment. Thus, as they prepared for departure, the ingenious carpenter John Emery and the cunning joiner John Thurston remembered to pack their woodworking implements. Anthony Morse, Joseph Coleman, and William Gault each tucked his wooden lasts and other "toules for the shumaking trad" into the crates and bundles that held his other possessions. In Norwich, the locksmith William Ludkin likewise assembled his wide variety of files, chisels, and hammers to be packed up with the rest of his family's belongings. Such men would no sooner have dreamed of sailing without their tools than without their wives.[8]

---

[7] This information was obtained from probate materials. For Batt, see *Probate Records of Essex County,* III, 187–91; for Lawes, see ibid., II, 49–51; for Busby, see Kingsbury, *Historical Sketch of Nicholas Busby,* 8–14; for Payne, see Nathaniel Emmons Paine, *Thomas Payne of Salem and His Descendants: The Salem Branch of the Paine Family* (Haverhill, Mass., 1928), 16; for Haynes, see Middlesex no. 10939.

[8] William Wood, *New England's Prospect,* ed. Alden T. Vaughan, The Commonweath Series (Amherst, Mass., 1977), 72–3. The information on artisans' tools is from probate materials: John Emery, Essex no. 8976 and [cc]

nexpected ways as it became
C[illegible]y and later in Connecti-
ettlement, it was enough for
it they wanted to leave En-
ared commitment to Puritan
ined, became the common
igrants together into a larger
rend John White recognized
cessarily impel all those who
st and most sincere and godly
Gospel for their maine scope I

ans misplaced. The rosters of
ined the names of dozens of
lives were distinguished by
onformity, even in the face of
ft Sandwich in 1635 with Wil-
board; both men had been in
horities. Anthony Thacher, a
g in Holland for two decades,
ark for New England on the
chael Metcalf away from the
icials. Metcalf had appeared
ar[illegible]gain in 1636 for refusing
here to the "stinking tenets of
ned church. Before his depar-
r "to all the true professors of
Norwich" that chronicled his
fficials and explained his ex-

Puritan Establishment in America,"
llen, eds., *Seventeenth-Century New*
etts, *Publications*, 63 (Boston, 1984),
nge of Heresy, 1630–1660: The Puri-
WMQ, XXXVIII (1981), 624–60. On
o Philip F. Gura, *A Glimpse of Sion's*
d, 1620–1660 (Middletown, Conn.,

ts and Other Papers, II, 36.

---

clusively religious reasons for emigration. Thomas and Mary Oliver, Metcalf's fellow parishioners at St. Edmund's in Norwich, had also been cited before the archepiscopal court in 1633, and set sail for Massachusetts the same year as Metcalf. Other emigrants leaving in 1637 were John Pers and John Baker, two more Norwich residents in trouble with church officials; Joan Ames, the widow of the revered Puritan divine William Ames; and Margaret Neave and Adam Goodens, whose names appeared on Separatist lists in Great Yarmouth. Peter Noyes, who emigrated in 1638, came from a family long involved in nonconformist activities in southwestern England.[46]

The Puritan beliefs of other emigrants should not be underestimated merely because they avoided direct conflict with bishops and deacons. John Winthrop's religious motivation has never been in doubt even though he was never convicted of a Puritan offense. Winthrop's "General Observations for the Plantation of New England," like Metcalf's letter to the citizens of Norwich, emphasized the corrupt state of England's ecclesiastical affairs and concluded that emigration "wilbe a service to the church of great consequens" redounding to the spiritual benefit of emigrants and Indians alike. Other explicit statements of motivation likewise stressed the role of religion. Roger Clap, who emigrated in 1630, recalled in his memoirs that "I never so much as heard of *New-England* until I heard of many godly Persons that were going there" and firmly believed that "God put it into my Heart to incline to Live abroad" in Massachusetts. John Dane, who seems to have devoted most of his youthful energies to restraining his evil inclinations, "bent myself to cum to nu ingland, thinking that I should be more fre here then clusively religious reasons for emigration. Thomas and Mary Oliver, Metcalf's fellow parishioners at St. Edmund's in Norwich, had also been cited before the archepiscopal court in 1633 and set sail for Massachusetts the same year as Metcalf. Other emigrants leaving in 1637 were John Pers and John Baker, two more Norwich residents in trouble with church officials; Joan Ames, the widow of the revered Puritan divine William Ames; and Margaret Neave and Adam Goodens, whose names appeared on Separatist lists in Great Yarmouth. Peter Noyes, who emigrated in 1638, came from a family long involved in nonconformist activities in southwestern England.[36]

---

[46] Clark, *English Provincial Society*, 372; Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary*, IV, 270–1; Breen and Foster, "Moving to the New World," *WMQ*, 3rd ser., XXX (1973), 202–3, 207 n. 37; Jewson, ed., *Transcript of Three Registers*, 8; Champlin Burrage, *The Early English Dissenters in the Light of Recent Research 1550–1641*, 2 vols. (Cambridge, 1912), II, 309; Powell, *Puritan Village*, 4; "Michael Metcalfe," *NEHGR*, XVI (1862), 279–84. The incomplete survival of ecclesiastical records in England makes it impossible to discover the full extent of colonists' troubles with the authorities.

The Puritan beliefs of other emigrants should not be underestimated merely because they avoided direct conflict with bishops and deacons. John Winthrop's religious motivation has never been in doubt even though he was never convicted of a Puritan offense. Winthrop's "General Observations for the Plantation of New England," like Metcalf's letter to the citizens of Norwich, emphasized the corrupt state of England's ecclesiastical affairs and concluded that emigration "wilbe a service to the church of great consequence" redounding to the spiritual benefit of emigrants and Indians alike. Other explicit statements of motivation likewise stressed the role of religion. Roger Clap, who emigrated in 1630, recalled in his memoirs that "I never so much as heard of New-England until I heard of many godly Persons that were going there" and firmly believed that "God put it into my Heart to incline to Live abroad" in Massachusetts. John Dane, who seems to have devoted most of his youthful energies to restraining his evil inclinations, "bent myself to cum to new ingland, thinking that I should be more fre here then rics for themselves and their neighbors. Thomas Antrim of Salem, for instance, died possessed not only of a loom and tackling but also of various amounts of cotton, woolen, and linen cloth, along with several pairs of "cource" sheets that were probably of his own making. Even so, Antrim's principal support came from his farm and herd of cattle. John Pers of Watertown, who likewise earned his living mainly from agriculture, persisted in calling himself a "weaver" until his death. Nicholas Busby initially tried to combine weaving and farming in Watertown but – evidently finding rural life not to his liking – soon moved to Boston, where he opened a dry-goods shop and continued to weave part-time. At the time of his death, he had six pounds' worth of "Cloth in the Looms."[12]

---

[36] Clark, *English Provincial Society*, 372; Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary*, IV, 276, I; Breen and Foster, "Moving to the New World," *WMQ*, 3d ser., XXX (1973), 202–3, 207 n. 35; Brown, ed., *Genealogy of* [illegible]; Champlin Burrage, *The Early English Dissenters in the Light of Recent Research 1550–1641*, 2 vols. (Cambridge, 1912), II, 308; Powell, *Puritan Village*, 4; "Michael Metcalfe," *NEHGR*, XVI (1862), 279–84. The incomplete survival of ecclesiastical records in England makes it impossible to discover the full extent of colonists' troubles with the authorities.

Other emigrant clothworkers pursued several activities at the same time, obviously hoping that their multifarious efforts would produce economic security. Thomas Payne, formerly a Suffolk weaver, owned a farm in Salem, wove cloth part-time, and also became involved in running a local mill. His bequest of

---

[12] Evidence from probate materials indicates that at least seven of the fourteen emigrant weavers brought looms with them to New England. For Thomas Antrim's inventory, see George Francis Dow, ed., *Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County, Massachusetts*, 8 vols. (Salem, Mass., 1911–21), III, 72–3. Pers's inventory is printed in Frederick Clifton Peirce, *Peirce Genealogy, Being the Record of the Posterity of John Pers, An Early Inhabitant of Watertown, in New England, Who Came from Norwich, Norfolk County, England* (Worcester, Mass., 1880), 19. For Busby, see Watertown, Massachusetts, *Watertown Records*, 8 vols. (Watertown, Mass., 1894–1939), I, 50–1, 135; City of Boston, *Second Report of the Record Commissioners [The Book of Possessions, 1652]* (Boston, 1877), 207; Anna C. Kingsbury, *A Historical Sketch of Nicholas Busby the Emigrant* (privately printed, 1924), 12. Busby received a bounty from the General Court for cloth he produced, before the court suspended the payments; see Shurtleff, ed., *Mass. Bay Recs.*, II, 51. Three other weavers – Nicholas Batt, Francis Lawes, and Walter Haynes – also continued their trade in New England. Batt's inventory is in *The Probate Records of Essex County, Massachusetts (1635–1681)*, 3 vols. (Salem, Mass., 1916–20), III, 187–8. Lawes's inventory is in ibid., II, 49–51. Haynes's will is in the Middlesex County Probate Records, docket no. 10939. For a general discussion of occupational change in New England, see also T. H. Breen and Stephen Foster, "Moving to the New World: The Character of Early Massachusetts Immigration," *WMQ*, 3rd ser., XXX (1973), 213–17.

good water, healthy live-
, plenty of wood for fuel
d – hardly the ingredients of
[2] But that, in the end, was
property enough to enable
follow the bidding of their
he maintenance of their new
ty would reinforce spiritual
ained, “nothing sorts better

functioned as the means by
ually sustaining goals. Their
new communities demon-
sought would be based on
preferably obtained through
ufficient size (augmented by
nd) both to support them-
ants competencies compara-
atively generous practice of
nitment to freehold tenure
t less a new prosperity than
ly a minority – perhaps one
freehold land in England,
ast token payments to a
appreciated the importance
hard Carver, a husbandman

---

the Great Migration,” *NEQ*, XII
s Dudley’s Letter to the Countess
ed., *Tracts and Other Papers Relating*
ogress of the Colonies in North Amer-
he Year 1776, 4 vols. (Washington,
Prospect, ed. Vaughan, 68–9.
, 1630), reprinted in Force, ed.,

from region to region in England;
of England and Wales (1500–1640)
96, Gregory King estimated that
00 families, or about 13.2 percent

who emigrated in 1637, claimed for himself the title of yeoman less than a year later, after he had acquired a freehold farm in Watertown. William Stephens, an Oxfordshire husbandman, similarly began to call himself a yeoman after settling in Newbury. Nathaniel Tilden, Nicholas Butler, and Peter Noyes – who had all been called yeomen in England – concluded that their freehold ownership of substantial New England estates (and, perhaps, their ability to leave the task of actually working those farms to others) entitled them to assume the rank of gentleman.[75]

The eagerness with which these colonists assumed their new titles suggests that they took satisfaction in their new status as independent freeholders. But their efforts to obtain the farms that conferred that status always occurred within a social, economic, and cultural framework that strictly circumscribed individualistic behavior. Preachers warned their flocks that, as one of them put it, “a man that hath competency may not pray for more enlargement in the world”; he might move his family to obtain an adequate subsistence, but he could not seek merely to gain “more worldly advantage to himselfe.”[76] To do otherwise risked valuing one’s temporal above one’s spiritual estate. Moreover, colonists understood that their efforts to gain eco-

---

of the total of 1,360,586 families; see Charles Wilson, *England’s Apprenticeship 1603–1763* (London, 1965), 239.

[75] The term “yeoman” did not have a precise legal definition in this period, but it generally indicated freehold status; see Mildred Campbell, *The English Yeoman in the Tudor and Early Stuart Age* (New York, 1942), 23–6. Carver called himself a yeoman in his will (see Suffolk County Probate Records, Vol. 1, 22–3), as did Stephens (*Probate Records of Essex County*, I, 153). Tilden was labeled a gentleman in his inventory (see *Mayflower Descendant*, III [1901], 220), as was Noyes in his (Middlesex County, docket no. 16074). Butler was called a gentleman in a 1652 deed (see *Suffolk Deeds* [Boston, 1880–1906], Liber I, 196). Although Tilden, Butler, and Noyes called themselves yeomen at the time of their voyages, their English estates may not have been held exclusively as freeholds. Noyes, for instance, held land in copyhold in Weyhill, Hampshire; see Powell, *Puritan Village*, 8.

[76] [John Wilson], “Certeyne Questions with their Answers tending to declare how farre Church-covenant binds the Members to Cohabite togeather and so to continue [ca. 1648],” in the Mather Family Papers, Box 13, Folder 8, pp. 8, 9; American Antiquarian Society, Worcester, Massachusetts.

BRIGGS
HAYNES

BIOGRAPHICAL REVIEW

THIS VOLUME CONTAINS BIOGRAPHICAL
SKETCHES OF

THE LEADING CITIZENS OF
HAMPSHIRE COUNTY

MASSACHUSETTS

"Biography is the home aspect of history"

Gc
974.401
H18b

BOSTON
BIOGRAPHICAL REVIEW PUBLISHING COMPANY
1896

1817, and is still active at the age of seventy-eight years. Her father was the sixth consecutive Richard Waldron, descended from William Waldron, brother of the famous Major Waldron, first President of the once republic of New Hampshire. The original ancestor, who came to America from England in 1634, and was known as Recorder William Waldron, settled at Dover, N.H., then a part of the Colony of Massachusetts, in 1636. The family, numerous members of which have distinguished themselves in different walks of life, have resided in Strafford County, New Hampshire, for many years, occupying a position of wealth and influence. Dr. Hayes's maternal grandmother was a daughter of Richard Kimball, of New Hampshire. The parents of Dr. Hayes, who were both teachers in early life, were married in the month of December, 1841. They reared five children, three sons and two daughters: Mary A. Hayes married R. G. Hayes, of Dover, and died at the age of twenty-one; David resides at the old homestead, having a wife and one child; Lizzie K. also lives at the home; Dr. J. G. Hayes, of Williamsburg, Mass., has one son.

Irving B. Hayes, the third son, received his primary education in the common schools, and at the age of fourteen began his higher studies under the tuition of his brother and his cousin. At the age of seventeen he entered Dartmouth College, where he was graduated in 1883, when he was twenty-one years old. He followed civil engineering for three years, and then studied medicine at the University of New York, graduating from Long Island College Hospital in 1889. He commenced the practice of his profession in Atlanta, Ga., where, in company with his brother, he resided until 1893, when he came to Florence, where he now has a very large and exceedingly profitable practice. He is a searching investigator into the scientific principles of his useful profession and one of the coming lights of the regular school of medical practice.

On January 29, 1895, Dr. Hayes was most happily wedded to Miss Agnes F. Crier, of Florence, daughter of John and Sarah (Irwin) Crier. Her parents were natives of England, and are now deceased, the father having first passed away. The mother, being left a widow, succeeded in providing her daughter with a good education, which was obtained at the schools of Holyoke and in Boston. Mrs. Crier became well known and highly respected in Florence, where she was actively engaged in church work; and Miss Crier was a very successful music teacher previous to her marriage. Dr. Hayes is a Fellow of the Massachusetts Medical Society of the Hampshire County District and a Master Mason. The pleasant home where he now resides was purchased by him in 1894.

* * *

RUSSELL L. ROBERTS, a respected citizen of Northampton, was born in Gill, Franklin County, Mass., November 10, 1824, son of Alsetus and Betsey (Robinson) Roberts. His paternal grandfather, whose wife was a Miss Brooks, was a farmer in Gill; and in that town Alsetus Roberts was born and passed his life, dying in 1853, at the age of fifty-eight. Mrs. Roberts was born in Greenwich, Mass. She came of a long-lived family, her grandmother, Sarah (Smith) Robinson, living to the age of one hundred and two years, and her brothers and sisters outliving the allotted age of man. Mrs. Roberts died aged ninety-two years. The surviving children of Mr. and Mrs. Roberts are as follows: Russell L., the subject of this sketch; Horatio N., a dentist in Alton,

Ill., who has one son; Holland F., a farmer in Gill, unmarried; Lyman A., a printer in the employ of the government for the past ten years at Washington, who has a wife, one son, and two daughters, and who served three years in the Civil War. Those deceased are: Sarah C., Holland, Smith, and Mary Jane.

Russell L. Roberts was reared to farm life, attending the district school regularly until ten years of age. After that, until he was eighteen, he went to school only in the winter, working upon the farm during the summer months. When a little over nineteen years old, he bought his time of his father for forty dollars, and worked four years in the woollen factory. He was then employed for a while at cutlery work in Shelburne Falls; and in 1854 he moved to Portage, Wis., where he worked at carpentering. He finally came East to take charge of the farm of his father-in-law, which he now owns. He removed to Northampton in 1891, taking up his abode at 68 High Street, in the comfortable dwelling which he erected in 1884. Besides his home property and the farm which formerly belonged to his father-in-law, he owns two lots in Northampton, where he grows corn and potatoes. Mr. Roberts has retired from active work, and is living quietly at his home on High Street.

On September 27, 1847, Mr. Roberts was united in marriage to Reuma R. Haynes, of Guilford, Vt., daughter of Asa and Sally (Briggs) Haynes, the former of Guilford, the latter of Leyden, Mass. Asa Haynes was a notable man in his day, strong mentally, physically, and spiritually. He was a carpenter by trade, and was active in evangelical work, a zealous member of the Methodist Episcopal church, preaching forcibly and earnestly. At one time he had charge of the Methodist Episcopal church at Hatfield. He broke one leg three times, the third fracture crippling him for life; but the brightness of his spirit was undimmed, and he preached eloquently from his bed of pain. He conducted a farm for family needs; and this, as already stated, Mr. Roberts, his son-in-law, took charge of and owns to-day. Asa Haynes died in 1868, in his eighty-fourth year. His wife died in 1861, at the age of seventy-eight. At the time of her death nine of their twelve children were living. Mr. and Mrs. Haynes left no property, but were tenderly cared for in their last days by Mr. and Mrs. Roberts. Mr. Roberts's mother also spent her last years with them.

Mr. and Mrs. Roberts have had five children, all of whom have passed away. Two died in infancy, and Leuetta A. was fatally scalded when but a little over four years old. Russell J. Roberts died in December, 1885, aged thirty-eight years, leaving a widow and two children, one of whom, William H., is with his grandfather. Emerriah Roberts, who was a jeweller at Northampton, died in November, 1886, at the age of thirty-one, leaving a wife and one daughter, Lulu May Roberts. Mr. and Mrs. Roberts belong to the Methodist church, of which he has been a member nearly fifty years, and which she joined when five years of age, receiving baptism by immersion at that time.

* * *

LYMAN RICE, a lifelong resident and a prosperous farmer of Belchertown, was born there, September 29, 1812. His father, Horatio Rice, also a native of Belchertown, received a good common-school education, and, adopting agriculture as an occupation, purchased a farm in his native town about the year 1810. Here he resided for the remainder of his life. He

Subject: **[CRV] John HAYNES b 1621**
Resent-Date: Sun, 16 Jan 2000 12:35:07 -0800 (PST)
Resent-From: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
Date: Sun, 16 Jan 2000 12:36:34 -0800
From: "Wilma" <gencon@harborside.com>
Reply-To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com

> *Wilma,*
> *Yes, I am speaking about John Haynes b. 1621 that Married Dorothy Noyes.*
Do
> *you happen to know anything about either of them?*
> *Birde*

Hi Birde and everyone

Lets see if I can do this so it is understandable.

John 2) HAYNES (Walter 1, John -1)
b 1621 Sutton-Mandville, Wiltshire, England
d at 1692 Sudsbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts
md 13 Oct 1642 Sudsbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts
TO
Dorothy 2) NOYES (Peter 1, Thomas -1)
b abt 1622 Penton, Hants, England
d ....

12 Children all born Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts:

1. Elizabeth 3) HAYNES b 19 July 1644 d 1713/1714 Charlestown, Middlesex, Massachusetts; md 12 Aug 1666 Henry BALCOM of Charlestown, Middlesex, Massachusetts as his 2nd wife. I don't know who his first wife was. 3 children

2. Mary HAYNES b 1647/1648 died .... Framington, Middlesex, Massachusetts md 18 May 1671 Josiah HOWE of Marlborough Middlesex, Massachusetts.

3. John HAYNES 4 May 1649 died 11 Dec 1710 same md 19 May [June in the Sudsbury records] 1683 Ruth ROPAR / ROPER the d/o John & Allis (...) ROPER of Charlestown. His widow md2) 18 Nov 1712 as the 3rd wife of deacon Daniel STONE.

4. Dorothy HAYNES 1651/1652 died 1698 Connecticut md 6 May 1680 same TO Joseph FREEMAN

5. Peter HAYNES 7 April 1654 d 22 Dec 1727 same, md 2 January 1677 same TO Elizabeth RICE

6. Joseph HAYNES 7 Sep 1656 d 2 Apr 1672 same

7. Thomas HAYNES 1658 d 30 May 1683 same never married

8. James HAYNES 17 March 1660/1661 d 15 Oct 1732 same md 21 November 1689 same TO Sarah NOYES

9. Daniel HAYNES 16 May 1663 d 1687 Boston, Suffolk,

Massachusetts. never married

10. Rachel HAYNES 12 Feb 1665 d .... same md 6 Jan 1704/5
same TO JOHN LOOKER no issue

11. Ruth HAYNES 17 April 1668 died 20 May 1727 same
md Dec 1693 same TO Joseph NOYES

12. David HAYNES 4 May 1670 d 1755 same md abt 1700 same TO
Tabitha STONE
~~~
HAYNES lineage:

John 2), Walter 1), John -1) HAYNES

Walter 1) HAYNES
b 1583 Sutton-Mandville, Wiltshire, England
d 14 Feb 1665 Sudsbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts
md abt 1612 county Wiltshire, England
TO
Elizabeth -1) GOURD
abt 1587 of county Wiltshire, England
d .................. "

They were parents of 6 children all born Sutton-Mandville
Wiltshire, England

1. Elizabeth HAYNES abt 1613 d .. Shafton, Devonshire, England
2. Thomas HAYNES abt 1615 d 28 July 1640 Sudsbury, Middlesex,
Massachusetts
3. Sufferance HAYNES abt 1617 d 1682 Sudbury, Middlesex,
Massachusetts md abt 1640 Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts
TO Joshua TREADWAY
4. Mary HAYNES abt 1619 d 1 Mar 1697 Sudbury, Middlesex,
Massachusetts.. md 28 Nov 1670 suffolk county, Massachusetts
TO Michael BACON
5. John HAYNES 1621 d aft 1692 Sudbury, Middlesex,
Massachusetts
6. Josiah HAYNES 1623 d 1698 Sudbury, Middlesex,
Massachusetts md 166/1647 Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts
TO Elizabeth NOYES
~~~

John -1) HAYNES
1550 county Wiltshire, England
d abt 1620 Semley, Wiltshire, England
md abt 1582 county Wiltshire, England
TO
Alice -1) LAMBERT
b 1554 ....
d aft 1620/1621 Semley, Wiltshire, England

only know of one child...Walter 1) HAYNES
~~~~

NOYES Lineage

Dorothy 2), Peter 1), Thomas -1) NOYES

Peter 1) NOYES
b 1590 Andover, Hampshire, England
d 23 Sep 1657 Sudsbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts
~~~~

md 1621/1622 Penton, Hants, England
TO
Elizabeth ....
b 1594 Penton, Hants, England
d February 1635/1636 Weyhill, Hampshire, England
~~~

Thomas -1) NOYES
abt 1563 Penton, Hants, England
d will proved 10 July 1627
Charlton Parish of Andover, Hampshire, England
md abt 1587 Hants, England
TO
....
b ....
d Feb 1632/1633 Charleton Parish of Andover, Hampshire, England
~~~

source:

Savage vol 2 p389; Walter Haynes & his descendants 1583-1928 edited by Francis HAYNES 1929 p24-29 for detail data re John and p 58-60 for the children of John and Dorothy (NOYES) HAYNES.

I have notes for them if any one is interested... but this is kinda long and will put them out on the list if your interested.

Wilma Fleming Haynes
gencon@harborside.com

==== CT-RIVER-VALLEY Mailing List ====
http://searches.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.pl
http://archiver.rootsweb.com/CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L
Conn River Valley Genealogical Research library>>>
http://www.quadrangle.org
List owner: Cyndylou3@earthlink.net

==============================
Join the RootsWeb WorldConnect Project:
Linking the world, one GEDCOM at a time.
http://worldconnect.genealogy.rootsweb.com/

HAYNES

OTHER John?

CONNECTICUT COLONISTS

Windsor 1635-1703

Jay Mack Holbrook

Holbrook Research Institute
Oxford, Massachusetts
1986

TABLE 1

Population Documents of Windsor 1635-1703

Year	Documents	Names #	Source
1635	Estates & Wills 1635-1699	473	MAN904:3-600
1635	Home Lots of 1st Settlers 1635-50	138	STI891:149-171
1635	Church Members 1635-1678	157	CHS930:7-21
1637	Births, Marriages and Deaths from Land Records 1637-1691	1366	WEL898:2-57
1638	Vital Records 1638-1703	2544	WIN638:1-64
1639	Births & Deaths by Family 1639-78	2241	CHS930:22-77
1653	Land Owners Before 1653	97	MAN904:84-85
1660	Meetinghouse Seat Rates	113	STI891:178-179
1669	Freeman List	125	TRU852:519-520
1670	Census of Families	140	WYL924:190-195
1674	Ratable List	176	GRA674:16-18
1675	Ratable List	178	GRA675:19-21
1675	River Ferry Tax	146	STI891:88-89
1676	Contributors to the Poor	143	CHS930:87-89
1676	Ratable List	188	GRA676:27-31
1677	List of Families & Number of Children Born	216	CHS930:7-21
1677	Ratable List	200	GRA677:1-16
1680	Petition List	90	STI891:917
1685	Church Members Admitted 1685-1699	99	STI891:886-888
1686	Ratable List	226	CHS930:143-191
1702	Ratable List	325	WIN702:1-22
1703	Freeman List	133	CHS930:119-121

TABLE 2

Names of Windsor Settlers by Location of House Lot 1640-1654

Center of Town:
1. Grant, Matthew
2. Hubbard, Wm.
3. Philips, Geo.
4. Stayres, Sgt T
5. Mason, Capt. J.
6. Taylor, John
7. Pomeroy, Eltwood
8. Eggleston, Begat
9. Parkman, Elias
10. Cook, Capt.
11. Huit, Rev. Mr.
12. Try, Michael
13. Senchion, Matthias
14. Gibbs, Fras.
15. Basset, Thos.
16. Hill, Wm.
17. Wilton, David
18. Fyler, Walt.
19. Thornton, Thos.
20. Barber Shop
21. Smith Shop

NE of Center by river:
92. Dewey, Thos.
23. Cook, Aaron Capt.
24. Pomeroy, Eltwood
25. Hosford, Wm.
26. Denslow, Nic.
27. Ford, Thos.
28. Terry, Steven Mr.
29. Hull, Geo. Mr.
30. Buckland, Thos.
31. Rockwell, Wm.
32. Clarke, Joseph
33. Winchell, Rob.
34. Carter, Josuah
35. Hannum, Wm.
36. Tilley, Eddy
37. Randall, Philip
38. Holcomb, Thos.
39. Gunn, Thos.
40. Stoughton, Thos.
41. Hoskins,John & Thos
42. Gaylord, Deacon Wm.
43. Haynes, John Esq.
44. Pinney, Humphrey
45. Hull, Josiah
46. Rockwell, John
47. Hawkes, John
48. Hawkins, Anthony
49. Tilton, Peter
50. Oldage, Richard
51. Stiles, John
52. Stiles, Fras.
53. Gaylord, Wm.
54. Stiles, Henry
55. Bancroft, John
56. Bissell, John Sr.
57. Drake, John Sr.
58. Nicolas, Js. Mr.
59. Hayden, Wm.

North of Center:
60. Gunn's Brook
61. Cibbard, Thos.
62. Williams, John
63. Owen, John
64. Parkman, Elias
65. Eggleston, Begat
66. Taylor, John
67. Hubbard, John
68. Gibbs, Giles
69. Baker, Jeffry
70. Hoyt, Simon

NW of Town Center:
71. Vore's Point
72. Gillet, Jonathan
73. Gillet, Nathan
74. Stuckey, Geo.
75. Alvord, Alex.
76. Barber, Thos.
77. Hyde, Humphrey
78. Pond, Sam.
79. Buell, Wm.
80. Hillyer, John
81. Thrall, Wm.
82. Bascomb, Thos.
83. Collins, Mary
84. Senchion, Nic.
85. Filley, Wm.
86. Orton, Thomas
87. Phelps, Wm. Jr.
88. Phelps, Wm. Sr.

West of Town:
89. Harnam, Wm.
90. Rawlins, Jasper
91. Newberry, Joseph
92. Phelps, Wm.
93. Rossiter, B.
94. Drake, Job
95. Drake, John Jr.
96. Alvord, Benedict
97. Birge, Richard

South of Town:
98. Vore, Richard
99. Williams, Arthur
100. Dranker, Mr. J.
101. Moore, Thos.
102. Moore, John
103. Withfellow, John
104. Marshall, Jas.
105. Allen, Sam.
106. Ludlow, Roger Mr
107. Loomis, Joseph
108. Porter, John
109. Phelps, Geo.
110. Wolcott, Hen. Sr
111. Wolcott, Hen. Jr
112. Allyn, Matthew
113. Wyatt, John
114. Fowler, Ambrose

Far NW of Town-Pogonr
115. Griswold, Ed.
116. Holcomb, Thos.
117. Bartlett, Sam.
118. Tinker, John

Subject: Report: vitals/manr6ka/69 (Part:001)
Date: Sun, 6 Sep 1998 20:29:40 -0500 (CDT)
From: gendaemon@GenServ.COM (GenServ - Genealogical Server)
To: carolync@locl.net (Cripe, Carolyn)

```
Please DO NOT REPLY to this message. Requests for HUMAN INTERVENTION
should be addressed to <ADMIN@GenServ.COM>.

*-Cut-----> Cut on this line and at the end of this GenServ message <------Cut-*
This is request number 4 of 12 allowed for this hour.
Your account expires at the end of August, 1999.


         GenServ Report Output: vitals                         6 Sep 1998

         Josiah HAYNES (69).  SOURCE NOTES: !Sources: 1)  "Brown Genealo-
         gy, " Volume II, Part II,  by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly,
         Rhode Island,  published in Boston by The Everett Press,  Inc.,
         1915, page 411:  "...Anna Haynes...dau. of Josiah and Elizabeth
         (Stark) (Lambert) Haynes."  Married Elizabeth STARK (70).

         Children of Josiah HAYNES and Elizabeth STARK:

          1   Anna HAYNES (66), born 3 Nov 1696, PRESTON, New London Co.,
              Connecticut.  SOURCE NOTES: !Sources: 1)  "Brown Genealogy,
              " Volume II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island,
              published in Boston by The Everett Press,  Inc.,  1915; Part
              II, page 408,  #13 "Nathaniel... m. Anna Haynes (23-30);"
              also see pages 411-12.  Married 11 Jul 1715, PRESTON, New
              London Co., Connecticut, Nathaniel BROWN (65), born Sep
              1690, Rowley, Essex County, Massachusetts, died Jul 1770,
              North Groton, New London Co., Connecticut, son of Nathaniel
              BROWNE (67) and Mary WHEELER (68).
=========================================================================
Information is from the MANR6KA database belonging to:

  submitter: >Mansfield, Jeffrey<
      email: >mansfield@ioa.com<
   street_1: >21 Brushwood Road<
   street_2: ><
       city: >Asheville<
      state: >NC<
        zip: >28804-1107<
    country: >USA<
  telephone: >704-645-6900<
    remarks: ><

=========================================================================
*-Cut------------> End of all parts of this GenServ message <------------Cut-*
```

Subject: **Report: vitals/hulq7da/4709 (Part:001)**
Date: Sun, 31 May 1998 13:01:16 -0500 (CDT)
From: gendaemon@GenServ.COM (GenServ - Genealogical Server)
To: carolync@locl.net (Cripe, Carolyn)

Please DO NOT REPLY to this message. Requests for HUMAN INTERVENTION should be addressed to <ADMIN@GenServ.COM>.

-Cut-----> Cut on this line and at the end of this GenServ message <------Cut-
This is request number 1 of 12 allowed for this hour.
Your account expires at the end of August, 1999.

GenServ Report Output: vitals 31 May 1998

Vine HAYNES (4709), born 1743, New Grotton Ct.. Married Pellie SMITH (4710).

Children of Vine HAYNES and Pellie SMITH:

1 Vine HAYNES (4797), born 5 Nov 1767, New Grotton Ct.. SOURCE NOTES: Vine and Mary moved to Ohio about 1820 and it is thought they had a son named Josiah who lived in Colorian, Mississippi. No other information is known about this Vine Hayne of his family. Married Mary CROUCH (4806), born 1758.

2 Polly HAYNES (4798), born 16 Apr 1769, New Grotton Ct., died 7 Sep 1822. SOURCE NOTES: Polly and Bildad Adams lived in Marlboro Vt. then moved to Greenfield Township, Huron Co. Ohio in the spring of 1815. Married Bildad ADAMS (4808), born 3 Apr 1765, ?Field Conn., died 1826.

3 Josiah HAYNES (4799), born 24 Feb 1772, New Grotton Ct., died 29 Jul 1773.

4 Desire HAYNES (4800), born 29 Aug 1773, New Grotton Ct., died 6 Sep 1810. Married Nehemiah TUBBS (4821).

5 Anna HAYNES (4801), born 3 Jun 1775, New Grotton Ct., died Jun 1800.

6 Nathaniel HAYNES (3517), born 5 Mar 1776, Grotton, Connecticut, died 1 Oct 1817. SOURCE NOTES: Sometime after Nathaniel was born, his father Vine Haynes, moved the family to Ohio. Married 16 Jun 1800, Sarah DAVIS (4708), born 13 Aug 1775, died 1 Nov 1818.

7 Caleb HAYNES (4802), born 15 Jun 1777, New Grotton Ct., died 13 Oct 1777, New Grotton Ct..

8 Elizabeth HAYNES (4803), born 28 Feb 1779, New Grotton Ct., died 29 Nov 1856, Guliford Vt..

9 Prudence HAYNES (4804), born 17 Sep 1780, Guliford Vt..

10 Asa HAYNES (4805), born 7 Sep 1784, Guliford Vt., died 19 Nov 1867. SOURCE NOTES: Asa was a local Preacher from about 1805 to 1865 with the M.E. Church. He was made a Preacher

```
              because he owned a large farm, had the means to run it and
              support his large family of 13 children.  Married 29 Mar
              1810, Sally BRIGGS (4822), born 21 Jun 1767, Winchester N.
              H., died 16 Jan 1861.
========================================================================
Information is from the HULQ7DA database belonging to:

  submitter: >Hulsey, Ronald<
      email: >rhulsey459@aol.com<
   street_1: >801 Red Leaf Ct<
   street_2: ><
       city: >San Francisco<
      state: >CA<
        zip: ><
    country: >USA<
  telephone: >415-586-8559<
    remarks: ><

========================================================================
*-Cut-------------> End of all parts of this GenServ message <-------------Cut-*
```

Subject: Report: vitals/hulq7da/4822 (Part:001)
Date: Sun, 31 May 1998 13:03:26 -0500 (CDT)
From: gendaemon@GenServ.COM (GenServ - Genealogical Server)
To: carolync@locl.net (Cripe, Carolyn)

```
Please DO NOT REPLY to this message. Requests for HUMAN INTERVENTION
should be addressed to <ADMIN@GenServ.COM>.

*-Cut-----> Cut on this line and at the end of this GenServ message <------Cut-*
This is request number 3 of 12 allowed for this hour.
Your account expires at the end of August, 1999.


         GenServ Report Output: vitals                      31 May 1998


         Sally BRIGGS (4822), born 21 Jun 1767, Winchester N. H., died 16
         Jan 1861.  Married 29 Mar 1810, Asa HAYNES (4805), born 7 Sep
         1784, Guliford Vt., died 19 Nov 1867, son of Vine HAYNES (4709)
         and Pellie SMITH (4710).

         Sally BRIGGS and Asa HAYNES had no children listed in the
         database.

=========================================================================
Information is from the HULQ7DA database belonging to:

  submitter: >Hulsey, Ronald<
      email: >rhulsey459@aol.com<
   street_1: >801 Red Leaf Ct<
   street_2: ><
       city: >San Francisco<
      state: >CA<
        zip: ><
    country: >USA<
  telephone: >415-586-8559<
    remarks: ><

=========================================================================
*-Cut-------------> End of all parts of this GenServ message <------------Cut-*
```

Subject: **Report: vitals/hulq7da/4805 (Part:001)**
Date: Sat, 30 May 1998 19:41:53 -0500 (CDT)
From: gendaemon@GenServ.COM (GenServ - Genealogical Server)
To: carolync@locl.net (Cripe, Carolyn)

```
Please DO NOT REPLY to this message. Requests for HUMAN INTERVENTION
should be addressed to <ADMIN@GenServ.COM>.

*-Cut-----> Cut on this line and at the end of this GenServ message <------Cut-*
This is request number 8 of 12 allowed for this hour.
Your account expires at the end of August, 1999.



         GenServ Report Output: vitals                       30 May 1998


         Asa HAYNES (4805), born 7 Sep 1784, Guliford Vt., died 19 Nov
         1867, son of Vine HAYNES (4709) and Pellie SMITH (4710).  SOURCE
         NOTES: Asa was a local Preacher from about 1805 to 1865 with the
         M.E. Church. He was made a Preacher because he owned a large
         farm, had the means to run it and support his large family of 13
         children.  Married 29 Mar 1810, Sally BRIGGS (4822), born 21 Jun
         1767, Winchester N. H., died 16 Jan 1861.

         Asa HAYNES and Sally BRIGGS had no children listed in the
         database.

==========================================================================
Information is from the HULQ7DA database belonging to:

  submitter: >Hulsey, Ronald<
      email: >rhulsey459@aol.com<
   street_1: >801 Red Leaf Ct<
   street_2: ><
       city: >San Francisco<
      state: >CA<
        zip: ><
    country: >USA<
  telephone: >415-586-8559<
    remarks: ><

==========================================================================
*-Cut-------------> End of all parts of this GenServ message <-------------Cut-*
```

HAYNES
NOYES

DESCENDANTS OF

WALTER HAYNES AND PETER NOYES,

OF SUDBURY, MASS.

By FREDERICK HAYNES NEWELL.

BOSTON:
DAVID CLAPP & SON, PRINTERS,
115 High Street,
1893.

Reprinted from N. England Historical and Genealogical Register for Jan., 1893.

1928765

P.O. 1173 - 8-27 - N.E. Hist. Gen. Soc.

DESCENDANTS OF WALTER HAYNES AND PETER NOYES, OF SUDBURY, MASS.

The following facts were obtained for the greater part from a copy of an old manuscript, the original of which was written by John Haynes (b. 1684) describing the families of his great grandparents Walter Haynes and Peter Noyes, who came to this country together and located in Sudbury. This was written later than 1772, since it gives that date, and was probably prepared when the writer of the original was nearly 90 years of age. The manuscript was found among the papers of his grandson Samuel Haynes (b. 1737) by the latter's grandson Wm. F. Haynes, and a copy was made by his cousin Clark Lewis Haynes (b. 1807) the grandfather of the present writer, Frederick Haynes Newell.

Savage's Genealogical Dictionary gives many of the more important of these names and dates, and a comparison shows a remarkably close agreement in details. The old manuscript, however, gives much information of the fourth generation and children succeeding —facts not otherwise recorded so far as has been ascertained. For historical narrative concerning Walter Haynes, Peter Noyes and their sons, reference should be made to the History of Sudbury, Mass., by Alfred Serano Hudson, published by the town in 1889.

1. Walter^{1} Haynes was born in England in 1583, in the town of Sutton, Mandeville, county of Wilts.* He also owned a house and out-buildings in the village of Shaston, situated in the island of Purbeck, in the south-eastern portion of Dorsetshire. He, with family and servants, arrived in Boston in 1638, in ship Confidence (see Savage, also Register vol. ii. p. 108). In the same ship came Peter Noyes, yeoman, of Penton, county of Southampton, with children and servants.

Walter Haynes was a linen weaver, and was 55 years of age when he came to this country. About a year after his arrival, he with others removed from Watertown, having obtained a grant for a township named Sudbury, where they settled Dec. 22, 1639. He was made freeman 1640, was representative in the years 1641, 1644, 1648 and 1651, and was one of the Selectmen of Sudbury for ten years. He died Feb. 14, 1665, aged 82. (See Whitman's History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1842, p. 97.)

---

* The will of widow Alice Haynes of Semley, Wilts., mother of Walter Haynes, is printed in the Register, vol. 39, pp. 263-4.—Editor.

Nothing is known of his wife Elizabeth. They had children (date and order of birth not known):

i. Thomas,^{2} d. single.
3. ii. John, b. 1621, in England; m. Dorithy, daughter of Peter Noyes.
4. iii. Josiah, m. Elizabeth, daughter of Peter Noyes.
iv. Suffrance, m. Josiah Treadaway of Watertown, and had children.
v. Mary, m. Thomas Noyes; no children.
vi. ———, m. Roger Gourd and remained in England, inheriting the house of Shaston (probably the oldest of the children).

2. Peter^1 Noyes came from England 1638, in the same ship with Walter Haynes; brought with him 3 sons and 3 daughters.* He was then 47 years of age. His children were:

i. Thomas,^{2} m. Mary, daughter of Walter Haynes; no children.
5. ii. Peter, m. ———; had 6 children.
iii. Josephus, d. in Barbadoes; no children.
iv. Dorithy, was 12 years of age when she came to New England 1638; m. John Haynes.
v. Elizabeth, m. (1) John Freeman, had one son Joseph^3 and a daughter who married Thomas Gats (?) of Stow and had several children; m. (2) Josiah Haynes.
6. vi. Abigail, m. Thomas Plympton.

3. John^2 Haynes (*Walter*^{1}) b. 1621, in England; came to this country when 16 y. of age, one year before his father Walter Haynes (says the old manuscript), and lived at Watertown with Cusion (cousin?) Reed (or Rice) in the year 1637. He was freeman 1646, representative 1668. He m. Dorithy, daughter of Peter Noyes, born in England. His will is dated Oct. 1, 1692. Children:

7. i. Elizabeth,^{7} b. July 16, 1644; m. 1666, Henry Balcom.
8. ii. Mary, b. 1647; m. Josiah Howe.
9. iii. John, b. May 4, 1649; m. Ruth Ropar.
iv. Dorithy, b. 1651 or 1652; m. Joseph Freeman of Sudbury; had two sons and a daughter, *i. e.*, John and Joseph each had children, and Elizabeth m. but had no children.
10. v. Peter, b. April 7, 1654; m. Elizabeth Reed (or Rice) of Marlboro'.
vi. Joseph, b. Sept. 7, 1656: killed in youth by fall of a tree.
vii. Thomas, b. 1658; died young of a fever: unmarried.
11. viii. James, b. April, 1660; d. Oct. 15, 1732; m. Sarah Noyes.
ix. Daniel, "a single man pressed and sent a soldier to the eastward, in the year 1687 returned back as far as Boston and so died in 1688."
x. Rachel, m. John Lockard of Sudbury; no children.
12. xi. Ruth, m. Joseph Noyes of Sudbury.
13. xii. David, b. May 4, 1671; m. Tabithy Stone.

4. Josiah^2 Haynes (*Walter*^{1}) born in England; married Nov. 13, 1646, Elizabeth, daughter of Peter Noyes, widow of John Freeman. They had children:

i. Josiah,^{3} b. April 27, 1655; m. and had several children.
ii. Caleb, "pressed and so sent a soldier to the eastward, and there died 1687 a single man."
iii. Joshua, m. Ann Easterbrook; had 3 sons all dying young.
iv. Deborah, m. Jabez Brown; had children *Sarah*^{4} and *Josiah*.
v. Abigail, b. Nov. 30, 1655(?); m. Hopestill Brown; had children: 1. *Prudence*;^{4} 2. *Edmund*; 3. *Caleb*; 4. *Elizabeth*; 5. *Hopestill*; 6. *Sarah*; 7. *Josiah*; 8. *Abigail*.

5. Peter^2 Noyes (*Peter*^{1}), born in England; brought over by his father Peter Noyes in ship Confidence, in 1638; had children:

---

* See depositions by and relating to Peter Noyes and other matters in the Register, vol. 32, pp. 407-10.—Editor.

i. Elizabeth,^{3} m. ——— Hammond of Watertown; left no children.
ii. Mary, m. Geo. Mountjoy: had (1) *Mary*^{4}; (2) *Josiah*; (3) *Hannah*.
iii. Dorothy, m. Samuel Parris; had children:
  (1) *Dorithy Parris*,^{4} m. Hopestill Brown; no children.
  (2) *Noyes Parris*, d. single.
  (3) *Samuel Parris*, m. Abigail Fish; several children; she and her children dying, he m. 2d another Abigail Fish and had several children.
  (4) *Mary Parris*, m. Peter Bent; several children, sons and daughters.
iv. Sarah, m. Thos. Frink; had children:
  (1) *Sarah Frink*,^{4} m. ——— Bryant.
  (2) *Abigail Frink*, m. (another) Bryant.
  (3) *Thomas Frink*, had "collidge learning," m. Elizabeth Wright, had several children, sons and daughters; he was settled minister in Rutland, afterwards at Plymouth, third at "Rutland district."
v. Esther, m. Thos. Godfrey; had sons and daughters.
vi. Peter, went to England 1697; died of small pox in London, unmarried, left by will to town of Sudbury, for use of the poor, the mills in Sudbury called the "new mills."

6. Thomas Plympton, m. Abigail^2 Noyes, daughter of Peter^1 Noyes, brought by him from England in 1638; had children:

i. Elizabeth^3 Plympton, b. Dec. 23, 1658; m. May 31, 1683, John Locke of Woburn; several children. (See Book of Lockes, p. 17.)
ii. Thomas^3 Plympton, b. May, 1660; d. Aug. 1772, aged 63 years, "of the stone"; unmarried.
iii. Peter^3 Plympton, b. Feb. 1666; d. Aug. 14, 1743, aged 78 "of the stone"; m. Abigail Thompson; had children:
  (1) *Abigail*^{4} *Plympton*, m. Elijah Smith; had sons and daughters.
  (2) *Jane Plympton*, m. Joseph Curtis; several children.
  (3) *Thomas Plympton*, b. 1723; m. Ruth Thomas: had sons and daughters.
iv. Jane^3 Plympton, m. Joseph Darby of Stow; no children.
v. Abigail^3 Plympton, d. single.
vi. Mary^3 Plympton, m. Matthew Stone of Sudbury; no child.
vii. Hannah^3 Plympton, m. ——— Park; no children.

7. Henry Balcom, of Charlestown, m. 1666, Elizabeth^3 daughter of John^2 Haynes (*Walter*^{1}). See Charlestown Records.

i. John^4 Balcom, b. about 1669; d. single Aug. 28, 1743, aged 74.
ii. Joseph Balcom, b. about 1672; m. Tabitha Newton of Marlboro; had sons and daughters. He d. Sept. 17, 1745, aged 73.
iii. Elizabeth Balcom, m. Garshom Rice; had sons and daughters. (See Rice Genealogy.)

8. Josiah Howe, Marlboro', son of John Howe, m. May 18, 1671, Mary,^{3} daughter of John^2 Haynes (*Walter*^{1}), b. 1647; had children:

i. Mary^4 Howe, b. 1672; d. young.
ii. Mary Howe again, 1674; d. young.
iii. Josiah Howe, b. 1678; m. 1st Abigail Bigh; m. 2d —— Marrabla(?); had several children.
iv. Daniel Howe, b. May 5, 1681; m. Cloyse; several children.
v. Dorithy Howe, m. John Prescott of Lancaster; several children.
vi. Ruth Howe, b. 1684: m. 1st, John Bowker of Marlboro', several children; 2d, ——— Cloyes of Framingham; no children.

9. John^3 Haynes (*John*,^{2} *Walter*^{1}) of Sudbury, b. May 4, 1649; m. June, 1683, Ruth, daughter of John Ropar of Charlestown. She was b. April, 1655. ("Two of her brothers, Ephraim and John, with two of Ephraim's ——— were all killed by the Indians at Lancaster.") Children:

14. i. John,^{4} b. Aug. 14, 1684.

ii. **Ruth**, b. Mar. 4, 1686; m. Nov. 1732, Joseph Goodnow; no children.
iii. **Dorithy**, b. March 29, 1687–8; d. June 5, a. 20, single.
iv. **Deborah**, b. July 30, 1690; m. Ebenezer Learnard of Oxford; several children.
v. **Rachel**, b. July 20, 1693; m. Jacob Holmes of Worcester: (1) *Josiah*[5] *Holmes*, d. unmarried; (2) *Mary Holmes*, m. Ephraim Goodnow, no children.
vi. **Josiah**, b. July 10, 1696; m. Persis Knight of Sudbury; children:
  (1) *Elizabeth*,[5] m. Augustus Moore of Sudbury; several children.
  (2) *Moses*, b. July 4, 1725; drowned Aug. 4, 1739, a. 15, in Conant's mill pond in Concord.
  (3) *Persis*, m. Daniel Stone of Framingham; several children.

10. **Peter**[3] **Haynes** (*John*,[2] *Walter*[1]), b. in Sudbury, April 7, 1654; m. Jan. 2, 1677, Elizabeth Rice of Marlboro'; had children:

i. ———,[4] d. young.
ii. **Elizabeth**, m. Ebenezer Graves of Sudbury; several children.
iii. ———, daughter, d. young.
iv. **Peter**, b. June, 1685; m. Love Sherman of Sudbury; several children.
v. **Joseph**, b. 1687; m. 1st, Dinah King of Sudbury; and she and her children dying he m. 2d, Mary Gats of Stow; several children.
vi. **Mary**, m. Hezekiah Rice (or Reid) of Framingham; several children.
vii. **Sarah**, m. Samuel Moore of Framingham; several children.
viii. **Daniel**, m. Lydia Rupel of Woburn; sons and daughters.*
ix. **Esther**, m. Gashon Reid (or Rice) of Worcester; several children.
x. **Phineas**, b. about 1700; unmarried; drowned June, 1772, a. 72.

11. **James**[3] **Haynes** (*John*,[2] *Walter*[1]), born April, 1660; died Oct. 15, 1732, aged 72; married Sarah Noyes; had children:

i. **James**, m. Susanna Woodward; had one child; she dying he m. (2) Mary Ragg; had two sons.
ii. **Sarah**, m. Daniel Noyes; several children.
iii. **Abraham**, d. "with fitts"; unmarried.
iv. **Rebecca**, m. Samuel Willis of Sudbury; d. in childbed; no children.
v. ———?
vi. **Abijah**, m. Elizabeth Smith; several sons and daughters.
vii. **Thankful**, m. Jabez Puffer; had: (1) *James*[5] *Puffer*, (2) *Josiah Puffer*.
viii. **Dorithy**, m. Samuel Puffer; had one daughter and several sons.

12. **Joseph Noyes** of Sudbury, m. Ruth,[3] daughter of John[2] Haynes (*Walter*[1]), had several children who died young, also:

i. **Daniel**, m. 1st, Sarah Haynes, several children; she dying he m. 2d, Sarah Gott; several children.
ii. **Peter**, b. May 22, 1700; deacon of church in Sudbury; m. Elizabeth, daughter of John[3] Clapp (*Nathaniel*[2], *Nicholas*[1]). See Clapp Genealogy, p. 210. She dying, he m. 2d, Keziah Fish, had one son named Peter.
iii. **Joseph**, m. Elizabeth Gilbert; several children.

13. **Daniel**[3] **Haynes** (*John*,[2] *Walter*[1]), born in Sudbury May 4, 1671; m. Tabithy Stone of Framingham; had several children all dying young, save daughter:

i. **Abigail**,[4] m. Uriah Moore; several children all dying save one son:
  (1) *David*[5] *Moore*, m. Hannah ———, and had several children.

14. **John**[4] **Haynes** (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Walter*[1]), born in Sudbury Aug. 14, 1684; m. 1st, June 28, 1710 or 1711, at age of 27, Anna Hubbard of Hadley (she being then 20 years of age). She had four children and died Feb. 14, 1716. He m. 2d, July 2, 1725, Tabithy Cutler, widow.

---

* Daniel probably had son Jonas, grandson Daniel, great-grandson Walter, born 1789, and living in Brimfield, Mass., at age of 102 (in 1891). This latter had son Daniel living at Brimfield.

i. **John**,[5] b. 1712; m. Mary Taylor of Southboro'.
15. (1) *Samuel*,[6] b. in Sudbury 1737; m. Dolly Hammond of Sudbury.
ii. **Anna**, m. Abner Cutler of Rutland (?); several children.
iii. ———, died in infancy.
iv. ———, " " "

Children of 2d wife:

v. **Nahum**, b. Aug. 24, 1726; d. Sept. 28, 1741, a. 16.
vi. **Tabatha**, m. Elisha Harrington of Holding; several children.

15. **Samuel**[6] **Haynes** (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Walter*[1]), born in Sudbury, 1737; m. Dolly Hammond of Sudbury; d. May 6, 1725.

i. **Polly**,[7] b. 1764.
ii. **Susannah**, b. 1765.
iii. " b. 1767; again.
iv. **Benjamin**, b. 1769.
v. **Edward**, b. 1772 in Sudbury; m. Nancy Leeds of Dorchester.
  (1) *Wm. F.*[8] *Haynes*.
16. vi. **John**, b. Jan. 29, 1774, at Sudbury; m. 1st, Susannah Smith; m. 2d, Lydia Jennison.
vii. **Daniel**, b. 1776.
viii. **Martin**, b. 1779.
ix. **Hannah**, b. 1781.

1928765

16. **John**[7] **Haynes** (*Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Walter*[1]), born at Sudbury Jan. 29, 1774; died at Newton Jan. 25, 1859; lived at Sudbury, Roxbury and Newton; m. 1st, Susanna Smith, who died Dec. 11, 1808; m. 2d, Lydia Jennison; d. April, 1846. No children by 2d wife.

i. **Sarah**, b. Dec. 14, 1797, at Roxbury; m. Reuben Hunting.
ii. **Maria**, b. Oct. 10, 1799; m. I. W. Gorton.
iii. **Susanna**, b. May 7, 1801, at Medford; m. J. Davenport; she d. 1863.
iv. **John**, b. Dec. 30, 1802; d. 1868, unmarried.
v. **Salmon Hazleton**, b. April 18, 1805; d. 1882, unmarried.
vi. **Clark Lewis**, b. Oct. 28, 1807; d. June 2, 1891; m. April 14, 1835, Ann Pierce. Children: (1) *Annie Maria (Newell)*. (2) *Susan Francis*. (3) *Frederick*. (4) *Elizabeth Clapp*.

An Enumeration of the Inhabitants of the town of Leyden

Names of Heads of Families.	Free white Males of 16 years old, and upwards.	Free white Males, under 16 years.	Free white Females.	All other free Persons.	Slaves.
David Gates	1.	4.	6.		
Frederic Stoddard	1.	1.	2.		
Wm Clark	2.	1.	4.		
Peleg Brown	3.	4.	5.		
Hudson Babcock	1.	...	1.		
Elisha Clark	1.	2.	4.		
Paul Green	1.	2.	2.		
Humphrey Palmer	1.	4.	4.		
Matthew Clark	1.	1.	2.		
David Potter	1.	4.	5.		
Philemon Stedman	1.	...	4		
Lt. Joseph Green	3.	1.	3.		
Joseph Elliot Esqr.	1.	2.	4.		
Josiah Webber	2.	1.	8.		
John Webber	1.	...	2.		
Record Webber	1.	...	1.		
Lemuel Elliot	1.	–	1.		
Saml. Guild Junr.	2.	1.	4.		
Joseph Warren	1.	2.	3.		
Joseph Knapp	1.	6.	1		
James Phillips	1.	2.	4.		
Joseph Ingley	1.	1.	1.		
Richard Gunnel	1.	1.	7.		
Samuel Hawkins	1.	...	3.		
Henry Wesson	1.	3.	4.		
John Vining	1.	5.	1.		
Elipht. Carpenter	1.	...	2.		
Enoch Briggs	2.	...	4.		
Ezer Briggs	2.	2.	1.		
Richard Easton	2.	4.	6.		
John Easton	1.	4.	2.		
Isr. Crowfoot	3.	...	3.		
James Crowfoot	1.	2.	1.		
Matthew Severance	2.	...	4.		
James Fuller	1.	3.	1.		
Matthew Severance	2.	4.	2.		
Uriah Bush	1.	1.	4.		
Lt. John Adams	1.	2.	7.		
Caleb B. Adams	1.	3.	2.		
John Kelley	1.	3.	4.		
Andrew Henry	1.	1.	2.		
Amaz. Hawkins	1.	1.	5.		
John Downing	1.	5.	2.		
[illegible] Carpenter	2.	3.	3.		
	59	86	141		

Leyden continued.

Names of Heads of Families.	Free white Males of 16 years and upwards.	Free white Males under 16 years.	Free white Females.	All other free Persons.	Slaves.
Moses Finney	2.	–	1.		
Capt. Jon. Budding	1.	1.	2.		
Thomas Wells	1.	2.	5.		
Capt. Agrippa Wells	3.	1.	3.		
John Caswell	2.	3.	4.		
Ebenr. Bliss	3.	...	1.		
John Bulfinch	1.	3.	4.		
Jona. Spicer	1.	1.	1.		
Abigail Spicer	...	1.	3.		
John Moor	2.	1.	2		
John Moor Junr.	1.	3.	3.		
John Crowfoot	1.	2.	1.		
Peter Brown	1.	1.	5.		
John Conable	2.	1.	4.		
Saml. Conable	1.	...	4.		
Capt. Michael Frizzle	1.	1.	2.		
Asa Wells	1.	3.	3.		
Reuben Frizzle	3.	1.	5.		
Joshua Wells	1.	2.	1.		
Israel Bagg	1.	2.	5		
John Evans	3.	...	2.		
Gershom Orvis	1.	3.	4.		
Wm. Orvis	1.	...	2.		
Wm. Orvis Jun.	1.	1.	2		
Julius Chapin	1.	...	1.		
Joseph Bennet	3.	1.	5.		
John Todd	1.	5.	2.		
John Wilds	2.	...	1.		
Zenas Kent	2.	1.	3.		
Benja. Grinnell	1.	1.	3.		
Josiah Green	1.	4.	3.		
Reuben Ingram	1.	1.	3.		
Wm. Dorril	1.	2.	4.		
John Odey	1.	1.	3.		
Clement Smith	1.	...	3.		
Thos. Whiting	1.	...	1.		
John Mellish	1.	...	3.		
Zadok Briggs	1.	2.	4.		
Thos. Rose	1.	3.	3.		
Charles Stearns	1.	2.	3.		
Israel Bullock	1.	3.	4.		
Moses Allis	1.	1.	2.		
Abram. Edwards	2.	4.	3.		
Reuben Wells	2.	3.	2.		
Joseph Crowfoot	2.	...	1.		
Joseph Crowfoot Jr.	1	1.	3.		
	64	68	128		

Leyden continued.

Names of Heads of Families.	Free white Males of 16 years and upwards.	Free white Males, under 16 years.	Free white Females.	All other free Persons.	Slaves.
Noah Dowens	1.	2.	2.		
Ezra Shattuck	1.	5.	3.		
Reuben Parmenter	1.	2.	3.		
Asahel Newton	1.	3.	4.		
Simeon Allen	1.	3.	3.		
Ezekiel Foster	1.	4.	3.		
Daniel Chapin	1.	3.	5.		
Jacob Holt	1.	...	1.		
Benja. Morgan	1.	2.	2.		
Simeon Eldridge	1		4		
Nat. Wells	1.	4.	3.		
Joshua Wells	1.	–	1.		
Selah Chapin	2.	3.	5.		
John Hunt	1.	1.	2.		
David Page	1.	3.	6.		
Reuben Sheldon	1.	4.	3.		
Elijah Adams	2.	5.	2.		
John Barns	2.	1.	6.		
Lt. Daniel Newcomb	1.	2.	5.		
Samuel Guild	3.	1.	3.		
Benjn. Kellog	1.	2.	5.		
Daniel Coolidge	1	2.	5.		
John Saunders	1.	2.	5.		
Joseph Easton	1.	1.	5.		
Job Vaster	1.	2.	2.		
Joseph Tyler	1.	2.	1.		
Joshua Newcomb	1.	3.	2.		
Charles Hunt	1.	1.	1.		
Wm. Burrows	1.	...	2.		
David Dennison	1.	2.	3.		
Moses Fish	1.	4.	2.		
Amos Walsworth	1.	...	2.		
Elisha Brown	4.	1.	5.		
Lt. Solo. Alexander	1.	3.	3.		
Verdius Allen	1.	1.	2.		
James Welmen	1.	3.	5.		
Oliver Noyes	1.	3.	2.		
Capt. Joshua Babcock	1.	..	4.		
Joseph Clark	2.	1.	4.		
David David	1.	3.	4.		
Jedediah Freeman	1.	4.	3.		
Joseph Marshal	1.	3.	4.		
David Brown	1.	3.	4.		
Elijah Walworth	1.	3.	3.		
Nathl. Ivory	1.	2.	2.		
Job Babcock	1.	2.	3.		
	57	101	140		

w/ PARSONS

Return to normal view

BRIGGS

PARMENTER

KELLEY CONNECTIONS

Entries: 15743 **Updated:** 2004-07-10 16:31:06 UTC (Sat)

Contact: Judy Kay Kelley Erickson jkke@montana.com

Home Page: Kelley Connections

Use these records as CLUES, not facts. Be aware I have included UNVERIFIED info for research purposes. Friendly corrections and additions are welcome.

- *ID:* I11764
- *Name:* Sarah ROBERTS
- *Surname:* Roberts
- *Given Name:* Sarah
- *Sex:* F
- *_UID:* CC280DB7767A6C4AA493D1F65CF609C57CB3
- *Change Date:* 4 May 2003 at 20:42:50

Father: Peter ROBERTS b: 1687
Mother: Amy COLVIN b: 31 Oct 1690 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA

Marriage 1 William BRIGGS

- *Married:* 25 Dec 1746

Children

1. Elisha BRIGGS
2. Oliver BRIGGS
3. Benjamin Franklin BRIGGS b: 1752
4. Allen BRIGGS b: 1756

Updated June 7, 2004 - Please contact me for source information.

Return to normal view

The Chance/Havens Family History

Entries: 7045 **Updated:** 2004-08-14 17:59:03 UTC (Sat)

Contact: Patricia Havens pndhavens@netzero.net

- *ID:* I1007
- *Name:* Zadoc BRIGGS
- *Given Name:* Zadoc
- *Surname:* Briggs
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1759 in Mass, Hampshire Co., Northampton
- *Death:* 16 Sep 1823 in OH, Washington Co., Adams
- *Census:* 1790 MA, Hampshire Co., Leyden
- *Census:* 1800 MA, Hampshire Co., Bernardston Twp
- *Residence:* 1788 Leyden Twp
- *Change Date:* 13 Nov 2003 at 16:28

Father: William BRIGGS b: 1711
Mother: Sarah ROBERTS

Marriage 1 SALLY

- *Married:* 1780
- *Change Date:* 10 Sep 2003

Marriage 2 Harriet SEYMOUR b: 1762 in Mass

- *Married:* 1783
- *Change Date:* 10 Sep 2003

Children

1. Henry BRIGGS b: 1784
2. Acenath BRIGGS b: Abt 1785 in Massachusetts
3. Mary BRIGGS b: 1786
4. Harriet BRIGGS b: 1788
5. Philander BRIGGS b: 1790
6. Seymour BRIGGS b: 1790
7. Ansel Townsend BRIGGS b: 17 Feb 1790
8. Zara BRIGGS b: 1792
9. Franklin BRIGGS b: 1794
10. Sarah BRIGGS b: 1800
11. Marcus Delafayette BRIGGS b: 15 Apr 1801 in Mass, Franklin Co., Greenfield

Return to normal view

The Chance/Havens Family History

Entries: 7045 **Updated:** 2004-08-14 17:59:03 UTC (Sat)

Contact: Patricia Havens pndhavens@netzero.net

- *ID:* I1023
- *Name:* William BRIGGS
- *Given Name:* William
- *Surname:* Briggs
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1711
- *Death:* 1815 in Adams, Washington Co., Ohio
- *Residence:* Living With Son Allen At Death
- *Change Date:* 13 Aug 2004 at 19:20

Father: Benjamin BRIGGS b: 15 Sep 1677
Mother: Sarah BENT

Marriage 1 Sarah ROBERTS

- *Married:* 25 Dec 1746 in Providence, Providence Co., RI
- *Change Date:* 29 May 2004

Children

1. Oliver BRIGGS b: 1733 in Norton, Bristol Co., Mass
2. Elisha BRIGGS b: 1735
3. Henry BRIGGS b: Abt 1746
4. George BRIGGS b: 1743
5. Benjamin BRIGGS b: 1754 in Cranston, Providence Co., RI
6. Allen BRIGGS b: 26 Apr 1756 in Cranston, Providence Co., RI
7. Zadoc BRIGGS b: 1759 in Mass, Hampshire Co., Northampton

Return to normal view

The Chance/Havens Family History

Entries: 7045 **Updated:** 2004-08-14 17:59:03 UTC (Sat)

Contact: Patricia Havens pndhavens@netzero.net

- *ID:* I1041
- *Name:* Benjamin BRIGGS
- *Given Name:* Benjamin
- *Surname:* Briggs
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 15 Sep 1677 Taunton, Mass
- *Death:* 1744
- *Change Date:* 10 Sep 2003 at 00:03

Father: Richard BRIGGS b: 8 Jan 1644
Mother: Rebecca HOSKINS b: 1643 in , , MA

Marriage 1 Sarah BENT

- *Married:*
- *Change Date:* 10 Sep 2003

Children

1. Benjamin BRIGGS
2. Sarah BRIGGS
3. Mehitabel BRIGGS
4. Ruth BRIGGS
5. Thankful BRIGGS
6. Joanna BRIGGS
7. William BRIGGS b: 1711

Return to normal view

The Chance/Havens Family History

Entries: 7045 **Updated:** 2004-08-14 17:59:03 UTC (Sat)

Contact: Patricia Havens pndhavens@netzero.net

- *ID:* I1050
- *Name:* Rebecca HOSKINS
- *Given Name:* Rebecca
- *Surname:* Hoskins
- *Sex:* F
- *Birth:* 1643 in , , MA
- *Death:* Y
- *Change Date:* 22 Feb 2004 at 23:11

Father: William HOSKINS b: 1615 in Cork, Ireland
Mother: Ann HINDS b: 1616 in MA, Bristol Co., Taunton

Marriage 1 Richard BRIGGS b: 8 Jan 1644

- *Married:* 15 Aug 1662
- *Change Date:* 10 Sep 2003

Children

1. William BRIGGS b: 21 Nov 1663
2. Rebecca BRIGGS b: 15 Aug 1665
3. Richard BRIGGS b: 7 Apr 1668
4. John BRIGGS b: 26 Feb 1670
5. Joseph BRIGGS b: 15 Jun 1674
6. Benjamin BRIGGS b: 15 Sep 1677
7. Richard BRIGGS b: 12 Jan 1679
8. Hannah BRIGGS b: 17 Feb 1681
9. Samuel BRIGGS b: 20 Apr 1683
10. Mary BRIGGS b: 1 Jan 1686
11. Mehitabel BRIGGS b: 18 Jun 1689

Return to normal view

The Chance/Havens Family History

Entries: 7045 **Updated:** 2004-08-14 17:59:03 UTC (Sat)

Contact: Patricia Havens pndhavens@netzero.net

- *ID:* I1049
- *Name:* Richard BRIGGS
- *Given Name:* Richard
- *Surname:* Briggs
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 8 Jan 1644
- *Death:* Y
- *Change Date:* 10 Sep 2003 at 00:03

Father: Clement BRIGGS b: 1595 in Cornwall, England
Mother: Sarah FIELD

Marriage 1 Rebecca HOSKINS b: 1643 in , , MA

- *Married:* 15 Aug 1662
- *Change Date:* 10 Sep 2003

Children

1. William BRIGGS b: 21 Nov 1663
2. Rebecca BRIGGS b: 15 Aug 1665
3. Richard BRIGGS b: 7 Apr 1668
4. John BRIGGS b: 26 Feb 1670
5. Joseph BRIGGS b: 15 Jun 1674
6. Benjamin BRIGGS b: 15 Sep 1677
7. Richard BRIGGS b: 12 Jan 1679
8. Hannah BRIGGS b: 17 Feb 1681
9. Samuel BRIGGS b: 20 Apr 1683
10. Mary BRIGGS b: 1 Jan 1686
11. Mehitabel BRIGGS b: 18 Jun 1689

Produced with an unregistered copy of RootsView.

Zadok Briggs
b. abt 1757

d. bef Nov 24 1823
in: Adams Twp., Washington Co., OH
Parents: -

Sally
b.

d. 1826
in: Adams Twp., Washington Co., OH
Parents: -

m. 9 Dec 1780

Zadok fought in the Revolutionary War in the Battle of Bennington in August 1777. At that time he was a resident of Hampshire Co. MA. In 1787 Zadok signed a petition to the Governor of MA, asking him to spare the life of Jason Parmenter of Bernardston who was condemed to hang for his part in "Shay's Rebellion". Between 1787-1795 the family lived in Leyden MA, Cambridge NY, and Shaftsbury, VT. By 1795 the family had moved to Bernardston, MA. Zadok was the deacon in the Methodist Church at Bernardston which held services in his home. Zadok and Sally moved to Adams Twp., Washington Co. OH in the spring of 1815 with some of their adult children; he purchased 100 acres for $1350 in 1816. The following year he bought some land in sections 12 and 5 in the same township along the Muskingham River. In his will, Zadock named Sally as well as five sons and three daughters. The eldest son only received a dollar, apparently having already received his share of his father's estate. The balance went to the other sons, at one-quarter of the estate each, but each had to give a legacy to a specific sister. Son Ansel was to give $100 to his sister Asenath Jacobs, son Zara was to give $110 to his sister Sally Haynes, and both Marcus and Franklin were to give their sister Polly Very $40 each. Ansel was named the executor. An accompanying list of Zadock's estate, and who bought what items, revealed he possessed many goods. Ansel bought many items. Similar items, and amounts, were purchased by the other sons, sons-in-law, and others. Zadok's elder children may have been from wife Harriet Seymour or Harriet Parmenter.

Children:

1. Henry Briggs -
2. Harriet Briggs -
3. Aseneth Briggs - 1866
4. Zara Briggs -
5. Mary Polly Briggs -
6. Franklin Briggs -
7. Sally Briggs 2 Jun 1786 - 6 Jan 1860
8. Seymour Briggs Abt 1790 - 25 Jun 1806
9. *Ansel Townsend Briggs* 17 Feb 1790 - 8 May 1855 Susannah Alton
10. Marcus Delafayette Briggs 15 Apr 1801 - 17 Jan 1854

Created on 7/3/02
Shope Family Ancestors

Search Results Provided By The No. 1 Source for Family History Online Ancestry.com

Database: Massachusetts Marriages to 1800

August 20, 2004
4:31 PM

Early Massachusetts Marriages Prior to 1800
Worchester County
Shrewsbury
page 79

Jason Parmenter of Neshawagg & Abigail Frissell, March 7, 1753

Early Massachusetts Marriages Prior to 1800
Middlesex, Hamshire, Bershire and Bristol
Middlesex County
Sudbury
page 97

Jason Parmenter & Sarah Grout, Jan. 17 1754

Source Information:
Ancestry.com. *Massachusetts Marriages to 1800* [database online]. Orem, Utah: MyFamily.com, Inc., 1997. Original data: Bailey, Frederic W. *Early Massachusetts Marriages Prior to 1800*. 3 vols. New Haven, Conn.: Bureau of American Ancestry, 1897-1914.

<< Return to Results Screen

126½

1790 Census

Mass - Hampshire

Bernardston

PARMENTER ?

An Enumeration of the Inhabitants of the town of Bernardston

Names of Heads of Families.	Free white Males of 16 years old, and upwards.	Free white Males, under 16 years.	Free white Females.	All other free Persons.	Slaves.
Samuel Turner	3		4		
Moses Smith	1	1	1		
Samuel Green	2	1	4		
Benjamin Green	3		1		
Jephtha Green	1	1	5		
Jonathan	1	2	4		
Hezekiah Sprague	1	2	5		
Lt Ezekiel Foster	2		4		
Daniel Loomis	2		2		
Israel Chapin	1	1	2		
Samuel Alice	1	1	1		
Capt John Brooks	1		3		
Perley Streeter	1	1	2		
Hezekiah Newcomb	4	4	6		
William Newcomb	1	4	3		
John Buck	4	3	5		
Consider Chapin	1		3		
James Couch	1		1		
Samuel Root	1	2	3		
Samuel Connable	1		3		
John Connable	3	3	5		
Samuel Connable	2	2	6		
Levi Hodge	1	4	3		
David Easton	1	1	1		
John Pink	1		2		
Oliver Newell	2	4	4		
Ichabod Warner	5	2	3		
Capt Stephen Webster	3	2	3		
David Ryder jun	1	2	3		
Lieut David Ryder	1	1	2		
John Ritter	1	3	3		
Elisha Sheldon	1	2	3		
William Fox	2	4	8		
Samuel Loveman	1	2	2		
David Town	1	2	3		
Moses Scott	1	2	6		
Zebediah Slate	1	3	3		
Joseph Slate	2	2	3		
Jonathan Rich	1		1		
David Smith	1	2	4		
John Sanderson	1	2	4		
Israel Slate	1	1	4		
	67	69	141		

Bernardston continued.

Names of Heads of Families.	Free white Males of 16 years and upwards.	Free white Males under 16 years.	Free white Females.	All other free Persons.	Slaves.
Doct Caleb Chapin	1	2	2		
Capt Caleb Chapin	3		1		
Noah Fox	1	2	5		
Uriah Weeks	1	1	1		
William Wise	1	1	1		
Chileab Hale	3	2	3		
William Patten	1		1		
John Bush	1	2	3		
Levi Wells	2	3	2		
John Hale	1		3		
Israel Hale	1	2	2		
Joseph Allen	1	3	3		
Joseph Allen	1	4	3		
Wid. Freedom Allen	2		2		
Samuel Wood	2		4		
John Wood	1	1	2		
Doct Polycarpus Cushman	5	4	5		
William Rice	1		3		
George Morley	1	1	2		
Joseph Denio	2	1	2		
John Coats	1	3	4		
Charles Coats	1		1		
Hugh Corsey	1	1	4		
Abner Darling	1	3	1		
Ebenezer Nightingale	1	1	5		
Maj Simeon Edwards	2	1	4		
Nathaniel Jacobs	1	2	2		
William Larkin	1		2		
Jason Parmenter	2		4		
Silas Hamilton Esq	1	3	3		
Caleb Sheldon	2	1	1		
Capt Amasa Sheldon	4	2	3		
Prince Snow	2	3	4		
Elihu Sheldon	1	2	3		
William Humphing	2		3		
Benjamin Cole	1	2	1		
Capt Elisha Burnham	2	1	2		
Joseph Atherton	1	3	3		
Moses Scott	2	1	2		
Genl Thomas Cushman	3	2	5		
Elijah Kingsley	3	2	2		
Benjamin Green jun	1	4	3		
Ziba Allen	1		2		
Samuel Hastings	2	4	5		
	71	70	116		

343

Schedule of the whole number of persons within the division allotted to Caleb Clap

71A

Names of Towns	Names of Heads of Families	Free White Males: Under ten years of age	Free White Males: Of ten and under sixteen	Free White Males: Of sixteen and under twenty six including heads of families	Free White Males: Of twenty six and under forty five including heads of families	Free White Males: Of forty five and upwards including heads of families	Free White Females: Under ten years of age	Free White Females: Of ten and under sixteen	Free White Females: Of sixteen and under twenty six including heads of families	Free White Females: Of twenty six and under forty five including heads of families	Free White Females: Of forty five and upwards including heads of families	All other free persons except Indians not taxed	Slaves 609
		to 10	to 16	to 26	to 45	to 45 &c	to 10	to 16	to 26	to 45	to 45 &c		
Barnardston	George Avery	1		1					1				
	Edward Nickerson	2	2		1		1			1			
	Covel Nickerson					1					1		
	William Newcomb 2d	1		1					1				
	Nathan Nichols	2			1		1	1		1			
	Hezekiah Newcomb	1	2	2		1		1	3		1		
	William Newcomb	4	2	2		1		1			1		
	Ebenezer Nightingale	1		1		1		1	1		1		
	John Pinks	4				1	1	1		1			
	Elias Parminter	1	1	1		1	1	2	3		1		
	Ezra Purple	1	1	2		1	1	1			1		
	Jason Parmenter					1				1	1		
	Jonathan Parker	2		1	1		2			1			
	Reuben Parks		1	2		1		1			1		
	John Ritter	1	2		1		2	1	1	1			
	David Ryther	3	1		1	1	2	1		1	1		
	David Ryther jun	3		1	1			2		1			
	Peter Ryther			2				1	1	1			
	Samuel Root	3	1		1	1	2			1			
	Nathan Rogers	1		1					1				
	Hulda Robinson			1			2	1		1			
	Jonathan Shelden	1		1		1	2		1		1		
	Joseph Slate			1		1	2		1		1		
	Daniel Slate					1	1			1	1		
	Joseph Slate Junr	1			1		2			1			
	Timothy Shelden				1		2		1	1			
	David Severence		3			1	2	1	1	1			
	Joseph Smith	2	1	3		1		2	1	1			
	Elihu Scott	2	1		1		1			1	1		
	Jonathan Slate		1	1		1			2		1		
	Moses Scott			1		1	2	2	1		1		
	Israel Slate	2	1		1		3	2		1			
	Asa Sprague			2					1	1	1		
	Arad Shelden	3				1	1		1		1		
		42	20	27	11	[illegible]	36	22	22	19	[illegible]		

617

Barnardston

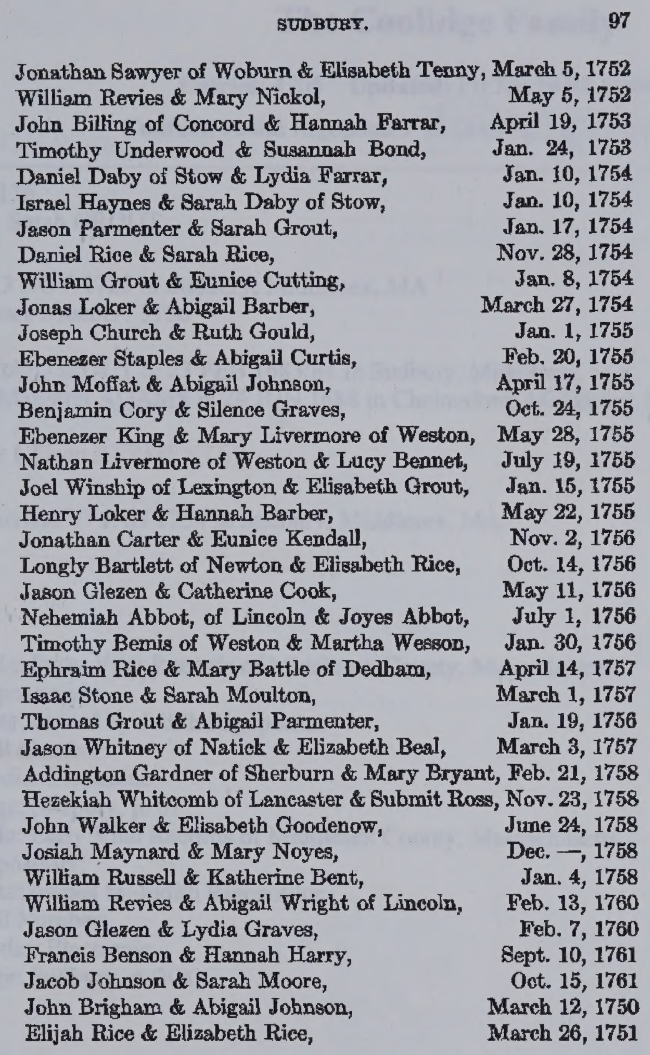
62

618

Roll M32_15 p. 617 Image 78

1800 U.S. Census Mass, Hampshire Co, Barnardstown

PARMENTER



Jonathan Sawyer of Woburn & Elisabeth Tenny,	March 5, 1752
William Revies & Mary Nickol,	May 5, 1752
John Billing of Concord & Hannah Farrar,	April 19, 1753
Timothy Underwood & Susannah Bond,	Jan. 24, 1753
Daniel Daby of Stow & Lydia Farrar,	Jan. 10, 1754
Israel Haynes & Sarah Daby of Stow,	Jan. 10, 1754
Jason Parmenter & Sarah Grout,	Jan. 17, 1754
Daniel Rice & Sarah Rice,	Nov. 28, 1754
William Grout & Eunice Cutting,	Jan. 8, 1754
Jonas Loker & Abigail Barber,	March 27, 1754
Joseph Church & Ruth Gould,	Jan. 1, 1755
Ebenezer Staples & Abigail Curtis,	Feb. 20, 1755
John Moffat & Abigail Johnson,	April 17, 1755
Benjamin Cory & Silence Graves,	Oct. 24, 1755
Ebenezer King & Mary Livermore of Weston,	May 28, 1755
Nathan Livermore of Weston & Lucy Bennet,	July 19, 1755
Joel Winship of Lexington & Elisabeth Grout,	Jan. 15, 1755
Henry Loker & Hannah Barber,	May 22, 1755
Jonathan Carter & Eunice Kendall,	Nov. 2, 1756
Longly Bartlett of Newton & Elisabeth Rice,	Oct. 14, 1756
Jason Glezen & Catherine Cook,	May 11, 1756
Nehemiah Abbot, of Lincoln & Joyes Abbot,	July 1, 1756
Timothy Bemis of Weston & Martha Wesson,	Jan. 30, 1756
Ephraim Rice & Mary Battle of Dedham,	April 14, 1757
Isaac Stone & Sarah Moulton,	March 1, 1757
Thomas Grout & Abigail Parmenter,	Jan. 19, 1756
Jason Whitney of Natick & Elizabeth Beal,	March 3, 1757
Addington Gardner of Sherburn & Mary Bryant,	Feb. 21, 1758
Hezekiah Whitcomb of Lancaster & Submit Ross,	Nov. 23, 1758
John Walker & Elisabeth Goodenow,	June 24, 1758
Josiah Maynard & Mary Noyes,	Dec. —, 1758
William Russell & Katherine Bent,	Jan. 4, 1758
William Revies & Abigail Wright of Lincoln,	Feb. 13, 1760
Jason Glezen & Lydia Graves,	Feb. 7, 1760
Francis Benson & Hannah Harry,	Sept. 10, 1761
Jacob Johnson & Sarah Moore,	Oct. 15, 1761
John Brigham & Abigail Johnson,	March 12, 1750
Elijah Rice & Elizabeth Rice,	March 26, 1751

Genealogical Records: Massachusetts Genealogical Records, 1600s-1800s
Early Massachusetts Marriages, Vol. III, Sudbury, Page 97
© MyFamily.com, Inc., August 21, 2004

S. Jason b. 29 Oct 1767   Sudbury
(Jason & Sarah)

Return to normal view

The Coolidge Family

Entries: 4706 **Updated:** Fri Jan 10 08:55:04 2003

Contact: Judith Rigopoulos Judirig@aol.com

- *ID:* I3136
- *Name:* Sarah GROUT
- *Sex:* F
- *Birth:* 3 NOV 1725 in Sudbury, Middlesex, MA [1]
- *Reference Number:* 3136

Father: John GROUT b: 23 FEB 1683/84 in Sudbury, Middlesex, MA
Mother: Margaret ADAMS b: 24 JUN 1688 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, MA

Marriage 1 Jason PARMENTER

- *Married:* 17 JAN 1754 in Sudbury, Middlesex, MA [2]

Sources:

1. Title: Early Vital Records of Middlesex County, Massachusetts
   Repository:
   Note: owned by Judith Rigopoulos
   Call Number:
   Media: Electronic
   Page: Sudbury, p. 61
2. Title: Early Vital Records of Middlesex County, Massachusetts
   Repository:
   Note: owned by Judith Rigopoulos
   Call Number:
   Media: Electronic
   Page: Sudbury, p. 208

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

1 **Jason PARMENTER**
B: 1 Jan 1734
Sudbury, Middl., Ma
M: 17 Jan 1754

Family

Sarah GROUT
B: < 1738
<Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts>

? John Grout
? Margaret Adams

2 **Deliverance PARMENTER**
B: 16 Dec 1709
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma
D: 1785
M: 12 May 1731
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma

Family

3 **Ruth HAYDEN**
B: 28 Jun 1714
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma
D: 1793

4 **George Junior PARMENTER**
B: 5 May 1679
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma
D: 25 Oct 1727
, Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts
M: 4 Dec 1701
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma

Family

5 **Mary BURT OR BURKE**
B: 25 Sep 1680
Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass.
D: 4 Dec 1701
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma

6 **Josiah HAYDEN**
B: 19 Jun 1669
Braintree, Norfolk, Massachusetts
D: 9 Dec 1730
Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts
M: 6 Mar 1691
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma

Family

7 **Elizabeth GOODENOW**
B: 18 Nov 1672
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma
D: 9 May 1736

Sudbury

8 **George PARMENTER** →
B: 14 Feb 1647
Sudbury, Middl., Ma
D: 25 Oct 1727
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma
M: 20 Jan 1678
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma

Family

9 **Hannah JOHNSON** →
B: 27 Apr 1656
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma
D: 16 Jun 1720
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma

10 **Richard BURKE** →
B: 1640
Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass.
D: 1693
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma
M: 24 Jun 1670
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma

Family

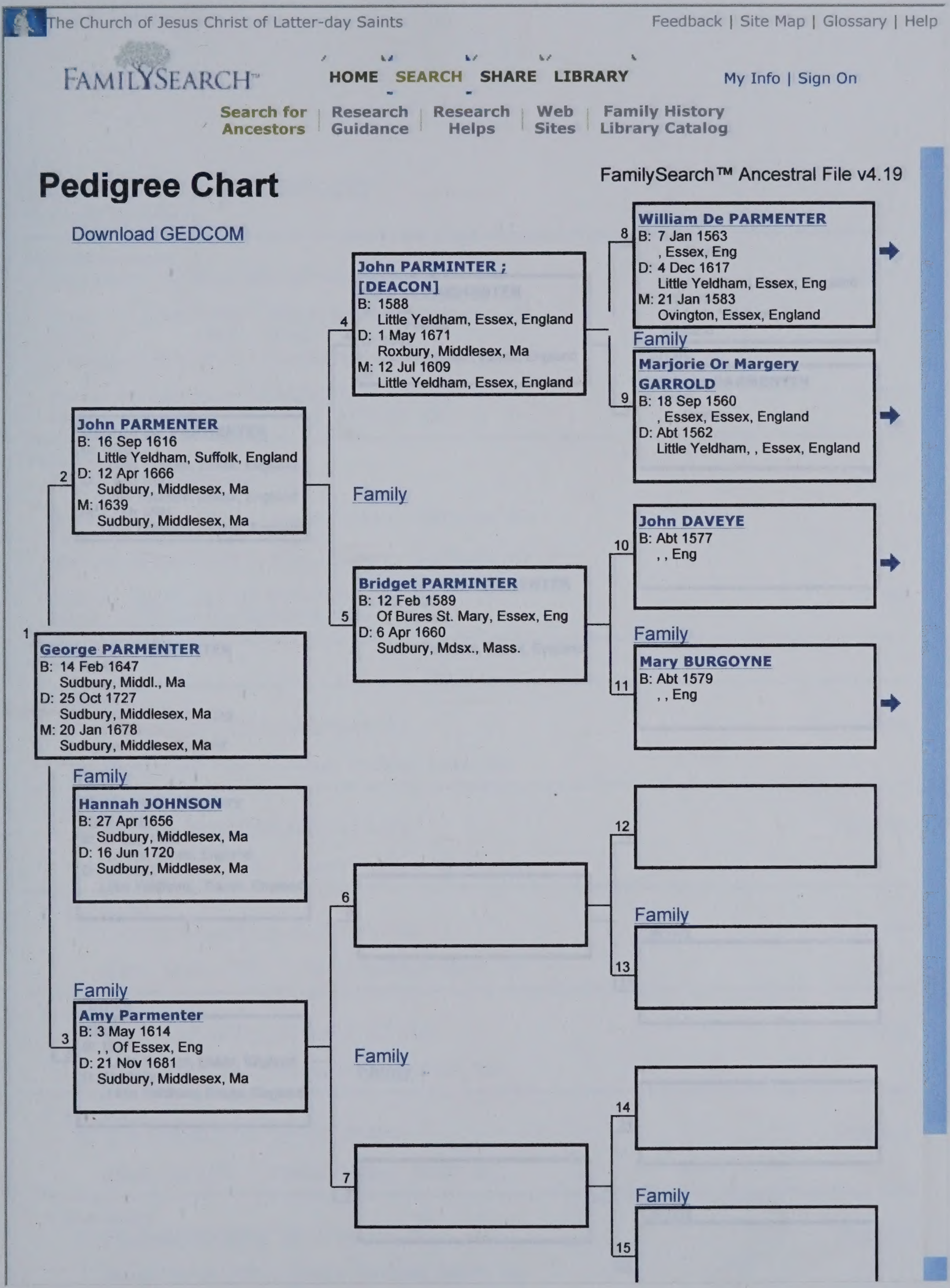
11 **Mary PARMENTER** →
B: 10 Apr 1644
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma
D: 1727
Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts

12 **Joseph HAYDEN** →
B: 12 May 1635
Braintree, Norfolk, Ma
D: 29 May 1718
Braintree, Norfolk, Ma
M: 6 Feb 1660
, Braintree, Norfolk, Massachusetts

Family

13 **Hannah AMES** →
B: < 1639
<Braintree, Norfolk, Ma>
D: 3 Jul 1690
, Braintree, Norfolk, Massachusetts

14 **Edmund GOODENOW (GOODENOUGH)** →
B: 11 Apr 1611
Shasburg, Wiltshire, England
D: 5 Apr 1688
Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts
M: 1630
Dunhead St Andrew, Wiltshire, England



The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints
Feedback | Site Map | Glossary | Help
FAMILYSEARCH™
HOME SEARCH SHARE LIBRARY
My Info | Sign On
Search for Ancestors | Research Guidance | Research Helps | Web Sites | Family History Library Catalog

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

1 **George PARMENTER**
B: 14 Feb 1647
Sudbury, Middl., Ma
D: 25 Oct 1727
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma
M: 20 Jan 1678
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma

Family

Hannah JOHNSON
B: 27 Apr 1656
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma
D: 16 Jun 1720
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma

2 **John PARMENTER**
B: 16 Sep 1616
Little Yeldham, Suffolk, England
D: 12 Apr 1666
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma
M: 1639
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma

Family

3 **Amy Parmenter**
B: 3 May 1614
, , Of Essex, Eng
D: 21 Nov 1681
Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma

4 **John PARMINTER ; [DEACON]**
B: 1588
Little Yeldham, Essex, England
D: 1 May 1671
Roxbury, Middlesex, Ma
M: 12 Jul 1609
Little Yeldham, Essex, England

Family

5 **Bridget PARMINTER**
B: 12 Feb 1589
Of Bures St. Mary, Essex, Eng
D: 6 Apr 1660
Sudbury, Mdsx., Mass.

6

Family

7

8 **William De PARMENTER**
B: 7 Jan 1563
, Essex, Eng
D: 4 Dec 1617
Little Yeldham, Essex, Eng
M: 21 Jan 1583
Ovington, Essex, England

Family

9 **Marjorie Or Margery GARROLD**
B: 18 Sep 1560
, Essex, Essex, England
D: Abt 1562
Little Yeldham, , Essex, England

10 **John DAVEYE**
B: Abt 1577
, , Eng

Family

11 **Mary BURGOYNE**
B: Abt 1579
, , Eng

12

Family

13

14

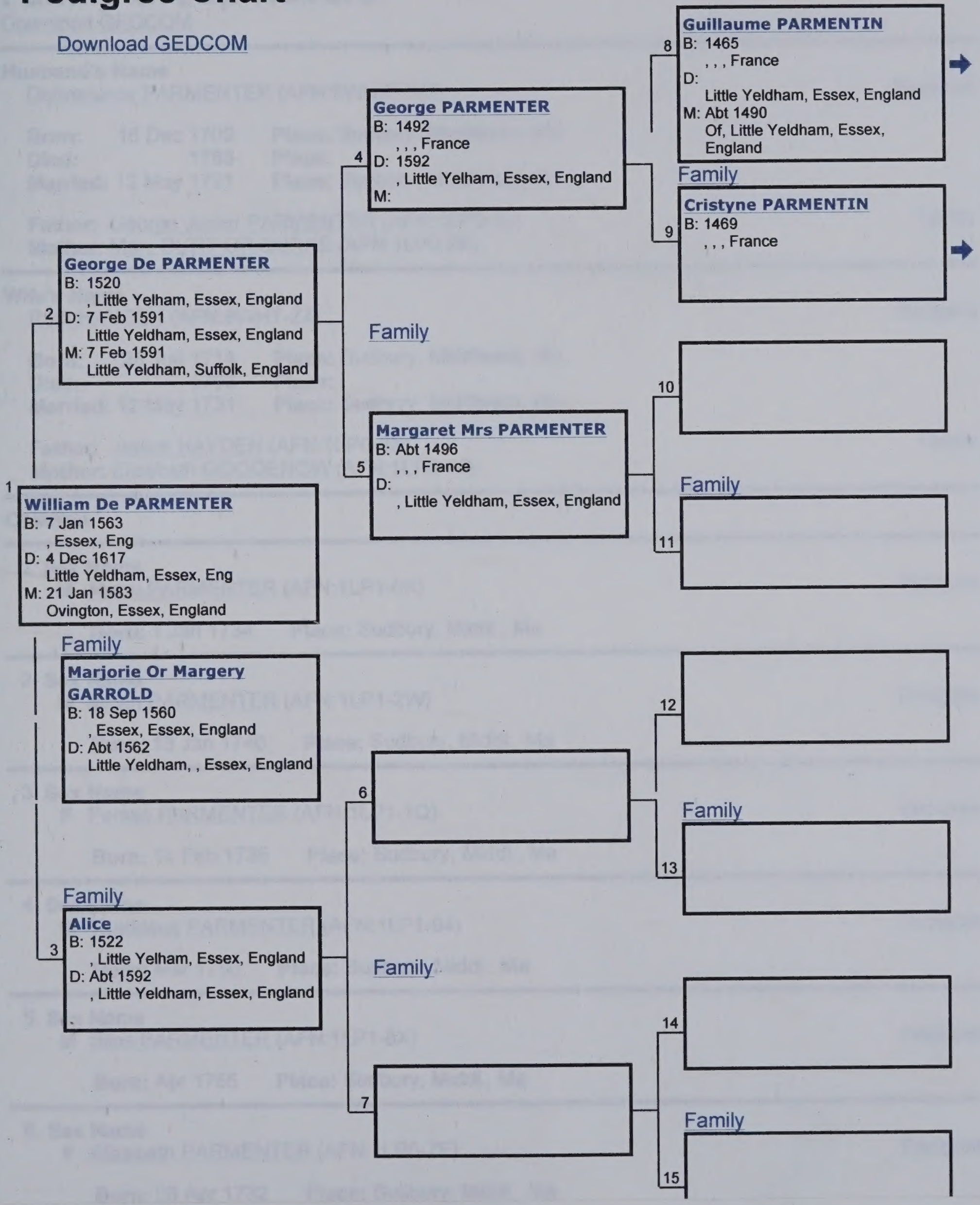
Family

15

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM



1 **William De PARMENTER**
B: 7 Jan 1563
, Essex, Eng
D: 4 Dec 1617
Little Yeldham, Essex, Eng
M: 21 Jan 1583
Ovington, Essex, England

Family

2 **George De PARMENTER**
B: 1520
, Little Yelham, Essex, England
D: 7 Feb 1591
Little Yeldham, Essex, England
M: 7 Feb 1591
Little Yeldham, Suffolk, England

Family

3 **Marjorie Or Margery GARROLD**
B: 18 Sep 1560
, Essex, Essex, England
D: Abt 1562
Little Yeldham, , Essex, England

Family

3 **Alice**
B: 1522
, Little Yelham, Essex, England
D: Abt 1592
, Little Yeldham, Essex, England

Family

4 **George PARMENTER**
B: 1492
, , , France
D: 1592
, Little Yelham, Essex, England
M:

5 **Margaret Mrs PARMENTER**
B: Abt 1496
, , , France
D:
, Little Yeldham, Essex, England

6

7

8 **Guillaume PARMENTIN**
B: 1465
, , , France
D:
Little Yeldham, Essex, England
M: Abt 1490
Of, Little Yeldham, Essex, England

Family

9 **Cristyne PARMENTIN**
B: 1469
, , , France

10

Family

11

12

Family

13

14

Family

15

The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints

Feedback | Site Map | Glossary | Help

FAMILYSEARCH™

HOME SEARCH SHARE LIBRARY

My Info | Sign On

Search for Ancestors | Research Guidance | Research Helps | Web Sites | Family History Library Catalog

Family Group Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

Husband's Name

Deliverance PARMENTER (AFN:8WHW-DG) Pedigree

Born: 16 Dec 1709 **Place:** Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma
Died: 1785 **Place:**
Married: 12 May 1731 **Place:** Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma

Father: George Junior PARMENTER (AFN:1LP0-1L) Family
Mother: Mary BURT OR BURKE (AFN:1LP0-2R)

Wife's Name

Ruth HAYDEN (AFN:8WHT-Z4) Pedigree

Born: 28 Jun 1714 **Place:** Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma
Died: 1793 **Place:**
Married: 12 May 1731 **Place:** Sudbury, Middlesex, Ma

Father: Josiah HAYDEN (AFN:1LP0-3X) Family
Mother: Elizabeth GOODENOW (AFN:1LP0-44)

Children

---

1. **Sex Name**
M Jason PARMENTER (AFN:1LP1-0K) Pedigree

Born: 1 Jan 1734 **Place:** Sudbury, Middl., Ma

---

2. **Sex Name**
M Micah PARMENTER (AFN:1LP1-2W) Pedigree

Born: 18 Jan 1740 **Place:** Sudbury, Middl., Ma

---

3. **Sex Name**
F Perses PARMENTER (AFN:1LP1-1Q) Pedigree

Born: 14 Feb 1735 **Place:** Sudbury, Middl., Ma

---

4. **Sex Name**
M Thaddeus PARMENTER (AFN:1LP1-94) Pedigree

Born: Mar 1756 **Place:** Sudbury, Middl., Ma

---

5. **Sex Name**
M Silas PARMENTER (AFN:1LP1-8X) Pedigree

Born: Apr 1755 **Place:** Sudbury, Middl., Ma

---

6. **Sex Name**
F Elizabeth PARMENTER (AFN:1LP0-ZF) Pedigree

Born: 26 Apr 1732 **Place:** Sudbury, Middl., Ma

7 Ruth

b. 26 May 1750 Sudbury

8. Silas

26 May 1752

d 1752/1755

9 Josiah

b. 7 Jul 1742 Sud

d 23 Aug 1829 Bernardston

10 Deliverance

b. 1744

d. 1780

11. Elias

b. 1746 Sud

12 Israel

b. 5 Nov 1753 Sud.

Jason m. Sarah Grout 17 Jan 1753

Old Burying Ground Wakefield Ma

Hannah K d. 28 Apr 1695 age 32

Mary d 10 NOV 1735 age 95 m. Thomas ~~Hodge~~ HODGMAN

Ruth Hayden m. Deliverance Parmenter / Geo. P. Jr.
12 May 1731 at Sudbury \ Mary Burk

Son: Jason

Look for "The Ancestry of Ezra Holton"

Ruth

b. 4th May 1750 [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] 1842 – 1875 [illegible]

[illegible] d. 10 [illegible] 1753 aged 20 [illegible]

d. 11 Sep 1755

Jonathan

b. 1 April 1754 [illegible]

d. 25 Aug 1829 [illegible]

Deborah [illegible] of [illegible]

b. 1758 [illegible]

d. 1770 [illegible]

[illegible]

b. 1762 [illegible]

[illegible]

b. [illegible] April 1763 [illegible]

Ruth [illegible] m. [illegible]

[illegible] 17 Jan 1783

BRIGGS

HISTORY OF NEW SALEM MASSACHUSETTS

1753 — 1953

Prepared for the
Celebration of the
200th Anniversary
August 7, 8, 9, 1953

HISTORICAL INFORMATION COMPILED BY
MRS. FLORENCE COGSWELL COX

HAMILTON I. NEWELL, INC.
AMHERST, MASSACHUSETTS

There was a blacksmith shop opposite the grist mill that was in operation for many years.

The first school building was on the road toward Cooleyville. The schoolhouse in district No. 6 was built of brick and was discontinued in 1936. This building was on the road to North Dana.

One of the oldest houses in Millington was the so-called Albert Ballard house. In 1871 this property was owned by G. W. Cleveland. The earliest record of this house is a transfer from Jonathan Maclellan to Benjamin Stacy in April, 1808. Probably the house was built many years earlier. As originally built there was a large kitchen with fireplace and brick oven on the south, a small bedroom at the west end, and pantry on the east, two large rooms on the north, connected by a small hall, with a fireplace in each of these rooms. In the kitchen ceiling were the hand-wrought hooks on which strings of apples, etc. were hung to dry. The large outside door in this room was double, nailed together with hand-wrought nails, hung with long hand-wrought arrowhead hinges, and locked by a wooden bar. The doors to the attic and cellar were opened by wooden latches with latch strings. At some time an ell was added and rooms finished off in the big open chamber. The big hand-hewn beams were fastened together with wooden pegs. Some of the boards in the partitions upstairs were very wide.

After the property had changed hands many times in the years from 1836 to 1871, Albert Ballard purchased the property in 1879 and retained it until the Metropolitan District Water Supply Commission took it over. The house was taken down, the parts marked, and moved to Dorset, Vermont, for re-erection.

The families of Moore, Newton, Hamilton, Ramsdell, Weeks and Goodnow were all associated with Millington.

Cooleyville Road

The New Salem creamery was situated on the left, just out of Millington, to which most of the farmers for miles around sent their cream to be made into butter. A man by the name of Louis Beebe took charge of the creamery for a longer time than anyone else and excellent butter was made, winning first prize at different fairs.

There was a school house just west of the creamery on the other side of the road. Next, coming on our way from Millington, just on the border of what is now Quabbin Reservoir, once lived Dexter Briggs. He was a farmer and did work for his neighbors with his pair of oxen. Farther on up through the valley on our left were buildings owned, the first

by a man by the name of ? ? ? Briggs, the second by a Charlie Ross and last by Charlie Johnson. Then as one crosses Carey brook continuing on up the hill, on the left stood a large building owned at one time by Varney Putnam and later on by Wells Wheeler. The next dwelling was owned by Sarah Shaw, then Damon Brown. The building now used by the State was once owned by Captain Coolidge and later known as the Whitney Haskins place. This building stands across from the corner of what is known as the south hill leading to New Salem Center. On the west side of the road at the corner, there once was a tavern known as Cooks Tavern; going down the hill on the right one would find an old cellar hole, where once stood the Major Brown place. Then the J. A. Titus place was situated on the right side of the road; then as we cross the brook on our left was the Elbridge Shaw home, and on the right a saw mill owned by Willard Putnam. There was a small building once used as a store situated nearby which, later on, was moved up the road and occupied by a family by the name of Arnot. This was on the road leading to Prescott.

Dr. Albert Haskins lived with his sister Carrie Haskins just above and beyond the sawmill, a section which some people of the town called Puppeyville. It was said that a man once lived there who had a lot of puppies. Across the road from the Haskins place was the "old yellow house", where many different people have lived. Fred Haskell lived there as long as anyone, his father, Martin Haskell lived there first, followed by Fred and his wife and little nephew Louis Golden. Dr. Haskin's father, Elan Haskins, had a blacksmith shop just west of his home on the big brook (Hop Brook).

Daniel S. Freeman owned the next place, as later did his son, Dr. Sanford Freeman, then Harry Barber. Just a little ways beyond was the Aden Thompson place, later owned by Smith Orcutt, then by Lorenzo Eaton, and at the present time by Edward Eaton. Then situated across from the corner where the road leads to Prescott was school No. 3 which took the place of the old red schoolhouse. A short distance west of the school house was the old cheese factory owned by Willard Putnam. Then came John Upton's place; farther on that of Daniel Ballard, and finally the house of Miss Mary Vaughn and Catherine Connor. Near the corner on what is now the Whitaker Road was the Fred Kellogg place, later owned by Willard Bryant, then by Fred Ballard and at present by Norman Haney. Then came the Freeman place, where five generations of Freemans have lived. On the Russell Road there was a large house owned by Asa Russell, later on by Walter, Fred and Frank Russell. The houses on Carpenter road were first that of C. Fred Carpenter, then at the top by a man by the name of C. A. Briggs, the second by a Charlie Ross and last by Charlie Johnson. Then as one crosses Carey Brook continuing on up the hill, on the left stood a large building owned at one time by Varnum Putnam and later on by Willis Wheeler. The next dwelling was owned by Sarah Stone, then Damon Brown. The building now used by the State was once owned by Captain Coolidge and later known as the Whitney Hutchins place. This building stands across from the corner of what is known as the sandy hill leading to New Salem Center. On the west side of the road at the corner, there once was a tavern known as Cooley Tavern, going down the hill on the right one would find an old cellar hole where once stood the Major Brown place. Then the J. A. Town place was situated on the right side of the road, then as we neared the bridge on our left was the Ethridge Stone home, and on the right a saw mill owned by William Putnam. There was a small building once used as a store situated nearby which, later on, was moved up the road and occupied by a family by the name of Sawyer. This was on the road leading to Prescott.

Dr. Albert Hutchins lived with his sister Laura Hutchins just above and beyond the sawmill, a section which some people of the town called Whizzerville. It was said that a man once lived there who was a lot of peppery. Across the road from Dr. Hutchins place was the "old yellow house", where many different people have lived. Ivers Haskell lived there as long as anyone, his father, Marcus Haskell lived there first, followed by Ivers and his wife and little nephew Lewis Godden. Dr. Hutchins father, Elias Hutchins, had a blacksmith shop just west of his home on the big brook (Hop Brook).

Daniel S. Freeman owned the next place, as later did his son, Dr. Sanford Freeman, then Harry Parker. Just a little ways beyond was the Aaron Thompson place, later owned by Smith Orcutt, then by Emerson Eaton, and at the present time by Edward Eaton. Then situated across from the corner where the road leads to Prescott was school No. 3 which took the place of the old red schoolhouse. A short distance west of the school house was the old church, for many years used by Sanford Putnam. Then came John Lipton's place, further on that of Daniel Ballard, and finally the home of Miss Mary Vaughn and Catherine Conner. Near the corner on what is now the Whitaker Road was the Fred Kellogg place, later owned by Willard Bryant, then by Fred Sanford and at present by Stephen Haney. Then came the Freeman place, where five generations of Freemans have lived. On the Rugg Road there was a large house owned by Asa Russell, later on by Walter, Fred and Frank Russell. The homes on Carpenter road were first that of C. Fred Carpenter, then at the top

BRIGGS

VITAL RECORDS

OF

NEW SALEM

MASSACHUSETTS

TO THE END OF THE YEAR 1849

PUBLISHED BY
THE ESSEX INSTITUTE
SALEM, MASS.
1927

Newcomb & Gauss
Printers
Salem, Mass.

1127611

EXPLANATIONS

The following records of births, marriages and deaths include all entries to be found in the church records; in the cemetery records, and in many private records found in family Bibles and other sources. These records are printed in a condensed form in which every essential particular has been preserved. All duplication of records has been eliminated, but differences in entry and other explanatory matter appear in brackets. Parentheses are used when they occur in the original record; also to indicate the maiden name of a wife.

When places other than New Salem and Massachusetts are named, they are given in the printed copy. Marriages are printed under the names of both parties. Double-dating is used in the months of January, February and March, prior to 1752, whenever it appears in the original, and also whenever from the sequence of entry in the original the date may be easily determined. In all records the original spelling of names is followed, and in the alphabetical arrangement the various forms should be examined, as items about the same family may be found under different spellings.

From the fact that in 1855 all the records of births, marriages and deaths of New Salem were destroyed by fire, none of such records are available, save the period of 1843 to 1850, copies of which years are on file at the State House in Boston. These have been considered in this work as original records. The church records have fortunately been preserved and have been incorporated, as well as considerable material from the records of Franklin and Hampshire Counties, and from other public and private sources bearing on the vital statistics of this community.

The seal of New Salem has been omitted on the title page. Although a design of a seal is used by the Town Clerk on legal papers, it has never been reproduced for use on printed matter.

NEW SALEM

June 15, 1753, the township of New Salem with the additional grant made to said township established as the district of New Salem. Aug. 23, 1775, the district made a town by general act. Jan. 28, 1822, part included in the new town of Prescott. Feb. 20, 1824, part of Shutesbury annexed. Feb. 5, 1830, part annexed to Athol. Mar. 16, 1837, part annexed to Orange and part to Athol. April 27, 1911, bounds between New Salem and Prescott established.

POPULATION

1765,	375	1830,	1889	1880,	869
1776,	910	1840,	1305	1890,	856
1790,	1543	1850,	1253	1900,	807
1800,	1949	1860,	957	1910,	639
1810,	2107	1865,	1116	1915,	625
1820,	2146	1870,	987	1920,	512

ABBREVIATIONS

a.—age.
abt.—about.
b.—born.
bef.—before.
bet.—between.
bp.—baptized.
B. R. 1.—birth records from Vital Records of Athol.
B. R. 2.—birth records from Vital Records of Barre.
B. R. 3.—birth records from Vital Records of Deerfield.
B. R. 4.—birth records from Vital Records of Hardwick.
B. R. 5.—birth records from Revolutionary records of Oakham.
B. R. 6.—birth records from Vital Records of Pelham.
B. R. 7.—birth records from Vital Records of Phillipston.
B. R. 8.—birth records from Vital Records of Royalston.
B. R. 9.—birth records from Vital Records of Shrewsbury.
B. R. 10.—birth records from Vital Records of Templeton.
B. R. 11.—birth records from Vital Records of Westminster.
B. R. 12.—birth records from Vital Records of Williamstown.
bur.—buried.
C. R.—church record.
certif.—certificate.
ch.—child.
chn.—children.
Co.—county.
CT. R.—court records, Suffolk Co. Quarterly Court.
d.—daughter; day; died.
Dea.—Deacon.
dec.—deceased.
D. T.—Direct Tax of 1798.
dup.—duplicate entry.
est.—estate.
F. D.—Franklin County Deeds.
F. P.—Franklin County Probate.

grands.—grandson.
G. R. 1.—gravestone record, Centre Cemetery.
G. R. 2.—gravestone record, Silver Lake Cemetery.
G. R. 3.—gravestone record, Lake Matawa Cemetery, Orange.
H. D.—Hampshire County Deeds.
H. P.—Hampshire County Probate.
h.—husband; hour.
inf.—infant.
int.—intention of marriage.
jr.—junior.
m.—male; married; month.
M. R.—marriage records returned from other Massachusetts towns.
N. R. 1.—newspaper records of deaths, Greenfield Gazette and Courier.
N. R. 2.—newspaper records of deaths, Columbian Centinel.
N. R. 3.—newspaper records of deaths, Boston Advertiser.
N. R. 4.—newspaper records of deaths, Salem Gazette.
N. R. 5.—newspaper records of deaths, Massachusetts Spy.
P. R. 1.—private records, now in possession of New Salem Academy.
P. R. 2.—family records, from History of Houlton, Maine.
P. R. 3.—family records, from Putnam Genealogy.
P. R. 4.—family records, from Holten Genealogy.
P. R. 5.—family records, from Ballard Genealogy.
P. R. 6.—family records, from Perley's History of Salem.
P. R. 7.—family records, from Felton Genealogy.
P. R. 8.—family records, from Wheatland manuscript now in possession of Essex Institute.
P. R. 9.—records now in possession of Miss Emily S. Ganson.
P. R. 10.—records now in possession of Mrs. John W. Fearing.
P. R. 11.—family records from New England Historical and Genealogical Register.
P. R. 12.—records of warnings out of Newbury.
P. R. 13.—genealogical notes, now in possession of Mrs. Lucy C. Kellogg of Greenfield.
P. R. 14.—family records, from Packard's History of Churches in Franklin County.
rec.—recorded.
rem.—removed.
R. S. R.—records, from Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution.

s.—son.
sr.—senior.
U. S. C.—United States Census of 1790.
unm.—unmarried.
w.—wife; week.
wid.—widow.
widr.—widower.
y.—year.

ANDREWS, Mary, d. Daniel, bp. Sept. 7, 1817. C. R.
Samuel Holland, s. Daniel, jr., farmer, and Alice, Apr. 7, 1846.
Wilson, s. Daniel and Mary [Polly. dup.] (Turner), Apr. 3, 1804. P. R. 13.

ARMES, Josiah L., Jan. 22, 1811. P. R. 14.

AUSGOOD (see also Osgood), Relief, d. Aaron and Han-n[ah], bp. Aug. 21, 1757. C. R.

BALLARD (see also Bullard), Anna, d. Joseph and Rebeca, bp. Mar. 25, 1759. C. R.
Asa Nurse, s. Dane, bp. Oct. 14, 1781. C. R.
Aurila, d. Joshua and Polly, Mar. 13, 1808. B. R. 6.
Ben[jamin), s. twin, Jeremiah and Isabel, bp. Jan. 31, 1768. C. R.
Calvin, s. Dane, bp. May 30, 1784. C. R.
Daniel, s. Daniel and Ruth, bp. June 7, 1755. C. R.
Daniel, s. Daniel, jr., bp. Apr. —, 1787. C. R.
Daniel, ——, 1802. P. R. 1.
Dean, ch. Jeremiah and Isabel, bp. ——, 175—. C. R.
Drusilla, d. Joseph and Rebeca, bp. Jan. 17, 1757. C. R.
Eugene, s. W[illia]m and Faith L. (Coolidge), Sept. 21, 1836. P. R. 1.
Hannah, d. Jeremiah and Isabel, bp. May 11, 1760. C. R.
Hannah, d. Daniel and Ruth (Holton), [abt. 1778.] P. R. 5.
Henry, s. Daniel and Ruth (Holton), July 20, 1768. P. R. 5.
James, s. Daniel and Ruth, bp. Sept. 9, 1770. C. R.
Jeremiah, s. Jeremiah and Isabel, bp. Oct. 24, 1762. C. R.
Joseph, s. Daniel and Ruth (Holton), Feb. 7, 1766. P. R. 5.
Joseph, s. twin, Jeremiah and Isabel, bp. Jan. 31, 1768. C. R.
Joshua, s. Dane, bp. Nov. 3, 1782. C. R.
Josiah, s. Daniel and Ruth (Holton) [abt. 1763.] P. R. 5.
Lucy, d. Daniel and Ruth, bp. May 6, 1764. C. R.
Mary, d. Jeremiah and Isabel, bp. Jan. 8, 1758. C. R.
Phebe, d. Daniel and Ruth, bp. Aug. 21, 1757. C. R.
Rebekah, d. Jeremiah and Isabel, bp. May 5, 1765. C. R.
Sam[ue]ll, s. Jeremiah and Isabel, bp. Sept. 9, 1770. C. R.
Susannah, d. Jeremiah and Isabel, bp. Sept. 11, 1755. C. R.
Tilly, d. Daniel and Ruth, bp. Mar. 30, 1760. C. R.
William, s. Daniel and Ruth (Holton), Dec. 9, 1772. P. R. 5.

BANGS, Adolphus, s. Nathaniel, bp. July 1, 1810. C. R.

BANGS, Adolphus, s. Joel and Minerva (Haskins), May 19, 1830. P. R. 13.
Electa, d. Nathaniel, bp. July 1, 1810. C. R.
Joel, s. Nathaniel, bp. July 1, 1810. C. R.
Nathaniel, s. Nathaniel, bp. July 1, 1810. C. R.
Sally, d. Nathaniel, bp. July 1, 1810. C. R.

BARNARD, Lucius, s. Francis, bp. Nov. 5, 1787. C. R.

BARNES, Emeline, d. Jonas and Oleine Fry, Aug. 9, 1849. B. R. 4.

BERREY (see also Berry), James, s. Allax[an]d[e]r and Martha, Mar. 10, 1777. B. R. 6.

BERRY (see also Berrey), Locket, s. Allax[an]d[e]r and Martha, Oct. 23, 1778. B. R. 6.

BILLINGS, Hannah S., d. W[illia]m, laborer, b. Orange, and Hannah, b. Athol, Aug. 26, 1849.

BLISS, Arletta Adeline, d. Artemas, farmer, b. Ware, and Abigail, b. Ware, June 12, 1849.
——, d. Artemas, farmer, and Abigail, Feb. 9, 1848.

BOSWORTH (see also Bozworth), Charles E., s. Guilford, wheelwright, b. Petersham, and Nancy, Feb. 20, 1849.

BOUTELL (see also Boutlett), John, s. John, bp. May 8, 1814. C. R.
——, ch. John, bp. Mar. 29, 1822. C. R.

BOUTLETT (see also Boutell), Charles, s. John, bp. June 9, 1816. C. R.

BOZWORTH (see also Bosworth), Jonathan, s. Jonathan and Mary, Feb. 17, 1774. B. R. 8.

BRIGGS, Albert, s. John, bp. May 30, 1813. C. R.
John, s. John, bp. May 28, 1815. C. R.
Loring, s. John, bp. Sept. 9, 1810. C. R.

BROWN, ——, s. Major, farmer, and Sally S., Dec. 12, 1847.

BRYANT, Angela Amelia, d. Nahum, bp. July 1, 1810. C. R.
Martha Angela, d. Nahum and Hannah, bp. July 15, 1821. C. R.

BARTON, Hannah, d. Isaac and Hannah (Pierce), and Lucius Chapin [of Bernardston. C. R.], Feb. 29, 1820. P. R. 13.
Polly, and Jeremiah Turrel, Sept. 5, 1810. C. R.

BASCOM, Ezekiel Lysander, of Phillipston, and Priscilla Elvira Foster, int. at Phillipston, Aug. 5, 1800. M. R.

BASSET (see also Bassett), Polly, and Isaac King, May 31, 1821. C. R.

BASSETT (see also Basset), Cyrus, and Lettice Bassett of Barre, int. at Barre, July 30, 1831. M. R.
Joshua, and Jemima King, Jan. 27, 1808. C. R.
Lettice, of Barre, and Cyrus Bassett, int. at Barre, July 30, 1831. M. R.

BATTLES, Norman, of Ervingsgrant, and Polly Hagar, Sept. 10, 1823. C. R.

BAWN, Nabby, and Obadiah Ingraham of Savoy, July 9, 1826. C. R.

BEAMON, Harriot L., and Wilder Stratton of Athol, Mar. 25, 1839. C. R.

BERRY, Alexander, and Martha Smith of Rutland, int., at Rutland, Dec. 23, 1774. M. R.
James, and Phebe Leach, June 7, 1798. C. R.
Mary, and Daniel Shaw, jr., Jan. 17, 1788. C. R.

BIGELOW, Isaac, and Lydia Walkup of Wendell, at Wendell, Dec. 17, 1845. N. R. 1.
Mary, and Eber O. Bailey of Worcester, Apr. 5, 1836. N. R. 1.
Nancy, and David Kinney of Northfield, ——, 1842.

BIZBEE, Molly, and Samuel Pebbler, Dec. 4, 1783. C. R.

BLANCHARD, Esther, and Benjamin Meacham, Oct. 1, 1810. C. R.
Roxana, of Fitzwilliam, N. H., a. 24 y., b. Fitzwilliam, N. H., d. Ira and Eliza, and Sanford E. Chamberlin, a. 23 y., blacksmith, s. S. H. and D., June 20, 1849.

BLODGET (see also Blodgett), Polly, and Samuel Pearce, 2d, Nov. 21, 1827. C. R.

BLODGETT (see also Blodget), Abigail, and Geo[rge] Rice, Feb. 1, 1844.
Dexter, 2d m., a. 42 y., farmer, b. Dummerston, Vt., s. Levi and Polly, and Julia Hatstat, a. 39 y., d. Thomas and Militia, Sept. 2, 1849.

BOISE (see also Boyce), Bethnial, and James Peirce, Sept. —, 177—. C. R.

BORS, Reuben, jr., of Blandford, and Sally Putnam, Oct. 12, 1813. C. R.

BOSWORTH, Elizabeth, of Petersham, and Jonathan Foster, at Petersham, Nov. 23, 1794. M. R.

BOWMAN, Susan, of Hadley, Upper Mills, and Joseph Packard, at Brattleboro, Vt., Jan. 29, 1833. N. R. 1.

BOYCE (see also Boise), George, and Lydia Page, Dec. 18, 1777. C. R.
Jacob, and Wealthy Smith, Nov. 24, 1785. C. R.

BRADLEY (see also Bradly), Daniel, and Sarah Morton, wid., of Shutesbury, May 4, 1785. C. R.

BRADLY (see also Bradley), Daniel, and Abigail Haskins, Mar. 4, 1771. C. R.

BRAGG, Samuel, of Petersham, and Eunice Totman, Nov. 1, 1832. C. R.

BRECE, Benj[amin] G., of Wilmington, Va., and Beulah Goldthwaite, Sept. 17, 1835. C. R.

BRIDGE, Asarelah M., Rev., of Norton, and Martha S. Harding, July 31, 1838. C. R.
Elizabeth, and Russell Barnes, jr. of Orange, July 19, 1821. N. R. 1.
Joseph, Dr., of Northfield, and Elizabeth Pierce. Issue May 11, 1824. N. R. 1.
Josiah, and Selah Phinney, Dec. 15, 1791. C. R.

BRIGGS, Abigail [E. M. R.], a. 24 y., d. John and Anna, and Sylvanus Sibley of Petersham, a. 27 y., farmer, b. Petersham, s. Tarrant and Betsy, May 11, 1848.
Albert, of Oakham, and Irene Tyrrell, int. at Oakham, Mar. 27, 1836. M. R.

Briggs, Amasa, of Shutesbury, and Betsy F. King, Sept. 7, 1826. C. R.

Charlotte, and Dexter Phillips of Brownsville, N. Y., July 5, 1818. C. R.

Ephraim Allen, of Orange, and Sally Townsend, Jan. 31, 1808. C. R.

Hulda, of Petersham, and Nathaniel Brown, at Petersham, Apr. 25, 1793. M. R.

Louise, and Sumner Titus of Prescott, Sept. 17, 1838. C. R.

Margery, and Shadrack Haskins, jr., Mar. 8, 1781. C. R.

Phebe, and Lucius Sibley of Petersham, May 6, 1835. C. R.

Philinda, and Ozias Roberts of Gill, int. at Gill, June 14, 1829. M. R.

Wircham, and Eunice Leach, Apr. 3, 1794. C. R.

BROOKS, Evelina A., of Shutesbury, and Lyman Adams of Barre, June 17, 1840. C. R.

Sarah S., of Shutesbury, and Abel W. Wilder of Wendell, Dec. 3, 1835. C. R.

BROWN (see also Browne), Andrew, of Petersham, a. 54 y., farmer, b. Petersham, s. Fred F. and Ruth, and Maria Smith, a. 44 y., d. Bradyll and Lois, Nov. 21, 1849.

Aurilla, of Athol, and Augusta A. Haskell, at Brattleboro, Vt., Mar. 1, 1847. N. R. 1.

Clark, Rev., and Tabitha Moffatt, both of Brimfield, Dec. 1, 1799. C. R.

Dolly, and Nymphas Stacy, at Brattleboro, Vt., Feb. 3, 1829. N. R. 1.

Dulcena [Dulcemia. C. R.], and Daniel Ballard of Wendell, Mar. 7, 1833. N. R. 1.

Hannah, and Abner Twitchell of Athol, at Orange, Aug. 16, 1785. M. R.

Harriot, and Nathan Holden, Apr. 13, 1836. C. R.

James, and Melinda Stearns, Sept. 21, 1831. C. R.

James, jr., and Sylva B. Wheeler, Nov. 13, 1839. C. R.

Molly, and Aaron Hodgkin, Jan. 20, 1785. C. R.

Nathaniel, and Hulda Briggs of Petersham, at Petersham, Apr. 25, 1793. M. R.

Rachel, of Uxbridge, and Jesse Aldrich, at Douglas, Dec. 3, 1772. M. R.

Serina, and Henry Saxton, June 20, 1836. C. R.

BROWNE (see also Brown), Sarah, and Joseph Hodskin, July 26, 1791. C. R.

BROWNING, Clarrisa H., and "Elder" W[illia]m H. Woodbury [members of the Church of Mormon. N. R. 1.], May 8, 1842.

Rebeckah, of Rutland, and Edward Crossett, int. at Rutland, Oct. 16, 1772. M. R.

BRUCE, Isaac, and Fanny Smith, Sept. 25, 1809. C. R.

BRYANT, Azubah, of Petersham, and John Harring, at Petersham, Apr. 18, 1803. M. R.

BUFFOM, Gaskill, and Polly G. Giles, June 18, 1809. C. R.

BULLARD (see also Ballard), Silas, jr., and Hannah M. Hager of Wendell, Sept. 25, 1839. C. R.

Willard, of Wendell, and Maria C. Haskell, Mar. 17, 1847. C. R.

BURNET (see also Burnett), David [Burnett. P. R. 7.], of Warwick, and Lydia Felton, Oct. 26, 1828. C. R.

BURNETT (see also Burnet), Riley, and Anna Dudley, July 15, 1830. C. R.

BURT, Williams, jr., of Wendell, a. 25 y., farmer, b. Barre, s. W[illia]m and Cordelia B., and L. Mary A. Ellis, a. 20 y., d. Art[emas] and Lucy, June 12, 1849.

CALHOON, Samuel, of Petersham, and Lucy Gibbs, int. at Petersham, Nov. 18, 1788. M. R.

CANNON, Jane, of Marlow, N. H., and Timothy Messer, Dec. 26, 1786. C. R.

Sally, wid., a. 74 y. and Samuel Curtis, a. 44 y., Dec. 17, 1812. N. R. 1.

CAREY, Shephard, of Houlton, Me., and Susannah Whitaker. Issue of Mar. 26, 1833. N. R. 1.

CARPENTER, Lydia O., of Guilford, Vt., and Amasa W. Gage, at Brattleboro, Vt., Oct. 6, 1846. N. R. 1.

CARROLL, Silas S., widr., laborer, of Springfield, and Sarah Marble, Feb. 25, 1845.

CARRUTH, Samuel, of Barre, and Marth[a] Thomson of Pelham, Oct. 26, 1786. C. R.

BARNES, Benjamin, s. Russell, Apr. 14, 1805, a. 4 m. 6 d. N. R. 1.
John, drowned at Deerfield, June 20, 1810, a. 60 y. N. R. 1.

BARROWS, Eleazer, ——, 1803. H. P.

BARTLETT, Samuel, Sept. 7, 1819, a. 31 y. G. R. 1.

BASCOM, Priscilla [Elvira. G. R. 1.], w. Rev. Ezekiel L., of Gerry, and d. Rev. Joel Foster of New Salem, at Northampton, Apr. 6, 1801. N. R. 1. [a. 19 y. G. R. 1.]

BASSETT, Alford, s. Jacob and Celia, Dec. 20, 1798, a. 8 w. G. R. 2.
Celia F., d. Jacob and Celia, Nov. 17, 1819, a. 5 y. G. R. 2.
Mehittable, w. Joshua, ——, 1819. G. R. 2.
Silvia, d. Jacob and Silvia [Celia. G. R. 2.], consumption, Aug. 10, 1849, a. 40 y. [a. 48 y. G. R. 2.]

BERRY, John, ——, 1784. H. P.

BILLINGS, Hannah S., d. W[illia]m and Hannah, cholera infantum, Sept. 9, 1849, a. 14 d.

BLANCHARD, Benjamin, laborer, old age, Aug. —, 1841, a. 75 y.

BOYCE, Jacob, ——, 1803. H. P.

BRIDGE, Martha S. [w. Rev. A. M., late of Norton, and d. Rev. Alpheus Harding. N. R. 1.], consumption, May 22, 1841, a. 27 y.
Rebecca [Bridges. F. P.], wid., Feb. 14, 1828, a. 50 y. N. R. 1.
Reuben [Bridges. dup.], ——, 182—. F. P.

BRIGGS, Calvin, Oct. 1, 1834 [1838. N. R. 1.], a. 20 y. G. R. 1.
Charles, formerly of West Stockbridge, at Millington District [s. John and Lovice. G. R. 1.], Mar. 24, 1834, a. 24 y. N. R. 1.
Charles Sereno, s. Samuel, scarlet fever, Feb. 14, 1843, a. 1 y. 4 m.
Hannah, Feb. 24, 1823, a. 41 y. G. R. 1.
John, Mar. 14, 1827, a. 85 y. G. R. 1
Lovice, w. John, Mar. 6, 1826, a. 42 y. G. R. 1.

BRIGGS, Phoebe, wid. [w. John. G. R. 1.], at Millington District, Mar. 12, 1834, a. 90 y. N. R. 1. [a. 89 y. G. R. 1.]

BRIMHALL, Gideon, m., farmer, old age, Apr. 26, 1845, a. 78 y. 5 m. 13 d.
Hulda, Mar. 22, 1840, a. 58 y. G. R. 1.

BROWN, Dulcenia, w. James, May 2, 1831, a. 42 y. G. R. 1.
——, ch. James and Dulcenial, ——, 1831. G. R. 1.

BRYANT, Hannah G., w. Nahum, Esq., Sept. 22, 1837, a. 60 y. N. R. 1.
Lydia, Sept. 13, 1834, a. 47 y. G. R. 2.
Walter, s. Nahum, June 14, 1815, a. 7 y. N. R. 1.

BULLARD (see also Ballard), James, Sept. 16, 1828, a. 22 y. N. R. 1.

CANNON, John, ——, 1808. H. P.

CARY, Stephen, ——, 1780. H. P.

CHAMBERLAIN (see also Chamberlin), Betsy, w. Stillman, July 19, 1816, a. 34 y. G. R. 1.
D. Diadama, w. Cyrus, brain fever, Mar. 20, 1848, a. 35 y. 6 m.
Grace, w. John, and d. Capt. Ebenezer and Grace Goodale, Jan. 10, 1792, a. 37 y. G. R. 1.
Patty Streeter, w. Nathaniel, at Foxcroft, Me., May 8, 1845, a. 59 y. N. R. 1.
Stillman, Dea., Dec. 11, 1826, a. 45 y. G. R. 1.
Sumner, s. Stillman and Betsy, Sept. 22, 1814, a. 4 y. G. R. 1.

CHAMBERLIN (see also Chamberlain), Susa, d. John and Grace, dysentery, July 17, 1849, a. 66 y.

CHASE, Abner, ——, 1786. H. P.

CHILDS, Jonathan, h. Rebecca Scott, Mar. 11, 1797. P. R. 13.
Jonathan, Mar. 11, 1807, a. 89 y. N. R. 1.
Lydia, Mrs., consumption, — 11, 1842, a. 76 y.
Rebecca, wid., July 22, 1820, a. 102 y. N. R. 1.

CLARK, John, Oct. 10, 1822, a. 78 y. G. R. 1.
Perez, ——, 181—. F. P.
Prudence, d. John and Susa, June 3, 1789, a. 7 y. 5 m. 23 d. G. R. 1.

BOYNTON, Benjamin, grantee, 1809. F. D.
Benjamin, grantor, 1809-1818. F. D.
David, grantee, 1814-1827. F. D.
David, grantor, 1818-1828. F. D.
David A., grantee, 1839-1844. F. D.
David A., grantor, 1848. F. D.
David F., grantee, 1809. F. D.
Ezra, grantee, 1809. F. D.
Isaac, grantor, 1818. F. D.
John, grantee, 1846. F. D.
Joseph, grantee, 1809-1823. F. D.

BOYSE (see also Boyce), Daniel, enlistment age, 16 y., 1780. R. S. R.

BRAGG, Samuel, grantor, 1835. F. D.

BRIDGE, Aden, grantee, 1827. F. D.
Adin, grantor, 1833. F. D.
Alden, grantee, 1831. F. D.
Jonas, grantee, 1821. F. D.
Jonas, grantor, 1822. F. D.
Josiah, occupant, 1798. D. T.
Josiah, grantee 1807-1808. F. D.
Josiah, grantor, 1807-1808. F. D.
Reuben, grantee, 1808-1822. F. D.
Reuben, grantor, 1825-1827. F. D.
Selah, grantor, 1827. F. D.
Tho[ma]s, resident, 1790. U. S. C.
Thomas, occupant, 1798. D. T.
Thomas, grantee, 1798-1808. F. D.
Thomas, grantor, 1807-1825. F. D.

BRIGGS, Ephraim, grantee, 1809. F. D.
Isaac, grantee, 1808. F. D.
Jacob, resident, 1790. U. S. C.
Jacob, occupant, 1798. D. T.
Jacob, grantee, 1808. F. D.
Jacob, grantor, 1809-1823. F. D.
John, grantor, 1804-1848. F. D.
John, grantee, 1805-1848. F. D.
John, jr., grantee, 1804-1821. F. D.
John, jr., grantor, 1816-1831. F. D.
John, 3d, grantee, 1820. F. D.

BRIGGS, Lucien T., grantee, 1848. F. D.
Lucien T., grantor, 1848. F. D.
Nathan, grantee, 1816-1818. F. D.
Nathan, grantor, 1818-1820. F. D.
Nathaniel, jr., grantee, 1805. F. D.
Richard, 1779. R. S. R.
Rich[ar]d, resident, 1790. U. S. C.
Richard, occupant, 1798. D. T.
Richard, grantor, 1801. F. D.
Samuel, grantee, 1836-1848. F. D.
Samuel, grantor, 1846. F. D.
Shubael, grantee, 1849. F. D.
Shubael, grantor, 1849. F. D.

BRIGHAM, Ane, grantor, 1806. F. D.
Ashbell, grantee, 1823. F. D.
James, grantor, 1806. F. D.
Lincoln, grantee, 1806. F. D.
Lincoln, grantor, 1808-1823. F. D.
Lyscom, grantor, 1808-1819. F. D.
Lyscome [Liscome. dup.], grantee, 1802-1803. F. D.
William A., grantor, 1826. F. D.

BRIMHALL, Gideon, grantee, 1834-1840. F. D.
Gideon, grantor, 1840-1843. F. D.

BROAD, Asa, grantee, 1814. F. D.
Enos, est., grantor, 1845-1847. F. D.

BROOKS, Aaron, jr., grantee, 1824-1844. F. D.
Aaron, jr., grantor, 1825-1844. F. D.
Aaron, grantee, 1827. F. D.
Aaron, jr., est., grantor, 1846-1847. F. D.
Aaron, est., grantor, 1847. F. D.
Asa, grantee, 1822. F. D.
Eunice, grantor, 1839. F. D.
Francis A., grantee, 1845. F. D.
John, grantee, 1838. F. D.
John, grantor, 1838. F. D.
Luana D., grantee, 1843. F. D.
Otis, grantee, 1835. F. D.
W[illia]m, grantor, 1819-1834. F. D.
W[illia]m, grantee, 1819-1836. F. D.
William, est., grantor, 1844. F. D.

HISTORY

BRIGGS

OF THE

TOWN OF CHESHIRE,

BERKSHIRE COUNTY, MASS.

BY

MRS. ELLEN M. RAYNOR

AND

MRS. EMMA L. PETITCLERC.

INTRODUCTORY CHAPTER

BY

JUDGE JAMES M. BARKER.

CLARK W. BRYAN & COMPANY, PRINTERS,
HOLYOKE, MASS. AND NEW YORK CITY.
1885.

el Hopkins, who removed from Great
ug 7th of March, 1772, conveys lands
., who is also described as of Newport,
l proprietors of the New Providence
ominent, seems to have been engaged
emained in Rhode Island. He was a
of that Colony from 1752 to 1761, and
Joseph Bennet seems to have been
sland Colony from Coventry, in May,
vport, possibly an ancestor, was made
. The only other mention of Joseph,
February, 1761, when he was made
Nicholas Cook, Esq., Messrs. John
et, Joseph Bucklin and George Jack-
Providence, a lottery of three classes
ed by the General Assembly upon the
. We might speculate whether Nich-
his committee, found Mr. Joseph Ben-
he management of the lottery, or the
as his partner in the subsequent oper-
ner both of them realized, out of the
the money which they paid for their
ver way they became acquainted they
to share in their enterprise and to re-
try or to follow him. Captain, after-
loyed by them to lay out and map their
d in the Registry of Deeds, shows that
en and rule as well as of the sword.
of examination above referred to, look-
after all hope of seeing it had been lost.
entry, of Joseph Bennet himself, made
k and Bennet, on the 5th of November,
next day Cook and Bennet, by a deed
witnessed by Joab Stafford and Silas
emselves of their remaining lands. It
sq., was a lawyer and drafted his own
e, for this indenture of partition is a

sales were made to others, and the set-
remove from Rhode Island seem to have
as it was called, and to have belonged

to the Baptist denomination. Following them came other inhabitants of Rhode Island, many of them settling farther to the north in what was then East Hoosuck, or No. 1, now Adams, and of these very many were Quakers. To this difference in religion is probably due the fact that the New Providence settlement was not incorporated with East Hoosuck into the town of Adams in 1778, in which contingency probably there would have been no Cheshire; for, according to the Rev. John W. Yeomans in Field's History of Berkshire, it was the wish of the New Providence settlers to be incorporated with Adams, and during 1778 the inhabitants of East Hoosuck were twice called on to vote on the question of extending the charter so as to embrace New Providence, but each time rejected the proposition. New Providence Purchase must, however, have been subsequently annexed (by an Act of which we fail to find mention,) to the town of Adams. For, for some years prior to 1793, we find the people residing upon it, dating their letters from Adams, and the church established on the hill calling itself the Baptist Church in Adams. The present south line of Adams is evidently the old south line of East Hoosuck, so that it seems reasonably certain that the part of Adams which at the incorporation of Cheshire in 1793 went into the new town, was just the New Providence Purchase, and that it had been annexed to Adams after the incorporation of that town. The list given in appendix shows the conveyance recorded in the first ten books of the Pittsfield Registry of Deeds running to persons named as residents of Rhode Island. It included all the surnames given by Dr. Field in his history of early and prominent settlers of Cheshire and many more, and there is reason to suppose that most of the persons named in it became residents on the land conveyed to them.

To return to the first settlers—we find that Capt. Joab Stafford attended the general assembly at Newport in May, 1762, as a deputy from Coventry. In 1778 we find him empowered as Colonel Joab Stafford, to issue his warrant to some principal inhabitant to the newly incorporated town of Adams, requiring him to warn the inhabitants thereof to assemble for their first Town Meeting, and on the 21st of August 1801, we find him describing himself as Joab Stafford of Cheshire, Gentleman, quit-claming to Allen Briggs of Adams, Gentleman, Daniel Reid, Yeoman, and Timothy Mason, Gentleman, both of Cheshire, for $400 all the remnant of his land in the New Providence Purchase, including 14 acres, "on which an execution was sometime since extended in favor of Ruloff White against me." Doubtless the court records would disclose the cause of action ; but it is better not to peer too curiously into the gallant Colonel's embarrassments.

One of the witnesses to the deed is Richard Stafford, perhaps his son, and it is acknowledged before Ezra Barker, as a justice, a son of one of his

Here the story ends. Whether Deacon Irish was sent again to minister to them in holy things without their consent, whether the stumbling blocks were eventually removed, so bringing them all over into the new church—minus the Sixth Principle—or whether the dissenters ever occupied the Pork Lane church again, we are entirely unable to state, for here the record ends, and the church with its Sixth Principle drops out of the history of Cheshire.

In 1792 the brick school house was built on the hill opposite the present church. The spot upon which it stood, with the play ground surrounding it, was a gift to the town from Squire Ezra Barker. It was a square structure, with windows on three sides. Between the two south windows was an elevated platform upon which was a high desk for the teacher's own use. On either side of his desk, and extending across to the adjoining corners thence around the room were three tiers of benches, known as the back seat, the middle seat, and the low one. Entering school in this building, as many children did at three years of age, they were promoted as they grew in stature, from year to year until they finally attained to the dignity of the highest seat, the only gradation that this school knew. In summer a lady taught the children of the hamlet. In winter, when the large boys and girls came to the new school house, a master handled the ferule, made the quill pens, taught Webster's elementary from B-a-ba, ker-ker, Baker, to incompatibility, and ciphered with the big boys through the "Rule of Three."

In this building the town meetings were held after 1793, and attention given largely to highways, bridges, and schools. It is scarcely possible at this late era to follow all of these roads, and the changes that have taken place. Such a course would require the services of a civil engineer, and even then the undertaking would be fraught with extreme difficulty, would fill of itself an ordinary history, and be dull reading at last. Streams were bridged, and roads improved as time and travel demanded that they should be. The money being appropriated for the use of schools, districts were laid out, and school buildings erected as rapidly as the population made them necessary.

In 1793, the subject of incorporating a town, that should comprise an area of 1,800 acres taken from the adjoining towns, was much agitated. The first record that we find is headed "Concerning the town of Cheshire being incorporated:"

"We the subscribers do hereby Covenant, Promise, and engage to each advance the several sums of money to which our names are herein sit towards paying the charges of the Committee appointed by the General Court and to see the money paid in to the Clerk for that purpose by the first Monday in September next."

Irish was sent again to minister
c [illegible] t, whether the stumbling
ing them all over into the new
hether the dissenters ever occu-
entirely unable to state, for here
Sixth Principle drops out of the

; on the hill opposite the present
ith the play ground surrounding
Barker. It was a square struct-
en the two south windows was an
desk for the teacher's own use.
g across to the adjoining corners
f benches, known as the back seat,
g school in this building, as many
re promoted as they grew in stat-
attained to the dignity of the
his school knew. In summer a
In winter, when the large boys
e, a master handled the ferule,
lementary from B-a-ba, ker-ker,
with the big boys through the

e held after 1793, and attention
chools. It is scarcely possible at
nd the changes that have taken
services of a civil engineer, and
gl [illegible] th extreme difficulty, would
ah [illegible] ading at last. Streams were
ravel demanded that they should
he use of schools, districts were
rapidly as the population made

town, that should comprise an
ning towns, was much agitated.
Concerning the town of Cheshire

mise, and engage to each advance the
herein sit towards paying the charges
urt and to see the money paid in to the
ptember next."

Wardwell Green,	3s.	paid	Jon. Remington,	18s.	paid
Benj. Brown,	2s. 6d.	paid	Elisha Brown,	12s.	paid
Daniel Bidellcome,	4s. 6d.	paid	Daniel Brown,	18s.	paid
Allen Briggs,	4s.	paid	John Remington,	4s.	paid
James Barker,	6s.	paid	Timothy Mason,	6s.	paid
Harmon Briggs,	3s.	paid	Moses Wolcott,	6s.	paid
Calvin Hall,	6s.	paid	Levi Mason,	4s.	
Samuel W. Church,	3s.	paid	Aaron Seemans,	6s.	paid
Moses Perkins,	6s.	paid	Brooks Mason,	6s.	paid
Darius Bucklin,	6s.	paid	Daniel Coman,	6s.	paid
Squire Munroe,	3s.	paid	Peleg Green,	3s.	paid
Jon. Richardson, Jr.,	10s.		Perley Phillips,	1s. 6d.	
Nicholas Brown,	4s.	paid	Samuel Bliss,	2s.	paid
William Whitaker,	3s.	paid	Asahel Potter,	2s.	paid
William Brown,	4s.		Rufus Carpenter,		paid
Hezekiah Mason,	6s.	paid			

At a meeting of a number of the Inhabitants belonging to Adams, Lanesborough, Windsor and New Ashford, petitioners to be incorporated with a township being met together at the new Brick School-House in Lanesborough on the 7th day of August, 1792, to consider of what is necessary further to be done to forward the prayer of the Petition, Harmon Briggs, Esq., was chosen moderator and James Baker clerk. Voted that we will have a committee of nine men appointed to wait upon the committee appointed by the General Court to meet at Col. Remington's on the first Monday of September next. Voted that the following men be appointed a Committee: Jonathan Remington, Esq., Capt. Daniel Brown, James Barker, Esq., Elisha Brown, Seth Jones, Allen Briggs, Timothy Mason, Daniel Coman, Capt. Darius Bucklin. Voted that a subscription be made to raise money to defray the expenses of the Court's Committee, and that the money be paid to the clerk by the time the committee meet. Voted that the meeting be adjourned to the second Monday in September next to do what other business may be regularly there to be done.

	£	s.	d.
Paid the committee in wages $3 each	1	16	0
Paid Col. Remington's expenses,	2	7	6
	4	3	6
Paid Asa Wilmarth $8 for going to Lenox	2	7	4
Paid Dr. Golt $8 wanting 8d.,	0	5	6
Orders paid John Burchet,			
	7	4	4

At a meeting of the petitioners for a new town, met at the Brook School-House in Lanesborough on the 22d day of October, 1792. Lieut. Timothy Mason was chosen Moderator and James Barker clerk. Voted to appoint a committee of three to inspect into the outlines of said township and make such bounds and movements as they see necessary and make the out bounds as explicit as they can, in order to be laid before the General Court. Voted that James Barker, Esq., and Brooks Mason and Jonathan Fish and Hezekiah Mason and Elisha Brown be a committee for that purpose. Voted to appoint Capt. Daniel Brown agent, to repair to Boston to prosecute the matter aforesaid at the General Court. Voted to adjourn this meeting for two weeks, then to meet at this place at 3 o'clock p. m. November 5th, 1792, met according to adjournment. Voted that our agent move to have our town Incorporated by the name of Vernum, and that we nominate Col. Remington to issue his warrant to call the town together.

The 17th-Century Town Records of SCITUATE, MASSACHUSETTS by Bangs, Jeremy Dupertuis Vol. 1

BRIGGS

Granted to:
Cornet **Robert Stetson**, eighty acres; **John Turner**, Sr., Lieutenant **Buck**, **Isaac Chittenden**, and **John Bryant**, Sr., seventy-five acres; **Edward Jenkins and Peter Collamore**, seventy acres; **Rodulphus Elmes**, sixty-five acres; **William Peakes**, **Mr. Nicholas Backer**, **Mr. Witherlee**, **George Russell**, and **Thomas Ingham**, fifty acres

Granted to:
John Williams and **Walter Briggs**, seventy-five acres each; **William Hatch**, and **John Turner**, Jr., sixty acres each; **Richard Curtis**, **Samuel Jackson**, **Thomas Clapp**, **Thomas Chittenden**'s heirs, and **Mihiel Pierce**, fifty acres each. These nine lots will lie on the Patent Line begining about Prospect Hill, going towards Accord Pond, being one mile long from the line, including no cedar swamps but [*except*] the valley swamp.

Granted to **Jeremiah Hatch**, four or five acres, as part of his division if he desires it.

Nineteen acres (bought from **John Whitcombe**) to be laid out to **Nathaniel Tilden** by **Mihiel Pierce**, **Isack Chittenden** and **John Turner**, Jr.

The committee lists the following people as "allowed and approved inhabitants of the Towne of Sittuate" with rights to land division and commons: **John Hanmer**, Sr., **Moses Symons**, **Joseph Barstow**, **William Barstow**, **Joseph Silvester**, **John Palmer**, Jr., **Nathaniel Church**, **Benjamin Stetson**, **Robert Sprout**, **John Magoon**, **Joseph Stetson**, **Daniel Hicks**, **Walter Hatch**, **Thomas Lapham**, **Thomas Oldham**, Cornet **Stetson**, **Richard Dwelly**, **William Brooks**, **W. Randall**, Sr., **W. Curtis**, **Edward Wanton**, **Daniel Turner** Sr., **John Bryant**, Sr., **William Parker**, **Edward Wright**, **John Curtis**, **Abraham Sutliffe**, Captain **Cudworth**, **Walter Briggs**, **William Peakes**, **Josiah Litchfield**, **Mihiel Pierce**, **John Booth**, **John Sutton**, **Matthew Gannet**, **John Vinal**, **John Williams**, **William Hatch**, **Thomas Hatch**, **Thomas Stetson**, **John Cowen**, **Isack Chittenden**, **Thomas Clapp**, **William Blackmore**, **James Torrey**, Widow **Torrey**, **Henry Ewell**, **Thomas Woodworth**, **Thomas Palmer**, **George Russell**, **James Doughty**, **Thomas Ingham**, **John Buck**, Sr., **Thomas King**, Jr., **Jeremiah Hatch**, Mr. **Witherlee**, **Anthony Dodson**, Elder **King**, **John Cushing**, **Anthony Collamore**, **Peter Collamore**, **William Willes**, **Walter Woodworth**, **John Turner**, Jr., **Charles Stockbridge**, **Joseph Woodworth**, **Samuel Clapp**, **Steven Tilden**, **Thomas Turner**, **Nathaniel Turner**, **Thomas Pincen**, Jr., Widow **Young**, **Jonathan Cudworth**, **John Bumpus**, Widow **Bird**, **John Bryant**, Jr., **John Witherlee**, **Richard Standlack**, **John Bailey**, **Thomas Perry**, **Joseph Randall**, **Samuel Willes**, **James Briggs**, Ensign **Allin**, **Samuel Witherlee**, **Theophilus Witherlee**, **John Palmer**, Sr., **Thomas Pincen**, Sr., **Nathaniel Tilden**, Widow **Tilden**, **Richard Curtis**, **Joseph Coleman**, Sr., **Thomas Hiland**, Sr., **Thomas Hiland**, Jr., **William Tickner**, **William Willcombe**, **Nicholas Wade**, **Steven Vinal**, **Samuel House**, **John Damon**, Sr., **Edward Jenkins**, **Isack Buck**, **Thomas Nicholls**, **Robert Whitcomb**, **William James**, **John Ensign**, **John Hallet**, **Samuel Jackson**, Mr. **Backer**, **Joseph White**, **Timothy White**, Widow **Garrett**, **Rodulphus Elmes**, **James Cudworth**, Jr., **John Buck**, Jr., **Israel Cudworth**, **Jonathan Cudworth**, **Jonathan Jackson**, **Jonathan Turner**, **John Hanmer**, Jr., **Samuel Stetson**, **Joseph Coleman**, Jr., **Zachary Coleman**, **John Briggs**, **Thomas Coleman**, **John Damon**, Jr., Widow **Ensign**, **John Merrit**, **Henry Chittenden**, the heir of **Humphrey Turner**, the heirs of **John Hewes**. The acreage is specified.

The land to be divided is above the Second Herring Brook towards the westward and southwestward, but not to come closer than half a mile to the great lots on the North River; it is to be laid out by **Charles Stockbridge**, **Thomas Turner**, and **John Turner**, Jr.

The following have only a common priviledge: **John Saffin**'s house and land, **John Stockbridge's**, Sergeant **Tickner**, **John Rance**, **John Nollman**, **Israel Hubbard**, **Henry Josland** [*Josselyn*], **Edward Wanton**'s house and land, **John Otis**, **Timothy Foster**, **James Davis**, **Benjamin Chandler**, **Israel Silvester**, **Nicholas** the Sweed.

Four or five hundred acres of swamp (not cedar or timber swamp) is to be disposed of in lots of between two and five acres, to be cleared of all brush within seven years.

The swamp between Sergeant **Tickner**'s and Brushy Hill is to be divided into lots assigned to: Lieutenant **Buck**, **Edward Jenkins**, Ensign **Allin**, **John Damon**, **Samuel House**, **Steven Vinal**, **Isack Chittenden**, **Henry Chittenden**, **John Merrit**, **Thomas Hiland**, Sr., **Joseph Coleman**, Sr., Seargeant **Tickner**, **Thomas Clapp**, **Thomas Wade**, **Richard Curtis**, **Thomas Pincen**, Sr., **Thomas Nicholls**, **William Willcombe**, **Nathaniel Tilden**.

Lieutenant **Buck**, **Charles Stockbridge** and **Thomas Turner** are to lay out the lots and a way from Goody **Hicks**' land through the swamp to the land that "was **John Hewes**' only for those that have a part of the swampe to way them selves to and from there lots."

All these whose names heare after followeth are alowed and approved inhabitans of the Towne of Sittuate by the acte of the Comitty to whome devission of Land and a Comon previlidg dose Appertayne whose proportions [*"of Land" stricken out*] in the devession of planting Land is heare unto anaxed unto there names

[*The lists are in three parallel columns.*]

John Handmor Sen.-7 Ackers
Mosses Symons - 4
Joseph Berstow - 6
William Berstow - 3
Joseph Silverster - 4
John Palmar Junior 4
Nath. Church - 3
Benia Stetsun - 5
Robard Sprout - 5
John Magoone - 3
Joseph Stetsun - 5

Daniell Hickes - 5
Walter Hatch - 10
Thomas Lappam - 5
Tho: Oldum - 5
Cornet **Stetsun - 10**
Richard dwelly - 8
William Brooks - 8
Wim.[*?*] **Randall** Sen. 10
Wim.[*?*] **Curtice - 6**
Edward Wanton - 8
daniell Turner sen. 4
John Briant Sen. - 10
John Turner Sen. - 10
William Parker - 10
Edward Right - 4
John Curtice - 6
Abraham Sutclife - 6
Capt. **Cudworth - 10**
Walter Bridgs - 10
William Peaks - 7
Josiah Leckfeld - 3
Mihiell Pearce - 10
John Booth - 5
John Sutten - 5
Mathew Gannet - 6
John Vinall - 5
John Williams - 10
William Hatch - 10
Thomas Hatch - 5
Thomas Stetsun - 4

William Blackmor - 3
James Torry - 7
Widow **Torry - 4**
Henery Ewell - 6
Thomas Woodworth - 5
Thomas Palmar - 3
George Russell - 10
James Doughty - 6
Thomas Ingham - 7
John Buck Senior - 6
Thomas Kinge Junior 5

Jerimiah Hatch - 10
Mr. **Witherlee - 10**
Antony dodsun - 7
Elder **Kings - 10**
John Cushen - 10
Antony Collimor - 10
Peter Collimor - 10
William Willes - 10
Walter Woodworth - 10
John Turner Junior 10
Charles Stockbridge - 10
Joseph Woodworth - 4
Samuell Clappe - 5
Steven Tillden - 7
Thomas Turner - 10
Nath Turner - 10
Tho: Pincen Junior - 5
Widow **Young - 5**
Jonathan Cudworth - 4
John Bumpas - 3
Widow **Byrd - 4**
John Briant Junior - 4
John Witherlee - 3
Richard Stanlack - 6
John Baylie - 4
Tho: Perry - 4
Joseph Randall - 3
Sam: Willes - 3
James Briges - 4
Ensigne **Alin - 4**

Thomas Pincen Sen. - 10
Nathanell Tillden - 7
Widow **Tillden - 4**
Richard Curtice - 10
Joseph Collman Sen. - 10
Tho: Hilland Sen. -10
Tho: Hilland Juneor - 7
William Tickner - 7
William Willcombe - 3
Nicholas Weade - 10
Steven vinall - 10
[*"7" stricken out*]

Samuel House - 7
John damen Sen. - 10
Edward Jenkings - 10
Isack Buck - 10
Thomas Nicholls - 3
Robard Whitcombe - 6
William James - 3
John Ensine - 7
John Hallet - 10
Sam: Jacksun - 7
Mr. **Backer - 7**
Joseph Whitte - 4
Timothy Whitte - 6
Widow **Garret - 4**
Rodulphus Elmes - 10
James Cudworth Jun. - 6
John Buck Junior - 3
Iserell Cudworth - 3
Jonathan Cudworth - 3
Jonathan Jacksun - 3
Jonathan Turner - 3
John Handmor Junior - 3
Sam: Stetsun - 3
Joseph Collman Junior - 3
Zackery Collman - 3
John Briges - 3
Tho: Collman - 3
John damen Junior - 3
Widow **Ensigne - 4**
John Merritt - 10

John Cowen - 5
Isack chittenden - 10
Thomas Clapp - 10

Sam: Witherlee - 7
Theofe: Witherlee - 3
John Palmar senor - 5
The heirs of **John Hewes** - 10. 12 ... [*?*]

Henery Chittenden - 7
The heier of **Humphrey**
Turner - 3 10 132 [*?*]

[*page*] 6 The place appoynted and determined for the beefore mensioned devission of upland or planting Land is to bee above the second hering Brook Towards the Westward and souwestward but not to com nerer the heds of the greate Lots upon the River then halfe a mille and all to bee drawen together and Every one to Chuse his Lot as his Turne comes but those that are of a Relation or naighborhood may Cast them selves in to Companyes 2: 3: 4: or 5 in a Company - and soe draw one Lot for them all and soe Chuse there Lands to Lay all together if thay please

The Comity have made Choyse of **Charles Stockbridge Thomas Turner John Turner** Junior to Lay out the aforesaid small devissions of Land and thay have Excepted of the same and thay are to goe out allwayes two of them Together to Lay out Lande and are not to Exceed Two shillings sixpence a day for a man if there pay bee mony or Corne and from these alotments a Convenant way unto a Rood to bee Left at the decression of those appoynted to Lay out the Land

These ffollowing have only a Common preveledge belonging to them:

John Suffins house and Land
John Stockbridges
Sargant **Tickner**
Timothy ffoster
James davice [*"James Davis" added in a later hand*]
John Nollman
Iserell Hubbard
Henery Josland

The House and Land of **Edward wanton**
John Otice
John Rance
Beniamen Chanlor
Iserell Silvester
Nicholas the sweed [*in a later hand, perhaps that of **Samuel Deane:** ("**Nicholas Alderson**" stricken out-"probably **Austin Nicholas**")*]

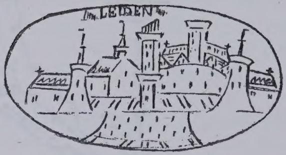
Wheras there are many swamps neare the Towne and Naighberhoods that are not seder or Timber swampts That are an anoyance and preiudies unto the Towne as thay are both by miring of Chattall and Sheltering of wolves and vermin now for the preventing of which and that beter improvement may bee made of them to the Townes Benifit it is a greed that fower or five hundred ackers of swampe neare to naighberhoods [*"of which noe" stricken out*] not being seder swamps bee dissposed of to accomadate neighberhoods of which noe man to have Les then two ackers and none to Exceed five ackers and to bee Clered with in seven yeares after the date of these presence and if any man shall neglect soe to doe hee shall forfit his intresse therin and by Clearing in [*is?*] ment to Cut downe all the brush and Either Burne it or Carry it of It is a greed that

1

BRIGGS

George Washington Statue at West Point
By Henry Kirke Brown of Leyden

HISTORY OF LEYDEN
MASSACHUSETTS
1676 — 1959



By
William Tyler Arms

* * *

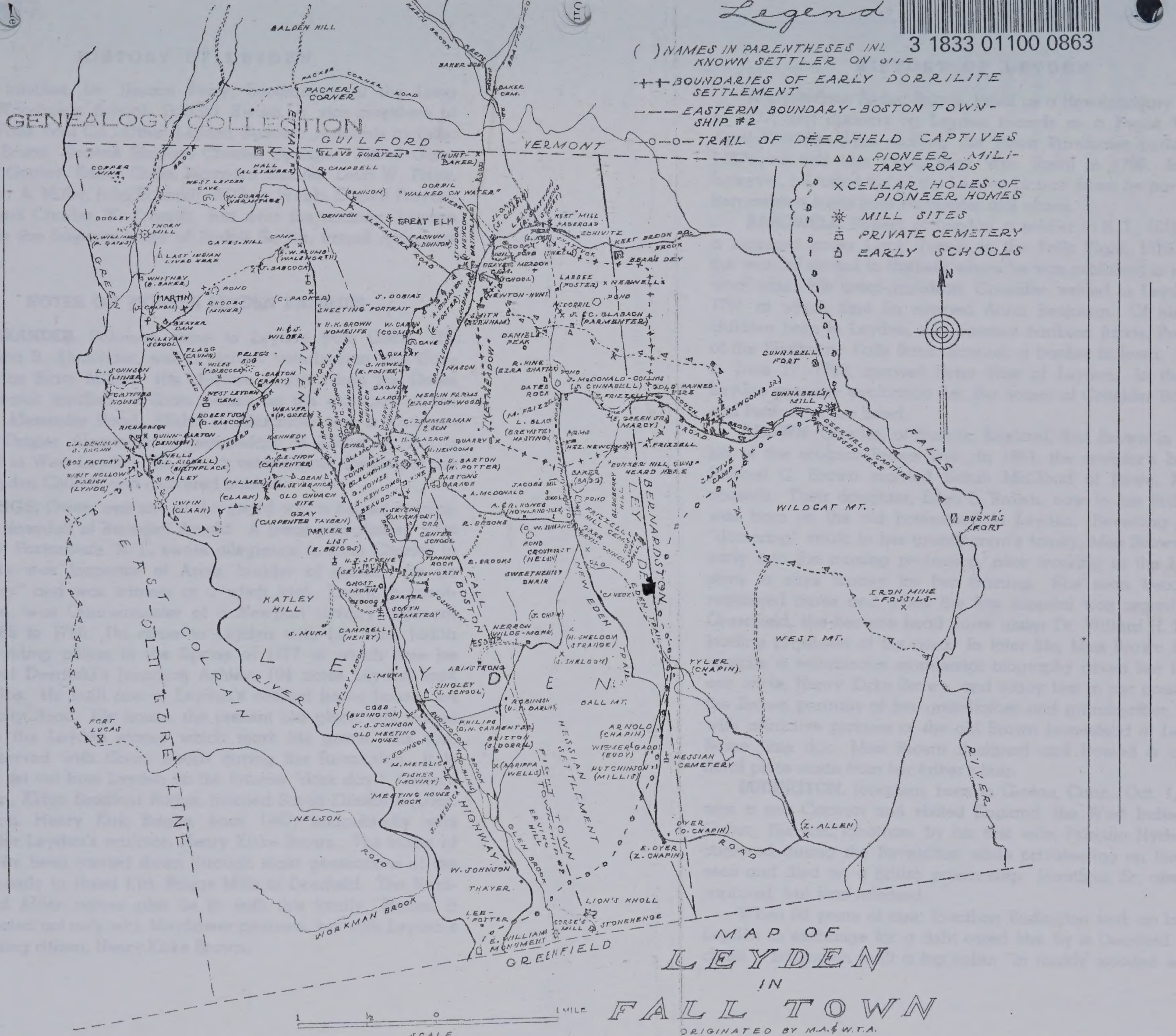
With the Collaboration
of
Masha E. Arms

The Enterprise and Journal
Orange, Massachusetts
1959

4.402
la
47318

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01100 0863


Legend
( ) NAMES IN PARENTHESES INDICATE KNOWN SETTLER ON SITE
++ BOUNDARIES OF EARLY DORRILITE SETTLEMENT
--- EASTERN BOUNDARY - BOSTON TOWNSHIP #2
-o-o- TRAIL OF DEERFIELD CAPTIVES
ΔΔΔ PIONEER MILITARY ROADS
X CELLAR HOLES OF PIONEER HOMES
MILL SITES
PRIVATE CEMETERY
EARLY SCHOOLS
N
BALDEN HILL
PACKER'S CORNER
PACKER CORNER ROAD
GUILFORD
VERMONT
SLAVE QUARTERS
BAKER CEM.
KEET BROOK
CORDER MINE
WEST LEYDEN CAVE
THORN MILL
GREAT ELM
DORRIL "WALKED ON WATER"
GATES HILL
LAST INDIAN LIVED HERE
BEAVER DAM
W. LEYDEN SCHOOL
"SHEETING" PORTRAIT
H.K. BROWN HOMESITE
PELEG'S BOG
WEST LEYDEN CEM.
BOX FACTORY
BIRTHPLACE
OLD CHURCH SITE
TOWN HALL
GRAY (CARPENTER TAVERN)
CENTER SCHOOL
TIPPING ROCK
GHOST MOANS
SOUTH CEMETERY
KATLEY HILL
DANIELS PEAK
DATED ROCK
"BUNKER HILL GUNS" HEARD HERE
SWEETHEART CHAIR
CUNNABELL FORT
CUNNABELLS MILL
DEERFIELD CAPTIVES CROSSED HERE
CAPTIVE CAMP
WILDCAT MT.
BURKE'S FORT
IRON MINE - FOSSILS -
WEST MT.
BALL MT.
HESSIAN CEMETERY
HESSIAN SETTLEMENT
OLD MEETING HOUSE
MEETING HOUSE ROCK
FORT LUCAS
EAST COLRAIN
GORE LINE
GREEN RIVER
LEYDEN
FALL TOWN
BOSTON
BERNARDSTON
NEW EDEN TRAIL
FALLS RIVER
FALL TOWN GORE
HIGHWAY
WORKMAN BROOK
LION'S KNOLL
STONEHENGE
MONUMENT
GREENFIELD
1 ½ 0 1 MILE
SCALE

MAP OF LEYDEN IN FALL TOWN

ORIGINATED BY M.A. & W.T.A.
DRAWN BY D.F. WILLIAMS
-1959-

Leyden families; Dr. Horace Perry, headmaster of the Long Island Woodmear School; Donald Swain, a vice-president of Millers Falls Tool Co. Other Leyden Summer residents include: Angelo Bruno, Eugene Singley, Charles Springer, Alfred Gass, Howard Gooley, Edgar Collis, Maynard Squires, Leon W. Fiske, Jr., Arthur A. Miller, John Schmidt, William Webb, Everett Freyenhagen and Charles W. Erhardt. Just over the northern Leyden border is the Summer home of Rudolf Serkin, famed American pianist.

NOTES ON PIONEER LEYDEN FAMILIES

ALEXANDER. Solomon came to Leyden from Conn. His son, Elisha B. Alexander, was a pioneer veterinarian and Captain in the State Militia. His children married into the Gates and Babcock families. William settled on the old farm at the head of Alexander Road. Elisha D. Alexander was a carriage-maker. Draper Alexander, a descendant of Elisha D., ran a saw mill in West Leyden. He was a veterinarian, Deacon of the West Leyden Church, and delivered babies!

BRIGGS. Owen was one of the guard which helped precipitate the downfall of Benedict Arnold. A great-grandfather, John Briggs of Portsmouth, R. I., swore allegiance to King Charles in 1639. He was Inspector of Arms, builder of stocks, ran an "Ordinary" and was witness at a witch trial. Enoch, a great-grandson, was Quartermaster of a Newport cavalry regiment from 1765 to 1766. He came to Leyden with his wife, Judith Wilbur, riding pillion in the Spring of 1777 at which time he bought of Deerfield's Jonathan Ashley, 104 acres Leyden land for 250 lbs. He built one of Leyden's earliest frame houses on the County Road. His house, the present List place, still stands close to the Leyden stones which mark his grave. His son, Owen, served with Conn. troops during the Revolution. It is said he set out from Leyden on the famous "dark day." Owen's grandson, Alden Bradford Briggs, married Sarah Elizabeth Arms. Their son, Henry Kirk Briggs, born 1867, undoubtedly was named for Leyden's sculptor, Henry Kirke Brown. The name of "Kirk" has been carried down through eight generations of the Briggs family to Hazel Kirk Briggs Mills of Deerfield. The Bradford and Alden names also tie in with this family. Hence, it is connected not only with Mayflower pioneers, but with Leyden's outstanding citizen, Henry Kirke Brown.

A mysterious Zadoc Briggs, listed as a Revolutionary soldier in 1777, first appears on Leyden records as a Fence Viewer, April 7, 1788. After signing the Jason Parmenter petition (in 1787) we find him living near Wm. Dorril in 1790. In 1795, however, he faded out of the Leyden picture when he purchased Bernardston lands from Parmenter and others.

BARDWELL. Robert, of London, a soldier in R. I., 1675. Was a sergeant under Capt. Turner in the Falls Fight, 1676. After the war, he settled in Hatfield where he was proficient in making wool hats. His great-grandson, Consider, settled in Leyden ca. 1791 at which time he married Anna Benjamin. Of his eight children born in Leyden, two became bankers: Jarvis, President of the Shelburne Falls Bank; Samuel, a banker in Iowa. Fanny, b. June 27, 1799, married Peter Bliss of Leyden. In the 1798 Leyden property evaluation list, the homes of Consider Bardwell and Peter Bliss are listed.

BROWN. Charles, of Suffolk, England, first Brown in America of the sculptor Brown line. In 1863, the sculptor's brother, Samuel C. Brown married Sarah McCloud of Rowe, Massachusetts. Their daughter, Ellen L. Brown, now in her 96th year was born on the old homestead in Leyden. Reverting to the "doctoring" strain in her grandparent's family, Miss Brown went early into the nursing profession, after working in the Leyden store to save money for her training. She soon became a registered nurse and when the first hospital was organized in Greenfield, she became head nurse under Dr. Willard H. Pierce, leading physician of the area. In later life, Miss Brown helped compile a voluminous manuscript biography about her illustrious uncle, Henry Kirke Brown, and today has in her possession the Brown portraits of her grandfather and grandmother, along with attractive pictures of the old Brown homestead in Leyden. Some time ago, Miss Brown designed and framed a unique floral piece made from her father's hair.

BUDINGTON. Jonathan, born in Groton, Conn., Oct. 1, 1732, was a sea Captain and visited England, the West Indies and China. His son, Jonathan, by his first wife, Priscilla Hyde, was captured during the Revolution while privateering on the high seas and died on a British prison ship. Jonathan, Sr. also was captured, but was released.

When 60 years of age, Jonathan Budington took up land in Leyden in exchange for a debt owed him by a Deerfield "merchant." Budington built a log cabin "in thickly wooded wilder-

SEYMOUR

THE BARBOUR COLLECTION OF CONNECTICUT TOWN VITAL RECORDS

FAIRFIELD 1639–1850

FARMINGTON 1645–1850

Compiled by

Nancy E. Schott

General Editor

Lorraine Cook White

Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc

	Vol.	Page
SELDEN (cont.)		
Lemuel, [s. John & Hannah], b. June 20, 1811	LR47	W-Y
Mary N., [d. John & Hannah], b. Feb. 9, 1803	LR47	W-Y
Susan, [d. John & Hannah], b. Mar. 21, 1816	LR47	W-Y
Thomas Hurlbut, [s. John & Hannah], b. July 9, 1799	LR47	W-Y
SEYMOUR, SAYMOR, SEAMOR, SEAYMOR, SEAMOUR, SAYMORE, SEMER, Abigail, d. Ebenezer, b. Mar. 3, 1710/11	LR2	97
Anna, d. Ebenezer, b. July 28, 1712	LR2	232
Ebenezer, m. Abigail **HOLLISTER**, Dec. 29, 1709	LR2	123
Elizabeth, d. Ebenezer, b. Apr. 28, 1714	LR2	81
[E]unice, d. Jonathan, b. Jan. 1, 1713	LR2	81
Gideon, s. Ebenezer, d. Oct. 20, 1736	LR6	10
Hannah, d. Samuel, b. Mar. 28, 1706/7	LR2	97
Hannah, wid. Richard, d. Sept. 16, 1712	LR2	142
Hannah, m. Allen **GOODRICH**, Dec. 10, 1729	LR5	13
Jerusha, d. Jonathan, b. Aug. 23, 1717	LR2	81
Jerusha, m. James **NEWEL**, Nov. 19, 1739	LR6	27
Jonathan, of Ffarmington, m. [E]unice **HOLLISTER**, of Weathersfield, Dec. 23, 1714	LR2	94
Margaret, sometime of Hartford, m. Timothy **ROOT**, of Ffarmington, Mar. 20, 1707	LR2	145
Martha, m. Solomon **COWLES**, Dec. 22, 1742	LR6	305
Mary, m. John **STEEL**, Nov. 25, 1655	LR2	331
Mary, of Hartford, m. John **NORTH**, s. Samuell, of Ffarmington, Aug. 25, 1700	LR2	145
Mary, d. Samuel, b. Nov. 13, 1708	LR2	97
Mercy, m. George **HUBBARD**, b. of Ffarmington, Feb. [ ], 1710/11	LR2	123
Mercy, d. Samuell, b. Sept. 11, 1715	LR2	81
Mercy, m. Uriah **JUDD**, Feb. 19, 1747	LR7	46
Rebeckah, d. Samuel, b. June 23, 1711	LR2	232
Rebeckah, m. Elisha **GOODRICH**, b. of Farmington, Nov. 21, 1734	LR5	545
Richard, s. Ebenezer, b. Oct. 16, 1716	LR2	81
Samuel, m. Hannah **NORTH**, b. of Ffarmington, May 10, 1706	LR2	123
Sarah, of Hartford, m. Isaac **NORTON**, Jr., of Farmington, July 1, 1740	LR6	27
SHARP, Nancy, m. Frederick **ROSS**, Feb. 2, 1851, by Egbert Cowles, J.P.	LR47	128
SHAW, Johannah, of Windham, m. Caleb **ROOT**, of Ffarmington, July 12, 1721	LR2	101
Mehitabel, of Windham, m. Gideon **BARNES**, of Farmington, Nov. 2, 1732	LR6	27
SHELDON, Henry O., of Farmington, m. Elizabeth **WILLIAMS**, of Weathersfield, May 30, 1825, by Rev. Noah Porter	LR42	569
SHEPARD, SHEPERD, Lucinda, m. William **EATON**, b. of Bristol, May 6, 1841, by Rev. Aaron S. Hill	LR47	104
Lucy, m. William R. **JACKWAY**, b. of Farmington ,Oct. 11, 1827, by Rev. Noah Porter	LR42	565

	Vol.	Page
SHERWOOD, Rachel, of Simsbury, m. Timothy **HAWLEY**, of Farmington, Jan. 5, 1736/7	LR6	27
SKINNER, Joseph P., of Springfield, Mass., m. Jane A. **WARREN**, of Farmington, Aug. 4, 1850, by Rev. Noah Porter	LR47	129
SLAUGHTER, Mary, of Simsbury, m. John **ORTON**, of Farmington, Dec. 11, 1755	LR9	286
SLOPER, Daniel, m. Rachel **LANKTON**, Jan. 9, 1752	LR8	10
Daniel, s. Daniel, b. Apr. 20, 1756	LR11	589
Ezekiel, s. Daniel, b. June 5, 1762	LR11	589
Rachel, d. Daniel, b. Dec. 1, 1759	LR11	589
SMALLAGE (?), Julia A., m. J. **BENNET**, Jan. 5, 1847, by Rev. B. Creagh	LR47	119
SMITH, Abel, s. Hezekiah, b. Apr. 19, 1740	LR9	12
Abigail, d. John, b. July 20, 1729	LR5	7
Abigail, w. John, d. July 29, 1729	LR5	50
Abigail, d. Joseph, Jr., b. Apr. 15, 1752	LR11	589
Abigail, d. Ebenezer, Jr., b. Mar. 10, 1755	LR11	589
Abigail, d. Samuel, b. Feb. 28, 1760	LR11	589
Abigail, d. Samuell, [s. of James], d. Mar. 10, 1762	LR11	574
Abigail, d. Samuel [s. of James], b. May 25, 1762	LR11	589
Abigall, m. Samuel **ANDRUS**, Dec. 17, 1769	LR17	442
Abigail, of Hartford, m. William H. **STODDARD**, of Weathersfield, Mar. 3, 1831, by Rev. Quartus Stewart	LR42	560
Abijah, s. William, d. Sept. 12, 1728	LR4	396
Abijah, s. Samuel, b. Nov. 14, 1767	LR14	11
Ayllen, s. Noah, b. Aug. 23, 1744	LR7	N
Alma, d. Hester **CARRINGTON**, b. Aug. 6, 1780	LR21	550
Amasa, s. Joseph, of Neeambridge Parish, b. Sept. 4, 1756	LR9	12
Anna, d. Noah, b. June 20, 1740	LR6	1
Anna, d. Jedediah, b. Nov. 1, 1744	LR7	N
Anne, d. Noah, b. June 20, 1740	LR6	6
Anne, m. Joseph **HOPKINS**, Jr., Apr. 15, 1760	LR11	575
Asaph, s. Noah, b. June 9, 1750	LR8	8
Azeriah, s. Joseph, Jr., b. Dec. 28, 1712	LR2	81
Azarah, m. Mary **ROOT**, b. of Kensington, Aug. 14, 1740	LR6	27
Aezariah, m. Mary **ROOT**, Aug. 14, 1740	LR8	10
Azubah, d. James & Ruth, b. Sept. 4, 1732	LR6	6
Benjamin, s. Ephraim, b. Apr. 10, 1706	LR2	112
Benjamin, m. Agnes **HUGG**, wid., Nov. 5, 1740	LR6	304
Calvin, s. Samuel, b. Apr. 18, 1771	LR17	439
Chloe, d. Elnathan, b. May 23, 1776	LR21	550
Cyrenus, of Chatham, m. Angeline M. **HAMLIN**, of Farmington, Sept. 6, 1844, by William Wright	LR47	113
David, s. David, b. Nov. 3, 1744	LR7	N
Deswell, s. Steel, b. Oct. 19, 1754	LR9	12
Ebenezer, s. Jonathan, b. Sept. 2, 1702	LR2	88
Ebenezer, of Ffarmington, m. Mary **WHITTLESLEY**, of Weathersfield, July 2, 1724	LR2	52
Ebenezer, s. Ebenezer, b. July 1, 1725	LR2	70

BRIGGS
SHAW

DIRECTORY

OF THE

ANCESTRAL HEADS

OF

NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES

1620 - 1700

COMPILED
BY
FRANK R. HOLMES

THE AMERICAN HISTORICAL SOCIETY, INC.
New York
1923

Gc
974
H73d

Daniel, b. Eng., about 1600, settled at Roxbury, Mass., 1634.

Rev. Daniel ordained at Springfield, Mass., 1694.

John, b. about 1620, came to Cambridge, Mass., 1642; removed to Sudbury, Mass., before 1647.

Thomas, proprietor at Ipswich, Mass., 1639; removed, 1658, to Lynn, Mass.

Thomas, an inhabitant of Lynn, Mass., 1682.

BREWSTER

Name derived same as Brewer.

Francis came from London, Eng., to New Haven, Conn., 1640; lost at sea 1646.

John was at Portsmouth, N. H., before 1664.

William, *Mayflower* passenger, son of William, b. Scrooby, Nottinghamshire, Eng., 1560; came to Plymouth, Mass., 1620.

BRICE

A contraction of *Ap Rice*, the son of Rice, from Welsh *brys*, in that language, haste, lively.

Thomas, ship carpenter, was at Gloucester, Mass., 1642.

BRICKETT

Nathaniel was at Newbury, Mass., before 1673.

BRICKNALL

Edward was at Boston, Mass., 1681.

BRIDGE

Edward, freeman at Roxbury, Mass., 1639.

John, brother of the preceding, freeman at Cambridge, Mass., 1635.

John, a resident of Wickford, R. I., 1674.

Samuel, carpenter, freeman at Boston, Mass., 1671.

William was at Watertown, Mass., 1636; removed to Boston, Mass., 1643.

William, a resident of Charlestown, Mass., 1644.

BRIDGES

Edmund, b. Eng., 1612, settled at Lynn, Mass., 1636; removed to Rowley, Mass., 1641; afterwards resided at Ipswich and Topsfield, Mass.

Robert, freeman at Lynn, Mass., 1641.

BRIDGHAM

Henry, tanner, son of Henry, b. 1613, came from Teltain, Suffolk, Eng., to Dorchester, Mass., 1641; removed to Boston, Mass., 1644.

James, carpenter, came from Winchester, Hants, Eng., to Hartford, Conn., 1641; was at Springfield, Mass., 1643-55; in latter year removed to Northampton, Mass.

BRIDGMAN

James was at Hartford, Conn., before 1641; removed, 1645, to Springfield, Mass.

BRIGDEN or BRIDGEN

Thomas came from Faversham, Kent, Eng., to Charlestown, Mass., 1635.

BRIGGS

Name from Anglo-Saxon *brigg*—a bridge; *brig* in Welsh—height, the top of anything. William atta Brigge of Salle is mentioned in records, 1270.

Clement, felsmonger, came from Southwarke, Eng., to Plymouth, Mass., 1621; removed to Dorchester, Mass., 1631, and to Weymouth, Mass., 1633.

Edmund was at Topsfield, Mass., 1667.

James was in Mass., 1683.

John, b. 1609, admitted an inhabitant of Newport, R. I., 1638; was at Portsmouth, R. I., 1650; lived at Kingstown, R. I., 1678.

Joseph was an inhabitant of Mass., 1679.

Matthew or **Matthias** married at Hingham, Mass., 1648.

Thomas, b. Eng., 1603; settled at Cambridge, Mass., 1637.

Walter, early settler at Scituate, Mass.; on record, 1643, as able to bear arms.

William, inhabitant of Boston, Mass., 1642.

BRIGHAM

Sebastian was at Cambridge, Mass., 1636; removed to Rowley, Mass., before 1644.

Thomas, b. 1603, freeman at Cambridge, Mass., 1636.

BRIGHT

Henry, son of Henry of Bury St. Edmunds, Eng., came from Ipswich, Suffolk, Eng., b. 1602; was in Watertown, Mass., 1634.

BRIGHTMAN

Name derived from old Saxon word *bright* or *bricht*. John Brithman of Norfolkshire in records 1273.

Henry was on record at Portsmouth, R. I., 1670.

Thomas was at Watertown, Mass., 1640.

BRIGHTON

Place name from town on coast of Sussex, Eng., anciently called Brightelmstone, from Brithelm, *i. e.*, bright helmet, who was bishop of Bath and Wells, 955.

Samuel was at Boston, Mass., 1692.

George, at Guilford, Conn., 1651, signed the original covenant Branford, Conn., 1668, removed Newark, N. J.

Richard died Portsmouth, N. H., 1663.

Robert, brother of preceding, Exeter, N. H., 1639.

Roger, mariner, Boston, Mass., 1655.

SHACKFORD

William, house-carpenter, b. Eng. 1640, settled Dover, N. H., 1662, at Portsmouth, N. H., 1669.

SHADDUCK, CHADDOCK, SCHADECK

The name of a lordship in Germany.

Elias, married, Windsor, Conn., before 1692; no male issue.

SHAFLIN

Michael, tailor, came from Salisbury, Wiltshire, Eng., to N. E. 1635, granted land Salem, Mass., 1637.

SHALER, SHALLOR, SHALLER

Michael, freeman Boston, Mass., 1690.

Thomas, freeman, Haddam, Conn., 1671, removed Killingsworth, Conn., 1677, returned to Haddam, Conn.

SHANNON

A Gaelic name from the Shannon river in Ireland. From *sen*, gentle, and *abhain*, a river, the tranquil river.

Nathaniel, b. Londonderry, Ulster county, 1665; resident Boston, Mass., 1687.

Richard, married, Portsmouth, N. H., 1689.

SHAPLEIGH

Alexander, shipbuilder and merchant, came from Kingsweare, Devonshire, Eng., to Kittery Point, Maine, 1635; returned to England 1650, where he soon died.

SHARP, SHARPE

Charles, in New Hampshire, 1684.

John, at Dover, N. H., 1663.

John, inhabitant Westerly, R. I., 1668.

John, merchant Cambridge, Mass., before 1699.

Richard, freeman Boston, Mass., 1674, where he died August 5, 1677.

Robert, b. Eng. 1615 came to N. E. 1635, located Dorchester, Mass., removed to Muddy river, (Brookline) Mass., 1650.

Thomas, came to Boston, Mass., in Winthrop's fleet, soon after embarked for England.

SHARSWOOD

George, at New London, Conn., 1666.

SHATSWELL, SHOTSWELL, SATCHWELL

John, at Ipswich, Mass., 1633; will probated March 30, 1647.

SHATTUCK

William, b. Eng. 1621-22, proprietor at Watertown, Mass., 1642.

SHAW

From the Scotch, a plain surrounded by trees or an open space between woods.

Abraham, b. Halifax, Yorkshire, Eng., settled at Watertown, Mass., 1636, removed Dedham, Mass., 1638, two years later to Cambridge, Mass.

Andrew, at Salem, Mass., 1691.

Anthony, married, Boston, Mass., 1653, removed Portsmouth, R. I.

Edward, at Duxbury, Mass., 1632.

John, at Plymouth, Mass., 1632, one of the purchasers Dartmouth, Mass., 1652.

John, tailor, Malden, Mass., before 1667.

John, resident Rehoboth, Mass., before 1680, formerly at Weymouth, Mass.

Joseph, cooper, married, Boston, Mass., 1653.

Joseph, married, Charlestown,, Mass., 1664.

Roger, at Cambridge, Mass., 1636, removed Hampton, N. H., 1639.

Thomas, resident Hingham, Mass., 1637, removed Barnstable, Mass., before 1643.

Thomas, inhabitant Charlestown, Mass., before 1645.

William, servant at Salem, Mass., 1657.

SHAWSON

George, at Duxbury, Mass., 1638, removed Sandwich, Mass., 1640.

SHEAFFE

Edmund, came from Cranbrook, County of Kent, Eng., to Boston, Mass., before 1650.

Jacob, cousin of the preceding, b. Cranbrook, County of Kent, Eng., 1616, son of Edmund; came to Boston, Mass., with his mother, removed Guilford, Conn.; died March 22, 1659.

Sampson, merchant Boston, Mass., 1672.

William, married, Charlestown, Mass., 1672.

SHEARER

Thomas, tailor, married, Boston, Mass., 1659.

SHEARS, SHEERES

Jeremiah, died York, Maine, 1664.

Samuel, married, Dedham, Mass., 1658.

William, at Boston, Mass., 1657.

SHEATHER

John, Guilford, Conn., 1650.

SHED, SHEDD

Daniel, settled Boston, Mass., 1640, removed Billerica, Mass., 1659.

Call Number
(Found in upper
left-hand corner of
catalog card.)
974.402
N81tr
Vol. 1-2
Genealogy Department
Seat No. 57
Author Trumbull, James
Title History of Northampton Mass.
check please

HISTORY

OF

NORTHAMPTON

MASSACHUSETTS

FROM ITS SETTLEMENT IN 1654

BY

JAMES RUSSELL TRUMBULL

VOL. II

Of Patriotism is Liberty Born

NORTHAMPTON:
1902.

a company the next
remote from Massa-

certainty, additional
were provided by the
l more especially to
an travel across the
s decided to establish
f miles distant from
es of New York. A
ard, Col. Partridge,
carry these orders
rking man of the
n, the fortifications

in 1724, by Lieut.
orthampton, having
ed after its destruc-
able than ever. In
s commission it was
ne on which to erect
t. Timothy Dwight,
vey a line in accord-
in to the Dutch set-
nd on the 24th of the
Villiam Williams of
the town of Heath,
or of the Governor
uilt in the town of
was not completed

roke out in the room adjoin-
fearing the fire would soon
leave the fort (after trying
xecuted the powder blew up
ne it was all consumed, with
hat belonged to the officers
a £6,000 to £7,000."—Boston

ensuing year. It was com-
that it was in a "defence-
in a posture for defence
nter and provide nails,
e of pickets twenty feet

---

till the following spring. During that summer a third fortification was erected in the town of Adams, beyond Hoosack mountain, and named Fort Massachusetts. This finished the line of defenses ordered and paid for by the Province. Other means of safety were adopted, and houses were fortified and mounts built in Vernon, Bernardston, Colrain, Charlemont and Charlestown. West of the mountain similar works were constructed at Pittsfield, Stockbridge, and Sheffield. These were built, some at private cost, and others by the towns in which they were situated. Generally the town fortifications were used as places of refuge for the inhabitants in times of sudden assault. In cases of imminent danger they were garrisoned by the Province troops or volunteers paid by the government.

Commanding Officers in Hampshire County.

Col. John Stoddard succeeded to the command in this county, on the death of Col. Samuel Partridge, which occurred in 1740. He also had charge of the frontier defenses. Capt. Ephraim Williams of Hatfield, was entrusted with the oversight of the western line of fortifications, with headquarters at Fort Massachusetts, and Major Israel Williams of Hatfield, was appointed commissary of the Western Department.

Soldiers and Dogs were Enlisted, but no Fighting Occurred.

Five hundred soldiers were ordered to be raised in 1744, two hundred of whom were to be sent to the western frontiers. Constant scouting was carried on from the forts, under the supervision of Capt. Williams. Dogs were pressed into the service, and accompanied many of the scouting parties, but evidently they did not accomplish all that was anticipated. Abundant signs of the enemy were discovered, but no collision occurred, and no assault was made by the Indians in this section. It is not known that any Northampton men were engaged in this campaign. Undoubtedly some of them enlisted, and were employed in the duties already named, but no company from this town appears among the muster-rolls. During the year both sides were engaged in preparations for the conflict. The burden of building the fortifications and scouting fell upon

the militia from the northern section of the county, as very few troops, if any, were sent from the east. A company of soldiers from a Worcester regiment was sent to Northampton, and ordered to do duty on the frontiers in the summer. The French, in the meantime, were organizing their Indian allies, in readiness to take the field the following year.

The Town Adopts a New Method of Defence.

While the battle was afar the people of Northampton remained inactive. Ordinary precautions were undoubtedly taken, but no systematic defensive measures were entered upon till the latter part of the year 1745. The system of fortifications adopted in former years was no longer tenable, even if in existence. A new method better adapted to existing conditions of warfare, had been devised. It was not till December that the matter was brought before the town for action, though it must have formed a topic for general discussion throughout the year. It was then decided by a "great majority that something should be done to fortify themselves against the enemy," and a vote was passed to make "mounts and fortifications." The whole matter was put into the "custody" of a committee who were instructed to report on "Wednesday next." Accordingly on the 25th of December, the committee offered their suggestions. They concluded "that for the present 'tis not best to do any more than to make mounts and flankers according to the Inclinations of those that are to be defended by them," and that it was not expedient to do anything "by way of publick Tax or Expense." They also proposed that the town should be "divided into proper Squadrons & that Each Squadron fort Such Houses and in Such manner as they think best for themselves." Fifteen squadrons were proposed by the committee, and the limits of each district defined. This action of the town seems to have been unsatisfactory, and it was never carried out. Probably the most unpopular feature of the proposition, was that which had reference to the manner of paying the expense. As these squadrons evidently formed the groundwork of the plan of fortifications adopted the next year, they are copied in full :—

"The squadrons the c
That the people on the
Squadrons." This occu
"And the People Up t
in Ensign Gideon Lym
Bridge and North Street
"Another Squadron to
East End of the Wido A
the other End." This wa
upper part of Hawley St
"Another to be from
included the lower portio
"And the other from t
This was the lower end o
"Another to be from
Street to Capt Moses Ly
Caleb Strong's." This co
"Another from Edwar
& mr Jerijah Strong's, tak
This included Meeting H
river.
"Another Squadron to
to Ens. Josiah Clark's & h
eroy's." In this was em
Hill, Main to West, and E
"& another from the W
Clark, Jr. and Moses Clar
Street.
"& Another from John
Mark Warners on both S
Prospect Street and inclu
"Another from Hope R
uel Allens taking in Lt. B
was included the upper po
"Another Squadron to
ler's taking the back Stree
to Ithamar Clarks." In th
Street, extending to Marke
"Josiah Parsons hath
formed." He lived on Ma

Mounts Ordered to be Built.

In the
to buil
ward"
were constructed of
Square," & a floor to S
from the ground, were

n of the county, as very
the east. A company
nent was sent to North-
the frontiers in the sum-
e, were organizing their
the field the following

vas afar the people of
ined inactive. Ordinary
ndoubtedly taken, but
ere entered upon till the
system of fortifications
nger tenable, even if in
pted to existing con-
. It was not till De-
ught before the town
rmed a topic for general
was then decided by a
ould be done to fortify
d a vote was passed to
The whole matter was
ttee who were instructed
Accordingly on the 25th
red their suggestions.
sent 'tis not best to do
d flankers according to
be defended by them."
anything "by way of
also proposed that the
pper Squadrons & that
nd in Such manner as
Fifteen squadrons were
limits of each district
eems to have been un-
ied out. Probably the
osition, was that which
aying the expense. As
the groundwork of the
xt year, they are copied

"The squadrons the committee propose should be as followeth, viz: That the people on the South Side of Mill River be divided into 3 Squadrons." This occupied the entire length of South Street.

"And the People Up the plain be divided into two Squadrons, taking in Ensign Gideon Lymans." This one included the upper part of Bridge and North Streets.

"Another Squadron to be from Dea. Pomeroy's & John Briggs at the East End of the Wid° Abigail Parsons & the Wid° of Eben^r Alvord at the other End." This was probably the lower part of Bridge and the upper part of Hawley Streets.

"Another to be from Noah Strong's taking all that Street." This included the lower portion of Hawley Street.

"And the other from the meddow Gate up to Benjamin Bartlet's." This was the lower end of Pleasant Street.

"Another to be from Judd's & Henderson's on both Sides of the Street to Capt Moses Lyman's, taking in Moses Wright's family and Caleb Strong's." This covered the rest of Pleasant Street to Main.

"Another from Edward Baker's & Saul Alvord's to Elisha Pomeroys & m^r Jerijah Strong's, taking in Serg^t Waitstill Strong & Serg^t Hunt's." This included Meeting House Hill, Main Street and South Street to the river.

"Another Squadron to be from Israel Rusts, to Samuel Marshalls and to Ens. Josiah Clark's & his Brother Increase and down to Maj^r Pomeroy's." In this was embraced the western half of Meeting House Hill, Main to West, and Elm Streets to the Episcopal Church.

"& another from the Wid° Sarah Clarks & Lt. Hunt's Up to Eben^r Clark, Jr. and Moses Clark's." This comprised the remainder of Elm Street.

"& Another from John Alvord's down to the Wid° Millers and up to Mark Warners on both Sides of the way." This one extended along Prospect Street and included "Black Pole."

"Another from Hope Roots on both Sides of the way down to Samuel Allens taking in L^t. Benj^n Sheldons and Eben^r Kentfield." In this was included the upper portion of King Street.

"Another Squadron to be from Serg^t Joseph Allen's to Lt. John Miller's taking the back Street from John Strongs & Sam^l Clessons down to Ithamar Clarks." In this was included the lower section of King Street, extending to Market.

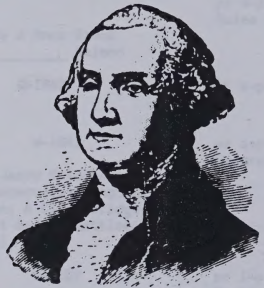
"Josiah Parsons hath determined to be by himSelf as we Are Informed." He lived on Market Street, his lot extending to the cemetery.

Mounts Ordered to be Built.

In the following May an order was adopted to build "mounts or places to watch and ward" in different parts of the town. They were constructed of hewn timber, were about "8 foot Square," & a floor to Stand Upon about Six or Seven foot from the ground, were covered overhead with boards so as

Abstract
of
Probate Records
Washington County, Ohio

Wills • Estates • Guardianships
1789-1855



Compiled by

BERNICE GRAHAM & ELIZABETH S. COTTLE

CLEARFIELD COMPANY

BOSWORTH, Sala W-1823 pr 2-p 440
pr 3-p 211
pr 4-p 4
Marietta

wife - mentioned but not named
son - Zephaniah and his wife Lucy
sons - Daniel, Charles, Sala, Jr., and John William
daus - Amanda, Clarissa, Deborah & Selina

Exrs - Charles & Denial P. Bosworth

BOSWORTH, Zadock E-1841 pr 6-p 145, 256
pr 8-p 232
Newport Twp.

Admr - William A. Bosworth

BOWEN, William W-1835 pr 5-p 250
pr 7-p 104

of Providence, R. I. where
will probated 1832

daus - Elizabeth Amory, Sarah Skinner, Harriet Morris,
Maria Whipple, wife of John Whipple
grandson - William C. Bowen

Exrs - son-in-law, John Whipple of Providence &
Charles Morris of Charleston, Suffolk Co., Mass.

BOWERS, Henry W-1845 pr 7-p 245
of New York City
where will probated 1800

wife - Mary
son - John M.
daus - Rebecca & Harriet

Execx - Wife - Mary: (father-in-law, John R. Meyers & son-in-law
James C. Duane, named in will but not appt by Court.)

BOWERS, Janna R. E-1823 pr 2-p 397
pr 4-p 26
Marietta

(also sp Jana, Jena & Jener)
Admr - Darius Hartshorn

BOWHAN, Martin T. E-1852 pr 9-p 321, 361, 362
B- 57
Salem Twp.

Admr - Jacob Bowhan

BRADEL - see - PRADEL

BRADFORD, Robert W-1823 pr 2-p 387, 404
Belpre
wife - Lois
daus - Sally Pier & Sophia (minor)
sons - Samuel Adams Bradford, Robert, Jr., &
Otis L. Bradford
Exr - Otis L. Bradford

BREAKENRIDGE, David E-1843 pr 7-p 33, 35, 115, 194
Barlow Twp.
p. 194 mentions dec'd bro Andrew & heirs, Neil,
David, Margaret, Duncan & Charles McV.
Breakenridge
Admr - Thomas Breakenridge

BREAKENRIDGE, David E-1849 pr 8-p 369, 371, 381
pr 9-p 65
B-176
Barlow Twp.

widow - Margaret
minor children - Jeannet & Mary Ann
Admr - George Breakenridge

BREAKENRIDGE, Hugh E-1838 pr 5-p 541, 543
pr 6-p 70
Watertown Twp.

widow & heirs, not named
Admr - John Breakenridge

BRECK, John E-1816 pr 1-p 307
pr 2-p 65, 98, 137, 216
pr 4-p 80
Salem Twp.

widow - Anna
unnamed children
Admrs - Daniel G. Stanley & Anna Breck
who later mar.__________ Salmon

*BRECK, William F. G-1840 pr 6-p 90

Guardian - George Dana

BRIDGES, Benjamin W-1841 pr 6-p 187, 225, 466
Belpre Twp.

sons - Morris Bridges & Jacob Bridges
daus - Minerva Haight; Rebecca Withington, wife of
Francis Withington; & Eliza Bridges, who
mar. _______Haight before settlement (1843)
Exr - Jacob Bridges (son)

BRIGGS, John E-1802 pr 1-p 48, 52
Newtown Twp.
(now Muskingum County)

Admr - John Briggs

BRIGGS, Zadock W-1823 pr 2-p 430
pr 3-p 1, 4
Adams Twp.

wife - Sally
sons - Henri, Ansel, Zara, Marcus, Franklin
son-in-law - Eli Fox
daus - Asenath Jacobs, Sally Hayns & Polly Vercy
Exr - Ansel Briggs

BRIGHAM, Elizabeth E-1841 pr 6-p 270, 277, 443
Marietta Twp.

Admr - Lucius Brigham

BRITTON, James W-1833 pr 5-p 3, 67, 69, 262
Fearing Twp.

wife - Sarah
sons - Nathan, James, Levi & John
dau - Jane; other children
Exrs - John Collins & Walter Athey

BRIGGS
HAYNES

CLEMENT BRIGGS

Of Plymouth Colony
And His Descendants
1621-1965
Volume II

Compiled by
EDNA ANNE HANNIBAL
Palo Alto, California
with
Abstracts of Probate and Land Records
by
CLAUDE W. BARLOW, Ph.D., F.A.S.G.
Clark University
Worcester, Mass.

Members of
New England Historic Genealogical Society
Connecticut Society of Genealogists
National Genealogical Society

Compilers of
CLEMENT BRIGGS OF PLYMOUTH COLONY AND HIS DESCENDANTS, Vol. I
JOHN BRIGGS OF SANDWICH, MASS., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

514.

ZADOK BRIGGS OF BERNARDSTON, MASS., AND WASHINGTON CO., O.

The first known record for Zadok Briggs was his conscription for military service in the Battle of Bennington, Aug. 1777. He reported to the induction center at Northampton, Hampshire Co., Mass., with a group that included Allen Briggs of Cheshire, and Jacob Briggs of New Salem, Hampshire Co. In 1777 Hampshire Co., Mass., included Hampden, Hampshire, Franklin, and Berkshire Counties. The group inductd marched toward Bennington, Vt., but met the victorious American soldiers returning with British prisoners, and returned with them, service 7 days. In Oct. of 1777 he reported for service on the Northern line of 32 days. From the Census records it would appear that Zadok Briggs was about 18 yrs. of age at this time. There is no evidence for his parents. He could have been from Middleborough or East Taunton as were several Briggs families in the New Salem area.

Zadok Briggs was a resident of Leyden, Mass., in 1887 when he signed a petition to Gov. James Bowdicine of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts asking him to spare the life of Jason Parmenter of Bernardston, who was condemed to be hung for his part in "Shay's Rebellion." The reprieve was granted by the Governor. On 7 April 1888 his name appears in the Leyden Town records as "fence viewer" for the township.

In the 1790 Census of Leyden, Mass., Zadok Briggs was under 45 yrs. of age, with 2 males under 16 yrs., and 4 females. In 1800 he was a resident of the next Twp., Bernardston, with 3 males under 10 yrs., 1 male 10-16 y., 1 male 26-45 y; 1 female under 10 y., 2 females 10-16 y., 2 females 16-26 y., and 1 female 26-45 y. He sold his property in Bernardston in 1815 and the family moved by wagon to Washington Co., Ohio, where he d. Adams Twp., Washington Co., O., ab. Nov. 20, 1823. His will, exec. 26 Apr. 1822, was filed for prob. 24 Nov. 1823, and prob. 12 Dec. 1823; he md. ab. 1880? 1780 ? Sally ------; she d. Washington Co., O., 1826 and the property was distributed in 1828. No grave stones could be found for Zadok Briggs and his wife in Adams Twp.

Daniel Edwards of Shaftsbury, Vt., grantor, to Zadok Briggs "of Cambridge, N. Y.", grantee, "39 A. more or less, for 84 pounds," wit. Jacob Galusha and David Galusha, 6 July 1793. (Shaftsbury, Vt., L. R., 3: 199) Jonas Galusha, J. P.

Zadok Briggs, of Shaftsbury, Bennington Co., Vt., grantor, to Ebenezer Harris and Parley Howlett of Shaftsbury, grantees, 39 A. in Shaftsbury for 103 pounds, wit. Solomon Dimick and Nathaniel Newton (signed by mark), 2 Apr. 1794. (Shaftsbury, Vt., L. R., 1894).

Abner Severence of Northfield, Mass., grantor, to Zadok Briggs of Bernardston, grantee, 50 A. of 3rd Division, lot #8, for 100 pounds, wit. Ebenezer Severence and Obidiah Dickinson. (Springfield, Hampshire Co. L. R., copied to

---

Franklin Co.,
Jason Par
Briggs of Bern
Division for $
1796. (Spring
Franklin Co.,
Elisha Hunt
of Bernardston
27 Nov. 1801,
(Springfield,
Co., 30: 123).
Ashel Risle
of Bernardston
70 rods, lot #
Risley. (Spri
Franklin Co.,
David Wrisl
grantee, 40 by
for $30, 10 Ju
Zadok Brigg
grantee, prope
2 Feb. 1817).
Zadok Brigg
grantee, land
Aug. 1827).
Stephen Oti
grantee, 100 A
Co., Ohio, L.
Sect. 12 an
Zadok Briggs,
L. R., 20 Aug.
Zadok Brigg
in Adams Twp.,
(Washington Co
paid for land
Zadok Briggs.
Zadok Brigg
50 A. on S. si
originally own
(Washington Co
Fox sold this
The will of
and prob. 12 D
J. P., Sept. 1
Benificiari
one half of al
ing her life,
my oldest Sun
& furthermore
out of my esta
of land on the
Ansel Briggs o
and his mother
lars to his si

Franklin Co., 1795, 10:570).

Jason Parmenter of Bernardston, grantor, to Zadok Briggs of Bernardston, grantee, S.W. corner of lot 8, 3rd Division for $100, wit. Elihu Barber and John Barrett, 1796. (Springfield, Hampshire Co., L. R., copied for Franklin Co., 10: 596).

Elisha Hunt of Northfield, grantor, to Zadok Briggs of Bernardston, grantee, 3 A. in Gill, Mass., for $70, 27 Nov. 1801, wit. Samuel C. Allen and Elisha Hunt, Jr. (Springfield, Hampshire Co., L. R., copied for Franklin Co., 30: 123).

Ashel Risley of Bernardston, grantor, to Zadok Briggs of Bernardston, grantee, 5 A. in Bernardston, 40 rods by 70 rods, lot #9, for $40, wit. George Risley and Aaron Risley. (Springfield, Hampshire Co.L. R., copied for Franklin Co., 34: 373).

David Wrisley of Bernardston, grantor, to Zadok Briggs, grantee, 40 by 20 rods, lying next to Zadok Briggs' land for $30, 10 July 1811. (Franklin Co. L.R., 30: 118).

Zadok Briggs of Bernardston, grantor, to Amos Burrows, grantee, property in Bernardston. (Franklin Co. L. R., 2 Feb. 1817).

Zadok Briggs of Bernardston, grantor to Oliver Sheldon, grantee, land in Bernardston. (Franklin Co., L. R., 28 Aug. 1827).

Stephen Otis and wife, Mary, grantors, to Zadok Briggs, grantee, 100 A. in Adams Twp., for $1,350.00. (Washington Co., Ohio, L.R., 4 July 1816, 14: 364).

Sect. 12 and 5 lying along the Muskingham River, to Zadok Briggs, grantee, for $500.00 (Washington Co., O., L. R., 20 Aug. 1817, 15: 309).

Zadok Briggs, grantor, to Rufus Adams, grantee, land in Adams Twp., lot #10 and easterly end of Lot #11. (Washington Co., O., L. R., 26 Nov. 1818). Rufus Adams paid for land with bad notes so land was returned to Zadok Briggs.

Zadok Briggs, grantor, to son-in-law, Eli Fox, grantee, 50 A. on S. side of Muskingham River, in Donation Tract, originally owned by William Davis and Layton Dick. (Washington Co., O., L. R., 20 Sept. 1823, 18: 402). Eli Fox sold this property to John Tracy, 20 Oct. 1824.

The will of Zadok Briggs was exec. on 26 Apr. 1822, and prob. 12 Dec. 1823. Acknowledged before Lardine Stone, J. P., Sept. 1823.

Benificiaries and their legacies were: "my wife, Sally, one half of all my whole estate and the use thereof during her life, to do what she disontly entered & I give my oldest Sun Henry Briggs one Dollar out of my estate & furthermore I give to Eli Fox my sun in law ten dollars out of my estate besides I have given him fifty six acres of land on the south side of the river & I give my sun Ansel Briggs one quarter of all my estate after my deseas and his mother's deseas only he must pay one hundred dollars to his sister Aseneth Jacobs furthermore I give my

sun Zara Briggs one Quarter of all my estate after our deseas only he must pay to his sister Sally hayne One hundred and ten dollars, because she did not have as much as Polly had and furthermore I give to my Sun Marcus Briggs one quarter of my estate after our deseas & he must pay his Sister Polly Very the sum of forty dollars and I give to my sun Franklin Briggs the other quarter of all my estate & Franklin must pay his sister Polly Very forty dollars after our deseas & these legeses air to be paid in two years after our deseas this my last will and testiment this my hand and seal in this 26th twenty six of April of the year of our lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty two & Ansel Briggs I appoint to be my Executor and to see all things air settled.
Zadock Briggs Seal" Sworn to before Lardine Stone, J.P.

Zadok Briggs was the deacon in the Methodist Church at Bernardston in 1811. The services were held in his home. Listed as members were Deacon Zadok Briggs, Sarah Briggs, and Ansel Briggs. Sarah Briggs was the only woman listed. Ansel Briggs, who later became a Methodist minister was the only son listed. In April or May 1815 Zadok Briggs and his family excepting his married daughters, moved to Washington Co., Ohio.

Children of Zadok and Sally ( ) Briggs born in Shaftsbury, Vt., and Leyden and Bernardston, Mass.:

2. HENRY named in father's will; living next to Zadok Briggs in 1820 Census of Adams Two., Washington Co., O., with 4 males under 10 y.
3. HARRIET md. Bernardston, Mass., 5 Sept. 1810, Eli, s. of William and Sarah (Hodges) Fox; he b. Bernardston, 9 Feb. 1785; they moved with her father to Ohio.
4. ASENETH d. Galia Co., O., 1866, G. R., bur. Galia Co., O.; md. Bernardston, Mass., 2 Nov. 1803, Abel Jacobs; he prob. b. Guilford, Vt., d. Galia Co., O., 1864, G. R. (Ohio. Rec. and Pioneer Fam., 3: 93); 3 ch. b. Guilford, Vt., others in W. Vt.
5. SALLY b. Winchester, N. H.? 26 July 1785 or 2 June 1786 (Walter Haynes Gen.); d. Guilford, Vt., 6 Jan. 1860, ae. 74 y.; md. 29 Mar. 1810, Rev. Asa Haynes pastor of the Methodist Church in Guilford, Vt.; mother of 13 children.

*6. ANSEL TOWNSEND b. Brattleborough, Vt., or Leyden, Mass., 17 Feb. 1790. (Bible Rec.).

7. SEYMOUR d. Windsor, Vt., 25 June 1806, ae. 16 y. (Rutland Herald of 1 July 1806, preceeding Sunday).

*8. ZARA md. Washington Co., O., 3 July 1817, Sally Penny by Sardine Stone, J. P.; named in father's will; Res. Monroe Co., Ill., 1830 Census.

*9. MARCUS b. Bernardston, Mass., 15 Apr. 1801.

10. MARY md. ----- Verey; named in her father's will.
11. FRANKLIN named in father's will; sold land in Adams Twp., Washington Co., O., in 1826 and 1828. had Family Bible.

Ref.: Mass.
and Briggs; His
77 and 91; Shaf
Vt., pp. 15, 25
gen. p. 179 and
300; Walter Hay
Franklin Cos. L
Prob. Rec.; U.
1800, 1810; Was

6. ANSEL TOWNSE
Briggs; b. Brat
Illyria Twp., F
Cem.; md. Verno
Amasa-3 and Sil
Sept. 1795; d.
1853; bur. Lima
Susannah-4 Alto
(William-1) Alt
Charlton, and S
served in the R
Rev. Ansel T
Boston, Mass. a
Ministers in Oh
to Washington C
and Missouri in
After the death
moved north to
Co., Wis., in 1
Children of
Briggs born in
Wert Cos., Ohio

*12. AMASA ALTON
*13. HARRIS HENR
14. HARRIET DEL
d. Van W
prob. Va
15. LUCY PHILEN
Yorkvill
Wis., 30
Ann-1 (H
England;
"The Fox
*16. SEYMOUR PHI
17. FRANCIS WES
Crawford
*18. WILLIAM LAN
19. ANSEL FLOYD
Ill., 3
20. FRANCIS ASB
1832; d.
from Tro
by way o
Briggs,

Ref.: Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of Rev. War," Brigs" and Briggs; Hist. of Leyden, Mass., 1959, by Armes. pp. 77 and 91; Shaftsbury, Vt., Land Rec.; Hist. of Guilford, Vt., pp. 15, 252, 366; Hist. of Bernardston, Mass., Fox gen. p. 179 and Jacobs, Gen. also Hist. of Guilford, p. 300; Walter Haynes Gen.; Rutland Herald; Hampshire and Franklin Cos. Land Rec.; Washington Co., Ohio, Land and Prob. Rec.; U. S. Census, Mass., 1790, Hampshire Co., 1800, 1810; Washington Co., Ohio, 1820; Fam. Bibles.

6. ANSEL TOWNSEND: s. of Zadok and Sally (   ) Briggs; b. Brattleborough or Leyden, 17 Feb. 1790; d. Illyria Twp., Fayette Co., Iowa, 8 May 1855, bur. Lima Cem.; md. Vernon, Vt., 27 Dec. 1814, Susannah-4, dau. of Amasa-3 and Silence (Leach) Alton; she b. Vernon, Vt., 2 Sept. 1795; d. Illyria Twp., Fayette Co., Ia., 6 June 1853; bur. Lima Cem., a double stone marks their graves. Susannah-4 Alton was the granddaughter of Capt. Benjamin-2 (William-1) Alton of Woodstock and Thompson, Conn., Dudley, Charlton, and Sturbridge, Mass., and Vernon, Vt., who had served in the Revolution.

Rev. Ansel Townsend Briggs was a Methodist minister in Boston, Mass. ab. 1812 and one of the first Methodist Ministers in Ohio, Wis., and Iowa. He moved with his father to Washington Co., Ohio in Apr. 1815, made trips into Ill., and Missouri in 1819, going to Zanesville, O., in 1820. After the deaths of his parents he sold his property and moved north to Medina Co., O., in 1830, moving to Racine Co., Wis., in 1837 and to Fayette Co., Iowa, in 1845.

Children of Rev. Ansel Townsend and Susannah (Alton) Briggs born in Washington, Muskingum, Medina, and Van Wert Cos., Ohio., and Racine Co., Wis.:

*12. AMASA ALTON b. Washington Co., O., 8 Nov. 1815.
*13. HARRIS HENRY HARRISON b. 12 Apr. 1817.
14. HARRIET DELIGHT b. Washington Co., O., 15 Dec. 1818; d. Van Wert Co., O., 30 Sept. 1868; md. 22 Nov ab. 18~~36~~41 prob. Van Wert Co., O., Joseph? McLaughlin, he b. 1815 W. Va., d 1 Mar 1872. [illegible] Greenwood Cem, Van Wert, Co, [illegible]
15. LUCY PHILENA b. Zanesville, O., 30 Aug. 1820; d. Yorkville, Wis., 19 Apr. 1919; md. Union Grove, Wis., 30 Sept. 1841, John-1, s. of William-A and Ann-1 (Harris) Foxwell; he b. Mullion, Cornwall, England; d. Union Grove, Wis., 20 Mar. 1882. (See "The Foxwell Centennial" for descendants).
*16. SEYMOUR PHILANDER b. Washington Co., O., 18 Nov. 1822.
17. FRANCIS WESLEY b. Washington Co., O., 1824; d. Crawford, O., 1827.
*18. WILLIAM LANDON b. Crawford, O., Sept. 1826.
19. ANSEL FLOYD b. Massillon, O., Jan. 1830; d. Chicago, Ill., 3 Mar. 1893 from a fall from a building.
20. FRANCIS ASBURY b. Westfield, Medina Co., O., 5 June 1832; d. Jackson, Amador Co., Calif., 5 Apr. 1853 from Tropical Malaria; he came to Calif. in 1853 by way of Panama with his brother, Decason Dodeka Briggs, and went to work in the "gold fields".

*21. GEORGE SMITH b. York O., 27 Oct. 1834.
22. RUSSELL BIGLOW b. York, O., 5 Nov. 1836; d. ae. 14 d.
*23. DECASON DODEKA b. Racine Co., Wis., 4 Apr. 1838.

Ref.: Vt., V. R.: Washington Co., O., Land and Prob. Rec.; Lima, Fayette Co., Iowa, Cem. Rec.: Bible Rec. of Decason Dodeka Briggs, Lucy Philena (Briggs) Foxwell, and Seymour Phillander Briggs.

8. ZARA; s. of Zadok and Sally ( ) Briggs; b. prob. Leyden, Mass., ab. 1892; d. Ill. aft. 1834 or 1838; md. Washington Co., O., 31 July 1817, Sally Penny by Sardine Stone, J. P.; he was named in his father's will but did not give his sister, Sally Haynes of Gilford, Vt., the $110.00 she was to receive from him and his lots 9 and 10 on Muskingum River were attached by her for the debt. The attachment was signed by Stephen Holden, James Bliss, and Rufus Adams. (Washington Co., O., L. R.). Zara Briggs and his brother Ansel Briggs went to Ill. in 1819, where known from land rec. to have had several pieces of property recorded in Monroe Co., Ill. It is believed that he lived in Washington Co., O., until ab. 1826 when he moved to Monroe Co. Ill. The 1830 U. S. Census of Monroe Co., Harrison Twp., lists him with one male under 5 y., 3 males 5-10 y., 2 males 10-15 y., 1 male 30-40 y.; 1 female under 5 y., 1 female 30-40 y. He was constable of Monroe Co. ab. 1833.

Zara Briggs and Sarah Briggs his wife, grantors to James A. James for $90.00 for a parcel of land in the town of Harrisonville, being lot 58 in block 13 fronting 99 ft. and extending 99 ft. back from each of said sts., wit. Thomas James, Joseph Livers, and Bradley Russ, J. P., 5 June, 1830. (Monroe Co., Ill, 6 Aug. 1830, p. 306).

Ref.: Old Northwest Quarterly, 5: 18; Washington Co., O., Land and Prob. Rec.; Hist. of Monroe Co., Ill.; U. S. Census of Washington Co., Adams Twp., 1820; Monroe Co., Harrison Twp., 1830, p. 330, #166.

9. MARCUS or MARQUIS DELAFAYETTE; s. of Zadok and Sally ( ) Briggs; b. Bernardston, Mass., 15 Apr. 1801; d. Grant Co., Wis., 1854 (will), bur. in Cem. near the river (Cem. distroyed in a flood); md. (1) Washington Co., O., Highly C. Woodward; md. (2) Mary Dudley ~~perhaps~~ Gilman; md. (3) Mary, Bira ~~prob.~~ ~~Dudley~~; Mary (Eliza ~~Dudley~~) Briggs md. (2) ab. 1858, Ben Archer; (2) ~~she~~ was ae. 43 y. born in Me., in the 1850 Census of Grant Co., Mary Dudley (Gilman) Briggs d. 5 may 1852

b 17 may 1827

Sept- 52

Marcus Briggs bought land in Monroe Co., Ill., several deeds being recorded to him in Book C. of which only the index remains. About 1830 he moved to Mississippi then returned to Ill.

Marques D. Briggs, grantor, to Josiah Lemen, grantee, 25 Feb. 1834. (Monroe Co., Ill., 1834, C: 294).

He moved to Grant Co., Wis., settling at DeTan on the Platte River where he opperated a ferry The will of Marquis D. Briggs recorded in Grant Co., Wis., left his

---

property to hi
his wife as gu
erty. In the
James owned la
in 1850 Census
Children of
(2) Mary (Gilm
24. JAMES L.
Cen.; s
ab. 185
25. LODORESCO
Hutton,
26. LEONARAH
ae. 14
*27. ENOS P. b
ae. 12
28. MARSHALL
29. HENRY M.
Census.
30. ANN E. H.
d. Cali
Ref.: Monroe
md. Rec.: Gran
E Dist., Grant

12. AMASA ALTO
Briggs; b. Wasl
1815; d. LeRoy
Elkader, Cla t
dau. of Asa-6
Co., N. Y., 4
Children of
in Clayton Co.
31. JOHN CHARLI
d. in i
*32. ANCEL CHILI
*33. CORONA HIBI
*34. WILLIAM FL
35. RHODA DULCI
John Mc
*36. FRANK ALTON
37. WARD POTTER
1859; d.
38. ALTHEA b.
Angeles,
23 Dec.
of Fort
Oct. 191
Ref.: Rec. f
owned by Nina R
Bible of Althea
Alba Claire (St
Bible of Decaso
Briggs, Shelton

property to his minor children, including the ferry, with his wife as guardian; his widow received 1/3 of the property. In the 1850 Census of Grant Co., Wis., his son, James owned land at Paris, Wis., his age given as 55 y. in 1850 Census.

Children of Marcus or Marquis De La Fayette and prob. (2) Mary (Gilman) Briggs born in Ill. and Wis.:

24. JAMES L. b. Ill., 5 Sept. 1828; ae. 21 y. in 1850 Cen.; said to have d. Panama, on way to Calif. of [illegible] ab. 1850 or 1851. 1852
25. LODORESCO b. Vicksburg, Miss., 29 June 1832; d. in Hutton, Wash., 1907; md. ~~Bef.~~ 22 Sept. 18~~50~~49 --- Smith. Homer D.
26. LEONARAH b. Ill., 5 Mar. 1836; d. Arcata Calif. ~~ab.~~ 24 Aug. 1912; ae. 14 y. in 1850 Census. md. 31 Jan. 1854 James Cantril.
*27. ENOS P. b. Ill., 3 June 1838; d. Calif., Feb. 7 1909; ae. 12 y. in 1850. See p. 529. md Orilla Jackson
28. MARSHALL b. Wis., 2 May 1840; died young, d. Oct. 1845
29. HENRY M. b. Wis. 19 Sept. 1843, ae. 7 y. in 1850 Census. d. Roseburg, Ore. 15 Mar 1887
30. ANN E. H. b. 25 Dec. 1847, ae. 2 y. in 1850 Census. d. Calif. md. San Rafael, Cal, 14 Jan 1865 Daniel W. Seaver, Res Arcata, Ca. E.a.H.

Ref.: Monroe Co., Ill. Land Rec.; Washington Co., O., md. Rec.: Grant Co., Wis., Probate Rec.; U. S. Census, E Dist., Grant Co., Wis, 1850 and 1860, 1:246.

12. AMASA ALTON; s. of Ansel Townsend and Susannah (Alton) Briggs; b. Washington Co., Ohio., 23 Oct. 1815, or 8 Nov. 1815; d. LeRoy, Barton Co., Mo., Aug. 1877 or 1878; md. Elkader, Cla ton Co. Iowa, 22 July 1846, Lauren or Lavan, dau. of Asa-6 and Alathea (Stowell) Child; she b. Madison Co., N. Y., 4 July 1819; d. Barton Co., Mo., 1881.

Children of Amasa Alton and Lavan (Child) Briggs born in Clayton Co., I., Hoylton, Ill., and Barton Co., Mo.:

31. JOHN CHARLES FREMONT b. Elkader, I., 11 Oct. 1856; d. in infancy.
*32. ANCEL CHILD b. Elkader, I., 10 Sept. 1847.
*33. CORONA HIBBARD b. Elkader, I., 27 July 1849.
*34. WILLIAM FLOYD b. Elkader, I., 2 Mar. 1855.
35. RHODA DULCIS b. Elkader, I., 1851; md. 1875, Angus John McDonald.
*36. FRANK ALTON b. Centralia, Ill., 12 Sept. 1858.
37. WARD POTTER b. Milton, Tazwell Co., Ill., 26 Oct. 1859; d. LeRoy, Mo., 16 Aug. 1873.
38. ALTHEA b. Centralia, Ill., 24 Sept. 1862; d. Los Angeles, Calif., 16 Feb. 1946; md. Ft. Scott., Kan., 23 Dec. 1884, by Rev. C. H. Briggs, William Stryker of Fort Scott., Kansas; he b. 4 Mar. 1857; d. 18 Oct. 1918.

Ref.: Rec. from the Bible of Ancel Child Briggs, now owned by Nina Rearl Briggs, Oakland, Calif.; Rec. from Bible of Althea C. Briggs Stryker, now owned by Mrs. Alba Claire (Stryker) (Whiteley) Eddy, Salinas, Calif.; Bible of Decason D. Briggs, now owned by Dr. Benjamin Briggs, Shelton, Wash.; Child Gen.: Stowell Gen., p. 110.

13. HARRIS HENRY HARRISON; s. of Ansel Townsend and Susannah (Alton) Briggs; b. Adams Twp., Washington Co. O., 12 Apr. 1817; d. Fort Scott, Kansas, 1871; md. (1) ---- -- who d. Milwalkee, Wis., 1852; md. (2) ------ ----.

Children of Harris Henry Harrison and ---- ( ) Briggs born in Milwalkee, Wis.:

39. ETNA b. 1848; md. Santa Clara, Calif., Ness Iliff, res. Boulder Creek., Calif. 4 children. She came to Calif. after 1870 with her Uncle William Briggs.
40. VESTA b. 2 Jan. 1850; d. Santa Clara, Calif., 18 June 1932; md. Santa Clara, 13 Aug. 1873, Byron Frank Boynton; he b. Augusta, Me., 10 Jan. 1846, ae. 23 y. when md., s. of Abraham and Nancy ( ) Boynton; d. San Jose, bur. Oak Hill Cem., San Jose, Calif. He came to Calif. in 1872 by way of Isthmus of Panama. Served in Civil War from Me.

Child of Harris Henry Harrison and (2) ---- ( ) Briggs born in Fort Scott, Kansas:

41. ORRIN said to have lived north of San Francisco, Calif.

Ref.: Boynton Bible Rec. from Jennie (Boynton) Pepin, dau. of Vesta (Briggs) Boynton, Santa Clara, Calif.

16. SEYMOUR PHILANDER; s. of Rev. Ansel Townsend and Susannah (Alton) Briggs; b. Adams Twp., Washington Co., O., 18 Nov. 1822; d. Rockford, Iowa, 22 Feb. 1905; md. Green Lake, Wis., 4 Aug. 1850, Julia White, dau. of Elias and Harriet (Rogers) Palmer; she b. Otsego Co., N. Y., 25 Nov. 1831; d. Rockford, Iowa., 24 June 1905. Res. Green Lake, Wis., 1850-1853, moved to Dundee, Min, until 1858, then to Ossien, Winneshick Co., Ia.,until 1883, to Rockford, Iowa.

Children of Seymour Philander and Julia White (Palmer) Briggs born in Wis., Minn., and Iowa.

*42. FRANK ELIAS b. Fayette Co., Ia., 29 Sept. 1851.
43. MARY LOUISA b. Green Lake, Wis., 11 Aug. 1854; d. 3 Apr. 1919; Green Lake, Wis., 9 Dec. 1874, Albert C. Mooney.
44. HARRIET ELLEN b. Dundee, Rice Co., Minn., 18 Jan. 1857; d. 17 Jan. 1904; md. John Buckland.
*45. CHARLES AUGUSTUS b. Castalia, Winneshick Co., Ia., 10 Feb. 1860
*46. ELMER FREMONT b. Grand Meadow, Clayton Co., Ia., 15 Apr. 1863.
47. LUCY MAY b. Castalia, Ia., 20 Dec. 1866; d. Lincoln, Calif., 5 Aug. 1851; md. Charles City, Ia., 29 Apr. 1886, William Wallace, s. of James and Jane (Shaw) Morrison; he b. Floyd Co., Ia., 13 Feb. 1860; d. Sacramento, Calif., 2 May 1949.
48. ETTA VIOLA b. Ossian, Ia., 18 July 1869; d. aft. 1951; md. (1) 27 Apr. 1901, James Wilson; md. (2) 15 July 1911, Charles Thrall.
*49. WILLIAM ANSEL b. Ossian, Ia., 2 Sept. 1873.

Ref.: Rec.
Briggs; Rec. f
Charles Rogers

18. WILLIAM LA
(Alton) Briggs
Home, Long Bea
she d. Masonic
Clara, Calif.
brought the da
California whe
Ref.: Rec.

21. GEORGE SMI
(Alton) Briggs
Fresno Co., Ca
5 Jan. 1858, A
Lavinnia R Car
George Smit
Vol. Inf., enl.
1865. He recei
Child of Geo
born prob. Iowa
50. Daughter
Child of Geo
born prob. Port
51. HELEN A. b
Ref.: Rec. o

23. DECASON DOD
(Alton) Briggs;
1838; d. Los An
Fayette Co., Io
Brown-5 and Rut
field, Madison
Calif., 12 Feb.
(2) Los Angeles,
Smith.
Decason Dodek
of 13 yrs. in 1
go'g down the Mi
the Isthmus, whi
and up the West
working in' the
Briggs dropped d
ing the Isthmus
tended to return
on the San Franc
wished to return
Isthmus, this ma
learned that he
Nicaragua. The
the ship to retu

Ref.: Rec. from William Ansel Briggs; Rec. from Ralph Briggs; Rec. from Jean (Briggs) Ingersol; Rec. from Charles Rogers Briggs, Rockford, Iowa.

18. WILLIAM LANDON; s. of Rev. Ansel Townsend and Susannah (Alton) Briggs; b. Crawford, O., Sept. 1826; d. Soldiers' Home, Long Beach, Calif., 6 Apr. 1898; md. Molly -----; she d. Masonic Home, Decato, Calif. ab. 1910. Res. Santa Clara, Calif. William Langdon and Molly (   ) Briggs brought the daughters of Harris Henry Harrison Briggs to California when they came in 1872. Service Civil War.
Ref.: Rec. of Jennie (Boynton) Pepin.

21. GEORGE SMITH; s. of Rev. Ansel Townsend and Susannah (Alton) Briggs; b. York, O., 27 Oct. 1834; d. Clovis, Fresno Co., Calif., 24 Jan. 1906; md. (1) Illyria, Ia., 5 Jan. 1858, Amanda F. Strong; md. (2) Portland, Ore., Lavinnia R Carmen; md. (3) Fresno, Calif., -----.

George Smith Briggs served as Corporal in the Iowa Vol. Inf., enl. 29 Feb. 1864; Honorable Disc. 26 June 1865. He received Pension# 761,734, 9th Regt.,Washington.

Child of George Smith and Amanda F. (Strong) Briggs born prob. Iowa:
50. Daughter   living Kimbal, O.

Child of George Smith and Lavinnia R. (Carmen) Briggs born prob. Portland, Ore.:
51. HELEN A. b. 5 Oct. 1882.

Ref.: Rec. of Ralph Briggs; Rec. of Stewart D. Briggs.

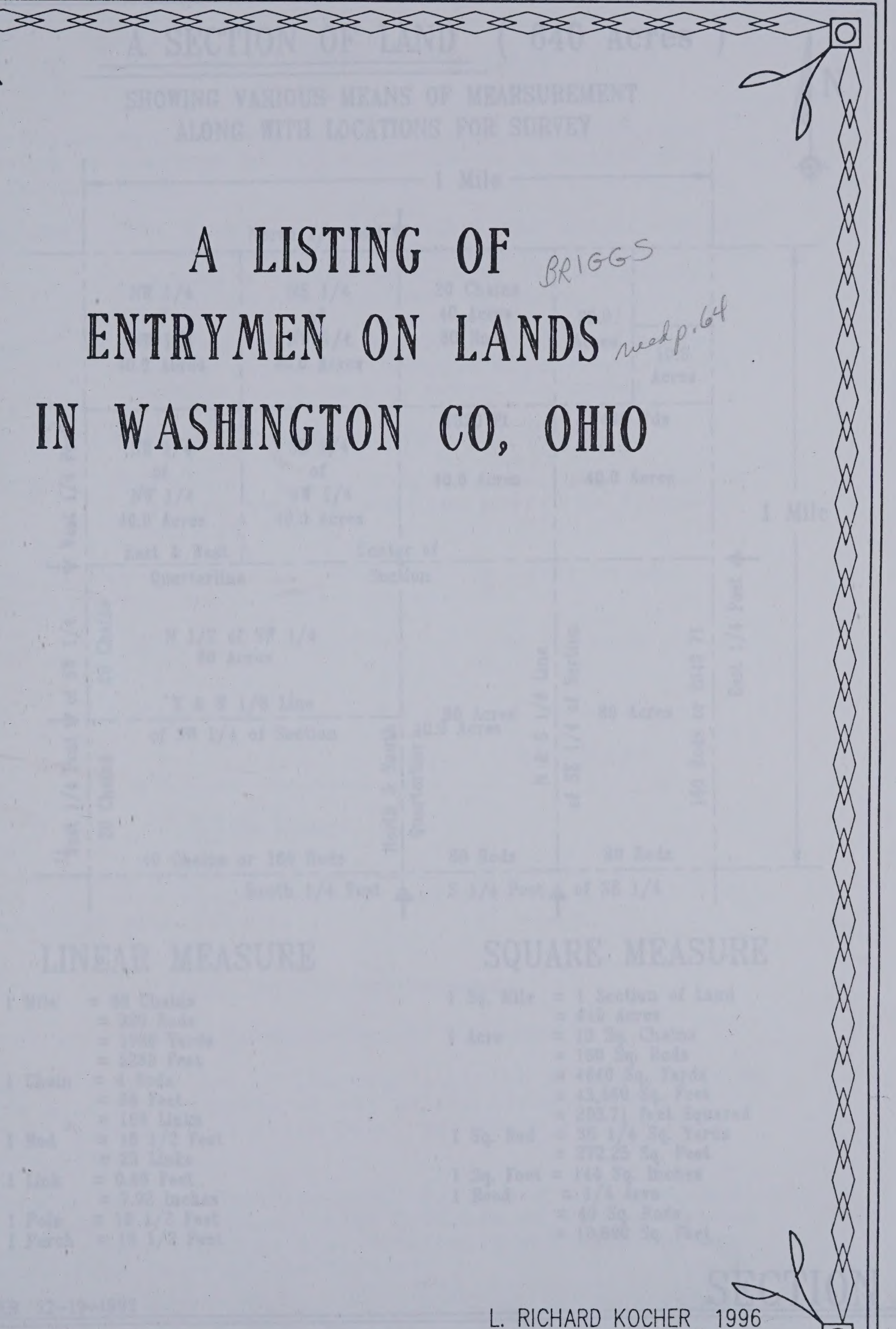
23. DECASON DODEKA; s. of Rev. Ansel Townsend and Susannah (Alton) Briggs; b. Calidonia, Racine Co., Wis., 14 Apr. 1838; d. Los Angeles, Calif., 27 Nov. 1913; md. Illyria, Fayette Co., Iowa, 1 May 1862, Abby Jane-6, dau. of Isaac-7 Brown-5 and Ruth Guiles-8 (Wilcox) Stewart; she b. Brookfield, Madison Co., N. Y., 15 Oct. 1831; d. Los Gatos, Calif., 12 Feb. 1903; both bur. Los Gatos Cem.; he md. (2) Los Angeles, Calif., 30 Jan. 1909, Amanda M. (   ) Smith.

Decason Dodeka Briggs came to California at the age of 13 yrs. in 1853, with his brother, Francis Asbury Briggs, go'g down the Mississippi River by boat, then by ship to the Isthmus, which they crossed by donkey back in April, and up the West Coast to San Francisco by ship. While working in the gold fields in Amador Co., Francis Asbury Briggs dropped dead from Malaria contracted while crossing the Isthmus of Panama. Left alone the young boy intended to return to his home in Iowa, but was "shanghaied" on the San Francisco warf by a man gathering a group who wished to return to the East Coast. On the trip to the Isthmus, this man began to train them as an army and they learned that he intended to overthrow the government of Nicaragua. The men turned their guns on him and forced the ship to return to San Francisco Harbor. Decason

A LISTING OF ENTRYMEN ON LANDS IN WASHINGTON CO, OHIO

BRIGGS

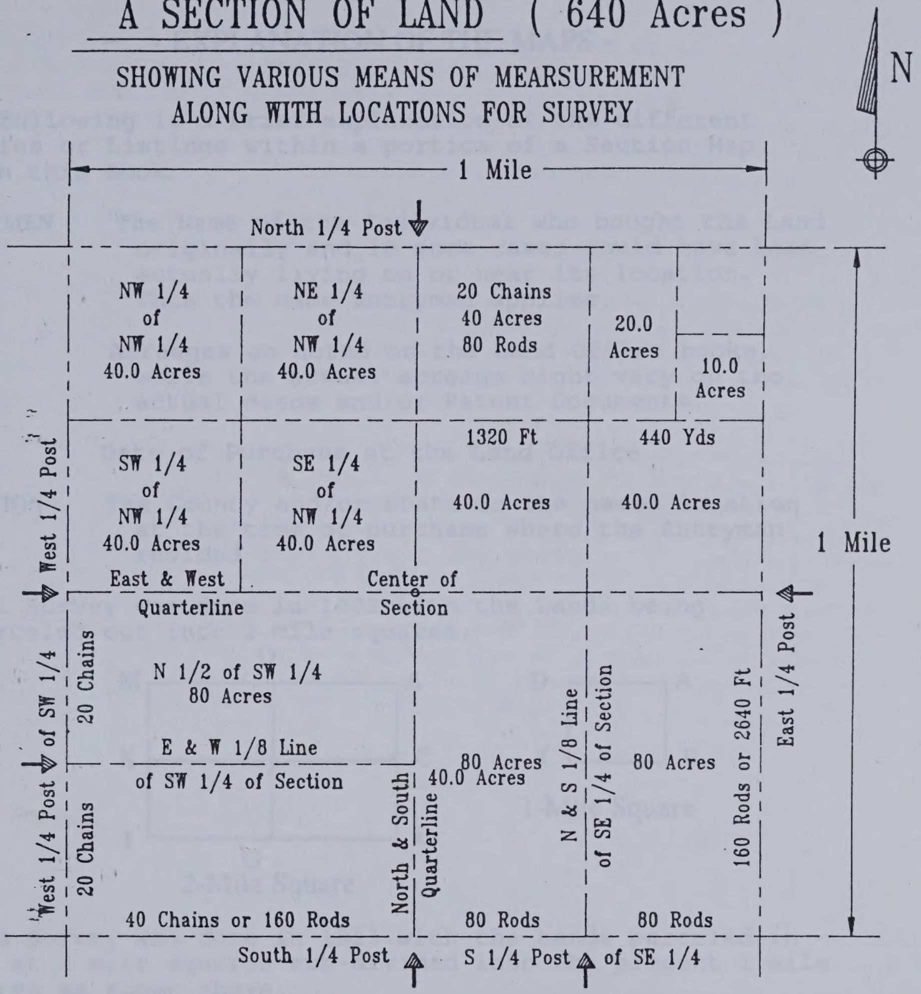
need p.64


A SECTION OF LAND (640 Acres)
SHOWING VARIOUS MEANS OF MEASUREMENT ALONG WITH LOCATIONS FOR SURVEY
1 Mile
1 Mile
LINEAR MEASURE
SQUARE MEASURE

L. RICHARD KOCHER 1996

A SECTION OF LAND (640 Acres)

SHOWING VARIOUS MEANS OF MEARSUREMENT ALONG WITH LOCATIONS FOR SURVEY


N
1 Mile
North 1/4 Post
NW 1/4 of NW 1/4 40.0 Acres
NE 1/4 of NW 1/4 40.0 Acres
20 Chains 40 Acres 80 Rods
20.0 Acres
10.0 Acres
1320 Ft
440 Yds
SW 1/4 of NW 1/4 40.0 Acres
SE 1/4 of NW 1/4 40.0 Acres
40.0 Acres
40.0 Acres
1 Mile
West 1/4 Post
East & West Quarterline
Center of Section
East 1/4 Post
West 1/4 of SW 1/4
20 Chains
N 1/2 of SW 1/4 80 Acres
E & W 1/8 Line of SW 1/4 of Section
80 Acres
40.0 Acres
N & S 1/8 Line of SE 1/4 of Section
80 Acres
160 Rods or 2640 Ft
West 1/4 Post
20 Chains
North & South Quarterline
40 Chains or 160 Rods
80 Rods
80 Rods
South 1/4 Post
S 1/4 Post of SE 1/4

LINEAR MEASURE

1 Mile = 80 Chains
= 320 Rods
= 1760 Yards
= 5280 Feet
1 Chain = 4 Rods
= 66 Feet
= 100 Links
1 Rod = 16 1/2 Feet
= 25 Links
1 Link = 0.66 Feet
= 7.92 Inches
1 Pole = 16 1/2 Feet
1 Perch = 16 1/2 Feet

SQUARE MEASURE

1 Sq. Mile = 1 Section of Land
= 640 Acres
1 Acre = 10 Sq. Chains
= 160 Sq. Rods
= 4840 Sq. Yards
= 43,560 Sq. Feet
= 208.71 feet Squared
1 Sq. Rod = 30 1/4 Sq. Yards
= 272.25 Sq. Feet
1 Sq. Foot = 144 Sq. Inches
1 Rood = 1/4 Acre
= 40 Sq. Rods
= 10,890 Sq. Feet

Copyright
L.R. KOCHER 12-19-1992

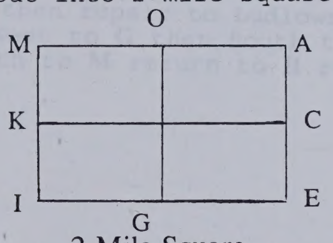
SECTION

- EXPLANATION OF THE MAPS -

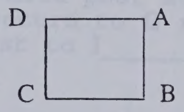
The following is a brief explanation of the different Categories or Listings within a portion of a Section Map found in this book.

1. ENTRYMEN	The Name of the Individual who bought the Land originally and in some cases could have been actually living on or near its location. Thus the name Entryman applies.
2. ACRES	Acreages as noted on the Land Office books, while the actual acreage might vary on the actual deeds and/or Patent Documents.
3. DATE	Date of Purchase at the Land Office .
4. LOCATION	The County and/or State is the named location at the time of purchase where the Entryman resided .

The 1st Survey was done in 1802 with the Lands being parceled out into 2 mile squares.



2-Mile Square



1-Mile Square

The 2nd Survey was done in 1813 with the Lands parceled in 1802 at 2 mile squares sub-divided into the present 1 mile squares as shown above.

Extraction of Survey Procedure

Noted as " Additional Instructions May 1812 Worthington "

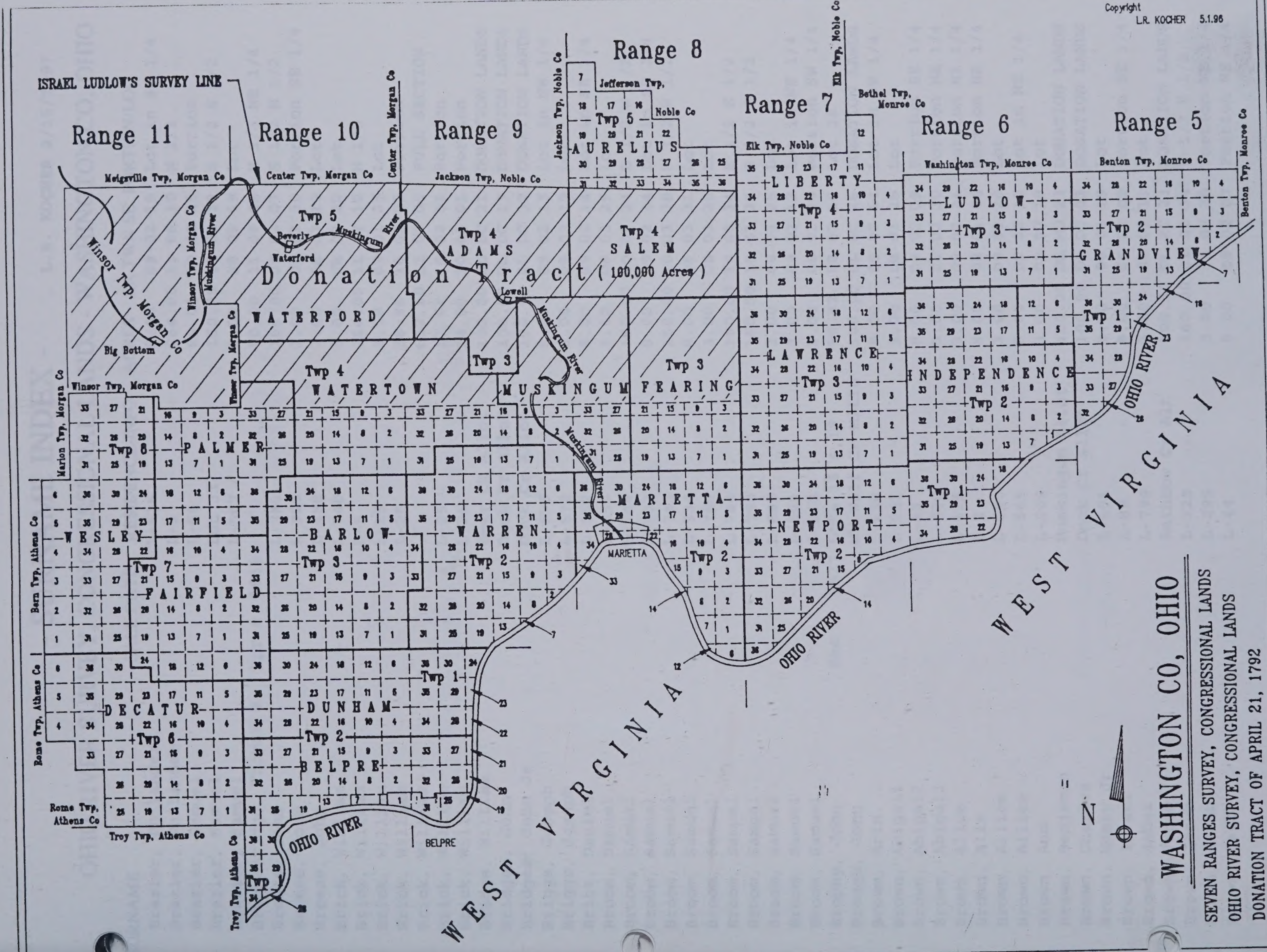
Extraction from an Act of Congress entitled an act providing for the sale of the Lands of the United States in the Territory Northwest of river Ohio, and above the mouth of Kentucky river.

The Corners of the Townships shall be marked with progressive numbers from the beginning; each distance of 2 mile between the land corners shall be also distinctly marked with marks different from those of the corners.

One half of the Land Townships taking them alternately, shall be Subdivided into Sections, containing as near as may be Six hundred and forty acres each by running through the Same Eachway, parallel lines, at the end of every two miles; and by marking a Corner, on each of the said lines at the end of every mile; the Sections Shall be numbered uniformly by, beginning with the Number one in the Northeast Section and proceeding West and East alternately through the Township; with progressive numbers; till the thirtysixth be completed.

In conformity to the foregoing extract is the Plan of your district divided and numbered. Except so far as the drought of the Scioto river may be erronious which errors will be corrected by your initial Survey and the Sections numbered agreeably thereto.

You will commence your Survey at the post **A**, the Northeast Corner of the Township No 13 in the Range No 10, from thence you will run South by the needle of the instrument certified to the old Line ran by Capt. Ludlow from **A** to **O** and you will ---- renew the marks and erect new posts to **F**, you will then return to **A** - run West to **B** then South to **G**, return to **B** - run West to **G** then South to **H**, return to **G** run South West to **D** then continue West to the Scioto at **E** return to **D** and run South to **I** then repair to Ludlows Six mile post at **F** from there run West to **G** then South to **L** return to **G** run West to **H** then South to **M** return to **H** run West to **I**____________etc


ISRAEL LUDLOW'S SURVEY LINE
Range 11
Range 10
Range 9
Range 8
Range 7
Range 6
Range 5
Meigsville Twp, Morgan Co
Center Twp, Morgan Co
Jackson Twp, Noble Co
Jackson Twp, Noble Co
Jefferson Twp,
Noble Co
Elk Twp, Noble Co
Bethel Twp, Monroe Co
Washington Twp, Monroe Co
Benton Twp, Monroe Co
Benton Twp, Monroe Co
Twp 5
AURELIUS
Twp 4
LIBERTY
Twp 3
LUDLOW
Twp 2
GRANDVIEW
Twp 5
Beverly
Waterford
Muskingum River
Twp 4
ADAMS
Twp 4
SALEM
Donation Tract (100,000 Acres)
Lowell
Winsor Twp, Morgan Co
Winsor Twp, Morgan Co
Big Bottom
WATERFORD
Twp 4
WATERTOWN
Twp 3
MUSKINGUM
Twp 3
FEARING
LAWRENCE
Twp 3
Twp 1
INDEPENDENCE
Twp 2
Marion Twp, Morgan Co
Winsor Twp, Morgan Co
Twp 8
PALMER
WESLEY
Twp 7
FAIRFIELD
BARLOW
Twp 3
WARREN
Twp 2
MARIETTA
MARIETTA
Twp 2
NEWPORT
Twp 2
Twp 1
Bern Twp, Athens Co
Rome Twp, Athens Co
DECATUR
Twp 6
DUNHAM
Twp 1
Twp 2
BELPRE
Rome Twp, Athens Co
Troy Twp, Athens Co
Troy Twp, Athens Co
Twp 1
BELPRE
OHIO RIVER
OHIO RIVER
OHIO RIVER
WEST VIRGINIA
WEST VIRGINIA
WEST VIRGINIA
N

Copyright
L.R. KOCHER 5.1.96

WASHINGTON CO, OHIO

SEVEN RANGES SURVEY, CONGRESSIONAL LANDS
OHIO RIVER SURVEY, CONGRESSIONAL LANDS
DONATION TRACT OF APRIL 21, 1792

- SURNAME INDEX -

L.R. KOCHER 2/15/1997

OHIO RIVER SURVEY, CONGRESSIONAL LANDS - WASHINGTON CO, OHIO

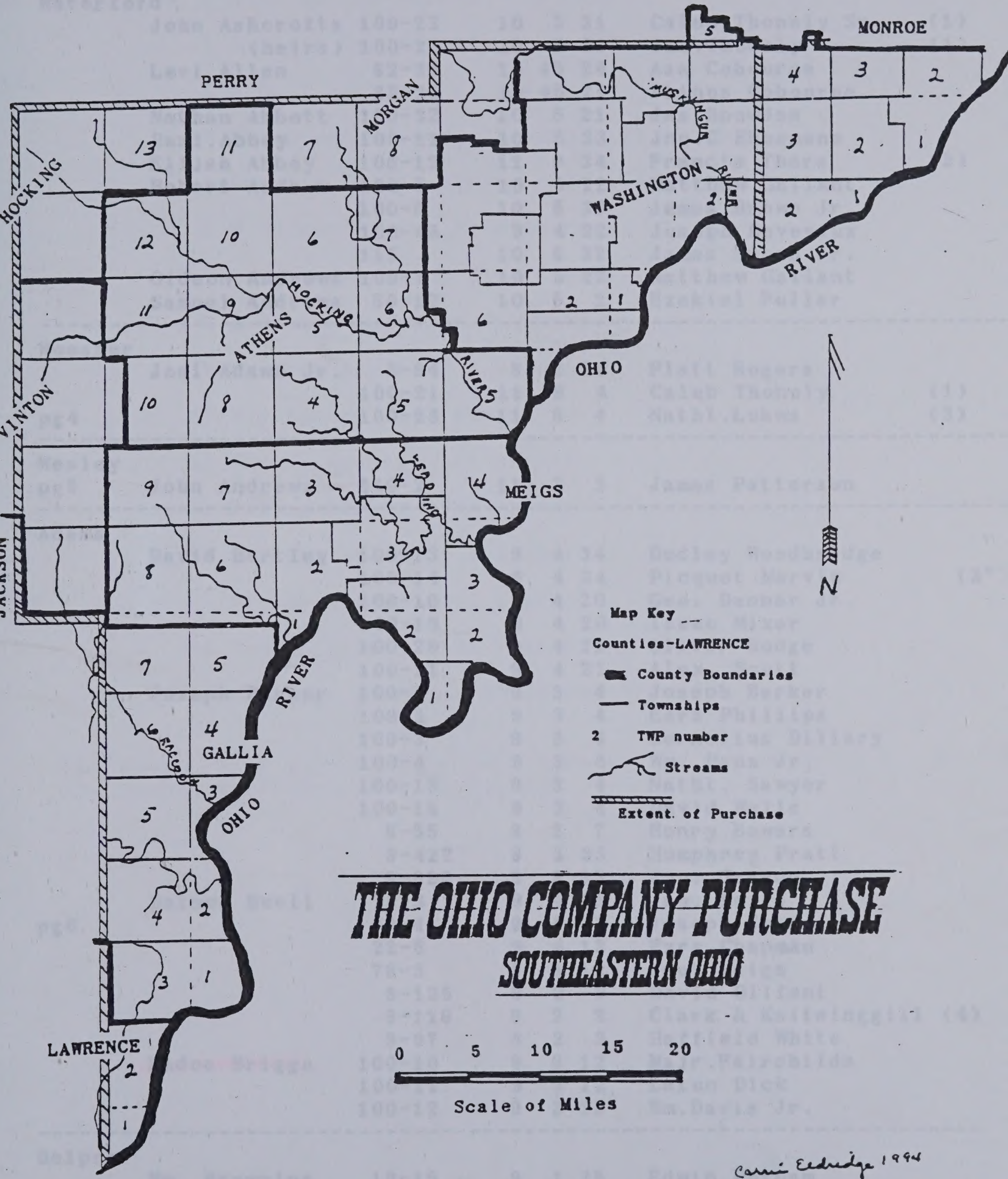
SURNAME	SALE DATE	RESIDENCE-INFO	ACRES	RA	TWN	SE	PORTION/LOC
Brazier, Philander		L-636	8.00	09	02	19	Lot in SE 1/4
Brazier, Philander		L-5	264.00	11	06	10	N 1/3
Brazier, Samuel		L-65	64.00	10	02	25	Portion
Brazier, Samuel		Lot 33	160.00	08	02	18	S 1/2 S 1/2
Brazier, Samuel		L-507	3.00	08	03	19	Lot
Breckenridge, Thomas B	Apr 4 1856		50.00	11	08	08	M 1/3 NE 1/4
Breese, John		L-386	160.00	09	03	07	S 1/2 N 1/2
Breese, John		L-329	3.00	08	02	30	Portion NE 1/4
Breese, John		L-498	3.00	08	03	19	Lot
Brich, William		L-740	3.00	08	03	20	Lot
Brick, William		L-5	264.00	11	07	10	N 1/3
Brick, William		L-25	2.59	09	01	25	Lot
Brick, William		L-25	38.86	10	02	02	Portion
Brick, William			652.60	11	07	05	FULL SECTION
Brick, William		L-25	13.61	10	02	01	Portion
Brick, William		L-25	14.00	10	02	01	Portion
Bridge, William		Bear Ck Allot	100.00	DL	BC	21	DONATION LANDS
Bridges, John		Duck Cr Allot	100.00	DL	DC	17	DONATION LANDS
Bridges, John Jr		Duck Cr Allot	100.00	DL	DC	32	DONATION LANDS
Briggs, Joseph		L-596	8.00	09	02	13	Lot in NW 1/4
Briggs, Joseph		L-572	3.00	08	03	19	Lot
Britt, Daniel		L-552	8.00	09	02	14	Lot in SE 1/4
Broom, Samuel		L-957	3.00	08	03	25	Lot
Broom, Samuel		L-746	160.00	10	03	34	E 1/2 W 1/2
Broom, Samuel		L-533	8.00	09	02	14	Lot in SE 1/4
Broom, Samuel		L-743	160.00	10	03	28	W 1/2 W 1/2
Broom, Samuel		L-334	8.00	08	03	31	Lot
Broom, Samuel		L-756	3.00	08	03	20	Lot
Broom, Samuel		L-744	160.00	10	03	34	E 1/2 E 1/2
Broom, Samuel		L-750	160.00	10	03	23	S 1/2 S 1/2
Broom, Samuel		L-880	3.00	08	03	25	Lot
Broom, Samuel		L-564	8.00	09	02	13	Lot in NE 1/4
Broom, Samuel		L 163	3.00	08	02	24	Portion SW 1/4
Brophy, John	Dec 7 1837	Lots 18 & 19	80.42	08	02	16	Lot 18
Brough, John		NW Wolf Cr Mills	100.00	DL	WC	26	DONATION LANDS
Browm, Arin		L-638	8.00	09	02	14	Lot in SW 1/4
Brown, Abigail		L-951	3.00	08	03	25	Lot
Brown, Abigail		L-88	8.00	08	02	09	Portion SE 1/4
Brown, Abigail		L-300	3.00	08	02	30	Portion NE 1/4
Brown, Alice		L-115	3.00	08	02	24	Portion NE 1/4
Brown, Alix		L-2	8.00	08	01	06	Portion NE 1/4
Brown, Allice		L-690	3.00	08	03	20	Lot
Brown, Allice		L-565	8.00	09	02	13	Lot in NE 1/4
Brown, Ann		L-505	3.00	08	03	19	Lot
Brown, Benjamin		Muskingum Allot	100.00	DL	MU	23	DONATION LANDS
Brown, Charles		Duck Cr Allot	100.00	DL	DC	03	DONATION LANDS
Brown, Henry Jr		L-601	3.00	08	03	19	Lot
Brown, Israel		L-89	8.00	08	02	09	Portion SE 1/4
Brown, Jabez		L-799	3.00	08	03	19	Lot
Brown, Jacob		Rainbow Cr Alt	100.00	DL	RC	23	DONATION LANDS
Brown, Jacob		L-329	160.00	09	02	34	E 1/2 E 1/2
Brown, Jacob		L-295	3.00	08	02	30	Portion NE 1/4
Brown, Jacob		L-44	8.00	08	02	07	Portion NE 1/4

Washington County, Ohio

Tax List 1817
&
Non-Resident Taxes 1801

by
Carrie Eldridge

Iberian Publishing Company
Athens, Georgia



THE OHIO COMPANY PURCHASE

SOUTHEASTERN OHIO

MONROE
PERRY
MORGAN
HOCKING
WASHINGTON
MUSKINGUM RIVER
OHIO RIVER
HOCKING RIVER
ATHENS
VINTON
OHIO
MEIGS
JACKSON
GALLIA
RACCOON
LAWRENCE
LEADING
N
Map Key
Counties-LAWRENCE
County Boundaries
Townships
2 TWP number
Streams
Extent of Purchase
0 5 10 15 20
Scale of Miles

Carrie Eldredge 1994

Waterford							
	John Ashcrofts	100-22	10	5	31	Caleb Thonoly Sr.	(1)
	(heirs)	100-23	10	5	31	Jno.Thonoly	(1)
	Levi Allen	82-34	10	45	24	Asa Cobourne	
		82-35	10	45	24	Phinus Cobourne	
	Nathan Abbott	100-32	10	5	21	Jas.Snowdon	
	Saml.Abbey	100-11	10	5	33	Jno.C Shoemane	
	Elijah Abbey	100-12	11	9	34	Francis Thera	(2)
	Robert Andrew	100-7	10	5	22	Matthew Gallant	
		100-5	10	5	30	James Brown Jr.	
		100-45	9	4	22	Joseph Devevaux	
		115	10	6	32	James Brown Jr.	
	Gideon Andrews	100-7	10	5	22	Matthew Gallant	
	Samuel Andrews	80-12	10	5	2	Ezekiel Fuller	
Wooster							
	Joel Adams Jr.	3-84	8	2	24	Platt Rogers	
		100-21	11	8	4	Caleb Thonoly	(1)
pg4		100-23	11	8	4	Nathl.Lukus	(3)
Wesley							
pg5	John Andrews	640-2	11	7	3	James Patterson	
Adams							
	David Bartley	100-13	9	4	34	Dudley Woodbridge	
		100-14	9	4	34	Picquet Mervin	(3
		100-10	9	4	20	Geo. Danner Jr.	
		100-19	9	4	20	Isaac Mixer	
		100-20	9	4	21	Oliver Dodge	
		100-21	9	4	21	Alex. Scott	
	Joseph Barker	100-1	9	3	4	Joseph Barker	
		100-2	9	3	4	Ezra Phillips	
		100-3	9	3	4	Cornelius Dillary	
		100-4	9	3	4	Wm. Dana Jr.	
		100-15	9	3	4	Nathl. Sawyer	
		100-16	9	3	4	David Wells	
		8-55	8	2	7	Henry Bowers	
		8-422	8	3	33	Humphrey Pratt	
		8-695	8	3	33	Jno. Greene	
	Salmon Buell	22-3	9	4	13	Jno. Meigs	
pg6		22-4	9	4	13	Joseph Chapman	
		22-5	9	4	13	Ezra Chapman	
		78-3	9	4	13	Jno. Meigs	
		8-125	8	2	9	David Olifent	
		8-116	8	2	9	Clark & Kniteinggill	(4)
		8-97	8	2	9	Haffield White	
	Ladoc Briggs	100-10	9	3	12	Majr.Fairchilds	
		100-11	9	3	12	Latun Dick	
		100-12	9	3	12	Wm.Davis Jr.	
Belpre							
	Wm. Browning	19-15	9	1	25	Edwin Putnam	
		9-19	9	1	19	Alex.Oliver	
		9-20	9	1	19	Abijah Babcock	

DIVISION OF OHIO COMPANY SHARES

need p. 64

1 Joel Barlow Agency - 19 shares

2 William Corliss Agency - 108 shares

3 A.Gray Agency - 71 shares

4 M.Cutler and Dodge Agency - 86 shares

5 Ephraim Cutler Agency - 13 shares

6 E.Downer Agency - 18 shares

7 Freeman Agency - nine shares

8 E.Harris Agency - 31 shares

9 Jackson Agency - 9 shares

10 May Agency - 35 shares

11 Parson Agency - 91 shares

12 Putnam Agency - 59 shares

13 Sargent Agency - 148 shares

14 Sproat Agency - 43 shares

15 Tupper Agency - 31 shares

16 Talmadge Agency - 43 shares

The above share holders have been indexed for convience.
The number following name is agency.

Denny, Ebenezer 13
Deshon, John 11
Devol, Jonathan 3
DeWolf, Charles 2
Dexter, John L.14
  Samuel L.8
  Timothy 8
Dix, Elijah 12
Dodge, Isaac 4
  John (B) 4
  Oliver 4
  Richard 4
Dorr, Ebenezer 10
Dorrence, Samuel 11
Doughty, John 13
Douglas, Richard 11
Douglass, John 5
Downer, Eliphalet 6
Drown, Solomon 14
Dunham, Daniel 15
Dyer, Eliphalet 11
  John 13
Easton, Nicholas 3
Edgar, William 13
Ensworth, Jedediah 2
Evans, Israel 13
Everett, Moses 4
Fairchild, Major 3
Farewell, Isaac 12
Fearing, Paul 12
Fisk, Caleb 14
  Peleg 14
Fitch, Andrew 11
Flagg, Samuel 12
Fogg, Jeremiah 8
Foster, Dwight 12
  Peregrine 12
  Theodore 14
Fowler, Samuel 3
Fox, Reuben 16
Frauncis, Andrew 13
Friend, John 4
Frost, Samuel 12
Frothingham, Ebenezer 11
  Samuel 11
Frye, Frederick 12
Fulham, John 3
Fuller, Daniel 4
  Oliver 14
Furnass, Nathaniel 6
Gardiner, Caleb 3
  David 16
Gay, Jesse 4
Gerry, Elbridge 10
Gibbs, George 3
Gilman, Benjamin I.4
Gilman,, Benjamin Ives 8
Goldwait, Ezekiel 4
Goodale, Nathan 12
Goodman, Noah 15
Grammon, James 2
Graves, Asa 15
Green, John 13
  Josiah 2
Greene, Catherine 3
  Charles 3
  Christopher 3
  Elihu 3
  Griffin 3
  Job 3
  Nathaniel 3
  William 3
Gridley, William 13
Griswold, Abel 1
  Sylvanus 1
Grosvenor, Thomas 11
Grovenor, Nathan 2
Guthrie, Joseph 16
Hall, Elias 12
Halsey, Thomas L.2
Hamilton, Alexander 3
  Andrew 13
  Kerr 13
Hammond, Abijah 13
  William 3
Hardy, Joseph 13
Harmar, Josiah 13
Harris, Edward 8
Hartshorn, Thomas 4
Haskell, Elnathan 13
  Jonathan 13
Haywood, Benjamin 12
Hazzard, Ebenezer 13
Heart, Abigail 11
  Jonathan 11
Heath, Peleg 1
Hedges, David 16
Henderson, Hugh 4
Herd, John J.4
Heyleger, Peter 11
Hildreth, Samuel 4
Hill, Asa 15
Hillegas, Michael 13
Hinckley, Ebenezer 1
Hine, Abel 16
Hitchburn, Samuel 4
Hitchcock, Enos 2
Holroyd, William 2
Horton, Amos 2
Hoskins, William 10
Hosmer, Timothy 1
Howe, Aaron 15
Howland, Thomas 3
Hubbard, Elijah 11
  Nehemiah 11
Hughes, Thomas 3
Humphrey, William 2
Humphreys, David 11
Hunt, Elijah 15
Hunter, Henry 3
Hunting, Benjamin 16
Huntington, Andrew 11
  Jedediah 11
Hurd, John 9
Ingersoll, George 9
Jackson, Henry 13
  Henry 9
Jeffers, John 13
Jenks, John 2
  Joseph 2
Jewett, Stephen 4
Jones, Daniel 1
  John Coffin 9
  John P. 11
Judd, Elizabeth 1
Judson, David 16
Kerr, Hamilton, 13
King, Samuel 3
  Zebulon 3
Kirby, Ephraim 16
Knight, Isaac 5
Knowles, Charles 13
  Charles 6
Knox, Henry 13
Kuhl, Henry 13
Lamb, John 6
Larrabel, Timothy 11
Lathrop, Azariah 11
  Elijah Jr.11
Lawrence, John 13
Leaveus, Joseph 5
Leavitt, David Jr.16
Ledyard, Isaac 13
Lee, Arthur 13
Leffingwell, Christopher 11
Lippet, Christopher 14

c

BRIGGS

ABSTRACTS OF WILLS

and

ADMINISTRATIONS OF ESTATES

of

WASHINGTON COUNTY, OHIO

* * * *

With miscellaneous notes and
references.

Compiled by

GENEVIEVE MARY POTTS

390 Oak Street
Columbus 15, Ohio.

BOWEN, WILLIAM of Providence County, Providence R.I. Will made 12-20-1831, probated October 1835. Children, Elizabeth (Amory), Sarah (Skinner), Harriett (Morris), Maria, wife of John Whipple; Grandson, Wm. C. Bowen. A bequest to Thomas Burgess of Providence, relationship not stated. Exr's; Henry Bowen, Wm Halroyd, James M. Halroyd. 5, 250

BOWERS, HENRY of New York City. Will made 12-26,1799, probated 1841 (or 1845). Wife, Mary; Children John M, Rebecca, Harriett; Father-in-law, John R. Meyer, Brother-in-law * errata, this should be son-in-law, James C. Duane. Witness: John S. Henry, Abraham Skinner, Thomas Doyle. 7, 245

BRADFORD , ROBERT- Will made 1-24-1820, probated May 1823. Wife, Louise; Children, Samuel Adams, Robert, Jr., Otis L., Sally, Sophia. (Sally was the wife of ______Pier.) NOTE: Robert Bradford was a Major in the Revolutionary War; born 1750 Plymouth, Mass; married 1st to Keziah Little; buried at Belpre, Ohio. He was a direct descendant of Governor Bradford. Ref: Hildreth's History of Washington County, Ohio. 2, 387

BRIGGS, ZADOCK of Adam, Washington County, Ohio. Will made 4-26-1822, probated 11-25-1853. Wife, Sally; Children Henry, Anselm, Zora, Marcus, Franklin, Sallt, Polly. Witness: Sardine Stone, William Davis. 2, 430

BRITTON, JAMES of Fearing Township. Will made 12-15-1832, probated Febmuary 1833. Wife, Sarah; Children, Nathan, Levi John and Jane. 5, 3

BROUGH, BRIDGET (late Bridget Cross of Marietta) Will made 4-1-1822, probated July 1822. Husband, John; Daughter, Mary, wife of John Baker of Dutchess County, N,Y. Witness: F.A. Jett, Thomas Jett, Fannok Bryan. 2, 254

NOTE; Mary Brough wife of John V. Brough, a native of Great Britian, died Sept 7, 1807, aged 48 years. She was the mother of Governor Brough, and was buried in Mound Cemetery, Marietta, Ohio. Children of John Brough were John, Charles H, William P, Mary Ann and Jane(wife of Hugh Ferry.) Bridget Brough, second wife of John Brough died 4-26-1820.

BROWN, JAMES of Providence, R.I. Will made Nov.20, 1856 probated June 1837. Sister, Sarah Herreshoffe and her children; Nephew, John Brown Francis of Warwick, Kent County, R.I.; Nieces, Sarah B. Ruggles, Anna Rosa Mason who were the children of his deceased sister Alice Mason. Witness: Thomas P., Moses Brown and Robert H. Ives. 5, 580

5056

MASSACHUSETTS

SOLDIERS AND SAILORS

OF THE

REVOLUTIONARY WAR.

VOL. II.

BRA—BYZ.

2.

A COMPILATION FROM THE ARCHIVES,

PREPARED AND PUBLISHED BY THE

SECRETARY OF THE COMMONWEALTH

IN ACCORDANCE WITH CHAPTER 100, RESOLVES
OF 1891.

BOSTON:
WRIGHT & POTTER PRINTING CO., STATE PRINTERS,
18 POST OFFICE SQUARE.
1896.

Brigs, Stephen. Private, Capt. Isaac Hodges's co., Col. George Williams's regt.; service from Sept. 25, 1777, to Oct. 31, 1777, 1 mo. 6 days, on a secret expedition; *also*, Capt. Hodges's co., Col. Carpenter's regt.; service from July 27, 1778, to Aug. 13, 1778, 18 days, at Rhode Island.

Brigs, Timothy, 2d, Norton. Private, Capt. Seth Gilbert's (2d Norton) co., Col. John Daggett's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; joined April 20, 1775; service, 4 days.

Brigs, Tobias, Groton. Capt. Peter Coburn's co., Col. Ebenezer Bridge's regt.; order for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 6, 1775; *also*, Private, muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enlisted May 4, 1775; service, 3 mos. 5 days; *also*, company return dated Sept. 26, 1775; *also*, receipt for blanket money dated Cambridge, Oct. 26, 1775; reported served in battle at Bunker Hill; *also*, order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money dated Cambridge, Nov. 20, 1775.

Brigs, Zadoc. Private, Capt. Moses Kellogg's co., Col. Elisha Porter's (Hampshire Co.) regt.; marched Sept. 23, 1777, on an alarm to reinforce Northern army under command of Maj. Gen. Gates; discharged Oct. 18, 1777; service, 32 days.

Brigs, Zenas, Dighton. Private, Capt. James Briggs's co., Col. Freeman's regt.; marched from Dighton, Oct. 2, 1777, on a secret expedition to Rhode Island; discharged Oct. 29, 1777, by Gen. Spencer; service, 29 days.

Brijire, Francassa. Seaman; list of prisoners sent from Halifax to Boston, Oct. 8, 1778, to be exchanged for British prisoners.

Brilck (?), Luther. Receipt for bounty paid him by Adam Lealand of Class No. 4 of the town of Sherborn to serve in the Continental Army for the term of 3 years dated Boston, April 11, 1782.

Brill, —— (also given Cyphax), Barre. Descriptive list of men enlisted from Worcester Co. for the term of 9 months from the time of their arrival at Fishkill, June 7, 1778; Capt. Nye's (also given Capt. Night's) co., Col. Sparhawk's regt.; age, 39 yrs.; stature, 6 ft.; complexion, black; residence, Barre; reported a negro.

Brily, Henry, Chatham. Private, Capt. Abijah Bangs's co., Col. Nathaniel Freeman's regt.; service from Oct. 15, 1777, to Nov. 1, 1777, 16 days; marched to Rhode Island on a secret expedition.

Brimageham, Thomas. Drummer, Capt. James Davis's co.; service from Nov. 1, 1775, to Dec. 31, 1775, 2 mos. 5 days, on the seacoast. Roll dated Barnstable.

Brimahall, Sylvanus, Gorham. Return of men enlisted into Continental Army from Capt. Alexander McLellen's co., Col. Reuben Fogg's (3d Cumberland Co.) regt., dated Nov. 23, 1778; residence, Gorham; enlisted for town of Gorham; joined Capt. Mabury's co., Col. Francis's regt.; enlistment to expire Dec. 1, 1779; return made to Capt. Briant Morton of State committee.

Brimall, Joseph, Plymouth. Private, 6th co., Col. John Brooks's (late Ichabod Alden's) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts made up from 1777 to 1779 [service not given]; reported died [time unknown]. [See Joshua Bramhall.]

Brimbelcom, Richard, Marblehead. Private, Capt. William Blackler's co., Col. John Glover's regt.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enlisted May 19, 1775; service, 2 mos. 18 days.

Brimblcom, William, Marblehead. Capt. Joel Smith's co., Col. John Glover's regt.; order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money dated Cambridge, Dec. 20, 1775.

NEW HAMPSHIRE

1776 CENSUS

BRIGGS

HULL

By

JAY MACK HOLBROOK

Holbrook Research Institute
57 Locust Street
Oxford, Massachusetts 01540
1976

Copyright © 1976 by Jay Mack Holbrook. All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted in any form or by any means electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording, or otherwise without the prior written permission of the copyright holder. Printed in the United States of America.

5.33 - Holbrook 7-22-1977 P0 6303

INTRODUCTION

The New Hampshire 1776 Census is an alphabetized listing of 9,348 males together with their place of residence and whether they were for or against the Revolutionary War. The original spellings of all names have been maintained as a service to researchers looking for any of these persons in other primary sources. The source of the census, the "New Hampshire Association Test of 1776", has long been out of print.[1] It therefore seems fitting in this bicentennial year to make available the most complete listing of the New Hampshire inhabitants of 1776.

The population of New Hampshire in 1776 was about 85,600. This estimate is based upon a 1775 population of 81,300 increasing into 1776 at the 5.3% growth rate experienced during the years 1773-1775.[2] If these assumptions are accurate, then this census represents from 44% to 66% of the New Hampshire population in 1776. (The 44% figure is obtained by multiplying the ratio of 4 people to every white male, aged 16 and over, reported in the 1790 census of New Hampshire by 9,348 and then dividing the answer by the estimated 1776 population.[3] A 66% estimate is based upon an average family size of 6 as a multiplicant of 9,348.[4]) In either event, the approximately 50% of New Hampshire towns whose returns are preserved in the State archives are a valuable contribution of the past. Table 1 lists those 88 towns that recorded the revolutionary association of every male inhabitant of lawful age except idiots, lunatics, and Negroes.[5]

An analysis of the 1776 census shows that 91.6% of the recorded persons gave their written assent to oppose the British invasion of the United American Colonies. Of those who did not sign the Association Test, only 1.4% refused on grounds of religion or conscience or other reasons not disloyal. Of the religious group there were 63 Quakers (.6%). The remaining 7% refused to sign without any explanation. A final item of academic interest was the extent of literacy. Only 86 persons (1%) among the 8,548 signers were unable to write their names.

Acknowledgement is extended to Professor Dennis Barlow at Worcester Polytechnic Institute for his programming advice and assistance. A special thanks also to Kenneth Biddle and my daughters, Jalene and Lanae Holbrook, for their technical assistance.

1940385

BREED,ZEPH	WEARE	HILLSBOROUGH	NQ		156
BRENEY,WILLIAM MACK	SUNAPEE	SULLIVAN	Y		148
BRETT,SETH	WINCHESTER	CHESHIRE	Y		161
BRETT,SETH JR.	WINCHESTER	CHESHIRE	Y		162
BREWER,ISAAC	TEMPLE	HILLSBOROUGH	Y		150
BREWER,JAS	MARLBOROUGH	CHESHIRE	Y		92
BREWSTAR,SAMUEL	BARRINGTON	STRAFFORD	Y		12
BREWSTER,CALEB	PORTSMOUTH	ROCKINGHAM	Y		119
BREWSTER,DANIEL	PORTSMOUTH	ROCKINGHAM	Y		113
BREWSTER,DAVID	PORTSMOUTH	ROCKINGHAM	Y		116
BREWSTER,DAVID	LONDONDERRY	ROCKINGHAM	Y		86
BREWSTER,ISAAC	LONDONDERRY	ROCKINGHAM	Y		85
BREWSTER,JOHN	ROCHESTER	STRAFFORD	Y		127
BREWSTER,MOSES	PORTSMOUTH	ROCKINGHAM	Y		120
BREWSTER,PAUL	BARRINGTON	STRAFFORD	Y		13
BREWSTER,WILLIAM	PORTSMOUTH	ROCKINGHAM	Y		113
BRIARD,JNO	PORTSMOUTH	ROCKINGHAM	Y		116
BRIARD,SAMUEL	PORTSMOUTH	ROCKINGHAM	Y		114
BRICKEIT,BARNARD	CHESTER	ROCKINGHAM	Y		29
BRIEN,JOHN	BEDFORD	HILLSBOROUGH	Y		14
BRIGGS,CALEB	WESTMORELAND	CHESHIRE	Y		157
BRIGGS,ELIPHALET	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y		72
BRIGGS,ELIPHT JR.	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y		71
BRIGGS,ELISHA	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y		72
BRIGGS,NATHL	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y		72
BRIGHAM,ABNER	CROYDON	SULLIVAN	Y		39
BRIGHAM,EPHRAIM	ALSTEAD	CHESHIRE	Y		3
BRITTON,DAVID	WESTMORELAND	CHESHIRE	Y		157
BRITTON,WILLIAM	WESTMORELAND	CHESHIRE	Y		157
BRITTUN,EBENEZER	WESTMORELAND	CHESHIRE	Y		156
BRITTUN,EBENEZER 2	WESTMORELAND	CHESHIRE	Y		157
BRITTUN,SETH	WESTMORELAND	CHESHIRE	Y		157
BROCK,NICHOLAS	BARRINGTON	STRAFFORD	Y		11
BROCKELBANK,SAMUEL	WEARE	HILLSBOROUGH	Y		154
BROCKWAY,WILLIAM	WESTMORELAND	CHESHIRE	Y		157
BROCKWAY,WOOLSTON	SURRY	CHESHIRE	Y		148
BROOK,CORNELUS	CLAREMONT	SULLIVAN	NW		35
BROOKS,ABRAHAM	MARLBOROUGH	CHESHIRE	Y	X	92
BROOKS,BARNABAS	CLAREMONT	SULLIVAN	NW		34
BROOKS,BENJAMIN CAPT.	CLAREMONT	SULLIVAN	NW		34
BROOKS,BENJAMIN JR.	CLAREMONT	SULLIVAN	NW		35
BROOKS,SAMUEL	GILMANTON	BELKNAP	Y		56
BROOKS,SIMON	ALSTEAD	CHESHIRE	Y		3
BROTEN,JOHN	PORTSMOUTH	ROCKINGHAM	Y		118
BROTTEN,BENJA	PORTSMOUTH	ROCKINGHAM	Y	X	118
BROTTEN,JOSEPH	PORTSMOUTH	ROCKINGHAM	Y		118
BROWN,AARON	WESTMORELAND	CHESHIRE	NW		158
BROWN,AARON	PETERBOROUGH	HILLSBOROUGH	Y		111
BROWN,AARON	CANDIA	ROCKINGHAM	Y		24
BROWN,ABEL	SOUTH HAMPTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y		144
BROWN,ABIJAH	NELSON	CHESHIRE	Y		94
BROWN,ABRAHAM	EAST KINGSTON	ROCKINGHAM	NW		48
BROWN,ABRAHAM	HOPKINTON	MERRIMACK	NW		69
BROWN,ABRAHAM	EPPING	ROCKINGHAM	Y		50
BROWN,ABRAHAM JR.	ALSTEAD	CHESHIRE	Y		3
BROWN,ABRAHAM JR.	EPPING	ROCKINGHAM	Y		50
BROWN,ABRAM	ALSTEAD	CHESHIRE	Y		3

BROWN,BENJ	HOPKINTON	MERRIMACK	NW		69
BROWN,BENJA	KENSINGTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y		75
BROWN,BENJAMIN	BARNSTEAD	BELKNAP	Y	X	10
BROWN,BENJAMIN	EPPING	ROCKINGHAM	Y		49
BROWN,BENJAMIN	NORTH HAMPTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y		103
BROWN,BENJAMIN	SOUTH HAMPTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y		144
BROWN,BENJAMIN JR.	EPPING	ROCKINGHAM	Y		49
BROWN,CALEB	KENSINGTON	ROCKINGHAM	NQ		76
BROWN,CLARK	BROOKLINE	HILLSBOROUGH	Y		22
BROWN,DAVID	KENSINGTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y		75
BROWN,DAVID	NEWPORT	SULLIVAN	Y		102
BROWN,EBENEZER	WILTON	HILLSBOROUGH	Y		160
BROWN,EBENEZER JR.	DEERFIELD	ROCKINGHAM	Y		43
BROWN,ELIAS	ALSTEAD	CHESHIRE	Y		4
BROWN,ELIPHELIT	SANBORNTON	BELKNAP	Y		138
BROWN,ELISHA	SEABROOK	ROCKINGHAM	Y		143
BROWN,EPHRAIM	TEMPLE	HILLSBOROUGH	Y		150
BROWN,EPHRAIM	WESTMORELAND	CHESHIRE	Y		158
BROWN,EPHRAIM	DEERFIELD	ROCKINGHAM	NW		44
BROWN,EZEKIEL	EPPING	ROCKINGHAM	Y		49
BROWN,FRANCIS	BRENTWOOD	ROCKINGHAM	Y		20
BROWN,HUGH	WINDHAM	ROCKINGHAM	Y		164
BROWN,ISAAC	SEABROOK	ROCKINGHAM	Y		143
BROWN,ISAAC	SOUTH HAMPTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y		143
BROWN,JACOB	NEWMARKET	ROCKINGHAM	Y		99
BROWN,JACOB	NORTH HAMPTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y		103
BROWN,JAMES	DEERFIELD	ROCKINGHAM	Y		42
BROWN,JOB	RYE	ROCKINGHAM	Y		131
BROWN,JOHN	SEABROOK	ROCKINGHAM	Y		143
BROWN,JOHN	WILTON	HILLSBOROUGH	Y		159
BROWN,JOHN	BOW	MERRIMACK	Y		18
BROWN,JOHN	TEMPLE	HILLSBOROUGH	Y		150
BROWN,JOHN	NORTH HAMPTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y		103
BROWN,JOHN	NOTTINGHAM	ROCKINGHAM	Y		106
BROWN,JOHN JR.	BARRINGTON	STRAFFORD	Y		11
BROWN,JONA	KENSINGTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y		75
BROWN,JONATHAN	RYE	ROCKINGHAM	Y		131
BROWN,JONATHAN	CANDIA	ROCKINGHAM	Y		24
BROWN,JOSEPH	DANVILLE	ROCKINGHAM	Y		40
BROWN,JOSEPH	HAMPSTEAD	ROCKINGHAM	Y		60
BROWN,JOSEPH	BARRINGTON	STRAFFORD	Y		12
BROWN,JOSEPH	KENSINGTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y		75
BROWN,JOSEPH	ALSTEAD	CHESHIRE	Y		4
BROWN,JOSEPH JR.	KENSINGTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y		75
BROWN,JOSHUA	EPPING	ROCKINGHAM	Y		50
BROWN,JOSHUA JR.	NORTH HAMPTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y		103
BROWN,JOSIAH	WEARE	HILLSBOROUGH	Y		155
BROWN,JOSIAH	KENSINGTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y		75
BROWN,JOSIER	BARRINGTON	STRAFFORD	Y		11
BROWN,MOSES	WESTMORELAND	CHESHIRE	Y		158
BROWN,MOSES	HAMPSTEAD	ROCKINGHAM	Y		60
BROWN,MOSES	HAMPTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y		62
BROWN,MOSES	ROCHESTER	STRAFFORD	Y		129
BROWN,NATHAN	HAMPTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y		62
BROWN,NATHANIEL	LONDONDERRY	ROCKINGHAM	Y		87
BROWN,NATHANIEL	DANVILLE	ROCKINGHAM	Y		40
BROWN,NEHEMIAH	CANDIA	ROCKINGHAM	Y		24

INHABITANTS OF

Brewster - Cont'd

William	Portsmouth
Briard, Jn'o.	Portsmouth
Samuel	Portsmouth
Brickett, Barnard	Chester
Brien, John	Bedford
Briggs, Caleb	Westmoreland
Eliphalet	Keene
Eliphalet Jr.	Keene
Elisha	Keene
Nath'l	Keene
Brigham, Abner	Croydon
Ephraim	Alstead
Britton, David	Westmoreland
William	Westmoreland
Brittun,	
Ebenezer	Westmoreland
Ebenezer 2d	Westmoreland
Seth	Westmoreland
Brock, Nicholas	Barrington
Brockelbank,	
Samuel	Weare
Brockway,	
William	Westmoreland
Woolston	Surry
Brook,	
Cornelius, n.	Claremont
Brooks,	
Abraham	Monadnock
Barnabas, n.	Claremont
Benjamin, (Capt.) n.	Claremont
Benjamin Jr., n.	Claremont
Samuel	Gilmanton
Simon	Alstead
Broten, John	Portsmouth
Brotten, Benj.	Portsmouth
Joseph	Portsmouth
Brown,	
Aaron	Candia
Aaron	Peterborough
Aaron, n.	Westmoreland
Abel	South Hampton
Abijah	Packersfield

Brown - Cont'd

Abra'm	Alstead
Abraham Jr.	Alstead
Abraham, n.	East Kingston
Abraham	Epping
Abraham Jr.	Epping
Abraham, n.	Hopkinton
Benjamin	Barnstead
Benjamin	Epping
Benjamin Jr.	Epping
Benj., n.	Hopkinton
Benj.	Kensington
Benjamin	North Hampton
Benjamin	South Hampton
Caleb, n.	Kensington
Clark, s.	Raby
David	Kensington
David	Newport
Ebenezer Jr.	Deerfield
Ebenezer	Wilton
Elias	Alstead
Eliphelit	Sanbornton
Elisha	Seabrook
Ephraim, n.	Deerfield
Ephraim	Temple
Ephraim	Westmoreland
Ezekiel	Epping
Francis	Brentwood
Hugh	Windham
Isaac	Seabrook
Isaac	South Hampton
Jacob	Newmarket
Jacob	North Hampton
James	Deerfield
Job	Rye
John Jr.	Barrington
John	Bow
John	North Hampton
John	Nottingham
John	Seabrook
John	Temple
John	Wilton
Jonathan	Candia
Jon'a	Kensington

Brown - Cont'd

Jonathan	Rye
Joseph	Alstead
Joseph	Barrington
Joseph	Hampstead
Joseph	Hawke
Joseph	Kensington
Joseph Jr.	Kensington
Joshua	Epping
Joshua Jr.	North Hampton
Josiah	Kensington
Josiah	Weare
Josier	Barrington
Moses	Hampstead
Moses	Hampton
Moses	Rochester
Moses	Westmoreland
Nathan	Hampton
Nathaniel	Hawke
Nathaniel	Londonderry
Nehemiah	Candia
Nichles	Barrington
Nicholes	Nottingham
Peter	Temple
Philip	East Kingston
Phinehas	Chesterfield
Reuben	Deerfield
Rich	Unity
Richard, s.	Rye
Robert	Leavitt's Town
Samuel	Candia
Samuel	Chester
Sam'l	Hampstead
Sam'l Jr.	Hampstead
Sam'l	Hampton
Samuel Jr.	Hampton
Samuel	Hinsdale
Samuel	Sandwich
Sewall	Candia
Simon	North Hampton
Stephen	Kensington
Stephen Jr.	Kensington
Thomas	Rochester
Thomas Jr.	Rochester

Brown - Cont'd

Timothy	Hawke
Timothy	Seabrook
William	Chester (2)
William	Kensington
William	Wilton
Zecheriah	Hampton
Bryant,	
Andrew	Hampstead
Joseph	Barnstead
Richard	Pembroke
Robert	Meredith
Bryent, Jeremy	Newmarket
John	Bow
Walter	Newmarket
Walter Jr.	Newmarket
Bryer, John	Sanbornton
Buel, Aaron	Newport
Daniel	Newport
Joseph	Newport
Buell, Abraham	Newport
Buffum, Jedidiah	Richmond
Bullard, Simeon	Dublin
Bullock,	
Jeremiah	Richmond
Nathan	Richmond
Bumford, see also Bamford.	
Charles	Barrington
Jacob	Sanbornton
Bump, see Mump.	
Bunker, Buncker,	
Dodefor	Barnstead
James, n.	Lee
Jonathan	Barnstead
Joseph	Barnstead
Bunten, Andrew	Allenstown
John	Allenstown
Burbank, Aaron	Epsom
Abner	Brentwood
Caleb	Hopkinton
David	Boscawen
David	Brentwood
Ebenezer	Conway
John	Hopkinton

by Emily S. Wilson

HOSKINS
BRIGGS

HOSKINS FAMILIES
OF SEVENTEENTH CENTURY AMERICA

BY

GEORGE ELY RUSSELL

929.2
H2737R

1964

BOWIE, MARYLAND

71. THOMAS (continued).
   i. THOMAS, JR., b. 3 Sept. 1719.
   ii. DANIEL, b. 27 Oct. 1731.
   iii. LYDIA, b. 8 Dec. 1734.
   iv. ELIZABETH, b. 7 July 1736.
(#12,v2:489; #17; #29)

72. THOMAS. Born 1699, possibly son of #66. Married MARY LOOCKERMAN, about 1728 (daughter of Govert and Sarah (Woolford) Loockerman; she married (2) Dr. Joseph Ennalls, before 1751; died before 20 Jan. 1772). Thomas died 1736, Dorchester County, Md. Will dated 21 Sept. 1735, mentioned wife and children:
   i. WILLIAM, b. 10 May 1729; m. Sarah Airey, 11 March 1759; ship captain; d. 23 May 1779.
   ii. JOSEPH, b. 22 Feb. 1731; m. Sarah Ennalls, 15 April 1759; ship captain; d. 1788.
   iii. ELIZABETH, b. 25 May 1733; m. Hall Caile, 2 June 1754; d. 3 Nov. 1805.
(#1,v21:388;v22:137;v56:124; #51,v14:335; v20:458;v21:531;v22:123;v33:364; #60,v11:76-79)

73. WILLIAM. Born about 1615-1616, probably in County Cork, Ireland, son of Henry and Anne (Winthrop) Hoskins. Admitted at Scituate, Mass., 1 Jan. 1634/35. Married, first, SARAH CUSHMAN, 2 Nov. 1636, Plymouth, Mass. (Possibly daughter of Robert and Sarah (Rider) Cushman; died Sept.-Dec. 1637). Married, second, ANN HINDS, 21 Dec. 1638, Plymouth. Died 7 Sept. 1695, about 80 years old, Lakenham (Plymouth), Mass. Children born at Plymouth:
   i. SARAH, b. 16 Sept. 1637; m. Benjamin Eaton, 4 Dec. 1660, Plymouth.
   ii. MARY, m. (1) Edward Cobb, 28 Nov. 1660; m. (2) Samuel Phillips, 15 May 1676; possibly m. (3) Richard Godfrey, Jr., 26 March 1684.
   iii. REBECCA, m. Richard Briggs of Taunton, 15 Aug. 1662, she of Lakenham.
   iv. ELIZABETH, m. Ephraim Tillson, 7 July 1666, Plymouth; d. 8 Oct. 1715, Plymouth.
   v. WILLIAM, JR., b. probably 30 Nov. 1647; m. Sarah Caswell, 3 July 1677, Taunton; d. 1730, Taunton, Mass. (#75)
   vi. SAMUEL, b. 8 Aug. 1654; m. four times; d. 1731, Taunton, Mass. (#57)
(#13,v3:335,339;v4:255;v5:261,386;v6:187; v29:110;v42:202;v79:427; #20,v2:466; #26, May2,1917,#8628,8690; #49,289; #65,240-248; #80; #81,140; #84,vols.11-16; #135; #154; #155; #156; #159,v1:171,278-279; #160; #161; #162; #163; #164; #165; #166; #167)

74. WILLIAM. Came from Ireland to Portsmouth, Great Island, New Hampshire, where admitted 9 July 1672. Brother of Nicholas (#45). Married CHRISTIAN FRYER, c1676, Portsmouth (probably daughter of Nathaniel and Christian Fryer of Portsmouth; she married (2) Henry Williams). William died 1689, Portsmouth, N.H. Joiner and tavernkeeper. Children born at Portsmouth:
   i. LYDIA
   ii. ELIZABETH, m. Samuel Johnson, 3 Nov. 1701; lived at Hampton, N.H.
   iii. RACHEL; m. (1) James Philpott; m. (2) James Chadwick, 1709.
Possibly they had the following also:
   iv. CHARLES and (#12 and 48)
   v. PHILIP, working above the bridge, 1683.
   vi. ZACHARIAH, taxed 1688. (#83)
   vii. JANE, under age 18 in 1698; m. John Odiorne before 1721.
Possibly related to:
   JOHN, b. c1655; of Taunton, Mass. (#33)
   RICHARD, b. c1660; of Portsmouth, 1686 (#50).
(#13,v38:59;v64:376; #59,v1:316; #129,v3:34; #168; #169)

75. WILLIAM, JR. Probably born 30 Nov. 1647, Plymouth, Mass., son of #73. Married SARAH CASWELL, 3 July 1677, Taunton, Mass. Died between 26 March and 27 May 1730, Taunton. Middleboro town clerk, 1669-1693. Will dated 26 March 1730, Taunton, mentioned children:
   i. ANN, b. 14 Feb. 1678; m. Nathaniel Smith of Litchfield, Conn., c1696.
   ii. SARAH, b. 31 Aug. 1679; m. Nathaniel Smith of Taunton, 29 Sept. 1699, Rehoboth, Mass.
   iii. WILLIAM, JR., b. 30 June 1681; m. Abigail Hoar; d. 2 Dec. 1762, Taunton. (#79)
   iv. HENRY, b. 13 March 1683; d. 15 Dec. 1683, Taunton.
   v. HENRY, b. 12 Oct. 1686; m. (1) Abigail Godfrey, c1710; m. (2) Priscilla Booth, 2 April 1758, Freetown, Mass.; d. 29 July 1771, E. Taunton, Mass. (#23)
   vi. JOSIAH, b. 4 April 1689, Taunton; m. Elizabeth Beverly.
   vii. JOHN, b. 28 Sept. 1690, Taunton; unmarried; d. 30 Nov. 1764, Anticosti Island.
   viii. JACOB, b. 1 Nov. 1692, Taunton; Taunton First Foot Company, 1710; d. before 1730; leaving descendants.
   ix. STEPHEN, b. 2 Sept. 1697, Taunton; m. Mercy Briggs, c1718; d. 7 July 1725, Taunton. (#60)
   x. HANNAH, m. William Macomber of Taunton.
(#13,vols.6,17,22,36,38,63,187; #26,no.8690; #50,v68:97; #65; #80; #81; #82,v7:38; #84, v15:27; #103,767; #156,v5; #161)

76. WILLIAM. Transported to Maryland in 1676. (#10,v15:362)

77. WILLIAM. Estate inventoried 27 Aug. 1692, Albemarle County, North Carolina. (#157,v3:258;v2:310)

BRIGGS

VITAL RECORDS

OF

TAUNTON

MASSACHUSETTS

TO THE YEAR 1850

VOLUME II—MARRIAGES

V. 2

34735

PUBLISHED BY THE
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
AT THE ROBERT HENRY EDDY MEMORIAL ROOMS
AT THE CHARGE OF
THE EDDY TOWN-RECORD FUND

BOSTON, MASS.

1928

Briggs, Mercy (see Marcey).
Mercy Jane (see Jane).
Meriam of T. and Thomas Lee of Situate, Feb. 2, 1748, in T.*
Moses of Rehoboth and Deborah Codding of T., Mar. 24, 1778, in T.*
Naomi (see Neomi).
Nathan of T. and Mercy Briggs of Freetown, Feb. 27, 1723-4, in Freetown.*
Nathan, "resident in" T., and Charity Smith of T., Sept. 2, 1766, in T.*
Nathaniel and Phebe Hathaway of Berkley, int. Dec. 8, 1827.
Nath[anie]ll and Elisebeth Briggs, both of Dighton, June 13, 1769, in Dighton,* P.R.28.
Neomi of Berkley and David Andrews of T., May 14, 1767, in Berkley.*
Noah and Elizabeth Trumble, both of T., Aug. 17, 1733.*
Olive of Dighton and Edward Richmond of T., Mar. —, 1781, in Dighton.*
Phebe and Moses Cain Jr., both of T., June 27, 1771,* C.R.4.
Phebe of Berkley and Stephen Hoskins 2d of T., Oct. 8, 1772 [? in Berkley].*
Phebe of Berkeley and John Seekel of T., Oct. 13, 1774, in Berkeley.*
Phebe and Darius Sanford, both of Berkley, Feb. 10, 1840.*
Phebe, 32, weaver, of T., d. W[illia]m and Desire, and Joseph Reed, widr., 33, farmer, of T., s. Joseph and Peddy, Apr. 4, 1847, in T.
Polly, Miss, and George F. Leonard, both of T., Apr. 20, 1840.
Preserved of Berkley and Hannah Hathaway of T., int. Sept. 24, 1831. [m. Nov. 6, C.R.4.]
Preserved and Mary Ann Barton, both of T., June 18, 1834.
Prudence of T. and Nathan Woodward, Dec. 22, 1768, in T.* [both of T., B.C.M.]
Rachel, Miss, and Barnabas Cope, both of T., Dec. 6 [1781],* C.R.4.
Rebecca [T.P.R. Rebekah Brigs] and Nathaniel Thayer Jr., Feb. 11, 1690.*
Richard (Briges) and Rebecka Hoskins of Leackingam, Aug. 15, 1662.* [Briggs and Rebecah Hoskins of Lakenham, P.C.R.]
Rob[er]t and Mary Short, both of Rehoboth, Bristol Co., Sept. 28, 1769, in Rehoboth,* P.R.28.
Roxana and Abner Wetherell, both of T., int. Jan. 12, 1822.

* Intention not recorded.

783 BRIGGS

VITAL RECORDS
OF
TAUNTON
MASSACHUSETTS

TO THE YEAR 1850

V. 1
VOLUME I—BIRTHS

PUBLISHED BY THE
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
AT THE ROBERT HENRY EDDY MEMORIAL ROOMS
AT THE CHARGE OF
THE EDDY TOWN-RECORD FUND

BOSTON, MASS.

1929

[redacted]

THE TOWN OF TAUNTON, Bristol County, was established March 3, 1639, from common land called Cohannett.

March 3, 1640, land at Assonet was granted to Taunton.

June 19, 1640, bounds were established.

October 26, 1672, certain lands were granted to Taunton.

July —, 1682, the land called Assonet Neck was annexed to Taunton.

March 17, 1710, the North Precinct of Taunton was granted to be a town by the name of Norton.

June 12, 1711, a bill to perfect the said grant was passed.

May 30, 1712, the South Precinct of Taunton was established as Dighton.

April 2, 1731, a part was established as Raynham.

April 18, 1735, a part was included in the new town of Berkley.

February 6, 1810, and March 3, 1842, certain lands in Berkley belonging to Taunton were annexed to Berkley.

The town of Taunton was incorporated as a city in 1864.

Population by Census: 1765 (Prov.), 2735;
1776 (Prov.), 3259; 1790 (U.S.), 3804;
1800 (U.S.), 3860; 1810 (U.S.), 3907;
1820 (U.S.), 4520; 1830 (U.S.), 6042;
1840 (U.S.), 7645; 1850 (U.S.), 10441;
1855 (State), 13750; 1860 (U.S.), 15376;
1865 (State), 16005; 1870 (U.S.), 18629;
1875 (State), 20445; 1880 (U.S.), 21213;
1885 (State), 23674; 1890 (U.S.), 25448;
1895 (State), 27115; 1900 (U.S.), 31036;
1905 (State), 30967; 1910 (U.S.), 34259;
1915 (State), 36161; 1920 (U.S.), 37137;
1925 (State), 39255.

EXPLANATIONS

1. The fact that a birth, marriage, or death is recorded in Taunton does not prove that it occurred there, unless it is so stated in the record. When places other than Taunton and Massachusetts are named in the original records, they are given as they appear there; but when Taunton is named, the initial letter only is used, except in unusual phrases.

2. In all items from town records the original spelling is followed, and no attempt is made to correct errors appearing in the records.

3. A baptism is not printed, if it occurs within one year after the recorded date of birth of a child of the same name and parents or if it is clear that the child baptized is identical with the child of the birth record; but variations found in the baptismal record are added to the birth record.

4. The birth of a married woman is recorded under her maiden name, if it is known. But if the maiden name cannot be determined, the entry appears under the husband's name, with a dash enclosed in brackets, i. e., [———], to signify that the maiden name is unknown. If it is not known whether the surname is that of a married or unmarried woman, "? m." is placed in brackets after the Christian name.

5. Marriages and intentions of marriage are printed under the names of both parties. When both the marriage and intention of marriage are recorded, only the marriage record is printed; and where a marriage appears without the intention being recorded, it is designated with an asterisk.

6. Additional information which does not appear in the original text of an item, i. e., any explanation, query, inference, or difference shown in other entries of the record, is bracketed. Parentheses are used to show variations in the spelling of a name in the same entry, to indicate the maiden name of a wife, to enclose an imperfect portion of the original text, and to separate clauses in the original text.

7. The Taunton fire of 1838 destroyed the original town records. To replace them a copy of the early records of births, marriages, and deaths was made, under the direction of the town officials, from all original sources available, and this compilation has been used as the basis of the present printed volume.

8. The Vital Records of Rhode Island, compiled by James N. Arnold, contain many Taunton items, which have not been incorporated in this volume.

ABBREVIATIONS

a. — age
abt. — about
b. — born
B.C.M. — Bristol County Marriages
bp. — baptized
bur. — buried
ch. — child
chn. — children
C.R.1. — church record, First Congregational Church (Unitarian)
C.R.2. — church record, First Congregational Church (Trinitarian) (West Taunton)
C.R.3. — church record, Broadway Congregational Church (Trinitarian)
C.R.4. — church record, Lakeville and Taunton Precinct Congregational Church
C.R.5. — church record, Winslow Congregational Church (Trinitarian)
C.R.6. — church record, Second Baptist Church
C.R.7. — St. Thomas' Church (Protestant Episcopal)
C.R.8. — St. Mary's Church (Roman Catholic)
Co. — county
d. — daughter; day; died
Dea. — deacon
dec'd — deceased
dup. — duplicate entry
Eld. — Elder
enl. — enlisted
Ens. — Ensign
G.R.1. — gravestone record, Plain Burying Ground, between Broadway and Washington Street, Taunton
G.R.2. — gravestone record, Crane Avenue Burying Ground, Taunton

G.R.3. — gravestone record, Oakland Cemetery (Glebe Street Burying Ground), Glebe Street, Taunton

G.R.4. — gravestone record, Pine Hill Cemetery, corner of Stevens and Pine Hill Streets, East Taunton

G.R.5. — gravestone record, King Burying Ground, Middleborough Avenue, East Taunton

G.R.6. — gravestone record, Staples Street Burying Ground, Seekell Street, East Taunton

G.R.7. — gravestone record, Caswell Street Burying Ground, opposite Staples Street, East Taunton

G.R.8. — gravestone record, Caswell Burying Ground, Middleborough Avenue, opposite the Fire Station, East Taunton

G.R.9. — gravestone record, Summer Street Burying Ground (Neck of Land), Taunton

G.R.10. — gravestone record, North Taunton Burying Ground, corner of Bay and Field Streets, North Taunton

G.R.11. — gravestone record, Westville Cemetery, between Cohannet and Winthrop Streets, Taunton

G.R.12. — gravestone record, Burt, Crane, Gulliver and Walker Family Burying Ground, Gulliver Street, West Taunton

G.R.13. — gravestone record, Hathaway Burying Ground, Somerset Avenue, between Railroad Avenue and the river, Taunton

G.R.14. — gravestone record, East Weir Cemetery, off Plain Street, between Beacon and Pratt Streets, Taunton

G.R.15. — gravestone record, Old Episcopal Church Burying Ground, Tremont Street, between Norton Avenue and Glebe Street, Taunton

G.R.16. — gravestone record, Willis Burying Ground, Worcester Street, near Alfred Lord Boulevard, Taunton

G.R.17. — gravestone record, Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Crocket Street, Taunton

G.R.18. — gravestone record, Padelford Burying Ground, Middleborough Avenue, East Taunton

G.R.19. — gravestone record, Richmond Cemetery, Richmond Street, Taunton

G.R.20. — gravestone record, Bassett Family Burying Ground, Crane Avenue, near Harvey Street, Taunton

G.R.21. — gravestone record, Friends' Burying Ground or Harvey Family Burying Ground, Crane Avenue, near Harvey Street, Taunton

G.R.22. — gravestone record, Bassett Family Burying Ground, Field Street, near Bay Street, Taunton

G.R.23. — gravestone record, Field Family Burying Ground, Field Street, Taunton

G.R.24. — gravestone record, Lincoln Family Burying Ground, Bassett Street, near Bay Street, Taunton

G.R.25. — gravestone record, Harvey Family Burying Ground, Fremont Street, near Bassett Street, Taunton

G.R.26. — gravestone record, Lincoln Family Burying Ground, Watson Street, near Bay Street, Taunton

G.R.27. — gravestone record, Wetherell Cemetery, corner of Lothrop and Prospect Hill Streets, Taunton

G.R.28. — gravestone record, Cooper Family Burying Ground, Berkley Street, near Pratt Street, Taunton

G.R.29. — gravestone record, Phillips Cemetery, corner of Berkley and Pratt Streets, Taunton

G.R.30. — gravestone record, Walker Family Burying Ground, Laneway Farm, off Burt Street, Taunton

G.R.31. — gravestone record, Walker Family Burying Ground, Laneway Farm, off Burt Street, Taunton

G.R.32. — gravestone record, Reed Cemetery, west of Somerset Avenue, between Railroad Avenue and the river, Taunton

G.R.33. — gravestone record, Walker Cemetery, between Baker Road and Railroad Avenue, and between the railroad and the river, Taunton

G.R.34. — gravestone record, Sandy Hill Cemetery, near Seventh Street, off Somerset Avenue, Taunton

G.R.35. — gravestone record, Knapp Burying Ground, Tremont Street, West Taunton

G.R.36. — gravestone record, Phillips Family Burying Ground, Staples Street, Taunton

G.R.37. — gravestone record, St. James Cemetery, Liberty Street, East Taunton

G.R.38. — gravestone record, Father Wilson Cemetery, Washington Street, Taunton

G.R.39. — gravestone record, St. Francis Cemetery, Glebe Street. West Taunton

G.R.40. — gravestone record, St. Joseph's Cemetery, East Britannia Street, at Raynham line, Taunton

G.R.41. — gravestone record, St. Mary's Cemetery, East Britannia Street, near Broadway, Taunton

G.R.42. — gravestone record, Woodward Family Burying Ground, an eighth of a mile into the woods in the rear of the house of Chester Woodward, Norton Avenue, between Short Street and Norton town line, Taunton

G.R.43. — gravestone record, Gilbert Family Burying Ground, between the Cooper Burying Ground and Pratt Street, Taunton

G.R.44. — gravestone record, Old Richmond Cemetery, in the woods, at the river, back of houses which are nearly opposite the new Richmond Cemetery, Taunton

G.R.45. — gravestone record, Colored Cemetery, a little east of Precinct Street, Taunton

G.R.46. — gravestone record, Williams and Padelford Family Burying Ground, near Elliot's Corner, in the woods on Mr. L. W. King's estate, Taunton

G.R.47. — gravestone record, private burying ground, south of Stevens Street, on the west side of County Street, Taunton

G.R.48. — gravestone record, a small cemetery, opposite the junction of Railroad Avenue and South Street, North Dighton

G.R.49. — gravestone record, Lincoln Family Burying Ground, Davis Street, near Shores Street, Taunton

G.R.50. — gravestone record, Mayflower Hill Cemetery, Broadway, corner of Washington Street, Taunton

G.R.51. — gravestone record, one gravestone, lying flat, on the Soper farm, Williams Street, immediately in the rear of the County Street Schoolhouse, Taunton

G.R.52. — gravestone record, from a record of gravestones in the old burial grounds of the Precinct Congregational Society of Lakeville and Taunton, published in THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, vol. 8.

G.R.53. — gravestone record, two stones on Ox-Bow Farm, owned by Walter C. Baylies, Williams Street, Taunton

G.R.54. — gravestone record, a small family burying ground in the woods west from Richmond Street and nearly opposite the residence of Frank C. Robinson, Taunton

G.R.55. — gravestone record, a small family burying ground in the woods about one-third of a mile north of Rocky Woods Street, about opposite Range Avenue, Taunton

h. — hours; husband

inf. — infant

int. — publishment of intention of marriage

Jr. — junior

Lt. — Lieutenant

m. — marriage; married; month

min. — minutes

P.C.R. — Plymouth Colony Records

P.R.1. — private record, from an account book of Edmund Williams, in the possession of the Old Colony Historical Society of Taunton

P.R.2. — private record, from the Bradford Rose Bible, in the possession (1911) of Miss I. A. Blake of New Brunswick, N. J.

P.R.3. — private record, from a Blake family record, in the possession (1911) of Amasa E. Blake of Taunton

P.R.4. — private record, from a Reed Bible, in the possession (1911) of Mrs. Eben A. Hall of Greenfield

P.R.5. — private record, from the Tisdale-Lincoln Bible, in the possession (1911) of Mrs. Eben A. Hall of Greenfield

P.R.6. — private record, from the Benjamin Lincoln Bible, in the possession (1911) of Mrs. Eben A. Hall of Greenfield

P.R.7. — private record, from original papers in the possession (1911) of Edward Seaver of Taunton

P.R.8. — private record, from an original record of the Macomber family, in the possession (1905) of Miss Alice Hamlen Macomber of Augusta, Me.

P.R.9. — private record, from an original record of the family of Joseph Macomber (son of John), in the possession (1905) of Miss Alice Hamlen Macomber of Augusta, Me.

P.R.10. — private record, from the Abiel Macomber Bible, in the possession (1905) of Charles F. Paul of Berkley

P.R.11. — private record, from an Edward Blake family record, in the possesion of the New England Historic Genealogical Society

P.R.12. — private record, from the James Dean Bible as published in THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, vol. 59

P.R.13. — private record, from the Walter Dean Bible as published in THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, vol. 59

P.R.14. — private record, from a note published in THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, vol. 60

P.R.15. — private record, from a copy of a list of deaths kept by Rev. Isaac Backus, in the possession of the New England Historic Genealogical Society

P.R.16. — private record, from gravestone records copied by Otis Allen of Mansfield, in the possession of the New England Historic Genealogical Society

P.R.17. — private record, from the Abiel Dean Bible, in the possession (1927) of Ralph E. Washburn of Marion

P.R.18. — private record, from the Walker Baker Bible, in the possession (1927) of Mrs. E. Frank Baker of Taunton

P.R.19. — private record, from the Seth Paul Bible, in the possession of the Old Colony Historical Society of Taunton

P.R.20. — private record, from the Dier Pratt Bible, in the possession (1927) of Miss Zilpha Chase of Taunton

P.R.21. — private record, from an account book of Thomas Leonard containing marriages from 1684 to 1713, in the possession of the Old Colony Historical Society of Taunton

P.R.22. — private record, from a journal of deaths begun by Nathaniel Leonard with 1793 and continued by his son Lemuel into 1848, in the possession of the Old Colony Historical Society of Taunton

P.R.23. — private record, from an account book of goods sold from a peddler's wagon, in the possession of the Old Colony Historical Society of Taunton

P.R.24. — private record, from a record of deaths kept by a Lemuel Leonard, in the possession of the Old Colony Historical Society of Taunton

P.R.25. — private record, from the marriage records of three Justices of the Peace, James Williams, his son Brig. Gen. James Williams, and his son Alfred Williams, 1737 to 1837, in the possession of the Old Colony Historical Society of Taunton

P.R.26. — private record, from a torn fragment relating to the Burt family, in the possession (1928) of Walter Kendall Watkins of Wakefield

P.R.27. — private record, from a record book of the Rev. Thomas Clap, in the possession of the Old Colony Historical Society of Taunton

P.R.28. — private record, from an old record book by John Godfrey and George Godfrey, both Justices of the Peace, in the possession (1928) of Charles Godfrey Washburn of Taunton

P.R.29. — private record, from a photographed copy of a Soper family Bible record, in the possession of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants

P.R.30. — private record, from a photograph of a Soper-Paull marriage certificate in the possession of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants

P.R.31. — private record, from the William Seaver Bible, in the possession (1911) of Edward Seaver of Taunton

P.R.32. — private record, from a Blake family record, in the possession (1928)of Walter Kendall Watkins of Wakefield

P.R.33. — private record, from the John Pipon Bible, in the possession of the Old Colony Historical Society of Taunton

P.R.34. — private record, from an embroidered mourning picture, in the possession (1928) of Francis Apthorp Foster of Vineyard Haven

P.R.35. — private record, from a sampler, in the possession (1928) of Francis Apthorp Foster of Vineyard Haven. The additions in brackets were supplied by Mr. Foster

P.R.36. — private record, from the Bible of Mrs. Elizabeth L. Padelford, in the possession (1928) of Francis Apthorp Foster of Vineyard Haven

P.R.37. — private record, from the Thomas Leonard Bible as published in THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, vol. 32

q.v. — which see; whom see

R.R. — Rebellion Record

rec. — recorded

s. — son

Sr. — Senior

S.C.F. — Suffolk Court Files

T.P.R. — Taunton Proprietors' Records, a *verbatim* copy of the vital records found in the Proprietors' Records, used in conjunction with the modernized copy of the same made for the City Clerk's office after the fire of 1838

w. — week; wife

wid. — widow

widr. — widower

y. — year

BREWSTER, Lydia Williams (see Lydia Williams).

Mary, w. Edward S. Hersey, d. William and Eleanor A., Sept. 28, 1846, G.R.17.

Philip T., h. Betsey M., Apr. 20, 1814, G.R.17.

Seabury, "dedicated by Mr. Hall," bp. June 20, 1782, C.R.1.

William, h. Eleanor A., Oct. 10, 1812, G.R.17.

BRIAN (see also O'Brien), Catharine, d. John, laborer, and Margaret, Mar. 5, 1849, in T.

BRICKILL (Brickell), Alexander (Brickell), painter, b. T., s. James and Elizabeth, enl. Dec. 9, 1861, a. 23, R.R.

Elizabeth A. [———], w. James H., Dec. 24, 1806, G.R.50.

James H., Dec. 7, 1806, [*in lot with* Elizabeth A.] G.R.50.

BRIDGE, Joseph, ch. Lydia C., bp. Oct. —, 1843, C.R.3.

BRIDGETT (Bridget), Caroline M. [———], w. William E., ——, 1843, G.R.50.

James (Bridget), s. Clarke, furnaceman, and Sarah, [Dec.] 25, 1849, in T.

BRIERLY, John, ——, 1848, G.R.50.

BRIGGS (Briges, Brigg, Brigs), Abigail, d. Joseph, bp. Apr. 20, 1763, C.R.4.

Abraham, Mar. 24, 1823, [*in lot with* Betsey A.] G.R.17.

Abraham T., s. Abraham, mason, and Betsey A., Dec. 17, 1848, in T.

Albert P., Jan. 16, 1842, G.R.29.

Andrew S., clerk, enl. July 15, 1863, a. 27, R.R. [b. ——, 1825, G.R.17.]

Artemas, h. Susan S. Williams, May 4, 1810, G.R.17.

Attie M. [———], w. Charles F., ——, 1849, G.R.17.

Barshaba [T.P.R. Brigs], d. Hugh, Jan. 11, 1683.

Barzillai, Nov. 9, 1809, [*in lot with* Betsey H. Reed] G.R.3.

Bathsheba (see Barshaba).

Bathsheba, w. Benjamin Porter, Sept. 6, 1816, G.R.11.

Benjamin [T.P.R. Brigs], ch. Richard, Sept. 15, 1677. [Benjamine Briggs, P.C.R.]

Betsey A. [———], w. Abraham, Jan. 18, 1831, G.R.17.

Betsey H. Reed [———], w. Barzillai, Oct. 30, 1815, [*in lot with* George L. Reed and Betsey] G.R.3.

Beulah (see Bulah).

Bradford C., Mar. 4, 1821, [*in lot with* Dorcas E. *and* Fanny A.] G.R.50.

BRIGGS, Bulah, ch. Nathaniel, bp. May 11, 1781, C.R.1.

Caleb S. C., ——, 1840, G.R.50.

Carrie F. Pratt [———], w. Lyman E., Feb. 7, 1836, G.R.17.

Celecta [———], w. David B., Mar. 7, 1827, G.R.29.

Charles, s. Joseph, bp. Aug. 7, 1768, C.R.4.

Charles, h. Nancy A. [(Crosman)], Dec. 2, 1794, G.R.17.

Charles Albert, "only" s. Jonathan and Mary Ann (Briggs), May 2, 1848, G.R.17.

Charles H., Apr. 15, 1829, [*in lot with* Mary A.] G.R.17.

Charles William [h. Hannah Jane [(Austin)]], May 24, 1834, G.R.50.

Cromwell D., Mar. 25, 1827, G.R.17.

Cynthia S. [? m.], ——, 1838, [*in lot with* Richard P.] G.R.4.

David [T.P.R. Brigges], ch. Jonathan [T.P.R. Johnathan], Dec. 6, 1669. [Briggs, s. Jonathan, P.C.R.]

David B., "Father," Feb. 23, 1817, [*on stone beside that of* Celecta] G.R.29.

Dean, Nov. 20, 1768, [*on stone with* Huldah] G.R.17.

Dean, ch. Nathaniel, bp. May 11, 1781, C.R.1.

Dorcas E. [———], w. Bradford C., Mar. 27, 1824, G.R.50.

Ebenezer, h. Esther I. Ashley, Apr. 22, 1840, G.R.50.

Elbert B., Mar. 24, 1849, G.R.29.

Elija (Briges), s. Ebenezer, bp. June 13, 1762, C.R.4.

Eliza, w. George Walker, d. Eliakim and Elizabeth, Sept. 13, 1801. [w. George Walker Esq., Sept. 13, 1800, G.R.31.]

Eliza C. [? m.], ——, 1805, [*on stone with* John C.] G.R.50.

Elizabeth (Brigg) [dup. Briggs, T.P.R. Briges], ch. William [T.P.R. Brigs], Mar. 14, 1671. [Briggs, Nov. 4, 1672 [*error, see* Hana, 1672], P.C.R.]

Elizabeth [———], w. Tisdale, Mar. 15, 1846, G.R.50.

Elizabeth T., Dec. 11, 1803, G.R.1.

Ella Augusta, d. Artemas, merchant, and Susan S., Oct. 22, 1848, in T. [w. Alvin W. Goodwin, d. Artemas and Susan S. Williams, G.R.17.]

Ellen Hudson, d. Henry, furnaceman, and Rebecca, Mar. 24, 1848, in T.

Emeline C. Macomber [———], w. Marshall D., Mar. 4, 1837, G.R.50.

Enos, s. Ebenezer, bp. Apr. 15, 1764, C.R.4.

Enos, ch. Nathaniel, bp. May 11, 1781, C.R.1.

Esther I. Ashley [———], w. Ebenezer, Feb. 29, 1844, G.R.50.

Eveline R. [———], w. William J., ——, 1831, G.R.17.

BRIGGS, Fanny A. [———], w. Bradford C., Sept. 11, 1830, G.R.50.

Hana (Brigg) [dup. Briggs, T.P.R. Brigs], ch. William, Nov. 4, 1672.

Hana [T.P.R. Hanah Brigs], ch. Richard, Feb. 17, 1681.

Harmony, d. Ebenezer, bp. Sept. 7, 1766, C.R.4.

Huldah [———], w. Dean, Sept. 11, 1771, G.R.17.

Jesse (see Jessy).

Jesse H., Co. D, 18th Mass. Vol., ——, 1841, G.R.50.

Jessy [*sic*] (Brigs), s. Joseph, bp. Oct. —, 1761, C.R.4.

John [T.P.R. Brigs], ch. Richard, Feb. 26, 1669.

John, s. Richard, Feb. 13, 1672, P.C.R.

John (Brigg) [dup. Briggs, T.P.R. Brigs], ch. William, Mar. 19, 1680. [Briggs, P.C.R.]

John [T.P.R. Brigs], s. Hugh, Sept. 15, 1686.

John C., ——, 1828, [*on stone with* Eliza C. Briggs *and* Lydia S. Scharf] G.R.50.

Jonathan [dup. Johnathan, T.P.R. Johnathan Briges], ch. Jonathan [T.P.R. Johnathan Brigges], Mar. 15, 1668. [Jonathan Briggs, s. Jonathan, P.C.R.]

Jonathan, h. Mary Ann (Briggs), Jan. 13, 1797, G.R.17.

Joseph [T.P.R. Brigs], ch. Richard, June 15, 1674. [Briggs, P.C.R.]

Joseph, s. Joseph, bp. July 14, 1765, C.R.4.

Josiah Leonard, s. Ebenezer, bp. June 25, 1769, C.R.4.

Margary (Briggs), d. Ebenezer, bp. Oct. —, 1761, C.R.4.

Marshall, machinist, b. Fairhaven, enl. May 13, 1864, a. 31, R.R.

Marshall D., h. Emeline C. Macomber, h. Mary M. Bliss Richmond, Sept. 4, 1832, G.R.50.

Mary (Brigg) [dup. Briggs, T.P.R. Brigs], ch. William, Aug. 14, 1674. [Briggs, P.C.R.]

Mary [T.P.R. Brigs], ch. Richard, Jan. 1, 1686.

Mary A. [———], w. Charles H., Oct. 27, 1831, G.R.17.

Mary Ann, w. Jonathan Briggs, Mar. 19, 1806, G.R.17.

Mary M. Bliss Richmond [———], w. Marshall D., May 12, 1831, G.R.50.

Mathew (Brigg) [dup. Briggs, T.P.R. Brigs], ch. William, Feb. 5, 1676. [Briggs, P.C.R.]

Mehitabel [T.P.R. Mahitabel Brigs], ch. Richard, June 18, 1689.

Mehitabell [T.P.R. Brigs], d. Hugh, July 15, 1687.

Molly (Brigs), d. Joseph, bp. Oct. —, 1761, C.R.4.

Nancy Jane, ch. Charles and Eliza Jane, Feb. 24, 1838.

Nathaniel [T.P.R. Nathaniah Brigs], s. Thomas, June 18, 1695.

Briggs, Nathaniel Stow, s. Artemas, trader, and Susan I., July 3, 1844, in T. [Nathaniel W., s. Artemas and Susan S. Williams, G.R.17.]
Otis H., s. Otis H., June 4, 1843, in T.
Philenia [———], w. Alvin, Apr. 4, 1817, G.R.29.
Preserved, wheelwright, b. T., s. Preserved and Mary, enl. Aug. 14, 1862, a. 26, R.R.
Rachal [dup. Rachel], ch. Nathaniel, bp. May 11, 1781, C.R.1.
Rebaka [T.P.R. Briges], ch. Richard, Aug. 15, 1665. [Rebecka Briggs, P.C.R.]
Richard [T.P.R. Briges], ch. Richard, Apr. 7, 1668. [Briggs, P.C.R.]
Richard [T.P.R. Brigs], ch. Richard, Jan. 12, 1679.
Richard P., ——, 1834, [*in lot with* Cynthia S.] G.R.4.
Samuel [T.P.R. Brigs], ch. Richard, Apr. 20, 1683.
Sarah (Brigg) [dup. Briggs, T.P.R. Briges], [twin] ch. William, Sept. 10, 1669. [Briggs, P.C.R.]
Sarah [T.P.R. Brigs], d. Thomas, Dec. 10, 1693.
Sarah [T.P.R. Brigs], d. William, July 5, 1694.
Sarah, d. Joseph, bp. Oct. —, 1771, C.R.4.
Sarah A. [———], w. William J., Jan. 6, 1839, G.R.17.
Simeon, h. Mary M. (Staples), ——, 1813, G.R.6.
Solomon P., machinist, b. Freetown, enl. July 15, 1863, a. 23, R.R.
Susan S. Williams [———], w. Artemas, Aug. 21, 1812, G.R.17.
Thomas (Brigg) [dup. Briggs, T.P.R. Briges], [twin] ch. William, Sept. 9, 1669. [Brigges, P.C.R.]
Thomas [T.P.R. Brigs], s. Thomas, Oct. 9, 1690.
Tisdale, h. Elizabeth, s. Bradford C. and Dorcas E., May 23, 1846, G.R.50.
William [T.P.R. Briges], ch. Richard, Nov. 21, 1663. [Briggs, [Nov. 21, 1663 *written after* Jan. 25, 1661 *crossed out*] P.C.R.]
William (Brigg) [dup. Briggs, T.P.R. Briges], ch. William, Jan. 25, 1667. [Briggs, P.C.R.]
William J., Feb. 2, 1834, [*in lot with* Eveline R. *and* Sarah A.] G.R.17.
William J., mason, b. Dighton, s. Mathew [dup. Matthew] and Elizabeth, enl. May 2, 1861, a. 29, R.R.
———, d. Isaac P. (tinman), Apr. 9, 1845, in T.

BRIMICOMBE, Eliza [———], w. Joseph, ——, 1839, G.R.50.
Joseph, h. Eliza, ——, 1842, G.R.50.

8007793

ETY IN HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, MASSACHUSETTS,
AL WEST ON THE EVE OF THE REVOLUTION

PH.D. 1979

eb Road, Ann Arbor, MI 48106 18 Bedford Row, London WC1R 4EJ, England

BRIGGS
MAP

POLITICS AND SOCIETY IN HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, MASSACHUSETTS, 1740-1775:

THE RURAL WEST ON THE EVE OF THE REVOLUTION

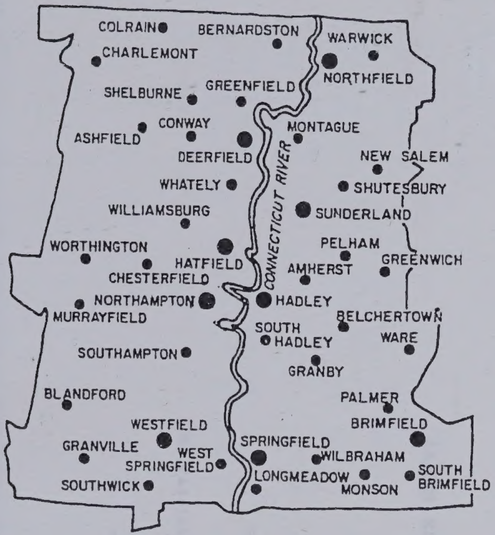
by
Gregory Hight Nobles

A dissertation submitted in partial fulfillment
of the requirements for the degree of
Doctor of Philosophy
(History)
in The University of Michigan
1979

Doctoral Committee:

Professor Kenneth Lockridge, Chairman
Professor Cecil Eby
Assistant Professor William Hunt
Professor John Shy

HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, 1775


COLRAIN
BERNARDSTON
WARWICK
CHARLEMONT
NORTHFIELD
SHELBURNE
GREENFIELD
CONWAY
MONTAGUE
ASHFIELD
DEERFIELD
NEW SALEM
WHATELY
SHUTESBURY
CONNECTICUT RIVER
WILLIAMSBURG
SUNDERLAND
PELHAM
WORTHINGTON
HATFIELD
GREENWICH
AMHERST
CHESTERFIELD
NORTHAMPTON
HADLEY
MURRAYFIELD
BELCHERTOWN
SOUTH HADLEY
WARE
SOUTHAMPTON
GRANBY
BLANDFORD
PALMER
WESTFIELD
BRIMFIELD
SPRINGFIELD
GRANVILLE
WEST SPRINGFIELD
WILBRAHAM
SOUTH BRIMFIELD
LONGMEADOW
SOUTHWICK
MONSON

- ● TOWNS INCORPORATED BEFORE 1740
- • TOWNS INCORPORATED 1740-1774

RULES REGARDING THE USE
MICROFILMED DISSERTATION

Microfilmed or bound copies of doctoral
to The University of Michigan and made available thr
films International or The University of Michigan ar
but they are to be used only with due regard for the
Extensive copying of the dissertation or publication
of standard copyright limits, whether or not the
copyrighted, must have been approved by the author a
of the Graduate School. Proper credit must be given
material from the dissertation is used in subsequent
work.

Inc?

BRIGGS, ZADOCK

HISTORY

OF

NORTHAMPTON

MASSACHUSETTS

FROM ITS SETTLEMENT IN 1654

BY

JAMES RUSSELL TRUMBULL

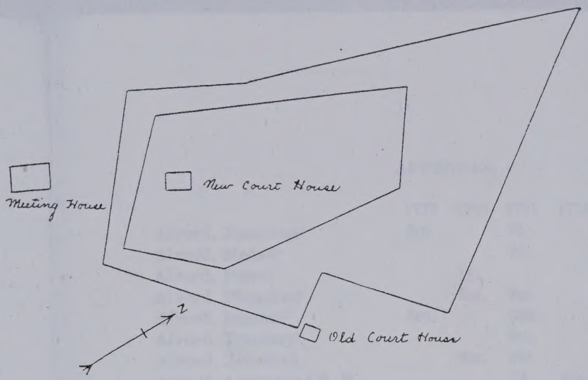
VOL. II

Of Patriotism is Liberty Born

NORTHAMPTON:
1902.

ROYAL BOND

St.] of Guernsey and exchanged with him. He traded there until he failed."—From an interview with Eleazar Alvord by Sylvester Judd, about 1840, in Judd MSS.



F.

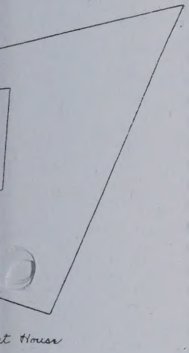
REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS' TERMS OF SERVICE.

Pages 340-449. 1 refers to minute-men; 2, to Canada; 3, to Ticonderoga; 4, to Bennington; 5, to New London; 6, to Claverack Tour; 7, to Saratoga.

	1775	1776	1777	1778	1779	1780	1781
Adams, David	3m.						
Alexander, Daniel							
Allen, Daniel				9m.			
Allen, Elijah[3]			39d.				
Allen, Elisha[1,4]	4m.		3m.				
Allen, Jonathan,[1] Capt.	3m.	1y.		3y.			
Allen, Solomon[1,4]	15d.	3m.	7d.			6m.	
Alvord, Daniel[4]			8w.	9m.			
Alvord, Ebenezer					9m.		
Alvord, Eleazar[5]					6w.	6m.	
Alvord, Eliab[1,2]	3m.	1y.					
Alvord, Elijah[2]		1y.	3y.				
Alvord, Elisha[4]	3m.		8d.	1m.			
Alvord, Jehiel[4]			7d.				
Alvord, John				6m.			

Alvord, Jonathan[4]
Alvord, Medad[4]
Alvord, Perez[2]
Alvord, Phinehas[5]
Alvord, Samuel[1]
Alvord, Timothy[3]
Alvord, Zebediah
Angell, Augustus,[4] S.
Arvin, Joseph[1]
Babcock, Benjamin
Babcock, Elias, Corp.
Baker, Abner[2,4]
Baker, Hollister[1,2,3,7]
Baker, John, Capt.
Baker, Stephen[4,5]
Baker, Thaddeus[5]
Baldwin Josiah, W.
Ball, Eusebius[5]
Ball, Noah, Serg't
Barnard, Abner, Capt
Barnard, Israel[5]
Bartlett, Benjamin
Bartlett, Cornelius
Bartlett, Elihu
Bartlett, Elijah,[4,7] S.
Bartlett, Jonathan[3]
Bartlett, Moses,[4] S. H.
Bartlett, Silas[5]
Bartlett, Simeon
Bascom, Elisha, S. H.
Bates, Aaron, S. H.
Bates, Caleb
Bates, Lemuel,[4,7] S. H
Bellews, Elihu[1]
Bemis, John
Berry, James
Bevins, John
Bibbins, John,[1] Fifer
Bisby, John
Black, John[1,4]
Blackman, John
Blackman, Samuel
Bonner, Isaac
Brackett, John
Breck, Robert
Breck, Samuel[4]
Brewer, Barzilai[3]

traded there until he
rd by Sylvester Judd,



OF SERVICE.

Canada; 3, to Ticon-
6, to Claverack Tour;

1778	1779	1780	1781
9m.			
3y.			
		6m.	
9m.			
	9m.		
	6w.	6m.	
1m.			

	1775	1776	1777	1778	1779	1780	1781
Alvord, Jonathan[4]	3m.		7d.				
Alvord, Medad[4]			7d.				
Alvord, Perez[2]		1y.					
Alvord, Phinehas[5]		6m.	3m.		6w.		
Alvord, Samuel[1]	3m.		39d.				
Alvord, Timothy[3]			3y.				3m.
Alvord, Zebediah		3w.	2w.				
Angell, Augustus,[4] S. H.			7d.	3m.			
Arvin, Joseph[1]	3m.						
Babcock, Benjamin				9m.			
Babcock, Elias, Corp.			3y.				
Baker, Abner[2,4]		1y.	3m.				
Baker, Hollister[1,2,3,7]	6w.	1y.	10w.				
Baker, John, Capt.							
Baker, Stephen[4,5]			7w.		6w.		
Baker, Thaddeus[5]					6w.		
Baldwin Josiah, W. H.							3y.
Ball, Eusebius[5]					6w.	3m.	3m.
Ball, Noah, Serg't				6m.			
Barnard, Abner, Capt.			5m.				
Barnard, Israel[5]		3m.			6w.		
Bartlett, Benjamin							
Bartlett, Cornelius			3y.				
Bartlett, Elihu	3m.		4m.				
Bartlett, Elijah,[4,7] S. H.			5w.		6w.		
Bartlett, Jonathan[3]			2m.				
Bartlett, Moses,[4] S. H.			7d.			3m.	
Bartlett, Silas[5]					6w.	3m.	
Bartlett, Simeon							
Bascom, Elisha, S. H.		Lt.					
Bates, Aaron, S. H.				3m.		3m.	
Bates, Caleb						6m.	
Bates, Lemuel,[4,7] S. H.	3m.		5w.				
Bellews, Elihu[1]	3m.		3y.				
Bemis, John	1m.						
Berry, James							3y.
Bevins, John	1m.						
Bibbins, John,[1] Fifer	13d.						
Bisby, John	3m.						
Black, John[1,4]	8m.		7m.				
Blackman, John	3m.						
Blackman, Samuel					9m.		
Bonner, Isaac						6m.	
Brackett, John			3y.				
Breck, Robert							
Breck, Samuel[4]			3m.				
Brewer, Barzilai[3]	3m.	5m.	7d.				

	1775	1776	1777	1778	1779	1780	1781
Brewer, Bildad							
Bridgman, Elisha[3,4]		6m.	3m.	8m.			
Bridgman, Erastus[7]					9m.	6m.	3m.
Bridgman, Noah[4]			7d.				
Briggs, Zadock[4]			7d.				
Brooks, Nathan, S. H., in service 6y., 4m.							
Brown, Elisha[3]	3m.		2m.				
Brown, John[1,6]	3m.		11m.		5w.		3y.
Brown, John,[6] E. H.					3m.		
Brown, Rufus							
Brown, Silas		3m.	4w.				
Bruce, Joseph			3y.			4m.	
Bugbee, William, S. H.	3m.						
Bullard, John[1]	3m.		2m.				
Burk, Justus			3y.		9m.	6m.	
Burk, Seth		3m.					
Burns, Patrick			3y.			1y.	
Burt, David		3m.	3m.				
Burt, Elkanah							
Burt, Henry[3,4]			4m.				
Burt, Joel,[4] W. H.			3m.		6m.		
Calder, William[1]	3m.		3y.			1y.	3y.
Caswell, Joseph			3y.				
Celley, Levi						6m.	
Chapman, David,[5] E. H.					6w.		
Chapman, Willet[4]			7d.				3y.
Chillson, Elihu	3m.						
Chilson, Joseph							
Choate, William[3]			2m.				
Claflin, Abner[4]			7d.				
Clapp, Aaron,[3] S. H.			7d.				
Clap, Asahel[4]	3m.		7d.				
Clapp, Asahel Jr.,[1,4] Serg't	3m.		7d.				
Clap, Azariah[1,3]	26d.		39d.				
Clapp, Chester[3,4]			2m.				
Clapp, Ebenezer							
Clapp, Eliakim		1y.	3y.				
Clapp, Eliphaz							
Clapp, Elisha				1m.			
Clapp, Joel,[3] S. H.			7d.				
Clapp, John, S. H.			3y.			6m.	
Clapp, Jonathan		Maj.		resigned			
Clapp, Joseph,[6] Capt., E. H.				Cont.	4m.		
Clapp, Levi, S. H.			30d.			6m.	
Clapp, Noah[3,5]			2m.		6w.	3m.	
Clapp, Oliver				1m.			
Clap, Paul[1,2]	3m.	1y.	3y.				

Clapp, Perez,[4,7] S. H.
Clapp, Quartus[7]
Clapp, Roger, S. H.
Clapp, Seth[3]
Clapp, Simeon,[3,5,6] Capt.
Clapp, Simeon Jr.
Clapp, Solomon[2]
Clapp, Stephen, S. H.
Clapp, Supply
Clapp, Timothy, S. H.
Clark, Abner, S. H.
Clark, Asahel[4]
Clark, Benjamin[4]
Clark, Daniel
Clark, David
Clark, Ebenezer[4] 3d
Clark, Eliakim[3]
Clark, Elijah[4]
Clark, Enoch
Clark, Ephraphras
Clark, Ezra[4]
Clark, Ezra Jr.[4]
Clark, Gideon
Clark, Giles
Clark, Isaac[5]
Clark, Ithamar Jr.[1,3]
Clark, Job[1,3,4]
Clark, Joel[4]
Clark, Jonas[1,4,5]
Clark, Jonathan Jr.,[2] S. H.
Clark, Joseph
Clark, Josiah
Clark, Justus[1,4,7]
Clark, Lemuel[7]
Clark, Lyman[1,2]
Clark, Matthew
Clark, Medad[4]
Clark, Moses,[1,2,5,7] S. H.
Clark, Nathan[7]
Clark, Nathaniel[4]
Clark, Noah, S. H.
Clark, Obadiah
Clark, Oliver[4]
Clark, Paul[3,7]
Clark, Perez[3,4]
Clark, Philip
Clark, Phinehas

Search State and Federal **Census Records**
First Name Last Name Search Ancestry.com

Search Results

Database: Great Migration Begins: Immigrants to New England, 1620-33
Combined Matches: 33
Previous Hits Next Hits
The Great Migration Begins
Sketches
B
BRIGGS, CLEMENT [1621, Plymouth]

CLEMENT BRIGGS

ORIGIN: Southwark, Surrey
MIGRATION: 1621 in *Fortune*
FIRST RESIDENCE: Plymouth
REMOVES: Weymouth by 1630

OCCUPATION: Fellmonger.
EDUCATION: Made his mark to his deed of 8 October 1637 and deposition of 29 August 1638. Inventory included books valued at 6s.
ESTATE: In the 1623 Plymouth land division, "Clemente Brigges" was granted one acre "beyond the first brook to the wood westward" as a passenger on the *Fortune* [PCR 12:5]. In the 1627 Plymouth cattle division, "Clemont Briggs" was included in the company of John Howland [PCR 12:10].

On 8 October 1637 "Clement Briggs of Wessaguscus" sold to "John Browne of Plymouth ... four acres of land of the upper end of that lot of land that appertaineth unto me the said Clement Briggs and that the said John Browne doth also agree that the said Clement Briggs shall have for him & his heirs forever the like quantity of four acres of land out of the land of the said John Browne lying at the lower end and adjoining to the residue of the land of the aforesaid Clement Briggs at Joanes River" [PCR 12:22]. On 29 August 1639 Clement Briggs sold to "Mr. Rob[er]te Heeks one acre of land in the upper fall near the Second Brook" [PCR 12:34].

In a compilation of Weymouth landholding, probably prepared about 1643, Clement Briggs held two parcels of land: "ten acres in the easter neck first granted to him" and "two acres upon the neck at the ferry" [Weymouth Hist 1:190].

In his undated will, probated 24 October 1650, "Clemant Brigs of Waymouth" bequeathed to "my son Thomas my home lot at Plimouth 20 acres ... and my biggest iron pot"; to "my son Jonathan 3 acres of my land joining to John Rees land that is not broke up and to enter it when he is of the age of 18 years and when he is of the age of 21 years to have so much as will make the portion 3 acres one fourth part of all my lands in Waymouth and after the decease of my wife it is my will he shall have one fourth part more"; to "my son Clemat my housing and the other half of my land in Waymouth and to enter it when he is of the age of 21 years"; to "my sons Thom[as], David, John, Rememb[er] my other land at Plimouth or in Plimouth jointly and equally amongst them; "one year after Clem[en]t do enter to the foresaid land he shall give his brother Rememb[er] 20s. and John 10s. and ... Jonathan shall give 10s. to his brother David and to brother Thom[as] 10s. in one year after he do enter to half my land"; wife to be executor and John Rogers and Robert Tucker overseers [SPR Case #101]. (This will was not recorded until the nineteenth century, at which time the copyist misread Remember as Edmund [SPR NS 1:456].)

The inventory of the estate of Clement Briggs, taken on 23 February 1648[/9?] and presented to court on 28 July 1659, totalled £65 7s., of which £36 was real estate: "one dwelling house and old barn," £4; "17 acres of planting land adjoining to the said house," £18; "one share of upland upon the eastward neck," £5; "3 acres near James Smith's house," £2; "one acre of salt marsh upon the westward neck near the ferry," £4; "about an acre of marsh more on the eastward neck," £2; and "land in Plimouth and Plimoth Pattent," £1 [SPR 3:151-52, Case #101].

On 7 June 1659 Plymouth court granted to "Thomas Briggs, son of Clement Briggs, deceased," one hundred fifty acres of land and twenty acres of meadow "in the way to Deadum from Taunton" [PCR 3:164].

On 8 June 1664 "Phineas Pratte and the Elder Bates, in the behalf of the children of Clement Briggs," not having "had their proportions of land with others of this jurisdiction formerly called purchasers or old comers," asking for consideration, Plymouth court granted "unto the said Phineas Pratt and unto two of the said Clement Briggs his sons, viz:, David Briggs and Remember Briggs, three hundred and fifty acres" of land in Plymouth Colony near the Massachusetts Bay line "near unto Waymouth," assigning two-thirds of the grant to Pratt and the other third to the sons of Clement Briggs [PCR 4:68].

On 19 March 1671 twelve acres of marsh land were laid out to "the children of Clement Briggs," by order of court 29 October 1668, adjoining "their Great Lot" [PCLR 3:214; PCR 5:5].

In her will of 13 November 1683, probated 11 August 1691, "Elizabeth Briggs of Weymouth" bequeathed to "my son David" (£10, brass kettle, brass pot, and great Bible), to "my grandchild Clement Briggs" (£15, if he renounces further claims on estate), to "my son Remember Briggs" (remainder of estate, he to be executor); in a codicil of 11 November 1685 Elizabeth Briggs noted that her son David had died since the making of her will, and reassigned David's bequest of £10 to her grandson Clement Briggs, and the rest of David's legacy to Remember Briggs [SPR Case #1873].

BIRTH: By about 1600 (the deposition of 1638 implies that in 1616 Briggs had already been a servant of Mr. Samuel Latham for a few years).
DEATH: Weymouth by 23 February 1648[/9?] (date of inventory).
MARRIAGE: (1) By 1 March 1630/1 Joan Allen (1 March 1630/1: "Mr. Tho: Stoughton, constable of Dorchester, is fined £5 for taking upon him to marry Clement Briggs & Joane Allen ..." [MBCR 1:83]); she died by 1640. (On 6 March 1637/8 at a Quarter Court at Cambridge Clement Briggs gave a bond of £10 for the appearance of his wife at the next court; at the same court Arthur Warren was presented "for keeping company with Clement Briggs's wife, [which] was found to be true" [MBCR 1:219]. At a Quarter Court on 5 June 1638 Clement Brigg's wife

was "enjoined not to come into the company of Arthur Warren" [MBCR 1:233].)
(2) By 1640 Elizabeth _____; she died between 11 November 1685 (date of codicil) and 11 August 1691 (probate of will), probably at Weymouth.
CHILDREN (all born Weymouth):

With first wife

i THOMAS, b. 14 June 1633 [NEHGR 8:348]; m. Ann _____ [BrPR 2:65].

ii JONATHAN, b. 14 June 1635 [NEHGR 8:348]; m. by about 1664 Experience _____ [TAG 33:83-86].

With second wife

iii DAVID, b. 23 August 1640 [NEHGR 8:348]; d. between 13 November 1683 (date of mother's will) and 11 November 1685 (codicil to that will), apparently without issue.

iv CLEMENT, b. 1 January 1642[/3] [NEHGR 8:348]; m. by 1669 Hannah Packard [SPR 7:1-2].

v REMEMBER, b. say 1645; m. by 1686 Mary _____ (eldest child of "Remember and Mary" b. Weymouth 4 November 1686).

vi JOHN, b. say 1647; named in his father's will; no further record. (He is not named in the will of Elizabeth Briggs, which might be evidence that he was not her son, but he was almost certainly dead before she wrote her will; if he had been a son of Clement Briggs by his first wife, he should have appeared in the Weymouth vital records for the 1630s and early 1640s. There is no evidence that he is any one of the men by the name of John Briggs later appearing in New England.)

ASSOCIATIONS: On 29 August 1638 "Clement Briggs of Weymouth fellmonger" deposed that "about two and twenty years since this deponent then dwelling with one Mr. Samuel Lathame in Barmundsey Street in Southwarke, a fellmonger, and one Thomas Harlow then also dwelling with Mr. Rob[er]te Heeks in the same street, a fellmonger, the said Harlow and this deponent had often conference together how many pelts each of their masters pulled a week." Briggs goes on to tell in detail how many pelts had been handled a week "for the space of three or four years," possibly implying that he had in 1616 been servant to Samuel Latham since about 1612. The deposition was apparently taken at the request of ROBERT HICKS, who may have been involved in a lawsuit in England [PCR 12:34-35].

SYMBOLISM OF ARMS.

Gules, a royal color, emblem of war, strength, victory, zeal, fortitude, martyrdom, boldness, successful, enterprising.

It pertains to the Planet Mars, God of Battle.

Gules, with gold, ambition.

Bars gemelle signifies acting in company.

Canton represents dominion or jurisdiction over territory. Reward of land from a Prince, when on Dexter side (Dexter side is right side as viewed by the Knight behind the Shield) of Shield as in this case.

The Ermine on Canton is white fur with black spots, tip end of tail white. Ermine is the insignia of dignity.

The Pelican means self sacrifice, and "vulning herself" means she wounds herself for the benefits of others.

CLEMENT BRIGGS-1, the first by that name to come to America arrived on the second vessel to reach the New England shores; he landed at Plymouth, Mass. unexpectedly from the small 55-ton ship FORTUNE, on Nov. 19, 1621, with 34 others and among its passengers were Elder Wm. Brewster's eldest son Jonathan, John Winslow, Gov. Thos. Prence, Wm. Palmer. They brought with them a Patent, from the New England Company, taken out in the name of John Pierce, one of the London stockholders, which covered the section in which they were to locate.

Now the Leyden Company of Pilgrims, before they embarked in the Mayflower, for this country formed a partnership in trade with some London merchants, commonly called "Merchant Adventurers". After signing the original contract, some of the London merchants withdrew and Robert Cushman, to prevent others from withdrawing, agreed with Weston to strike out that part of the contract allowing "each colonist to work for himself two days in each week" and in its place insert "that all labor should belong to the Company." This they refused to do without the

Page 279

consent of those they had left behind at Leyden, and Weston refused to deliver their clearance money and the Pilgrims after selling most of their goods to supply this money sailed for America, with their stores much depleted, which resulted in much suffering and hardship through the following two winters. Now Robert Cushman, who was in charge of the little company aboard the FORTUNE, came to persuade the Mayflower Pilgrims to sign this contract with Weston; in this he failed. The original contract was for seven years at which time all property was to be divided. In 1626, the Colonists bought the London Company's interest.

The reason it is so difficult to secure accurate early Briggs data is best explained by

Cold & flu relief for people with high blood pressure Coricidin HBP tablets learn more

The Colonial Ancestry of the Family of John Greene Briggs and Isabell Gibbs de Groff

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

years:--"The destruction of the early records of Newport and North Kingston, has destroyed probably any chance of connecting the Briggs families of Rhode Island with their English ancestors or with the families of the same name in New England. In Rhode Island alone there seem to have been three distinct families and over the line in Mass. as many more. Mr. Sam Briggs paid little attention to the R. I. Briggs families beyond what information he could pick up in the printed records, and what facts he could learn from persons by the name of Briggs whose names he happened upon. Savage cannot be followed because he made a grave mistake in connecting the Kingston family with the Portsmouth, R. I. family. His statement is proven to be wrong both by wills and deeds. I do not feel sure that Mr. Austin is correct in placing the father of Ebenezer Briggs, as the son of John Briggs-1 and Frances. I am inclined to think that, from the age of John-1, father of Ebenezer, when his children were born, the dates at which those children were married, that he was really. John-3, son of John-2, whose records have been destroyed. "I think without doubt that the Thomas and Daniel whom Austin gives to John-1, and Frances conditionally, belong in another family, and that Mr. Austin is in error."

(256) CLEMENT BRIGGS, the first Briggs emigrant to America and progenitor of a considerable proportion of those who bear the name in America now was probably born about 1600. We got our first view of him in a section of what is now a part of London in the District called Southwark, where he was a "Felmonger" or tanner and dealer in hides. This information is fortunately preserved in the Plymouth Colony Records, Vol. XII: 34, 35. On the 29th of August 1638, he acknowledged the sale of some land at Plymouth, Mass. to Robert Heeks (Hicks) and on the same date made the following interesting and curious deposition, the object of which is not at all clear.

"The deposecion of Clement Briggs of Waymouth, felmonger, taken at New Plymouth the XXIX day of August in the fourteen--the year of the now Raigne of our Souvaraigne Lord Charles (1638) by the Grace of God of England &c. before Thomas Prence of New Plymouth, gentleman Gouvernour and William Bradford of

the same, Gentleman assistant of the said gouernment &c. This deponant deposeth & Sayth that about two and twenty yeares since, (1616) this deponent

Page 280

then dwelling with one Mr. Samuell Lanthame in Barmundsey (Bermondsey) Streets in Southwarke a felmonger and one Thomas Harlow then also dwelling with Mr. Roberte Heeks (Hicks came with Clement Briggs to Plymouth on the same ship) in the same street a fellmonger, the said Harlow and this deponant had often conference how many pelts eich of their masters pulled a week. And this deponant deposeth and sayth That the said Roberte Heeks did pull three hundred pelts a week and diuers tymes six or seuen hundred & more a week in the killinge season, wch was the most part of the yeare (except the tyme of lent) for the space of three or foure yeares. And that the said Roberte Heeks sould his sheeps pelts at that time for fourty shillings a hundred to Mr. Arnold Allard, whereas this deponents Mr. Samuel Lathame sould his pelts for fifty shilling P. C. to ye same man at the same tyme and Mr. Heeks pelts were much better ware.

Clement Briggs his marke."

Signing with a mark was at that time common and not necessarily evidence that the signer could not write. Clement and his wife both left books, see his inventory and her will below.

Clement must have been born about 1598 according to his own statement. (Russell Briggs, A 200) But I have been unable to find this "statement."' The following reference almost surely refers to Clement Briggs and it is very desirable that it be looked up in England, as it will probably shed some light on Clement's reasons for coming to Plymouth Colony.

Index to Chancery Proceedings. Bundle B 6, Briggs et al contra Latham et al. James I. (1603-1625). The Parish Church Registers of "St. George the Martyr" 1602 ff. of Southwark, London and St. Thomas 1614 ff. should be searched for records of Clement Briggs. St. Savior's Southwark, Surrey and St. Mary Magdalene, Bermondsey contain no reference to Clement Briggs but the following Briggses are named who may be suspected of being his father. Richard, John and William.

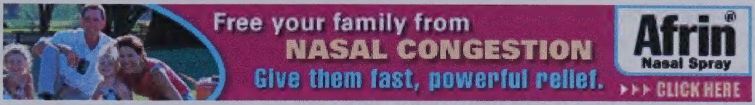
References to a Samuel Latham occur in the Registers of St. Mary Magdalene, Bermondsey, 1548-1609 as follows:

Also, daughter of Samuel Latham, christened 30 Aug. 1606 and buried 4 Sept. 1606.

Samuel, son of Samuel Latham, christened 17 Jan. 1607 and buried 23 Jan. 1607.

Samuel, son of Samuel Latham, christened 12 Feb. 1608.

Genealogical Gleanings in England, by N. F. Waters, 1901, p. 1311 states



genealogylibrary.com

The Colonial Ancestry of the Family of John Greene Briggs and Isabell Gibbs de Groff

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

that the will of Alice Wade made 1610 proved 1616 directs that her body is to be buried in Billesdon, Suffolk and mentions a Prudence Latham wife of Samuel Latham.

References to a Robert Hicks occur in the above Register as follows: Thos., son of Robert Hickes christened 19 Feb. 1603 and buried 23 April, 1604.

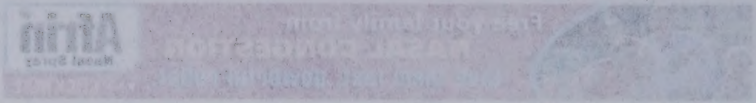
John, son of Robert Hickes, christened 12 Oct. 1605.

Page 281

Sara, daughter of Robert Hickes, christened 25 Oct. 1607.

Robert Hicks was a leather dresser in London and supposed brother to Sir Baptist Hicks a mercer of London, knighted 1605 and afterwards became Viscount Camden. He came in the Fortune and his wife Margaret and 3 children came in the Ann in 1623. He married in England Elizabeth Morgan and had children; Elizabeth who m. John Dickarson, Thomas, John and Stephen. He married second, Margaret Winslow and by her had children: Samuel, Ephraim who m. 1649, Elizabeth, daughter of John Howland, Lydia who m. Edward Bangs and Phebe who m. 1635, George Watson. Another son Daniel m. Elizabeth Hanmore. Robert Hicks d. 1647.

Clement Briggs arrived in Plymouth, Mass. in the 55-ton ship "Fortune", 9 Nov. 1621. The "Fortune", Thos. Barton master, was the second ship to come to the new colony. Governor Bradford in his History of the Plymouth Plantation says: "In November, about that time twelfe month that themselves came, ther came in a small ship to them unexpected or looked for, in which came Mr. Cushman (so much spoken of before) and with him 35 persons to remaine and live in the plantation. Most of them were lusty young men, and many of them wild enough, who little considered whither or aboute what they wente. The plantation was glad of this addition of strength, but could have wished that many of them had been of beter



condition. I shall remember one passage more, rather of mirth then of waight. One the day called Christmas-day, the Gov. caled them out to worke, (as was used,) but the most of this new-company excused themselves and said it wente against their conscious to work on that day. So the Govr. tould them that if they made it a mater of conscience, he would spare them till they were better informed. So he led-away the rest and left them; but when they came home at noone from their worke, he found them in the streets at play, openly; some pitching the barr, and some at stoole-ball, and shuch like sports. So he went to them, and tooke away their implements, and tould them that was against his conscience that they should play and others worke." A ship Fortune possibly the same ship brought (according to "Proceedings of the Surveyors' Association of West New Jersey" P. 177) the first European Visitors to Little Egg Harbor, N. J. It was commanded by the Dutch Captain Cornelius Jacobsen Mey in 1614 during the season for birds' eggs (May or June). They gathered immense quantities of gulls' and other meadow birds' eggs.

According to the Plymouth Colony Records (XII. 5) Clemente Brigges was allotted one acre of land in 1623. "These lye beyond the first brooke to the wood westward." and 22 May 1627 (Plymouth Colony Records XII:9) he received one of the four "heyfers" which were brought over in the ship "Jacob". 5 Mch. 1639-40 he was named in the records as one of the 58 "purchasers" and "Old Comers" of New Plymouth. (Plymouth Colony Records 11.177).

Some time between 1627 and 1630 he removed to Dorchester, where he married in 1630 or 1631 Joan Allen, for officiating at which ceremony, Thomas Stoughton, the constable was fined œ5 at the March Court in 1631. (28 Sept. 1630 "Thomas

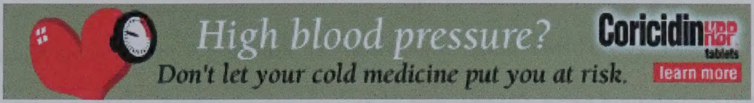
Page 282

Stoughton was chosen constable of Dorchester to continue for a year and after till new be chosen.") The Records of the Governor and Company of the Massachusetts Bay in New England, Vol. 1.83:

"A Court of Assistants, holden att Boston 1th of March 1630-31. Mr. Tho: Stoughton, Constable of Dorchester, is fyned v œ for takeing upon him to Marry Clemt Briggs & Joane Allen, & to be imprisoned till hee hath paid his fyne." but 6 Sept. 1638, the fine referred to was discharged. In Bradford's letter of 1631 to John Winthrop he is mentioned as having removed to Dorchester. From Dorchester he removed to Weymouth, before 1633, where his oldest son Thomas, was born in 1633. In the Weymouth Records the dates of birth of 4 of his sons are given: Thomas, b. 14-4 (June) 1633, Jonathan b. 14-4 (June)--1635, David b. 23-6 (Aug.) 1640, Clement b. 1-11-1642 (Jan. 1, 1642 new style.)

He next is mentioned as violating a law forbidding settlers to allow Indians in their houses. "At a Court, holden at Newe Towne October 6th, 1634 Clemt Briggs is ffined Xs for entertaineing an Indean without leaue, & is cnioyned forthwith to discharge himselfe of him." (Record of the Gov. Mass. 1:132)

"At a Generall Court, held at Boston, the 6th day of the 7th Month 1638. Dicto, (6 Oct. 1634) Clement Brigs, being fined 10 shs, is discharged by the Court." (Rec. of the Gov. Mass. 1:244.)



High blood pressure?
Don't let your cold medicine put you at risk.
Coricidin HBP tablets
learn more

genealogylibrary.com

The Colonial Ancestry of the Family of John Greene Briggs and Isabell Gibbs de Groff

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

The next reference to him in the record is the Plymouth Colony Records 12:22 when as a resident of Wessaguscus (the name justly previously having been changed to Weymouth) in consideration of five shillings he traded 8 Oct. 1637 four acres in the upper end of his lot of land to John Browne for four acres of John Browne's land "Lying at the lower end and adjoyneing to the residue of the land of the aforesaid Clement Briggs at Joanes Riuer." Signed by the "marke of Clement M. Briggs." Jones River was 3 miles north of Plymouth and is now in Kingston, Mass.

Savage, a descendant of Clement Briggs, in his Genealogical Dictionary, published 1862 which gives notes of 3 generations of those who came to New England before May 1692 makes the following observation on Clement's wife:

"Grievous is our feeling of regret at finding the Court in June 1638, led to forbid the wife to come into the company of Arthur Warren, as we are compelled to fear the marriage was imprudent." The records (Rec. Gov. Mass. 1:219) are as follows: "At a Quarter Court, held at Newetowne the 6th day of the first month (March) 1637-1638. Clement Briggs is bound in Xœ for his wifes appearance at the next Quarter Court. The presentment of Arthur Warren, for keeping company with Clement Briggs wife, was found to bee true."

1.233 "At a Courte of Assistants, held at Cambridge, the 5th day of the 4th Mo. anno 1638, being a Qrter Courte. Clement Brigs his wife is enioyned not to come into the Company of Arthur Warren."[0]

ø Arthur Warren was of Weymouth. He was married soon after 1638. (Frank V. Wright, Salem, Mass.) (Owned 4 lots in Weymouth in Feb. 1651/2. Land bounded on the east and south with Hingham line, on north with land of Walter Harris, the common on the west. A daughter Abigail Warren was born 27 Oct. 1640 and married 10 May 1661 John Wright and died 6 Apr. 1726 in Waburn.

Page 283

29th Aug. 1638 he acknowledged the sale of one acre of land at Plymouth to Robert Hicks and on same day he made the affidavit (as set forth above) before Gov. Thomas Prence regarding his work in Southwarke. Prence also came in the Fortune and had land in Weymouth. He was governor in 1634, 1638 and 1657 to 1673. It was doubtless the land allotted to him in 1623. Plymouth Col. Rec. XII. 34, 35. "Memorandum the XXIXth day of August 1638 that Clement Briggs acknowledged that for good and valuable consideration hee hath sould vnto Mr. Roberte Heeks one acre of land in the vpper fall neere the second Brooke & all his right title and interest into the same To have and to hold the said acre of land vnto the said Roberte Heeks his heires and Assignes for euer to there onely proper use and behoofe foreuer. ø48ø--Prince Govr. 1638." Then follows the deposition referred to above.

The next reference gives us no light on his doings, but seems to vindicate his honesty in some transaction. Rec. Gov. Mass. 1:247. "A quarter Courte, houlden at Boston, the 4th day of the 10th Month anno 1638. Clement Brigs was not found guilty of extortion, & so was discharged." The next two references in the Plymouth Colony Records rever to his land near Jones River. 1.123. 1639, 3 June. Land granted to John Browne (referred to above) bounded as follows: "All that parcell of land lying on the south side Joanes Riuer rangeing along the said riuer vp to the great swamp called Joanes Riuer Swampe, the landes of Clement Briggs and Mr. Thomas Prence lying on some part of the south side thereof." 1.163. 5 Oct. 1640. "The Court doth order, that Mr. John Howland, Francis Cooke, Josuah Pratt and Thomas Cushman shall range the bounds of the landes betwixt Mr. Thomas Prence and Clement Briggs at Joanes Riuer, and to set them forth according to the auncient boundes & Markes formerly made betwixt them."

Another reference in the Plymouth records (XII:133) mentions his land at Joanes' River 3 Feb. 1648." Mr. Edmond ffreeman senior of the towne of sandwidg in the coliny of New Plymouth in New England in America gentleman doth acnowlidg that for and in consideration of the full sum of three score and fifteene. pound Sterling to him alredy payed by Mr. Thomas Willit and Mr. William Paddy * * * sould an house and land at Joaneses Riuer sometimes apertaineing vnto Mr. Isaac Allerton being bounded by the lands of Mis ffuller on the one side and with the lands of Clement Briggs and Christopher Winter on the other side the nether end buting vupon Joanes River aforesaid and so extending it self in length vp into the woods * * *."

Isaac Allerton about this time was in Manhattan (N. Y.) or New Haven and possibly

may not have ever lived on this land but Clement Briggs was doubtless one of the numerous victims of his promotion schemes as shown by the following from the Plymouth Colony Records 11.101. 2 June 1646.

"Clement Briggs of Weymouth, made knowne to the Court that Mr. Isaack Allerton was endebted vnto him the sum of seauen pounds, whereof he desires notice may be taken because of a late act made concerning debtes not demaunded

Page 284

with in a yeare after they are due, in some cases are hardly recouverable, and for that he cannot speake with Mr. Allerton himself. Mrs. Fuller sayth that" (here the

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant | Help]
[Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]
[FamilyTreeMaker.com | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

© Copyright 1996-2001, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved. Read the Agreement of Use.

Cold & flu relief
for people with high blood pressure
CoricidinHBP tablets
learn more

The Colonial Ancestry of the Family of John Greene Briggs and Isabell Gibbs de Groff

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

record stops).

Before he died in 1648 he had another wife, Elizabeth, as shown by a deposition on the inventory of his estate and her Will, etc. It is not improbable that she may have married Clement about 1639 as in her Will (quoted below) she uses the word "my" in reference to sons David (who was born 1640), grandson Clement and son Remember and does not mention other children.

The following abstract of his will on file at Boston in the Suffolk County Registry of Probate, dated 12-23, 1648 and proved (?) 24 Oct. 1650 is from the New England Historic Genealogical Record, 7:233, with the correction "Remember" in place of "Remond".

"1648. Clement Brige of Waymouth

To son Thomas, my home lott at Plemouth, 20 acres, and my bigest Iron Pott. To Son Jonathan, 3 acers of Land joining John Rces Lands, That is not Brak up, and to Enter to it when hee is of the aige of 18; When 21 to haue 4th pt of all my land in Waymouth; after the decese of my wiff one 4th more. If shee die before Jonathan be 21, then it be for the Bringing vp of my children. To Son Clement, my housing & the other halfe of my Land in Waymouth. To Sons Thom, Dauid, John & Remember my other land at Plemouth Euqally amongst them. After Clement do enter to the forsd land hee shall giue his Brother Remember, 20s.; John 10s; Jonathan shall giue 10s, to his bro. Dauid & to his bro Thom. 10s. in one yeare after hee do Enter to half my land. Wife Executrix; Degon Rogers and Robert Tucker overseers.

The mark of
Clemt E. Brige

Witness

John Rogers
Robert Tucker

The estate was appraised by Robert Tucker, 23 last month (Feb.) 1648.

Testifyed before Mr. Bellingham 24-8-1650 upon oath. William Aspinwall, Recorder.

The envelope on the will was by a blunder of the Clerk labeled "Mary Mouth" for Weymouth, the residence of the testator. Also his inventory was labeled "Osomunt Bray"--full evidence of knowledge by the scrivenor of the old writing.

Page 285

The inventory of the Estate of Clement Briggs from the Suffolk County probate records, Boston, follows: Mon. 12d, 23, 1648. A copie of ye Estate of Clement Briggs. Impris one dwelling house & old barne 004.00.00

It 14 accres of planting land adjoyning to ye said house	018.00.00
It one share of upland upon ye Eastward necke	005.00.00
It 3 accres neere James Smiths house	002.00.00
It one Accre of Salt Marsh upon ye westward neck nere ye ferry	004.00.00
It about an accre of Marsh more on ye Eastward necke	002.00.00
All these Lands ly in Waymouth.	
It Land in Plimouth & Plimoth Pattent	001.00.00
It 2 Cowes & 1 two yeare old heifer	010.03.04
It one Bull one yeare old 1106s, 08d & Swine 11.16s	003.02.08
It Arames 1 musket 12s 1 smale Gunn 10s 1 sword 6s	001.08.00
It 4 Brasse Kettles & one brasse pan	002.00.00
It Pewter 8s & 2 Iron hangers 3s 6d	000.11.06
It two Sawes & one hammer	000.06.00
It 1 brasse pot 1 Mortar one Chaffin dish 1 skimer	000.12.00
It bed & bedding	004.15.00
It one warming pan	000.02.06
It his wearing Clothes	001.10.00
It 3 iron wedges & two axes 7s5d & 3 broad howes 4s	001.11.06
It 3 bush of wheate	000.13.06
It 3 peckes of pilcorne pillas or Naked oats 4s6d	000.04.06
It 1 bush & a halfe of Indian Corne 4s6d & bacon 15s	000.19.06
It 1 frying pan 1s 6d n turnes 6s 2 par of Cards 2s 6d	000.10.00
It 2 chests 2 boxes 1 cubbord	000.15.00

It dishes spoones & bowles	000.05.00
It 2 barrells & other smale things	000.08.00
It one butter churne	000.03.00
It m bookes	000.06.00

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book   GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: ☐ Go

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant | Help]
[Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]

[FamilyTreeMaker.com | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

© Copyright 1996-2001, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved. Read the Agreement of Use.

Cold & flu relief for people with high blood pressure Coricidin HBP tablets learn more

The Colonial Ancestry of the Family of John Greene Briggs and Isabell Gibbs de Groff

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Sume totall 065.07.00

28 July 1659, Elizabeth Briggs "Relict (widow) of Cleoment Briggs deposed that this pap is a true Inventory of the Estate of the said Clement Briggs her late husband to her best knowledge, yt when she knowes more she will discover it."

Page 286

She died about 1691 as the will and codicil which follows was proved 11 Aug. 1691.

Vol. 8. Page. 49. Probate Court Suffolk County, Boston, Mass.

"The Last Will and Testament of Elizabeth Briggs.

I Elizabeth Briggs of Weymouth being of perfect memory do make this my last will & testament Resigning my soule to God that gave, and my body to the earth desiring that it may have a decent buriall, after my funerall expenses are discharged & my just debts honestly paid. I give & bequeath the remainder of my worldly estate as followeth.

Item first. I give and bequeath to my son David Ten pounds to be paid in six months after my decese in any good current pay, and also my great brass kettle & brass pot and great Bible.

2nd I give & bequeath unto my Grandchild Clement Briggs 15 pounds in any good current pay to be paid to him at the age of one and twenty years allways provided that the said Clement doth acquit & discharge my Excutrs from any further trouble after my estate as farre as it concerns him & shall wholely renouce any further claims to the same or any part thereof.

I give and bequeath all the remaining estate to my son Remember Briggs whom I do ordaine & constitute my sole Executor to this my last will & Testament lastly it is my will and desire that Stephen French Ebenezer White & Joseph Pitty be my overseers to this my will in Witness where I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 13 day of November 1683.

Elizabeth Briggs
Syned sealed & Published in Her X marke & a seale
ye presence of
Stephen French Jonas Humphrey
Ebenezer White.

Whereas my son David is deceased scince ye publishing & signing of this my 1st will. I do hereby declare and my last will is that the ten pounds that I gave to my son David in this my will, my grandchild Clement Briggs shall have and enjoy the same. Provided that he be capeable in ye judgment of the overseers to improve the same for his oune good and that he rest satisfyed therewith without any trouble to my executor and ye Remainder that I give to my son David. I give to my executr above mentioned and this I subjoine to my Will above as Witness my hand 11th day November 1685.

Elizabeth Briggs
Witness Stephen French Ebenezer her mark
White, Jonas Humphreys
Boston Aug. 11 1691

Page 287

Stephen French & Ebenezer White the two subscribing witnesses made oath in County Court that they were present & did see Elizabeth Briggs sign seal & hand him publish this instrumt to be her last Will and Testament also saw her signe & publish the Codicil annexed and that when she so did she was of a disposeing mind to their understanding and that Johnas Humphreys subscribed as a witness at ye same time.

Attest

Joseph Webb Cler--"

In the History of Southampton, Suffolk County, Long Island N. Y. it is stated that a lot in Southampton was granted to Elizabeth Briggs in 1651 for 16 shillings and May 10, 1652, Elizabeth Briggs, widow, was granted land by the Town. Reference to David Briggs (2b3) makes it really certain that this was the Elizabeth Briggs the wife of Clement (1b1).

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: ☐ Go

Many leading OTC cold and flu medicines may
RAISE BLOOD PRESSURE LEARN MORE

genealogylibrary.com

The Colonial Ancestry of the Family of John Greene Briggs and Isabell Gibbs de Groff

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

The sons Remember, David and Clement were probably and John possibly by his second wife Elizabeth. His sons settled in Taunton or nearby excepting John who perhaps settled in Halifax, Mass. or Kingstown, R. I. (Hubert G. Briggs believes in Kingstown. Richards in his Memoir of Gov. George N. Briggs (who was a descendant of John Briggs of Kingstown, R. I.) assumes that he was descended from Clement Briggs. As far as I can find there is no reason for believing that Richard Briggs of Taunton (who married Rebecca Hoskins in 1662) was a son of Clement except that a certain Thomas Briggs, presumably Clement's son was joint owner of lands in Norton and Mansfield with Richard. No Richard is mentioned in the list of births of Clement's children in Weymouth down to 1643 or in Clement's Will and Richard of Taunton must have been of reasonable age when married in 1662. He has been confused by some genealogists with Remember but in 1668, the year that Remember applied to the Court for meadow land granted his father's children in addition to former tract, in Weymouth, near Bridgewater, Richard was engaged in settling Norton (the so-called North Purchase of Taunton). Therefore I have entered but six sons in the records as ##2b1-6 and very improbably a daughter Elizabeth #2b7.

2b1. THOMAS (of CLEMENT 1 b1) b. 14 June 1633 at Weymouth. D. before 1st April (the date of his inventory) according to . . . . But see under 3b3 which is contradictory and the following is more probable. He died between 1st April 1696, 16 March 1696 when he deeded land to son Samuel. 5th May 1696 Samuel youngest son of Thomas Briggs of North Purchase, administered his estate, the two elder sons refusing. The settlement of estate of Thomas dated 5 May 1696 gives his lands to sons Thomas, Daniel and Samuel. Eldest son Thomas is to have 18 acres where he has begun to make a settlement, Samuel to have father's dwelling house and Daniel to have another third part.

Page 288

Left widow Ann, and sons Thomas, Daniel, youngest son Samuel and daughter

Susanna wife of John Cobb.

Received on 7 June 1659, 150 acres of land on the way to "Deadum" (Dedham). "150 Acres is granted to Thomas Briggs son of Clement Briggs, deceased, and 20 acres of Meddow, if it may bee had in the place desired, which is in the way to Deadum from Taunton, betwixt a pond and the Mill river which comes to Taunton, betwixt Taunton and Massapaugh Pond." Now Plymouth Records. 3L164.

This land was in North Purchase of Taunton (Norton) and he was one of the first settlers there, if not the first. "The second parcel of this Territory not included in the North Purchase was that owned by Thomas 2 Briggs. He was a son of Clement 1 Briggs, who was grandfather to the first settler of Easton of that name. 3.

Was of Taunton in 1668.

Was joint owner with Richard Briggs of lands in Norton and Mansfield. The northeast part of the North Purchase is now Mansfield and his will refers to him as of North Purchase. (Mansfield & Norton were one town until 1770.) Was one of the first settlers in the North Purchase. (Wm. L. Chaffin.)

He or another Thomas is referred to in 1681 in Taunton.

He left descendants in Taunton, Norton and Mansfield. (R. 15).

In 1643 no Briggses are named in a list of Taunton who were between ages of 16 and 60.

(In 1700 there was a Thomas Briggs "Grand Senior" in the first military company of Taunton.)

2b2. JONATHAN (of Clement 1b1) b. 14th June 1635 at Weymouth. D. 1688/9 in Taunton. M. Experience....

She survived her husband and with her eldest son Jonathan was granted administration (p. 1/2 Vol. 1 Bristol Co. Probate Records.) See below. She died after Feb. 8, 1698/9. Seven other sons, minors and five daughters are mentioned in the proceedings tho the names of the daughters are not there recorded. Two of their names are mentioned in the will of their brother Nathaniel, whom see.

In 1708 (the widow having probably died) an order of the Court for a division of the estate was carried out and the sons names there given were as follows: Jonathan, David, John, Thomas, Amos, Benjamin, Ebenezer and Nathaniel.

Another list adds Daniel.

Jonathan is referred to as living in Taunton in 1662, 1668 and 1672. He was a purchaser of the North Purchase in 1668 now known as Easton. (1st June 1668).

In 1682 his name appears among those who bore arms to church.

BROWNE

educated at Litchfield, in public and private schools. He began to study law in the office of Chief Justice Andrews, and continued with Mr. Hickox, a prominent lawyer of Litchfield. Having been admitted to the bar in 1884, he has practiced in Litchfield since then. In addition to the law, he has a large real estate business. He is a justice of the peace and has been on the grand jury and the school board. He is a member of St. Paul's Lodge, No. 11, Free and Accepted Masons; of Darius Chapter, No. 16, Royal Arch Masons, and of Buel Council, Royal and Select Masters. In religion he is an Episcopalian and in politics a Democrat. He has been auditor. He married, May 12, 1900, Marion, born November 22, 1863, daughter of Charles and Lucy (Merriman) Perkins, of Litchfield. They have no children.

BROWNE Charles Browne, immigrant ancestor, was born in England and became an early settler in Rowley, Massachusetts. He had a house lot there in 1647 and other lands, to which he added later. That he was a man of education is proven by the fact that he was for a time the town's school-master. In 1661 he was granted a lot, "to beate the drum for the benefit of the towne." His name appears in a list of freeholders of Rowley, January 28, 1677. It is also recorded as "Br Browne" among the church members in full communion, and "Goodwife Browne" united March 7, 1671. The wife of Charles Browne was Mary, daughter of William and Margaret Acy. Their marriage occurred 14-8mo.-1647, in Rowley. Charles Browne died in 1687, and was buried December 16. His wife died December 12, 1683. They had eight sons and one daughter.

(II) Nathaniel Brown, son of Charles Browne, was born in Rowley, Massachusetts, May 20, 1660. He shared in the distribution of his father's estate and received various grants of land. On June 29, 1707, he sold his homestead to Jonathan Wheeler, of Newbury, and soon thereafter removed to Groton, Connecticut. A deed of land in Groton, January 8, 1707-08, expressly states that he was "late of Rowley," and he and his wife were dismissed from the Rowley church to Groton, June 29, 1707. He purchased lands in Groton and was soon made an inhabitant. His home was at Poquonock Cove, where he bought two hundred acres of Gershom Rice. The town called upon him for service in various capacities and he was an honored townsman. In his will, proved June 24, 1731, he mentions sons and daughters, among them his son Nathaniel. His wife, whom he married in Rowley, June 4, 1685, was the daughter of David and Sarah (Wise) Wheeler. David Wheeler was the son of John Wheeler, and was born about 1625, in England, coming to New England in the ship "Confidence," in 1638. Sarah Wise was the daughter of Humphrey Wise, of Ipswich.

(III) Nathaniel (2), son of Nathaniel (1) and Mary (Wheeler) Brown, was baptized in Rowley in September, 1690, and was aged seventeen when his father removed to Groton. On May 30, 1717, after his marriage to Anna Haynes, which occurred July 11, 1715, he bought land at Poquonock Cove, but, March 30, 1722, he bought a one-third interest in a tract of two hundred acres in the north part of Groton (Ledyard). In his subsequent life he bought and sold lands quite extensively, acquiring finally a large tract, which he bequeathed to his decendants. His homestead was on the road from Mystic to Norwich, about three-quarters of a mile north of where the "Church Hill meeting house" once stood. He was probably identified with the Separatist movement and his son Nathaniel was ordained a minister of that sect in 1751. Nathaniel Brown died in July, 1770, aged eighty years, and his wife shortly afterwards. She was the daughter of Josiah and Elizabeth (Starke) Haynes, and was born November 3, 1696, in Groton. They had six sons and two daughters.

(IV) Ebenezer, son of Nathaniel (2) Brown, was born in 1725, in Groton, died there in July, 1799, aged seventy-four. The deeds passed in the settlement of his father's estate establish his line of descent. His homestead was originally a part of his father's tract. He was probably the Ebenezer Brown who served, April 6 to December 4, 1761, in Major John Durkee's company of Norwich. He deeded, during his life, lands to several of his sons, among them, November 13, 1786, a tract to his son John Brown. The wife of Ebenezer Brown was Ruth, daughter of Captain John Jr. and Sarah (Copp) Morgan, who was born April 9, 1733, in Groton, and married in 1750. She died in March, 1806. Her grandfather was Captain John Morgan, of Groton, a son of John Morgan and grandson of James Morgan, ancestor of many distinguished persons of that name. Her grandmother was Ruth, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Picket) Shapley, the latter being a daughter of John and Ruth (Brewster) Picket, daughter of Jonathan Brewster and granddaughter of Elder William Brewster, of the "Mayflower."

(V) John, son of Ebenezer Brown, states in his application for a pension that he was born

Connecticut, 1600s-1800s Local Families and Histories
New England Families, Vol. IV, Genealogies and Memorials, Page 1591
© Genealogy.com, February 18, 2003

Vital Records of Rowley, Mass. To The End of The Year 1849
v. 1

HAYNES LINE

ACY
BROWN
SCALES?

ROWLEY BIRTHS

TO THE END OF THE YEAR 1849

ABBOT, George Jewett, s. George and Mehetible, June 10, 1778.

ACY (Acee), Elizabeth (Acee), d. John and Elizabeth, Jan. 23, 1678.
Hanah, d. John and Hanah, Mar. 9, 1680.
Margreet, d. John and Hannah, Aug. 30, 1683.
Mary, d. John and Hanah, Aug. 5, 1677.

ADAMS (Addams), Abigail, d. Israel and Deborah, Sept. 2, 1750.
Abigal (Addams), d. Isaac and Hannah, June 28, 1722.
Abigal, d. Israil and Deborah, Jan. 31, 1743.
Abraham, s. Benjamin and Sally S., Apr. —, 1776. T. C.
Abraham, s. Benj[amin], jr., July 20, 1776. P. R. 2.
Abraham, s. Benjamin, 3d and Lois, Apr. 25, 1800.
Anne, d. William and Elizebeth, Nov. 3, 1733.
Benjamin (Addams), s. John and Sarah, Dec. 8, 1724.
Benjamin, s. William and Elizebeth, Nov. 20, 1735.
Benjamin, s. Abraham and Mary, Mar. 1, 1746.
Benjamin, s. John and Sarah, Feb. 19, 1751.
Benjamin, s. Benjamin [jr. P. R. 2.] and Sally S., June 14, 1773. T. C.
Benjamin Perley, s. Benjamin, 3d and Lois, Sept. 5, 1806.
Betey, d. John [jr. P. R. 2.] and Molly, Aug. 23, 1778.
Chandler Braman, s. Issac, bp. Sept. 20, 1829. C. R. 2.
Charity, d. Israel and Charity, Feb. 9, 1801.
Charles Henry, s. Benja[min], jr. and Lois, May 17, 1809.
David, s. Isaac and Hannah, June 15, 1720.
Elisabeth, d. John and Sarah, June 18, 1717.
Elisabeth, d. John and Elisabeth, Jan. 29, 1756.
Elisabeth, d. Israel and Deborah, Feb. 28, 1759.
Elizebeth, d. William and Elizebeth, Apr. 17, 1731.
Ellen Eliza, d. Charles H. and Eliza, July 4, 1835. T. C.
Hannah, d. Isaac and Hannah, June 15, 1709.
Hannah (Addams), d. John and Sarah, Aug. 11, 1727.
Hannah, d. David and Hannah, Nov. 29, 1746.

BROCKLEBANK, ——, d. James, Mar. 8, 1778. P. R. 2.
——, s. James, Mar. 13, 1779. P. R. 2.
——, d. James, Jan. 6, 1781. P. R. 2.
——, s. James, Nov. 3, 1782. P. R. 2.
——, ch. twin, David and Clarrissa, May 30, 1827.
——, ch. twin, David and Clarrissa, May 30, 1827.

BROWN (Browne), Abel, s. William, Nov. 27, 1750. P. R. 2.
Abigail, d. William, May 20, 1762. P. R. 2.
Abigaile (Browne), d. John and Abigaile, June 5, 1688. [1686. CT. R.]
Abraham (Browne), s. John and Abygall, June 27, 1705.
Addison, s. Abraham and Hannah, Oct. 24, 1790. [(6 in pencil in margin). 1796 ink.]
Benjamin (Browne), s. Nathan[ie]ll and Mary, Nov. 13, 1698.
Benjamin, s. John and Abygaill, Sept. 24, 1708.
Benj[a]min, s. Abraham and Mary, Feb. 28, 1746.
Beriah (Browne), s. Charles and Mary, 8: 5m: 1648.
Caleb, s. Joseph and Lydia, Apr. 12, 1772.
Ebenezer (Browne), s. Charles and Mary, Sept. 14, 1658.
Elesabeth, d. Abraham and Mary, May 30, 1755.
Eliphalet, s. William, Nov. 4, 1755. P. R. 2.
Eliphalet, s. Joseph and Lydia, Jan. 18, 1780. T. C.
Elizebeth, d. Nathanael and Anne, May 12, 1738.
Ephraim, s. Francis, bp. Nov. 14, 1762. C. R. 1.
Gershom, s. Nathaniell and Mary, Mar. 20, 1686.
Hannah, d. John and Abigaill, Aug. 22, 1700.
Hannah, d. Abraham and Mary, Nov. 10, 1743.
Hannah, d. Caleb and Sally, Aug. 28, 1792.
James (Browne), s. John and Abigall, Mar. 10, 1702-3.
James, s. James, bp. Mar. 11, 1722. C. R. 1.
John (Browne), s. Charles and Mary, 1: 12m: 1653.
John (Browne), s. John and Abigall, Mar. 9, 1695-6.
John, s. Samuel and Elisabeth, Apr. 5, 1717.
John, s. James, bp. Mar. 11, 1722. C. R. 1.
John, s. Joseph and Lydia, Apr. 12, 1772. T. C.
John, s. Caleb and Sally, Feb. 28, 1794.
Jonathan (Browne), s. Ephraim and Sarah, Apr. 28, 1713.
Joseph, s. Charls [Charles. CT. R.] and Mary, June 29, 1668.
Joseph (Browne), s. John and Abigaill, May 5, 1698.
Joseph, s. Joseph and Abigael, May 27, 1724.
Joseph, s. William, Mar. 13, 1747-8. P. R. 2.
Joseph, s. Abraham and Mary, May 25, 1750.

BROWN, Josiah, s. Samuel and Elizebeth, May 3, 1720.
Martha, d. John and Abigall, July 29, 1692.
Martha (Browne), d. Nathaniell and Mary, Oct. 12, 1695.
Mary, d. John, bp. July 13, 1690. c. r. 1.
Mary, d. Nathaniel, bp. Oct. 30, 1692. c. r. 1.
Mary (Browne), d. Nathaniell and Mary, Jan. 19, 1693-4.
Mary (Browne), d. Samuel and Elisabeth, May 15, 1718.
Mary, d. James, bp. Mar. 11, 1722. c. r. 1.
Mary, d. Abraham and Mary, Apr. 26, 1741.
Mary, d. Dan[ie]l and Abigail, Mar. 8, 1744-5. p. r. 2.
Mehetabel, d. Nathaniel, bp. Apr. 29, 1702. c. r. 1.
Molly, d. Will[ia]m, Dec. 4, 1752. p. r. 2.
Moses, s. Abraham and Hannah, at Newbury, June 2, 1794.
Nathanael, s. Mary, wid., bp. June 2, 1745. c. r. 1.
Nathaneall, s. Nathaneall, ——, 1690.
Nathaneel, s. Nathaneel and Mary, May 29, 1745.
Nathaniel (Browne), s. Charles and Mary, May 20, 1660.
Nathaniell (Browne), s. Nathaniell and Mary, May 15, 1688. [1686. ct. r.]
Ruth, d. Nathan[ie]ll, bp. Sept. 12, 1703. c. r. 1.
Samuell, s. Charels [Charles. ct. r.] and Mary, 5: 12m: 1655.
Samuell (Browne), s. Charlse, May 20, 1660. ct. r.
Samuell, s. John and Abigall, July 20 [10. ct. r.], 1686.
Samuell, s. John and Abigale, Feb. 11, 1693-4.
Sarah, d. Nath[anie]ll, bp. June 6, 1697. c. r. 1.
Sarah, d. Nathan[ie]ll, bp. Sept. 8, 1700. c. r. 1.
Susan Pickard, d. Benja[min] J. and Susan, Mar. 31, 1824.
William (Browne), s. Charles and Mary, 11: 10m: 1651.
William, s. Nathaniel, bp. Oct. 14, 1705. c. r. 1.
William, s. Joseph and Abgal, Nov. 3, 1726.
William, s. W[illia]m, Mar. 13, 1760. p. r. 2.

BUCKMINSTER, Charles Henry, s. John B. and Charlotte, Oct. 5, 1833. t. c.
Charlott[e] Maria, d. John B. and Charlotte, Dec. 5, 1830. t. c.
George Nelson, s. John B. and Charlotte, Oct. 15, 1814. t. c.
John Blake, s. John B. and Charlotte, May 18, 1820. t. c.
Louisa Adams, d. John B. and Charlotte, May 2, 1827. t. c.
Martha Chaplin, d. John B. and Charlotte, Apr. 18, 1823. t. c.
Mary Crombie, d. John B. and Charlotte, Dec. 11, 1817. t. c.

BURBANK (Borebanke, Burbanke), Anna, d. Ezra and Eunice, Mar. 25, 1755.

SAWYER, Hannah (Sawer), d. Ezekiel and Hannah, Apr. 17, 1709.

Hannah, d. Ezekiel and Mary, Apr. 26, 1779.

Jane, d. Ezekiel and Hannah, Oct. 16, 1712.

Jane (Sawer), d. twin, Ezekill and Hannah, Mar. 9, 1718.

Jane, d. Ezekill and Mehetable, July 12, 1738.

Jane, d. Ezekiel, bp. Mar. 10, 1782. C. R. 1.

John (Sawer), s. Edward and M[ary], 17 : 7m : 1647.

John (Sawer), s. Edward and Mary, 7 : 6m : 1648.

John (Sawier), s. John and Mary, Aug. 5, 1682.

John, s. John and Mary, Sept. 28, 1722.

John, s. Ezekiel and Mehetable, Mar. 16, 1733-4.

John, s. Ezekill and Mehetable, June 11, 1745.

John, s. John, bp. Apr. 4, 1773. C. R. 1.

John, s. John and Abigal, Sept. 26, 1777.

Joseph, s. Ezekiel and Mary, Mar. 20, 1777.

Marcy [Mercy. C. R. 1.], d. Ezekiell and Hannah, June 7, 1714.

Mary (Sawier), d. John [and Mary. CT. F.], Oct. 18, 1676.

Mary, d. Ezekiel [jr. C. R. 1.] and Hannah, Sept. 25, 1705.

Mary (Sawer), d. John and Mary, July 9, 1715.

Mary, d. Ezekiel and Mary, Nov. 30, 1770.

Mary Ann Maria, d. Nathaniel S. and Almira, Mar. 30, 1827. T. C.

Mehetabel, d. Ezekiel and Mary, Mar. 31, 1773.

Mehitabell (Sawer), d. twin, Ezekill and Hannah, Mar. 9, 1718.

Moses (Sawer), s. John and Mary, July 23, 1712.

Moses, s. Ezekiel, bp. Aug. 24, 1740. C. R. 1.

Moses, s. Moses and Elizabeth [Elisabeth. dup.], June 22, 1772.

Rebeca (Sawer), d. John and Mary, Oct. 10, 1713.

Sarah, d. Edward and Mary, 19 : 10m : 1645.

Susan Rebecca, d. Nathaniel S. and Almira, Jan. 16, 1832. T. C.

Thomas, s. John and Abigal, July 13, 1775.

SCALES (Scails, Scals), Francis, s. James, Mar. 30, 1679. CT. R.

James (Scails), s. James and Sarah. Mar. 30, 1679.

Mathew, s. James, bp. Mar. 29, 1685. C. R. 1.

Sarah (Scals), d. James and Sarah, Jan. 18, 1680.

Susanna, d. John and Susannah, 15 : 10m : 1650.

SCALES, William (Scails), s. James and Sarah, Mar. 1 [6. CT. R.], 1682.

SCATES, Lucius Everett, s. Joseph R. and Abigail N., Mar. 26, 1834. T. C.

SCOTT (Scot, Scote, Skot), Abigall [Scot. C. R. 1.], d. Benjamin and Sarah, Mar. 31, 1716.
Benjamen (Skot), s. Benjamen and Susan [Susanna. CT. R.], Apr. 17, 1686.
Benjamin (Scot), s. Benjamin and Susan, Nov. 26, 1687. [1688. CT. R.]
Benjamin (Scot), s. Samuel and Bridget, Dec. 25, 1753.
Benjamin Smith, s. Samuel and Mary, Feb. 28, 1836. T. C.
Daniel, s. Joseph [jr. C. R. 1.] and Jemima, Oct. 10, 1737.
Dolley, d. Samuel [jr. C. R. 1.] and Bridget, Dec. 28, 1751.
Ebenezer (Scot), s. Joseph and Anna, Feb. 29, 1687. [1685. CT. R.]
Elisabeth, d. Samuel and Elisabeth, Apr. 11, 1718.
Elisabeth, d. Samuel [jr. C. R. 1.] and Bridget, May 8, 1767.
George Alfred, s. James T., farmer, and Lydia P., Feb. 13, 1844.
Hannah, d. John, bp. June 27, 1703. C. R. 1.
Hannah, d. John and Elizabeth, May 18, 1706.
Hannah, d. Joseph and Mary, Feb. 19, 1715.
Hannah, d. Samuel and Elizabeth, ——, 1721-2. T. C. [bp. Jan. 21. C. R. 1.]
Hannah, d. Moses, bp. Dec. 11, 1774. C. R. 1.
Horace Madison Dodge, s. James T., farmer, and Lydia, Sept. 4, 1848.
James Birney, s. James T. and Lydia, Feb. 6, 1843. T. C.
James T., s. John and Mehitable, Feb. 14, 1805. T. C.
Jane, d. John, bp. June 25, 1710. C. R. 1.
Jane, d. Joseph and Mary, Sept. 4, 1712.
Jane, d. twin Samuel and Elizabeth, ——, 1724. T. C. [bp. Aug. 16. C. R. 1.]
Jane, d. Benjamin, bp. July 10, 1726. C. R. 1.
Jane, d. Joseph [jr. C. R. 1.] and Jemima, Aug. 11, 1744.
Joanah (Scot), d. Joseph and Anah, Aug. 20, 1679.
John (Scot), s. Benjamin and Susanah, May 5, 1679.
John, s. Benjamin and Susanah, Mar. 23, 1680.
John, s. Benjamin, Mar. 23, 1681. CT. R.
John, s. Benjamin, Sept. 4, 1682. CT. R.
Jo[h]n, s. John, bp. Sept. 2, 1716. C. R. 1.
John, s. Samuel [jr. C. R. 1.] and Bridget, Mar. 25, 1757.

BROCKLEBANK, Samuel (Brockelbanke), and Sarah Plumer, Mar. 26, 1706.

Samuel, and Jane Dickinson, int. Sept. 13, 1764.

Samuel (Brockelbank), and Mehitable Emerson, int. Aug. 21, 1810.

Samuel W. [H. int.], and Louiza C. Willmarth, Nov. 15, 1831. T. C.

Samuell (Brockelbanke), and Hannah ——, 18: 3m: 1652.*

Sarah (Brockelbanke), and Ephraim Nelson, Feb. 2, 1709-10.

Sarah, and Andrew Stickney, int. Sept. 7, 1723.

Sarah, and Daniel Emery of Newbury, Feb. 28, 1757.

Sarah, and Nicolas Currier of South Hampton, N. H., Aug. 13 [28. dup.], 1787.*

Sarah G., and Albert S. Hardy of Bradford, int. May 6, 1837. T. C.

BROWN (Browne), Abia (Browne), of Ipswich, and Richard Syle, int. Sept. 5, 1702.

Abiel, of Reading, and Patty Stimson, Apr. 19, 1792.

Abigail, wid., and John Wheler, int. Dec. 26, 1730.

Abigail, and Paul Pearson of Newbury, int. Apr. 24, 1755.

Abigall (Browne), and John Brown, Aug. 31 [13. CT. R.], 1685.*

Achsah, and Dudley Heath of Newbury, int. Mar. 2, 1811.

Anne [wid. int.], and Samuel Lowell, Feb. 5, 1745. [1745-6. int.]

Arther, and Lidia Howlett, Apr. 5, 1750.*

Benjamin, and Sarah Pillsbury [of Newbury. int.], at Newbury, Nov. 13, 1768. T. C.

Benjamin F. (Browne), and Susan L. Pickard, Mar. 18, 1819.

Benjamin F., and E[l]izabeth T. Packer, Nov. 20, 1833. T. C.

Beriah (Browne), and Sarah Harris, Jan. 6, 1673.

Caleb, and Elizabeth Jewett, int. Oct. 18, 1722.

Charles (Browne), and Mary ——, 14: 8m: 1647.*

Ebenezer (Browne), and Mary Jewitt, July 29, 1698.*

Ebinezer, and Mehetibel Hufey, int. Apr. 7, 1722.

Elisabeth, of Byfield, Rowley, and James Barker of Bradford, at Newbury, Feb. 22, 1781. T. C.

Elizabeth, and Timothy Challis of Newtown, int. Oct. 2, 1761.

Elizabeth, and Person Kenney, Jan. 12, 1814.

Hannah C., and Moses S. Brocklebank, Sept. 13, 1832. T. C.

Harriet, and John P. Milton, May 10, 1832. T. C.

---

* Intention not recorded.

BROWN, James, and Mary Creesey, Mar. 5, 1718.
James, of Hamilton, and Eunice Ellsworth, int. Apr. 19, 1796.
John, and Abigall Browne, Aug. 31 [13. CT. R.], 1685.*
John, of Monson, and Martha Jewett of Boxford, Apr. 9, 1761.*
John, and Sukey Favour of Newtown, int. Aug. 26, 1792.
John P., and Lucy W. Spiller, Jan. 17, 1836. T. C.
Joseph, and Lydia Poor of Newbury, Apr. 19, 1770.
Joseph E., and Mrs. E[mme. int.] Carey, June 30, 1814.
Lydia, and John Longfellow, Sept. 4, 1803.
Maria, of Salem, and Orlando Tyler, int. May 10, 1832. T. C.
Mary [wid. int.], and Samuel Adams of Newbury, Nov. 26, 1747.
Mary, and Joseph Petingill of Newbury, int. Aug. 22, 1765.
Mary C., of Ipswich, and Elbridge Elsworth, int. Sept. 22, 1832. T. C.
Mehetable, Mrs., and Lt. Jacob Perley of Boxford, int. June 23, 1733.
Nathanael, of Ipswich, and Mary Jewett, June 1, 1742.
Nathanell, and Mary Wheller, June 4, 1685.*
Nathaniel, of Newbury, and Ann Stewart, at Newbury, June 13, 1737. T. C.*
Obadiah, and Cyntha Thornton of Newbury, Sept. 1, 1836. T. C.
Olive [of Boxford. int.], and Moses Harriman, May 6, 1804.
Olive, and Benjamin Bixby of Topsfield, Nov. 18, 1805.
Polly, and Ephram Noyse of Newbury, int. Aug. 8, 1792.
Sally, and Asa Low of Newbury, at Newbury, Jan. 1, 1793. T. C.
Sally, and Ezekiel Whicher. June 2, 1803.
Samuel, and Elizabeth Wheeler of Salisbury, at Salisbury, May 17, 1716. T. C.
Samuel, of Ipswich, and Ednah Boynton, Apr. 9, 1734.
Susan Moody, of Newbury, and William Searle Wheeler, int. Mar. 16, 1816.
Susannah, and Benjamin Chaplin, int. Oct. 29, 1805.
Tristram, and Hannah Currier, Oct. 28, 1799.
William, and Jane Boynton of Bradford, June 17, 1747.*

BUCK, Samuel [jr. int.], of Sutton, and Sarah Lull of Byfield, Rowley, at Newbury, Nov. 23, 1775. T. C.

---

* Intention not recorded.

BROCKLEBANK, Thomas, s. John, jr., Sept. 17, 1753, a. 3 y. P. R. 2.
Thomas, s. Jo[h]n, Dec. 8, 1762, a abt. 19 m. P. R. 2.
—— (Brocklebang), d. James, May 23, 1778, a. abt. 3 m. P. R. 2.
——, d. James, Jan. 14, 1781, a. 1 w. P. R. 2.
——, ch. Sam[ue]l, Dec. 28, 1820, a. 3 w. P. R. 2.
——, ch. twin, David, May 31, 1827, a. 1 d.
——, ch. twin, David, June 1, 1827, a. 2 d.

BROOKS, ——, ch. ——, of Salem, Aug. 20, 1840. T. C.

BROWN (Browne), Charles (Browne), bur. Dec. 16, 1687.
Gershom (Browne), s. Charles, bur. Dec. 5, 1683.
Hannah, unm., fever, Dec. 11, 1820, a. 77 y.
Joseph, July 7, 1736. P. R. 1.
Martha (Browne), d. John and Abigall, Sept. 27, 1692.
Mary (Browne), d. Charles, bur. Dec. 9, 1683.
Mary (Browne), w. Charles, bur. Dec. 12, 1683.
Nathaniell (Browne), s. Nathaniell and Mary, —— —, 1689.
Samuel, Aug. 13, 1797. C. R. 3.
Samuell (Browne), s. John and Abigall, Sept. 21, 1692.
Sarah, w. Phillip, Dec. 1, 1789. C. R. 3.
Sukey [Susanner. C. R. 1.], w. Benjamin F., consumption, July 15, 1824.
——, w. Matthew [consumption. P. R. 32.], Nov. 9, 1811.
——, d. twin, still born, Benjamin F., Mar. 31, 1824.

BUCKMINSTER, Judith, w. Rich[ar]d, of Newburyport, while on a visit to her sister Smith's, Nov. 2, 1772, in her 37th y. P. R. 2.

BUGG, John, unm., Sept. 14, 1749, a. abt. 80 y. P. R. 2.

BURBANK (Burbanke), David, s. Eleazar, June 29, 1750, a. abt. 2 y. P. R. 2.
Hannah, wid., Jan. 8, 1762, a. 81 y. P. R. 2.
Huldah, d. Ezra, Aug. 24, 1759, a. 2 y. 7 m. P. R. 2.
Jemima, Mar. 24, 1692-3.
Jonathan, s. Eleazar, Dec. 14, 1752, a. 4 1-2 y. P. R. 2.
Leddea, Mar. 3, 1697-8.
Mary (Burbanke), d. John, bur. July 12, 1660.
Ruth, d. Ezra, Dec. 18, 1763, a. 10 m. P. R. 2.
Timothy (Burbanke), s. John, bur. July 14, 1660.

BURKBEE (Burbee, Burbey, see also Burpee), John, s. Thomas and Martha, bur. 15:5m:1657.

HAYNES LINE

ACY
BROWN
WHEELER

SCALES ?

EARLY SETTLERS
OF
ROWLEY, MASSACHUSETTS

A GENEALOGICAL RECORD OF THE FAMILIES WHO SETTLED IN ROWLEY BEFORE 1700 WITH SEVERAL GENERATIONS OF THEIR DESCENDANTS

Compiled by
GEORGE BRAINARD BLODGETTE, A. M.

Revised, Edited and Published by
AMOS EVERETT JEWETT

Rowley, Massachusetts
1933

The Planting of a New England Town

The Puritan exodus to New England began with the sailing of the "Mayflower" and the Pilgrims were, as Bradford says, "by the blessing of God the first beginers and (in a sort) the foundation of all the Plantations and Colonies in New England." The great migration however occurred during the years 1629-1640, in which Charles I governed without a parliament. When the Long Parliament met this migration practically came to an end, a fact which becomes at once apparent to the student of genealogy.

We are not concerned with the causes which led to this migration nor with those who left England at this time and founded colonies in other parts of the New World. We are interested in the planting of one of the towns of the Bay Colony, the type of people who came and their purpose in coming.

They were mostly from the middle classes, "men of substance, will-making families," and so exclusively English that, according to Savage, at the close of the eighteenth century more than ninety-eight out of one hundred of the New England people could trace their ancestry to England.

John Fiske, in his "Beginnings of New England," says, "They were drawn from the sturdiest part of English stock" and "In all history there has been no other instance of colonization so exclusively effected by picked and chosen men." Again, "It was the simple truth that was spoken by William Stoughton in his election sermon of 1668, when he said, 'God sifted a whole nation that he might send choice grain over into the wilderness.' "

Edward Johnson, in his "Wonder-Working Providence of Zion's Saviour in New England," 1654, writes, "The Lord Christ intends to achieve greater matters by this little handful than the world is aware of."

The compelling motive for their coming was to gain freedom of worship for themselves, according to their own interpretation of the teachings of the Bible:

> "Banished from paths he fain had trod,
> He turned his bleak face toward the West,
> To search the wilderness for rest—
> Banished from man, at home with God."

It was not, as has often been said, to establish a place of religious liberty; for religious liberty, as we now enjoy it, was the result rather than the intention of their coming.

In the summer of 1638, toward the close of the great migration, the ship "John" of London sailed, according to tradition, from Hull for New England. On board were about twenty families, nearly all of whom were from Yorkshire, under the leadership of Rev. Ezekiel Rogers, formerly pastor of the church at Rowley, Yorkshire, near Hull. He

says in his will, "for refusing to read the accursed book which allowed sports on God's Holy Sabbath or Lord's Day, I was suspended and by it and many other sad signs of the times driven, with many of my hearers, into New England." Torre's list of rectors of Rowley shows that Ezekiel Rogers was installed 21 February, 1620, and that his successor, Thomas White, was installed 6 June, 1638.

It is probable that the following persons came with Mr. Rogers: Thomas Barker, Constance Crosby, Thomas Elithorp and Francis Lambert, from Holme-on-Spalding-Moor, a few miles from Rowley; Edward Carleton, from Barmston; Humphrey Reyner, from Gildersome; William Acy, from Eppleworth, near Hull; Hugh Chaplin, Maximilian and Joseph Jewett, from Bradford; Robert and John Haseltine, from Bideford in Devon; Ezekiel and Jeremiah Northend, cousins (both minors) and probably William Jackson were from Rowley; William and John Boynton, Jane Brocklebank, Thomas Nelson, John Spofford and Thomas Tenney.

Among the passengers on the "John" was the Rev. Jose Glover, "the Father of American Printing," with his family and his assistants, Stephen Daye and sons, who brought the first printing press to English North America. Glover "reached port before the ship made land," but the press was eventually set up and operated by Daye. The ship dropped anchor in Salem Harbor, but we know little of the whereabouts of the passengers during the next few months. They probably stayed in Salem, Boston or Ipswich. During the winter Mr. Rogers asked leave of Mr. Wilson's church in Boston, for himself and his people, to commune with them, and the request being granted, he made a statement of the religious position of his company.

About this time a company was being formed for the purpose of joining the new colony at Quinnipiack, now New Haven. Mr. Rogers was urged to join and appears to have thought favorably of it, but later decided not to go. Before winter was over, "after consulting with the ministers," he requested of the General Court a tract of land between Ipswich and Newbury, which was granted. The settlement was begun in the spring of 1639. "13 March, 1638-9, M^{r} Ezechi: Rogers, M^{r} John Phillips, & their company had granted them 8 miles every way into the countrey, where it may not trench vpon other plantations already settled." Part of this land had been preempted by Ipswich and Newbury settlers and the newcomers were forced to purchase from them at an expense of £800. The purchase money was contributed by those who were able and in the granting of the house lots the amount subscribed determined the size of the lot.* Those who were unable to contribute were, with one exception, given lots of an acre and a half.

---

* This distinction becomes more apparent when the rule of assignment of "rights" called "gates" in the commons is known. A one-and-one-half-acre lot was entitled to one and one-half gates; a two-acre lot to four and one-half gates; a three-acre lot to thirteen and one-half gates; a four-acre lot to twenty-two and one-half gates, and a six-acre lot to forty-five gates. A gate, or ox-gate or ox-gang in early English tenures was as much land as an ox could till; it might contain meadow, pasture and wood necessary for such tillage and varied in different counties and also according to quality, being from twelve to fifteen acres. In the old law Latin an ox-gang was "una bovata terrae." We find in early English

The company consisted of fifty-nine families, having been increased during the winter by about forty families, many of whom had preceded Mr. Rogers to New England. Among them were the families of Mr. William Bellingham, a brother of Gov. Richard Bellingham, Jane Grant, Thomas Mighill, and William Stickney. The larger part of them were, or soon became, freemen, which, previous to 1664, meant that they were members of some Congregational Church, had taken the freeman's oath, and were thereby entitled to vote. A town government was set up, although of the general affairs of the town nothing remains of record before August, 1647.

House lots were laid out along the Town Brook and its tributaries and at least three streets named: Wethersfield, for the birthplace of Mr. Rogers at Wethersfield, Essex; Holme, for Holme-on-Spalding-Moor; Bradford, for the home of the Jewetts. Holme Street is now known as Central Street; the larger part of Bradford Street and what was formerly Narrow Lane, is now Haverhill Street; Wethersfield Street retains its early name.

The training field and the cemetery were set apart at the time of settlement. The watch-house and later the powder-house stood on the elevation in the rear of Elder Humphrey Reyner's lot.

In the records of the Bay Colony, 13 March, 1638-9, the settlement is referred to as the "New Plantation." By act of the General Court, "4-7 mo., 1639, M^r Ezechi: Rogers plantation shalbee called Rowley."

The first church, the sixteenth in the Bay Colony, was organized 3 December, 1639, with Rev. Ezekiel Rogers as pastor. The first, second and third meeting-houses, built respectively in 1639, 1697 and 1749, stood on what was then called the common, now the site of the Center School-house. A public school is first mentioned in the Town Records in 1654, but it is probable one existed before that date.

13 May, 1640, "Rowley is granted two years immunity from publike charge in regard of their great losse, & charge by purchasing of land, & hindrance of planting last yeare. It is declared that Rowley bounds is to bee 8 miles from their meeting-house, in a straight line, & then a crose line diameter from Ipswich Ryver to Merrimack Ryver, where it doth not piudice any former grant."

This year a grist-mill and a saw-mill were built by Mr. Thomas Nelson, and in 1643, John Pearson built a fulling-mill, the first in the English Colonies.

The earliest town record extant is as follows: "The suruey of the Towne of Rowley taken the tenth of the eleauenth Anno Dñi 1643, by M^r. Thomas Nelson, M^r Edward Carleton, Humphrey Reyner, ffrancis Parrat, appointed for that purpose by the freman of the said Towne who also are to Regester the seuerall lotts of all the Inhabitants granted and laid out, and to leaue theirof a Coppy with the recorder of the Shire accordinge to the order of the Generall Court. A regester of all

---

books that eight ox-gangs made a plow-gang or plow-land called "carucata terrae," and eight plow-gangs made a knight's fee, or about a thousand acres. In Rowley the rights in the commons, or land not laid out, were always expressed by the term "gates."

the house Lotts in such seuerall streets, as are formerly mentioned in the book." This survey was taken more than three years after the incorporation but it is probable the lots were apportioned shortly after the settlement, perhaps even before the incorporation, 4 September, 1639. It is quite likely that the members of the committee above mentioned were those who did so apportion.

By 1645, sixteen additional families had arrived in Rowley, including those of James Bailey, Nicholas Jackson, John Pearson, Mark Prime and Edward Sawyer.

The first town meeting of which we have record was held "the 20th of the 11th (16)48. Thomas Barker, Humfrey Reyner, Mathew Boys, Williā Acee, Thomas Leuer, were chosen to order the affaires of the Towne this yeare.

Thomas Dickinson was Chosen Cunstable this yeare.

Mr. Richard Swan William Law Williā Jackson and John Scales were to be ouerseers of the Hy wayes and comon Gates and ffences and to see to the execution of all such orders as shall be made this yeare.

John Pickard is Chosen Marshill for gathering the ffines and fforfettures this yeare.

Ed Carleton ffrancis Parrat are chosen to assist the fiue men in Laying the ministry rate this yeare.

Ed Carleton Capt: Briggā Thomas Mighell ffrancis Parrat Mathew Boys Joseph Jewett and Mr. Rogers were Chosen to Judge and determine euery mans proportion of land . . ."

4 May, 1649, the middle fifth of Plum Island was granted to Rowley and the town then comprised all the land between Newbury on the north, and Ipswich and Cochicawick, now Andover, on the south and southwest, the other bounds being the ocean and the Merrimack River.

The original grants included Bradford (formerly called Merrimack), incorporated 1675, now a part of Haverhill; Boxford (once known as Rowley Village), 1685; Georgetown, 1838; Groveland (once a part of Bradford), 1850; and a part of Middleton set off from Boxford. A part of Ipswich, consisting of two farms of about one hundred acres each, was annexed to Rowley in 1785. In 1702 about twenty-five families of Rowley and Newbury united in building a meeting-house, and later a parish was incorporated under the name of "The Falls," afterward called Rowlbury, and in 1710, Byfield. In 1746, Linebrook Parish, consisting of part of Rowley and part of Ipswich, was incorporated.

The names of many of the early settlers still persist in the names given to the hills, uplands, meadows, brooks, etc., not only in the present Rowley but in towns once a part of the original grants: Bennet Hill Road, Carleton's Creek, Dresser Road, Haseltine's Brook, Hazen Swamp, Hobson's Hill, Hobson's Hollow, Johnson's Pond, Law's Point, Leighton's Corner, Nelson's Island, Northend's Island, Reyner's Meadow, Reyner's Pond, Sawyer's Island, Spofford's Hill, Stiles' Pond, Swan's Pond, Symond's Brook, Wheeler's Brook, Wicom's Spring, and Setchel's (Shatswell's) Meadow, the last named for the Ipswich man from whom

it was purchased in 1639. Hunsley Hill was named for Hunsley in Rowley Parish, England.

Such in brief is the record of the planting of a New England town of the early days. There is something fine and substantial in this planting. The building of homes in the wilderness, the setting up of town government, the founding of the public school, the organization of a church

> "unforced, uncalled to brook ritual restraints,"

all point to a desire for an intelligent, upright, law-abiding community.

Whatever New England is today, or ever may be, one thing is certain, we owe more to the Puritan who laid the foundation and built so much of English law and liberty into the superstructure, than to all other forces combined.

The answer to any criticism of the Puritan is New England.

AMOS E. JEWETT.

Ipswich Village,
25 November, 1932.

Woodman of Newbury, who d. 7 Oct., 1702. She d. in Rowley, 21 Oct., 1710. Rowley "Book of Grants," p. 167, mentions Dorothy Woodman as "sometime wife of Thomas Abbott." See Chapman (38).

1-2. GEORGE, m. 26 Apr., 1658, Sarah Farnum of Andover, where they had ten children born; d. in Andover, 22 Mar., 1688-9. His widow, Sarah, m. (2) 1 Aug. 1689, Henry Ingalls of Andover.

1-3. NEHEMIAH, was of Ipswich, 1659 (Essex Deeds, 1 Ips.: 625); m. 14 Dec., 1659, Mary How of Ipswich, where the births of their three children are recorded; d. in Ipswich, Mar., 1706-7.

1-4. THOMAS,[*] was of Concord, 1659 (Essex Deeds, 1 Ips.: 625); m. in Andover, 15 Dec., 1664, Sarah Stewart. The births of their ten children are recorded in Andover. He d. in Andover, May, 1695, and she d. there 16 Feb., 1715-6, aged about 69 years.

ACY ACIE

2. WILLIAM^1 ACY came from Eppleworth, near Hull, England (Lea); had a two-acre house lot bounded on the north side and east end by the street, 1643; freeman, 31: 1 mo. 1646. He brought with him his wife, Margaret, whose maiden name was Haiton. They were married at Kirk Ella, England, 25 Mar., 1620 (Lea). She was buried 12 Feb., 1674-5. He held many town offices. The date of his death is not recorded. He was about 90 years old, 1682 (Ct. Files).

His will, dated 22 Apr., 1689, proved 30 Sept., 1690, mentions himself as "very aged"; grandchildren John Brown, Nathaniel Brown and Ebenezer Brown; "grandchild Beriah Brown's daughter, Sarah Brown"; son John Acy's three daughters, Elizabeth, Hannah and Margaret; grandson John Brown, with whom he is at present, sole executor (Essex Ct. Files, 49: 93).

Savage says he had a son Joseph baptized in Boston, 1657. We find no mention of Joseph in Rowley Records, and William was an officer of Rowley that year.

Children brought with them to Rowley:

2-1. RUTH,^{2} bp. at Kirk Ella, 14 Mar., 1621 (Lea); m. John Palmer (135).

2-2. MARY, m. 14: 8 mo. 1647, Charles Brown (30).

2-3. ELIZABETH, m. Robert Swan (193-1).

2-4. JOHN, m. 5 June, 1676, Hannah Green.

2-4. JOHN^2 ACY (*William* 2), was about 40 years old, 1678 (Essex Ct. Files, 23: 27-8). He married in Hampton, N. H., 5 June, 1676, Hannah, daughter of Henry Green of Hampton (Registry of Deeds, Exeter, N. H.). She was dismissed, Sept., 1677, from the church in Hampton to the church in Rowley (Ch. R.).

---

[*] Some doubt has been expressed as to Thomas Abbott (1-4) being the son of George Abbott (1) solely because George Abbott (1) appears to have two sons named Thomas alive at the same time. Hon. Samuel Symonds of Ipswich (1637), Deputy-Governor of Massachusetts, "a gentleman of Ancient family" had two sons named Samuel living at the same time. Samuel Symonds, Jr., of Ipswich, in his will dated 22 Nov., 1653, proved 28 Mar., 1654, mentions among other brothers, "I give unto my brother Samuell Symonds 20s." and in another item "I give unto my brother Samuel all my bookes" (Essex Deeds, 1 Ips.: 162). This brother, Samuel Symonds, was graduated at Harvard College, 1663, and died 1669, unmarried.

Woodman of Newbury, who d. 7 Mar., 1730; she d. in Rowley, 21 Oct., 1740. Rowley "Book of Records" p. 507, mentions Dorothy Woodman as "sometime wife of Thomas Abbott." See Chapman (16).

1-5. George, m. 26 Apr., 1658, Sarah Farnum of Andover, where they had ten children recorded in Andover. He d. 1688-9. The widow Sarah, m. (2) 1 Aug. 1689, Henry Ingalls of Andover.

1-6. Nehemiah, was of Ipswich, 1648 (Essex Deeds, Ipsw. 4:201); m. 14 Dec., 1659, Mary Howe of Ipswich, where the births of their three children are recorded; d. in Ipswich, Mass., 1706-7.

1-4. Thomas,* was of Concord, 1652 (Essex Deeds, 4 Ipsw. 272); m. in Andover, 15 Dec., 1664, Sarah Stewart. The births of their ten children are recorded in Andover. He d. in Andover, Mass., 1728 and she d. there 12 Feb., 1715-6, aged about 66 years.

ACY — ACIE

2. WILLIAM¹ ACY came from Tuxworth, near Hull, England (Lea); had a two-acre house lot bounded on the north side and east end by the street, 1643; freeman, 31: 1 mo. 1646. He brought with him his wife, Margaret, whose maiden name was Hanson. They were married at Kirk Ella, England, 28 Mar., 1620 (Lea). She was buried 12 Feb., 1672-3. He held many town offices. The date of his death is not recorded. He was about 80 years old, 1682 (Ct. Files).

His will, dated 28 Apr., 1690, proved 30 Sept., 1690, mentions himself as "very aged"; grandchildren John Brown, Nathaniel Brown and Ebenezer Brown; "grandchild Sarah Brown's daughter, Sarah Brown"; son John Acy's three daughters, Elizabeth, Hannah and Margaret; grandson John Brown, with whom he is at present, sole executor (Essex Ct. Files, 49: 185).

Savage says he had a son Joseph baptized in Boston, 1637. We find no mention of Joseph in Rowley Records, and William was an officer of Rowley that year.

Children brought with them to Rowley:

2-1. Ruth, b. at Kirk Ella, 14 Nov., 1621 (Lea); m. John Trumble (135).
2-2. Mary, m. 1647, Charles Brown (26).
2-3. Margaret, m. Robert Swan (130).
2-4. John, m. 4 June, 1676, Hannah Green.

2-4. JOHN² ACY (William 1), was aged 40 years old, 1676 (Essex Ct. Files, 25: 126). He married in Hampton, N. H., 4 June, 1676, Hannah, daughter of Henry Green of Hampton (Register of Deeds, Exeter, N. H.). She was dismissed Sept., 1677, from the church in Hampton to the church in Rowley (Ch. R.).

---

*Some doubt has been expressed as to Thomas Abbott (1-4) being the son of George Abbott (1) [illegible]

He died 1690. The inventory of his estate was taken 24 Mar., 1690-1, and filed in court the next day (Essex Probate). John Acy received from his father, William Acy, by deed, dated 9 Apr., 1675, one-half of house, barn and home lot in Rowley, between the homestead of Joseph Horsley towards the south and the homestead of Thomas Tenney towards the north, abutting on the street towards the east, and on the brook towards the west, together with the other half after grantor's decease (Essex Deeds, 3 Ips.: 373). These were the original lots laid out to John Trumble (204) and John Haseltine (84). Widow Hannah Acy married (2) John Shepard (175).

Children born in Rowley:

2-5. Mary,^{3} b. 5 Aug., 1677; d. young.
2-6. Elizabeth, b. 23 Jan., 1678-9; m. Judah Trumble (204-11).
2-7. Hannah, b. 9 Mar., 1680-1; m. Caleb Burbank (31-10).
2-8. Margaret, b. 30 Aug. 1683; m. John Dresser (58-19).

ALLEN

3. Bozoan^1 Allen, mercer, with wife and two servants, came from Lynn, England, in 1638; settled in Hingham; moved to Boston, where he died 14 Sept., 1652 (Pope). His widow, Ann, married (2) Joseph Jewett (101).

Children probably brought to Rowley by their mother, 1653 (births from Pope):

3-1. Priscilla,^{2} b. — Aug., 1639; mentioned in her mother's will.
3-2. John, twin, b. 13 Oct., 1641; mentioned in his mother's will.
3-3. Ephraim, twin, b. 13 Oct., 1641; prob. d. young.
3-4. Ann, b. 8 Oct., 1643; m. Abraham Jewett (102).
3-5. Deborah, b. 10 Nov., 1645; bur. 5 Feb., 1660.
3-6. Isaac, b. 6 Apr., 1651; bur. 10 Apr., 1669.
3-7. Bessom (Bozoan), b. 13 Feb., 1652; settled in Boston (Savage).

ALLEN

4. Henry^1 Allen, "Boston, a joiner, was of the ch. May 1644, freem. 1648, was prob. the deac. wh. by w. Judith had Judith, b. 26 Nov. 1673; Samuel, 12 Jan. 1675; Ebenezer, 30 Jan. 1676; Ephraim, 4 Apr. 1682; and John 17 Sept. 1683. He was Rep. for Rowley 1674 and d. 6 Jan. 1696 leav. good est. but no will" (Savage). For services as representative, the town of Rowley paid him £8 10s. 6d. We find no evidence that he lived in Rowley.

ALLEN

5. William^2 Allen, son of William, was born in Salisbury, 2: 8 mo. 1650; married in Salisbury, 5 July, 1674, Mary, daughter of John Harris (79). His home was in Salisbury, where he died 10 May, 1700. His widow, Mary, died "att Greenland, att her son William Allins," 23 Jan., 1720-1 (Salisbury V. R.).

He died 1690. The inventory of his estate was taken 24 Mar., 1690-1, and filed in court the next day (Essex Probate). John Acy received from his father, William Acy, by deed, dated 9 Apr. 1675, one-half of house, barn and house lot in Rowley, between the homestead of Joseph Horsley towards the south and the homestead of Thomas Tenney towards the north, abutting on the street towards the east, and on the brook towards the west, together with the other half after grantor's decease (Essex Deeds, 3 Ipsw. 273). These were the original lots laid out to John Trumble (70A) and John Haseltine (84). Widow Hannah Acy married (2) John Sherwood (175).

Children born in Rowley:

2-1. Mary, b. 4 Aug. 1672; d. young.
2-2. Elizabeth, b. 13 Jan. 1673-4; m. Joseph Trumble (170-11).
2-3. Hannah, b. 3 Mar. 1680-1; m. John Burbank (24-10).
2-4. Margaret, b. 26 Aug. 1683; m. John Browne (22-10).

ALLEN

3. Bozoun ALLEN, mariner, with wife and two servants, came from Lynn, England, in 1638; settled in Hingham; moved to Boston, where he died 14 Sept. 1652 (Pope). His widow, Ann, married (2) Joseph Jewett (101).

Children probably brought to Rowley by their mother, 1653 (Data from Pope):

3-1. Priscilla, b. — Aug. 1639; mentioned in her mother's will.
3-2. John, twin, b. 18 Oct. 1641; mentioned in his mother's will.
3-3. Joseph, twin, b. 18 Oct. 1641; prob. d. young.
3-4. Ann, b. 4 Oct. 1642; m. Abraham Jewett (103).
3-5. Hannah, b. 10 Nov. 1643; bur. 6 Feb. 1649.
3-6. Isaac, b. 6 Apr. 1651; bur. 10 Apr. 1651.
3-7. Bozoun (Bozone), b. 13 Feb. 1652; settled in Boston (Savage).

ALLEN

4. Henry Allen, "Boston, a joiner, was of the ch. May 1644, freem. 1645, was prob. the deac. wh. by w. Judith had Judith, b. 25 Nov. 1673; Samuel, 14 Jan. 1675; Ebenezer, 20 Jan. 1678; Ephraim, 4 Apr. 1680; and John 17 Sept. 1682. He was Rep. for Rowley 1674 and d. 6 Jan. 1690 leav. good est. but no will" (Savage). For services as representative, the town of Rowley paid him £8 10s. 6d. We find no evidence that he lived in Rowley.

ALLEN

5. William ALLEN, son of William, was born in Salisbury, 2 Oct. 1640; married in Salisbury, 3 July, 1674, Mary, daughter of John Harris (75). His home was in Salisbury, where he died in May, 1686. His widow, Mary, died "at Greenland, at her son William Allen's" 29 Jan., 1723-4 (Salisbury V. R.).

29-90. Lucy Ann, b. 16 June, 1815 (30 June dup.); m. 2 Dec., 1832, Charles Davis.

29-91. Jeremiah, b. 9 June, 1818; d. in Ipswich, 1 Dec., 1906.

29-92. Mary Jane, b. 22 Jan., 1821.

29-93. Preston Lincoln, b. 26 Apr., 1823.

29-94. Clarissa Maria, b. 22 July, 1825.

29-82. Samuel^7 Brocklebank (*John* 29-57; *John* 29-31; *John* 29-18; *Dea. Samuel* 29-3; *Capt. Samuel* 29-1; *Widow Jane* 29), born 19 Dec., 1788; married (int. 21 Aug., 1810) Mehitable Emerson. She died 14 Nov., 1863, aged 79 years, 10 months, 4 days (G. S. Georgetown). He died in Danbury, N. H., 1876 (Georgetown R.).

Children born in Rowley:

29-95. Samuel Hubbard,^{8} b. 20 Aug., 1811; m. 15 Nov., 1831, Louisa C. Wilmarth; residence, Georgetown, where he d. 22 July, 1880, and she d. 17 Apr., 1883, aged 73 years, 9 mos.

29-96. Sarah Gould, b. 23 Oct., 1813.

29-97. Betsey Emerson, b. 6 July, 1817.

29-98. An infant, d. 28 Dec., 1820, aged three weeks.

29-99. An infant dau., d. 21 Mar., 1825, aged 1 year.

29-100. Martha Maria, b. 14 Feb., 1828.

29-83. David^7 Brocklebank (*Job* 29-71; *David* 29-34; *John* 29-18; *Dea. Samuel* 29-3; *Capt. Samuel* 29-1; *Widow Jane* 29), born 15 Aug., 1789; married 5 Oct., 1819, Sophia Andrews. She died 3 Jan., 1824, aged 25 years. He married (2) 1 Nov., 1826, Clarissa, daughter of Enoch Floyd of Newbury. He died in Georgetown, 30 July, 1859. She died 15 Jan., 1873.

Children born in Rowley:

29-101. An infant,^{8} twin, b. 30 May, 1827; d. soon.

29-102. An infant, twin, b. 30 May, 1827; d. soon.

29-103. Hannah Matilda, b. 9 Sept., 1828; m. John T. Hills of Georgetown.

29-104. David, b. 19 May, 1836; m. 5 Aug., 1862, Martha Haseltine Chapman of Rowley.

29-86. Moses Spofford^7 Brocklebank (*Job* 29-71; *David* 29-34; *John* 29-18; *Dea. Samuel* 29-3; *Capt. Samuel* 29-1; *Widow Jane* 29), born 26 Mar., 1808; married 13 Sept., 1832, Hannah C. Brown; died in Georgetown, 7 Oct., 1865.

Child born in Rowley:

29-105. Lauri Ann,^{8} b. 30 May, 1836; m. Jophanus Adams of Georgetown.

BROWNE BROWN

30. Charles^1 Browne married, 14: 8 mo. 1647, Mary, daughter of William Acy (2) (Essex Deeds, 5 Ips.: 302). She was buried 12 Dec., 1683. He was a member of Rowley Church, before 1665, and was buried 16 Dec., 1687.* His will, dated 20 Dec., 1687,* proved 14 Sept., 1687,* mentions father Acy as then alive; brother John Acy;

---

* These three dates appear of record as given above.

eldest son, Beriah; granddaughter Sarah Brown, a minor who had a legacy left her by son Gershom Brown, deceased; sons William, John, Samuel, Ebenezer, Nathaniel, and Joseph who is under age. Sons John, Nathaniel and Ebenezer named executors (Essex Probate, 302: 172). The inventory of his estate was taken 12 Mar., 1687-8 (Essex Probate, 302: 173). He may have married before 1647, and his first wife may have been daughter of Francis Lambert (112) and the mother of his children Gershom and Mary, who were probably born before he came to Rowley. See will of Gershom Lambert (112-5).

Children of record in Rowley:

30-1. Gershom,^{2} bur. 5 Dec., 1683. His will, dated 1 Dec., 1683, mentions brother Nathaniel to have half his farm, and his mother to have the other half; cousin Sarah to be brought up by testator's mother; brothers John, Samuel, Ebenezer, William and Joseph; sister Mary Brown; uncle John Acy; father Brown and brother John to be executors (Essex Probate).

30-2. Mary, bur. 9 Dec., 1683. Called "cousin" in will of Gershom Lambert (112-5).

30-3. Beriah, b. 8: 5 mo., 1648; m. Sarah Harris (79-6).

30-4. William, b. 11: 10 mo., 1651; "died in the Canada voyage," 1690. The inventory of his estate, taken 15 Apr., 1691, was presented to court, 22 Apr., 1691, by his brother, John Browne, admr. (Essex Probate).

30-5. John, b. 5: 12 mo., 1653; m. Abigail Browne.

30-6. Samuel, b. 5: 12 mo., 1655; was in the Canada voyage, 1690. His brothers, John, Nathaniel and Ebenezer, petitioned to have John Staniford appointed admr., 11 Oct., 1693 (Essex Probate).

30-7. Ebenezer, b. 14 Sept., 1658; m. 29 July, 1698, Mary Jewett (102-4). He m. (2) (int. 7 Apr., 1722) Mehitable Hovey, a widow of Ipswich. His will, dated 30 Mar., proved 17 Apr., 1733, mentions himself as of Rowley. He gives his wife, Mehitable, half his real estate and all his personal property; to his kinsman, Abraham Browne, son of his brother, John Browne, deceased, the remainder. He owned land in Rowley, Newbury, and Bradford (Essex Probate, 331: 171). His widow, Mehitable, m. (3) (int. 23 June, 1733) Lieut. Jacob Perley of Boxford.

30-8. Nathaniel, b. 20 May, 1660; m. Mary Wheeler.

30-9. Joseph, b. 29 June, 1668; prob. d. before 1690; unm.

30-3. Beriah^2 Browne (*Charles* 30), born 8: 5 mo. (July), 1648; married 6 Jan., 1673-4, Sarah, daughter of John Harris (79).

In the will of his father, Charles Browne, 1687, he is mentioned in words following: "I give to my eldest son Briah Browne twenty-four pounds in some good pay." In the same will his brothers are given land. No after mention of him nor of his wife is found of record in Essex Co., save only in the will of his grandfather Acy as given below. He moved to Kingston, R. I., and there married (2) 1685, Abigail, daughter of Alexander and Abigail (Sewall) Phenix of Kingston. He married (3) Eleanor ——. He died in Kingston and was buried 20 Feb., 1717, during a snow storm. Administration granted to his oldest son, Alexander Brown.

Child born in Rowley:

30-10. Sarah,^{3} bp. 4 Nov., 1677, the record is as follows: "1677 Br. Brown

grandchild daugh. Sarah Novemb. 4." In the will of her uncle, Gershom Browne, 1683, she is mentioned as follows: "I doe give unto my Cousen Sarah ten pounds of that pay that is in Thomas Pallmers hand, and my will is that the saide ten pounds shall be in my mothers hand for the bringing of her up, and that at the age of twenty and one years or at the Day of her marriage which shall first happen the said ten pounds be payd her."

In a deed of her grandfather John Harris (79), to his son Timothy, dated 27 July, 1682, Timothy is required to pay or cause to be paid "Ten pounds in cattle unto my Grandchild Sarah Browne in Rowley, to be payd at the age of twenty years, she giving seasonable warning, Provided she be not married before, wch if she be shall be payd within one yeare after her marriage, if she demand it" (Essex Deeds, 4 Ips.: 459).

In the will of her grandfather Charles Browne (30), 1687, she is mentioned as follows: "I give to my granddaughter Sarah Browne a legacy given by my son Gershom to her & left in my hands my will is that my executors pay it to her in one half corne & the other half cattle when she comes to y^e age of twenty-one years or do marry."

In the will of her great grandfather William Acy (2), 1689, she is mentioned as follows: "I give to my grandchild, Beriah Brown's daughter Sarah Brown fourty shillings in Money." No after mention of her is found of record in Rowley. It is probable she joined her father in Rhode Island.

Children born in North Kingston, R. I.:

30-11. Alexander, eldest son; d. 1758; had seven children, among them Beriah and Ebenezer (Austin).

30-12. Charles, d. 1751; left three sons, Alexander, Charles and John (Austin).

30-13. Mary, m. in Rhode Island, 18 Mar., 1703, Joseph Carpenter (Austin).

30-5. John^2 Browne (*Charles* 30), born 5: 12 mo. 1653; married 31 Aug., 1685, Abigail Browne. He was executor of the will of his grandfather William Acy, 1690, and died before July, 1722.

By deed, dated 6 July, 1722, Samuel Browne of Rowley bought all the right his sister, Hannah Browne of Rowley, had in the real estate of their father, John Browne, late of Rowley, deceased (Essex Deeds, 41: 63). Samuel also bought the right of his brother, Joseph Brown of Boston, "joiner," in the real estate of their father, John Browne, deceased, 15 Sept., 1722. Johanna, wife of Joseph, signs the deed (Essex Deeds, 41: 64).

Children of record in Rowley:

30-14. Samuel,^{3} b. 20 July, 1686; d. 21 Sept., 1692.

30-15. Abigail, b. 5 June, 1688.

30-16. Mary, bp. 13 July, 1690.

30-17. Martha, b. 29 July, 1692; d. 27 Sept., 1692.

30-18. Samuel, b. 11 Feb., 1693-4; m. Elizabeth Wheeler.

30-19. John, b. 9 Mar., 1695-6.

30-20. Joseph, b. 5 May, 1698; m. in Boston, 22 Sept., 1719, Johanna Willis; d. in Boston, 2 Mar., 1723.

30-21. Hannah, b. 22 Aug., 1700; living, 1722.

30-22. James, b. 10 Mar., 1702-3; d. 12 Mar., 1723; unm.

30-23. Abraham, b. 27 June, 1705; m. Mary Searle (170-8).
30-24. Benjamin, b. 24 Sept., 1708.

30-8. Nathaniel² Browne (*Charles* 30), born 20 May, 1660; married 4 June, 1685, Mary Wheeler. He sold his homestead in Rowley to Jonathan Wheeler of Newbury, 29 June, 1707 (Essex Deeds, 31: 225). He was of Groton, Conn., and "late of Rowley," 8 Jan., 1707-8 (Essex Deeds, 25: 85). They were dismissed, 29 June, 1707, from Rowley Church to Groton (Ch. R.).

Children of record in Rowley:

30-25. Gershom,³ b. 20 Mar., 1685-6.
30-26. Nathaniel, b. 15 May, 1688; d. 1689.
30-27. Nathaniel, bp. Sept., 1690.
30-28. Mary, bp. 30 Oct., 1692; d. soon.
30-29. Mary, b. 19 Jan., 1693-4.
30-30. Martha, b. 12 Oct., 1695.
30-31. Sarah, bp. 6 June, 1697; d. 7 Apr., 1699.
30-32. Benjamin, b. 13 Nov., 1698.
30-33. Sarah, bp. 8 Sept., 1700.
30-34. Mehitable, b. 26 Apr., 1702.
30-35. Ruth, bp. 12 Sept., 1703.
30-36. William, bp. 14 Oct., 1705.

30-18. Samuel³ Browne (*John* 30-5; *Charles* 30), born 11 Feb., 1693-4; married in Salisbury, 17 May, 1716, Elizabeth, daughter of Josiah Wheeler of Salisbury, where she was born 12 July, 1695. He moved, 1729, to Littleton, where he had children born (Hist. of Hollis, N. H.).

Children of record in Rowley:

30-37. John,⁴ b. 5 Apr., 1717; d. soon.
30-38. Mary, b. 15 May, 1718.
30-39. Josiah, b. 3 May, 1720.
30-40. John, bp. 29 Mar., 1724 (Byfield Ch. R.); m. in Rowley, 9 Apr., 1761, Martha Jewett (100-112). He was then of Monson.
30-41. Hannah, bp. 26 Nov., 1727 (Byfield Ch. R.).

30-23. Abraham³ Browne (*John* 30-5; *Charles* 30), born 27 June, 1705; married Mary, daughter of John Searle (170-3); died 27 Apr., 1776 (Byfield Ch. R.). His will, dated 15 Nov., 1769, mentions wife, Mary; daughter Mary Pettingill; daughter Hannah Browne as "weak of body"; daughter Elizabeth, a minor; children of daughter Abigail Pearson, deceased; sons Benjamin Browne and Joseph Browne to be executors (Essex Probate, 352: 17). His widow, Mary, died — Mar., 1798, aged 84 years (Byfield Ch. R.). His home in Rowley was in Byfield Parish.

Children born in Rowley:

30-42. Abigail,⁴ bp. 17 Dec., 1732 (Byfield Ch. R.); m. Paul Pearson (140-94).
30-43. Mary, bp. 16 Feb., 1734-5 (Byfield Ch. R.); d. soon.

30-44. JOHN, d. 1 Oct., 1753 (Byfield Ch. R.).

30-45. MARY, b. 26 Apr., 1741; m. (int. 22 Aug., 1765) Joseph Pettingill of Newbury.

30-46. HANNAH, b. 10 Nov., 1743; d. 19 Sept., 1802; unm.

30-47. BENJAMIN, b. 28 Feb., 1745-6; m. Sarah Pillsbury.

30-48. JOSEPH, b. 25 May, 1750; m. Lydia Poor.

30-49. ELIZABETH, b. 30 May, 1755; m. in Newbury, 22 Feb., 1781, James Barker of Bradford.

30-47. BENJAMIN⁴ BROWNE (*Abraham* 30-23; *John* 30-5; *Charles* 30), born 28 Feb., 1745-6; married in Newbury, 13 Nov., 1768, Sarah Pillsbury of Newbury. He sold his homestead, in Rowley, to his son Abraham, in 1798, and moved to Warren, N. H., where he died 1828.

Children (family tradition):

30-50. SARAH (Sally),⁵ m. in Newbury, 1 Jan., 1793, Asa Low of Newbury.

30-51. ABRAHAM, m. Hannah Pillsbury.

30-52. MARY (Polly), m. (int. 8 Aug., 1792) Ephraim Noyes of Newbury.

30-53. OBADIAH.

30-54. TRISTRAM, m. 28 Oct., 1799, Hannah Currier. He, of Warren, N. H., d. in Georgetown, 3 Oct., 1840, aged 63 years (Georgetown R.).

30-55. FREDERICK.

30-56. BENJAMIN.

30-57. MARTHA (Patty).

30-58. SOPHIA.

30-59. HANNAH.

30-48. JOSEPH⁴ BROWNE (*Abraham* 30-23; *John* 30-5; *Charles* 30), born 25 May, 1750; married 19 Apr., 1770, Lydia, daughter of Amos Poor of Newbury, where she was born, 22 Dec., 1749. He married (2) 30 June, 1814, Widow Emme Cary, or Carey, and died 4 June, 1836; Rev. soldier, pensioner U. S. She died 7 Sept., 1841, aged 77 years (Newburyport R.).

Child born in Newbury:

30-60. JOHN,⁵ b. 1 Sept., 1770; settled in Chester, N. H. (?).

Children born in Rowley (Byfield Ch. R.):

30-61. CALEB, b. 12 Apr., 1772; m. Sarah Webster.

30-62. THOMAS, bp. 16 July, 1775; settled in Townsend, Vt.

30-63. LYDIA, bp. 27 Apr., 1777; m. 4 Sept., 1803, John Longfellow.

30-64. ELIPHALET, b. 18 Jan., 1780; settled in Boston.

30-65. A son, d. 7 Mar., 1783.

30-66. SALLY, bp. 30 May, 1786; m. 2 June, 1803, Ezekiel Whicher.

30-67. POLLY, bp. 11 Jan., 1789; m. Thomas Noyes of Newbury.

30-68. ELIZABETH, bp. 1 May, 1791; m. 12 Jan., 1814, Person Kenney.

30-69. ACHSAH, bp. May, 1793; m. 28 Mar., 1811, Dudley Heath of Newbury.

30-51. ABRAHAM⁵ BROWNE (*Benjamin* 30-47; *Abraham* 30-23; *John* 30-5; *Charles* 30), married in Newbury, 18 June, 1793, Hannah, daughter of Moses and Sarah (Hale) Pillsbury of Newbury. She was

born in Newbury, 6 June, 1772. They moved to Newburyport in 1800 and he died there 3 July, 1800. His widow, Hannah, married (2) in Newbury, 12 June, 1816, Capt. William Colman of Boscawen, N. H., as his third wife, and died in West Newbury, 5 Aug., 1843.

Children of record in Rowley:

30-70. MOSES,^{6} b. in Newbury, 2 June, 1794; m. 7 Sept., 1815, Sarah Chase of Newbury; d. in West Newbury, 5 Aug., 1877.

30-71. ADDISON, b. 24 Oct., 1796; m. in West Newbury, 14 Dec., 1827, Catherine Babson Griffin of Gloucester; d. in Haverhill, 6 July, 1883.

30-72. OLIVER, b. 17 Apr., 1798; m. in Newbury, 24 May, 1819, Mary Chase of Newbury; d. in Haverhill, 2 Jan., 1861.

30-73. JOSEPH, twin, b. 11 Oct., 1799; d. in Newbury, 1810.

30-74. BENJAMIN, twin, b. 11 Oct., 1799; m. in West Newbury, 29 Oct., 1827, Mary Ordway Carr of West Newbury; d. in Haverhill, 12 Oct., 1877.

30-61. CALEB^{5} BROWN (*Joseph* 30-48; *Abraham* 30-23; *John* 30-5; *Charles* 30), born 12 Apr., 1772; married in Chester, N. H., 7 June, 1792, Sarah, daughter of Nathan and Elizabeth (Clifford) Webster of Chester, where she was born 8 Aug., 1773. They moved to Newburyport about 1795, and he died there 8 Dec., 1831. She died 12 Feb., 1851.

Children of record in Rowley:

30-75. HANNAH,^{6} b. 28 Aug., 1792.

30-76. JOHN, b. 28 Feb., 1794; m. in Newburyport, 16 Nov., 1815, Mary, dau. of Eben. Sumner of Newburyport.

BURBANK

31. JOHN^{1} BURBANK, freeman 13 May, 1640, had an acre and half house lot on Bradford Street, 1643. By the record of births he had a first wife, Ann, and second wife, Jemima; we find no record of first or second marriage nor death of wife Ann.

He made his will 5 Apr., 1681, "being aged & decreped"; it was proved 10 Apr., 1683; mention is made of wife, Jemima; son Caleb; son John; and John's son Timothy, "my grandchild who liveth with Capt. Saltinstale"; daughter Lydia and her husband unnamed (Essex Probate, on file, and Essex Deeds, 4 Ips.: 514). Widow Jemima died 24 Mar., 1692-3.

Children of Ann:

31-1. JOHN,^{2} m. Susannah Merrill.

31-2. TIMOTHY, b. in Rowley 18: 3 mo. 1641; bur. 14 July, 1660.

Children of Jemima, born in Rowley:

31-3. LYDIA, b. 7: 2 mo. 1644; m. —— Foster of Ipswich.

31-4. CALEB, b. 19: 3 mo. 1646; m. Martha Smith (181-5).

31-5. MARY, b. 16: 3 mo. 1655; bur. 12 July, 1660.

31-1. JOHN^{2} BURBANK (*John* 31), married in Newbury, 15 Oct., 1663, Susannah Merrill of Newbury; was soon of Haverhill and later

(196). He was of Ipswich, 22 Feb., 1691-2 (Essex Deeds, 5 Ips.: 535). They lived in Bradford, where he died 27 Mar., 1733, in his 74th year (G. S. Bradford).

Children born in Ipswich:

214-1. Elizabeth,³ b. 31 July, 1688.
214-2. John, b. 25 Feb., 1690-1.

WHEELER

215. David² Wheeler, son of John¹ of Newbury, was born in Salisbury, England, 1625, and came from Hampton to Newbury, 1645 (Coffin). Sept., 1646, he was presented to the court for gathering peas on the Sabbath Day; he was then styled "of Hampton" (Essex Ct. R.). He married in Newbury, 18 June, 1650, Sarah, daughter of Humphrey Wise of Ipswich.

He moved to Rowley before 1670, and was admitted to Rowley Church, 7 May, 1699.

Children born in Newbury:

215 - 1. Sarah,³ b. about 1651; m. John Spofford (184-2).
215 - 2. John, b. 5 Dec., 1653; m. Mary ———.
215 - 3. Abigail, b. 2 Feb., 1655; m. in Newbury, 20 May, 1679, Samuel Hills (Newbury R.).
215 - 4. Jonathan, b. 6 Jan., 1657; m. Mary ———.
215 - 5. Nathan, b. 27 Dec., 1659; m. Elizabeth Safford.
215 - 6. Lydia, b. 7 May, 1662.
215 - 7. Jethro, b. 28 Mar., 1664; m. Hannah French.
215 — A son, b. 21 Apr., 1666.
215 — A son, b. 2 Apr., 1668.
215 - 8. Benjamin, prob. one of the two sons last above, was of Newbury; in the Canada Expedition, 1690; d. 1691. His will, dated 9 Apr., 1690, proved 29 Sept., 1691, mentions brother Nathan Wheeler.

Children of record in Rowley:

215 - 9. Joseph, b. 15 Sept., 1669.
215-10. Mary, bp. 4 Sept., 1670.
215-11. David, bp. 1 Oct., 1676.

215-2. John³ Wheeler (*David 215; John of Newbury*), born in Newbury, 5 Dec., 1653; married Mary ——.

Child born in Rowley:

215-12. John,⁴ b. 28 May, 1679.

215-4. Jonathan³ Wheeler (*David 215; John of Newbury*), born in Newbury, 6 Jan., 1657; married 15 Mar., 1683-4, Mary ——. He was admitted to Rowley Church, 10 June, 1683; his wife was admitted 20 July, 1690. They were dismissed, 13 Oct., 1706, to the church in Byfield Parish.

His will, dated 12 Aug., 1720, proved 31 Oct., 1720, mentions himself as of Byfield; wife, Mary; sons Jonathan, James, and Moses; daughters Sarah, wife of Jonathan Bradstreet, Mary, wife of John

(190). He was of Ipswich, 22 Feb., 1691-2 (Essex Deeds, 8 Ips., 345). They lived in Bradford, where he died 25 Mar., 1733, in his 78th year (G. S. Bradford).

Children born in Ipswich:

214-4. Elizabeth b. 31 Aug., 1688.
214-5. James, b. 26 Feb., 1690-1.

WHEELER

215. David Wheeler, son of John of Newbury, was born in Salisbury, England, 1625, and came from Hampton to Newbury, 1642 (Coffin). Sept., 1648, he was presented to the court for gathering peas on the Sabbath Day; he was then styled "of Hampton" (Essex Ct. R.). He married in Newbury, 11 June, 1650, Sarah, daughter of Humphrey Wise of Ipswich.

He moved to Rowley before 1670, and was admitted to Rowley Church, 2 May, 1680.

Children born in Newbury:

215-1. Sarah b. about 1651; m. John Spofford (184-4).
215-2. John, b. 8 Mar., 1653; m. Mary ——.
215-3. Ann, b. 2 Feb., 1655; m. in Newbury, 20 May, 1674, Samuel Hills (Newbury V. R.).
215-4. Jonathan, b. 8 Jan., 1657; m. Mary ——.
215-5. Nathan, b. 21 Dec., 1659; m. Elizabeth Kimball.
215-6. Ruth, b. 1 Mar., 1661.
215-7. Jethro, b. 28 Mar., 1664; m. Hannah French.
215-— A son, b. 23 Apr., 1666.
215-— A son, b. 9 Apr., 1668.
215-8. Ebenezer, prob. one of the two sons last above, was of Newbury; in the Canada Expedition, 1690; d. 1691. His will, dated 9 Apr., 1690, proved 29 Sept., 1691, mentions brother Nathan Wheeler.

Children on record in Rowley:

215-9. Joseph, b. 18 Sept., 1670.
215-10. Mary, bp. 4 June, 1676.
215-11. David, bp. 1 Dec., 1678.

215-2. John Wheeler (David 215; John of Newbury), born in Newbury, 8 Mar., 1653, married Mary ——.

Child born in Rowley:

215-12. Mary, b. 29 Dec., 1678.

215-4. Jonathan Wheeler (David 215; John of Newbury), born in Newbury, 8 Jan., 1657; married 12 Mar., 1682/3, Mary ——. He was admitted to Rowley Church, 10 June, 1683; his wife was admitted 19 July, 1685. They were dismissed, 13 Oct., 1706, to the church in Byfield Parish.

His will, dated 21 Apr., 1740, proved 31 Oct., 1748, mentions himself as of Byfield; wife, Mary; sons Jonathan, James, and Moses; daughters Sarah, wife of Jonathan Bradstreet, Mary, wife of John

HAYNES

ACY
BROWNE

WHEELER ?

THE

EARLY RECORDS

OF THE

TOWN OF ROWLEY

MASSACHUSETTS.

1639—1672.

BEING

VOLUME ONE

OF THE PRINTED RECORDS OF THE TOWN.

PRINTED UNDER THE DIRECTION OF

BENJAMIN P. MIGHILL, Town Clerk.

AND

GEORGE B. BLODGETTE, A. M.

A COMMITTEE OF THE TOWN.

ROWLEY, MASS.
1894.

Thomas Sumner. The only further mention of him found is a petition and inventory on file in the office of the clerk of courts for Essex as follows:

> "Petition of Robert Coates, Sr., of Lynn, and Jane Coates, his wife and daughter of George Sumner, who died by Small-Pox some forty years since, in Rowley, for administration of estate of Thomas Sumner, her brother, who married and died without issue; his wife is also dead, she having married twice, and said Jane is only heir living, she being about ten years old when her father died. To the Court to be held 1st Tuesday November, 1691.
>
> "Inventory of above estate amounting to £106, returned by Robert Coates, administrator, 3 November, 1691."

Richard Swan. Was admitted to the first church in Boston, 6 – 11 mo., 1638; dismissed to ye gathering of a church at Rowley, 24 - 9 mo., 1639; brought with him wife Ann, and here married Ann, widow of John Trumble; had eight children; buried 14 May, 1678; will dated 25 April, 1678, proved 23 May, 1678.

Thomas Tenney. Brought with him wife Ann; had six children; died in Bradford, 20 Feb., 1699 – 700. Descendants in male line now in Rowley.

Richard Thorley (now Thurlow). Sold out, and in 1651 was of Newbury with wife Jane.

John Trumble. Brought with him wife Ellen; he married, 6 mo., 1650, Ann, widow of Michael Hopkinson; he had seven children, and was buried 18 – 5 mo., 1657.

Richard Wicom. Had wife Ann and three children; buried 27 Jan., 1663 – 4.

William Wild. He was first of Ipswich, and again of Ipswich in 1661, and probably earlier.

In 1640 Mr. Thomas Nelson had erected a saw-mill where Glen Mills now are, and soon after, certainly as early as 1643, he added a grist-mill.

John Pearson came about this time with quite a company, and erected, near Mr. Nelson's grist-mill, a fulling-mill, the first in this country.

Many of the first settlers were weavers. Johnson, in his "Wonder-Working Providence" (London, 1654) says of the Rowley people:

> "These people being industrious every way, soon built many houses, to the number of about three-score families, and were the first that set upon making Cloth in this Western World; for which end they built a fulling mill, and caused their little-ones to be very diligent in spinning cotton-wool, many of them having been clothiers in England."

Gov. Winthrop, under date of 12th of Fourth month, 1643, says:

> "Our supplies from England failing much men began to look abou them, and fell to a manufacture of cotton; whereof, we had a store from Barbadoes, and of hemp and flax; wherein Rowley, to their great commendation, exceeded all other towns."

Before 1660 other families appear of record as residents—some had come with Mr. Rogers as minors, others to work about the mills.

The following are the new comers who appear to have resided in this village before 1660.

James Bailey. Had wife Lydia and eight children; was fifty-one years old 1663; buried 10 Aug., 1677; will dated 8 Aug., 1677, proved 25 Sept., 1677. Descendants in male line now residing here.

Richard Bailey. Brother of James above. See "Historical and Genealogical Researches" by Alfred Poore, also "Reminiscences of a Nonagenarian" by Sarah A. Emery, page 139, and "Northend Family," Historical Collections of Essex Institute, Vol. XII.

Samuel Bellingham. Son of Governor Richard Bellingham, of Boston, and nephew of William Bellingham (above). Had wife Lucy. Moved away 23 July, 1650.

Rev. John Brock. Harvard College, 1646; was assistant to Mr. Rogers from 1648 to 1650. Tarried here no more.

Charles Browne. Had wife Mary, daughter of William Acy, and nine children. Buried 16 Dec., 1687. Will recorded with Essex Deeds, 5 Ipswich, 303.

Thomas Burkby (now Burpee). He married Martha, widow of Anthony Sadler of Salisbury; and second, Sarah, daughter of John Kelley of Newbury. Had six children. Died 1 June, 1701.

Richard Clarke. Married here, 6 mo., 1643, Alice ——; the second couple married in town. Had five children. Death not of record. Will dated 7 Feb., 1673–4, proved 31 March, 1674.

Tobia Colman. 1653, then a minor, was a son of Thomas Colman, of Newbury. Removed to Newbury and was there 1673.

Isaac Coussins. 1644, blacksmith. He bought the rights of Edmund Bridges, and 30 – 1 mo., 1652, sold the same to John Pickard and removed to Haverhill.

Thomas Crosby. Had wife Jane. Came from Cambridge, Mass. He was buried 6 May, 1661.

ACTS

OF THE

General Court Concerning Rowley.

13 March, 1638 – 9

"Mr Ezechi: Rogers, Mr John Phillips, & their company had granted them 8 miles every way into the countrey, where it may not trench vpon other plantations already setled."

4 – 7 mo., 1639

"Mr Ezechi: Rogers plantation shalbee called Rowley."

13 May, 1640

"Rowly is granted two years im̄unity from publike charge in regard of their great losse, & charge by purchasing of land, & hinderance of planting the last yeare."

"It is declared, that Rowley bounds is to bee 8 miles from their meeting house, in a straight line, & then a crose line diameter from Ipswich Ryver to Merrimack Ryver, where it doth not piudice any former grant."

4/87

PROEM.

The book used for recording the general affairs of the town of Rowley from 1639 to 1672 is much worn, mutilated, and nearly illegible, many leaves are missing, so that nothing remains of record before August, 1647. The printed copy begins on page 51.

Another book, containing the record of the laying out of lands and division of fences, was begun in 1643. It appears herein on the first fifty pages and thence chronologically in connection with the first named record.

There is a third book, styled "Book No. 1" of the town records, into which some matters from the first book have been imperfectly copied. Records therein, not found in the other two books, appear herein in proper order.

A list of those who had house lots in the first division is here given with a brief account of each :

George Abbott. Death not of record. The will of his son Thomas, dated 5 – 7 mo., 1659, and a deed recorded with the Essex Deeds, 1 Ipswich, 625, show four sons old enough to have been brought with him in 1639.

William Acy. Had wife Margaret and four children all brought with him 1639. His death is not of record. He made his will 22 April, 1689, "being very aged;" it was proved 30 Sept., 1690.

Thomas Barker. Had wife Mary; no children. He was buried 30 Nov., 1650. His will was proved 25 – 1 mo., 1651.

James Barker. Had eight children. Buried 7 Sept., 1678. His will, dated 3 – 7 mo. 1678, proved 24 Sept., 1678, mentions himself as "born at Stragewell, in Low Suffolk, in old England."

William Bellingham. No mention of wife or children. Death not of record. His will was proved 24 – 7 mo., 1650. He was brother of Gov. Richard Bellingham.

97	Benjamin Scott	June 13
98	Suſanna Scott wife Benj.	
99	M^{r} Josh Woodman	July 25
100	Sarah Laighton	Octob^{r} 17
101	Sarah Nelſon wife Phillip	March 6

y^{e} firſt Pſon admitted in o^{r} new-meeting houſe

1698

102	Aaron Pengry & his wife	Octob^{r} 30
103	Ann Pengry	
104	Jane Lambert	Decemb^{r} 25
105	Mary Wood, W. Joſiah	Jan^{ry} 22
106	Jeremiah Peirſon	ffebruary 5
107	Thomas Wood	
108	Joſiah Wood	
109	Ebenezer Wood	
110	Eliſabeth Bayley James Bayleys wife	
111	James Stewart	ffebruary 12
112	John Stewart	
113	Rachel Wood	

1699

114	Mary Kilborn, w Sam^{ll}	March 26
115	Eliſabeth Look w. Jonathan	
116	Hannah Broclebank	Aprill 2
117	Mary Wood	
118	Ann Tenney	
119	David Wheeler sen^{r}	May 7
120	Nathan Wheeler	
121	Samuel Kilborn	
122	Nathanael Brown	May 14
123	Anthony Coleby	
124	Mary Brown w. Nathan^{ll}	
125	Hannah Jewett w. Thomas	May 21
126	Sarah Jewett w. Maximillian	
127	Joſeph Bointon jun^{r} his wife	June 25
128	Bridget Bointon	
129	Judith Platts wife John	July 2
130	Isaac Jewett his wife	Auguſt 20
131	Dorcas Jewett	

1700

132	Maximilian Jewett	June 9
133	Andrew Stickney	
134	Eliſabeth Stickney	
135	Samuel Ayers	Octob^{r} 13
136	Abigail Ayers	

1701

137	Jonathan Jewett	Jan^{ry} 4
138	Nathan Barker	
139	Mary Jewett w. Jonathan	
140	Sarah Dreſser w. Jonatha.	ffeb 22

1702

141	Mary Barker Daughter Nathan^{ll}	May 17
142	Mary Look daughter Jonathan	June 28
143	John Dreſser jun^{r}	Novemb^{r} 1

1703

144	Tho. Burtbe	Jun 20
145	Ezek^{ll} Laighton	
146	M^{rs} Woodman	
147	Rebekka Laighton	
148	Dunkin Stewart	Sept^{r} 26
149	Phebe Coleman	ffeb. 13

1704

150	Jonathan Jackſon his wife	July 2
151	Hannah Jackſon	
152	Abigail Clark wife Rich^{d}	
153	Heſter Barker	
154	Jacob Barker his wife	Augst. 20
155	Margaret Barker	
156	Sarah Jewet wife of Abraham	
157	Moſes Platts	Octob^{r} 1
158	Damaris Leaver widow	
159	Eliſabeth Tenney	ffeb^{ry} 4

1705

160	Hannah Clark w. Judah	March 25
161	Mary Jackſon D. Caleb	
162	Joſeph Scott	May 20
163	Joſeph Jewett	
164	Margaret Chaplin w. John	
165	Sarah Hopkinſon w. Michael	
166	Hannah Lancaſter	
167	Dorcas Hobſon	May 27
168	Jane Peirſon	
169	Samuel Dreſser his wife	July 15
170	Mary Dreſser	
171	Sarah Bayley	
172	Eliſabeth Jackſon	

Aquila Law ſ. of	William ffayth	July. 28. 1667
Samuel Shepard ſ. of	Samuel Dorothy	Aug: 25. 1667
Mary Dreſſer. d of	John Mary	Sept. 1. 1667
Nathaniel Weſt ſ. of	Twiford	Oct. 13. 1667
Sarah Stickney d. of	Samuel Julian	Nov: 10. 1667
Jonathan Barker ſ. of	Barzilai Anna	
Jonathan Nelſon. ſ. of	Thomas Anne	Nov: 24. 1667
Anthony Auſtin ſ. of	Anthony	January. 19. 1667
Mary Phillips. d. of	Samuel Sarah	Febr: 22. 1667
Thomas Longhorn ſ. of	Richard Mary	March. 29. 1667
Mary Weicom d of	Daniel Mary ——	April 19 1668
Mary Hopkinſon d of	Jonathan Ester	May 10 1668
Mary Barker d of	James Mary	May 31. 1668

Sarah Brocklebank d. of Samuel / Hannah July 12 1668
Timothy Homes —————— July 26 1668
Ann Hidden —————— July 26 1668
of abraham / An Jewitt Deborah / An Aug 9. 1668
of Jonathan / Elizabeth Platts John / Jonathan / Jonas / Elizabeth Aug 9 1668
Br Tod his son Timothy Aug: 23 1668
of Ezekiel Jewit his son Ezekiel Septemb: 6. 1668
Br John Watſon daughter Hannah Decemb 27 (68)
Goodm Simmons daughter Jane March 21 69
Mehitabel Remington a married woman And her child Sarah T Adn 22 16. —— April 4 1669
Tobiah Coleman his son Jabez April 25 1669
of Abraham / An Jewitt William May 30. 1669
Goodm. Dickeſons daughter Mercy June 20 1669
Solomon Wood —————— June 27 1669
Mrs Croſby her child Nathaniel July 18 1669
Br Haſen Richard
Sister Hopkinſon Mary Septemb 12 69

Ezekiel Jewitt his son Ezekiel Octob 31 69
Ezekiel Northen his daght Mary Novemb 25 69
Barzillai Barker Ebenezer Decemb 26 69
Mr Tho: Nelſon daughter Elizabeth ffeb 27 69
Moses Bradſtreet his son Umphrey ffeb 27 69
Br Pickard daught Hannah
Joseph Bointon his s. Joseph 1670
John Jackſon his son John May 22 1670
Jonathan Platts his son James June 19 1670
Br Tod hi son Samuel July 31 1670
Tobiah Coleman daughter Sarah July 31: 70
Goodm Wheeler son Joseph / daught Mary Sept: 4 1670
Goodm Bayly Junior his son John Sept 11. 1670
Andrew Hidden his son Andrew Octob. 23 (70
Samuel Phillips his son John Octob 30 1670
Samuel Dreſser daughter Mary Novemb 20 (70
Mr Nelson Jerimiah
John Jewitt Abigail
Joseph Trumble John all baptized Novemb 27 1670
Nathaniel Harrice his son Nathaniel Jan 15 1670
Decon Brottlbank daughter Jane ffeb 5 1670
Thomas Lambert daughter Mary ffeb 12 70
Timothy Palmer daughter Elizabeth April 30 71
Goodm Borebank junr son Caleb May 7: 1671
Jachen Reyner = Edward
John Trumbl = Deborah July 2 1671

Br Johnson son Samuel Aug 13 1671
Abraham Jewet daughter Mary Aug 20 1671
John Dreſser Junr daugh Martha Aug 27 1671
Anthony Austin son John Octob 29. 1671
John Watson son John
William Foster son Timmothy Novemb 19. 1671
Samuel Dreſser d. Elizabeth
Samuel Peirson d. Mercy Decemb 10 1671
1671
Br Haſen d. Hephzibah Decemb 24 71
Br Wood Ebenezer son
Sister Hidden son Joseph Decemb 31 (71
Barzillai Barker d. Hannah Jan 7: 1671
Moses Bradſtreets son Nathaniel Jan 14 1671
Mr Nelſon daughter Elizabeth Jan 28 71
Goody Henning s. Shubael
James Barker d. Sarah ffeb 4 1671
Br Tod his son James
Br Woodin daugh Dorcas
Br Ezeck Jewitt s. Maximi ffeb 11 71
Joseph Bointon his d. Sarah ffeb 18 71
Jonathan Hopkinſon son Jerimiah ffeb 25 71
1672
John Peirson daughter Sarah April 7
Goodm Buſwell daught Sarah
Goodm Coleman son Thomas April 28.

John Dreſser daught Jane	June 4
Samuel Haſletine of Bradford s. Samuel	July 9
Br John Trumble his son Judah	August 6.
Couſin M^r Richard Dum̄er son John	August 20:
Mathew Harriman son Mathew	Septemb: 24
Siſter Wheeler her son David	Octob 1
Br Foſter his son Samuel	Octob 29
Moſes Bradſtreet daughter Bridgett	Decemb 3
Barzillai Barker son Ezra	December 3
Nathaniel Barker son Jacob	January 21
John Sawyer daughter Mary	January 28
John Hopkinſon daughter Dorcas	ffebr: 25
	1677
Joseph Chaplin son Jonathan	Aprill 15
Br Langly son Abl	Aprill 29
Samuel palmer daught Martha	
Samuel Peirson daught Elizabeth	May 13
M^r Neh Jewitt daugh Joanna	June 3
Samuel Stickney son Thomas	
John Bointon son Iccabod	
Br Boſwell daughter Mary	July 8
Nathaniel Harric S. John	July 15
Goodm: Allin son Stilsan	
Tho: Leaver junior daughter Damaris	August 5
Br Coleby daughter Dorothy	Septemb. 2

Benjamin Scott daugh Sarah	Septemb 9
Samuel Spafford son Samuel	Septemb 16
Br John Bayly son Thomas	Octob 21
Br Brown grandchild daught Sarah	Novemb. 4
John Peirson son Joseph	
Caleb Bointon daughter Margeret	
John Acye daughter Mary	
M^r Philip Nelſon daughter Martha	December 2
John Weicom son John	
John Clark son Richard	Decemb 9
William Foſter son Caleb	Decemb 23
M^r Shepard son Jeremiah	January 20
Jonathan Hopkinſon daugh Ann	ffeb 24
	1678
Caleb Borebank son Timothy	March 10
Daniel Weicom d. Rebeccah	March 31
Br Ezekiel Jewitt d: Elizabeth	Aprill 7
Br Tho: Lambert son Thomas	Aprill 14
B Tho: Pearly daugh Hephzibah	
John Dreſser daughter Sarah	
Joseph Bointon son John	
Samuel Prime daught. Sarah	May. 12
Samuel Dreſſer son Thomas	June. 16
John Spafford his son John	June. 30
M^r Richard Dum̄er jun^r his son Richard	July 28
Jachin Rayner daugh Hannah	July 28

Mathew Harrimon daughter Hannah	August 4
John Sawyer son Ezeckiel	August 11
James Dickinſon son James	August 18
John Bointon daughter Jane	
Samuel Smith daugh Mary	Octob 6
Tho: Alley daughter Sarah	
Goodm Palmer son John	Decemb. 15
John Hopkinſon son Jeremiah	Decemb 29
Able Platts daughter Hannah	ffeb.23
	1679
Br Caleb Bointon daught. Ann	March 9
Joseph Jewitt son Jonathan	March 16
Barzillai Barker daught. Esther	March
Nathaniel Elethorp daugh Abigail	[torn off]
John Dreſser son Richard	June 29
Joſhuah Bointon son Joſhuah	July 6
Br Nathaniel Barker daugh Mary	July 13
Nathaniel Harrice daughter Hannah	July 27
Good Hardy deacon young son in law a son Samuel	Sept 7
M^r Neh. Jewett son Nathan	Octob 26
John Clark son John	Novemb: 30
Moſes Bradſtreet son Aaron	January 18
John Weicom daugh: Mary	
Br Joseph Bointon s. Jonathan	ffeb 29

	1680
Samuel Dreſser son Joseph	March 21
Caleb Borebank daughter Martha	March 28
Samuel Stickney son Jonathan	April 11
Br John Bayly son James	April 18
Br Thom Lamber daugh. Rebeckah	April 25
James Scales son James	
John Peirſon junior daugh. Dorcas	May 2
Goodman Kimbal at Village–d: Elizab.	May 9.
Daniel Weicom daughter Martha	May 30
Abraham Jewit daughter Priscilla	June 6
yong Goodm Plum̄er Benjamin Son John	June 13
Goodm Wood of y^e Village son John	June 20
Siſter Eſtman of Saliſbury son Zachery	
John Spafford daughter Mary ——	June 27
Goodm. ffoſter daughter Ruth	July 18
Cousin Dummer son Richard	July 25
Joseph Chaplin son Jeremiah	August 1
John Sawyer daugh Elizabeth	August 15
M^r Philip Nelson daught. Ruth	August 29
Br Coleby son Isaack	Sept: 12
Goodm Allin, Saliſbury son William daughter Ann	Novemb 7
John Hobſon son John	Novemb 14

HAYNES

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch® Ancestral File™ v4.19

Download GEDCOM

1 **Polly Or Molly BROWN**
B: 1744
Of New Groton, N-Ln, Ct
D: 8 May 1838
Prob. Guilford, Wndhm, Vt
M: 20 Jun 1770

Family

2 **Nathaniel BROWN**
B: 6 Jun 1716
Groton, N-Ln, Ct
D: Jul 1807

Family

4 **Netheniel BROWN**
B: Bapt. Sep 1690
Rowley, , Ma
D: Jul 1770
North Groton, New London, Conn
M: 11 Jul 1715

5 **Anna HAYNES**
B: 3 Nov 1696
Preston, Nrwich, Conn

8 **Nathaniel BROWNE**
B: 20 May 1660
Rowley, Es, Ma
D: May 1731
Groton, New London Co, Ct
M: 4 Jun 1685
Rowley, Essex, Ma

Family

9 **Mary WHEELER**
B: 4 Sep 1670
Rowley, Essex Co., Mass.

10 **Josiah HAYNES**
B: 27 Apr 1655
Sudsbury, Middlessex, Mass
D: Bef 23 1721 Nov
M: 3 Mar 1693
Ca New London, New London, Ct

Family

11 **Elizabeth STARK OR LAMBERT**
B: 1662
Stonington, New London, Colony Of Ct., New England
D: 31 Dec 1739
Groton, New London, Colony Of Ct., New England

Family

Vine HAYNES
B: 1743
Groton, N-Ln, Ct
D: 28 Feb 1808
Guilford, Windham, Vt

3 **Mary MORGAN**
B: 9 May 1717
Groton, New London, Conn
D: Oct 1771 53) (Age

6 **William MORGAN**
B: 1693
Groton, New London, Conn
D: Oct 1729
Groton, New London, Connecticut
M: 3 Jul 1716
Of Roxbury, Suffolk, Massachusetts

12 **John MORGAN**
B: 30 Mar 1645
Roxbury, Sfflk, Ma
D: 12 Feb 1712
Preston, New London, Connecticut
M: Bef 1690
Preston, New London, Ct

Family

13 **Elizabeth JONES**
B: 28 Aug 1664
Of New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut
D: Aft 23 1711 Aug
Of Preston, New London, Ct

Family

7 **Mary AVERY**
B: 2 Jul 1693
Groton, New London, Conn
D: Apr 1780
Groton, New London Co., Ct

14 **James (II) AVERY**
B: 15 Dec 1646
New London, New London, Co., Ct
D: 22 Aug 1728
Groton, New London, Ct
M: 20 Feb 1669
New London, New London, Ct

Family

15 **Deborah STALLYON**
B: 20 Feb 1649
New London, New London, Connecticut, New England
D: 27 Mar 1729
Groton, New London, Ct

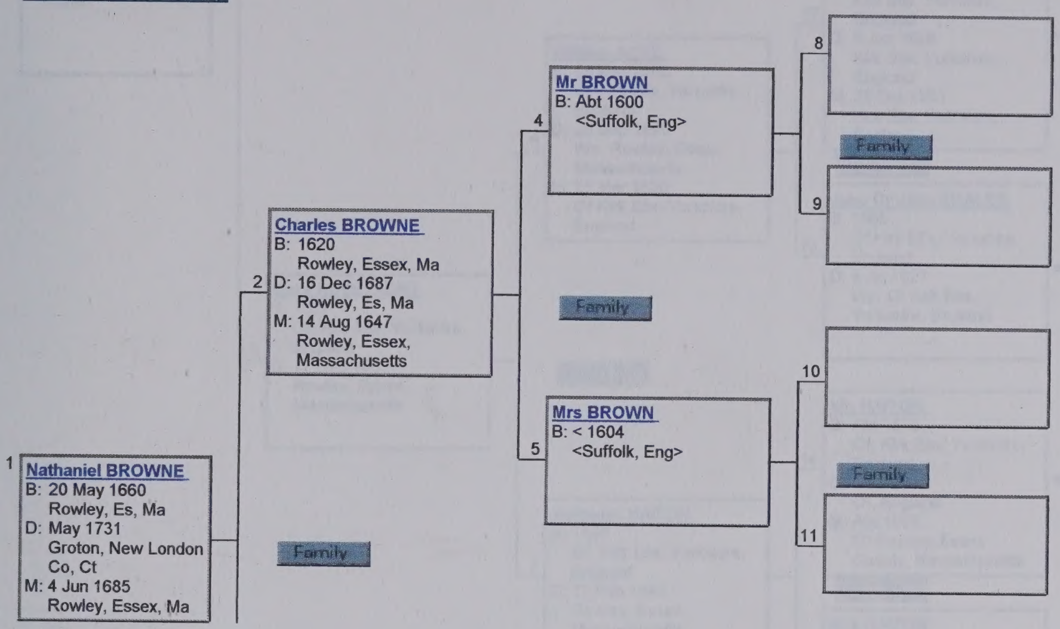
© 1999 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use. Last updated: 3/22/1999
Privacy Policy. Last updated: 3/22/1999

If you know a family history hobbyist who is on the net, invite them to subscribe to

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch® Ancestral File™ v4.19

Download GEDCOM



1 **Nathaniel BROWNE**
B: 20 May 1660
Rowley, Es, Ma
D: May 1731
Groton, New London Co, Ct
M: 4 Jun 1685
Rowley, Essex, Ma

Family

2 **Charles BROWNE**
B: 1620
Rowley, Essex, Ma
D: 16 Dec 1687
Rowley, Es, Ma
M: 14 Aug 1647
Rowley, Essex, Massachusetts

Family

4 **Mr BROWN**
B: Abt 1600
<Suffolk, Eng>

5 **Mrs BROWN**
B: < 1604
<Suffolk, Eng>

8

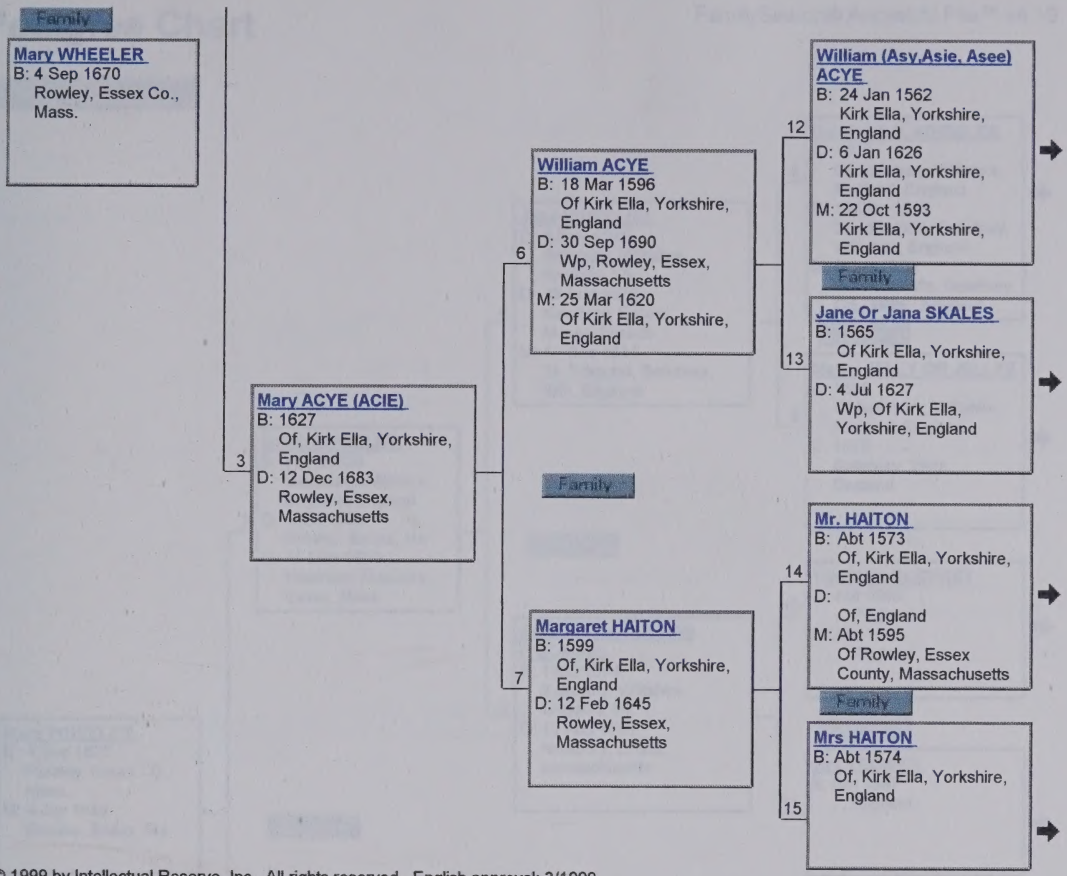
Family

9

10

Family

11



Mary WHEELER
B: 4 Sep 1670
Rowley, Essex Co., Mass.

3 **Mary ACYE (ACIE)**
B: 1627
Of, Kirk Ella, Yorkshire, England
D: 12 Dec 1683
Rowley, Essex, Massachusetts

6 **William ACYE**
B: 18 Mar 1596
Of Kirk Ella, Yorkshire, England
D: 30 Sep 1690
Wp, Rowley, Essex, Massachusetts
M: 25 Mar 1620
Of Kirk Ella, Yorkshire, England

12 **William (Asy,Asie, Asee) ACYE**
B: 24 Jan 1562
Kirk Ella, Yorkshire, England
D: 6 Jan 1626
Kirk Ella, Yorkshire, England
M: 22 Oct 1593
Kirk Ella, Yorkshire, England

13 **Jane Or Jana SKALES**
B: 1565
Of Kirk Ella, Yorkshire, England
D: 4 Jul 1627
Wp, Of Kirk Ella, Yorkshire, England

7 **Margaret HAITON**
B: 1599
Of, Kirk Ella, Yorkshire, England
D: 12 Feb 1645
Rowley, Essex, Massachusetts

14 **Mr. HAITON**
B: Abt 1573
Of, Kirk Ella, Yorkshire, England
D:
Of, England
M: Abt 1595
Of Rowley, Essex County, Massachusetts

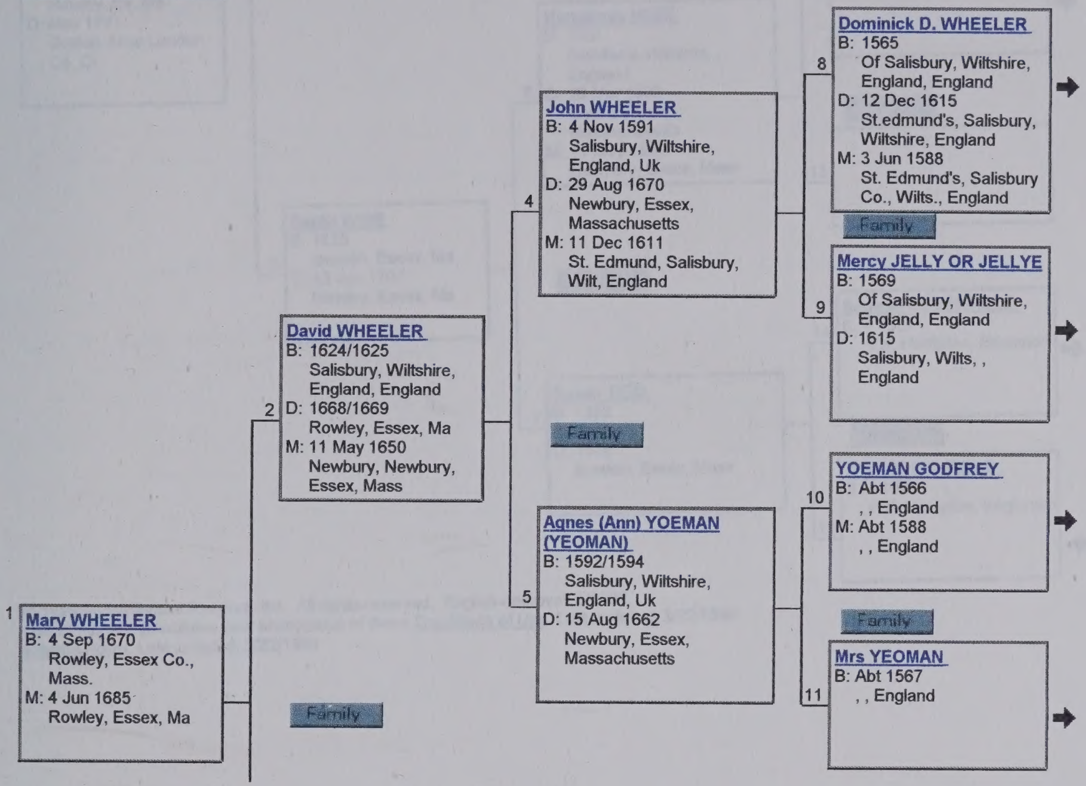
15 **Mrs HAITON**
B: Abt 1574
Of, Kirk Ella, Yorkshire, England

© 1999 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use. Last updated: 3/22/1999
Privacy Policy. Last updated: 3/22/1999

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch® Ancestral File™ v4.19

Download GEDCOM



1 **Mary WHEELER**
B: 4 Sep 1670
Rowley, Essex Co., Mass.
M: 4 Jun 1685
Rowley, Essex, Ma

Family

2 **David WHEELER**
B: 1624/1625
Salisbury, Wiltshire, England, England
D: 1668/1669
Rowley, Essex, Ma
M: 11 May 1650
Newbury, Newbury, Essex, Mass

Family

4 **John WHEELER**
B: 4 Nov 1591
Salisbury, Wiltshire, England, Uk
D: 29 Aug 1670
Newbury, Essex, Massachusetts
M: 11 Dec 1611
St. Edmund, Salisbury, Wilt, England

5 **Agnes (Ann) YOEMAN (YEOMAN)**
B: 1592/1594
Salisbury, Wiltshire, England, Uk
D: 15 Aug 1662
Newbury, Essex, Massachusetts

8 **Dominick D. WHEELER**
B: 1565
Of Salisbury, Wiltshire, England, England
D: 12 Dec 1615
St.edmund's, Salisbury, Wiltshire, England
M: 3 Jun 1588
St. Edmund's, Salisbury Co., Wilts., England

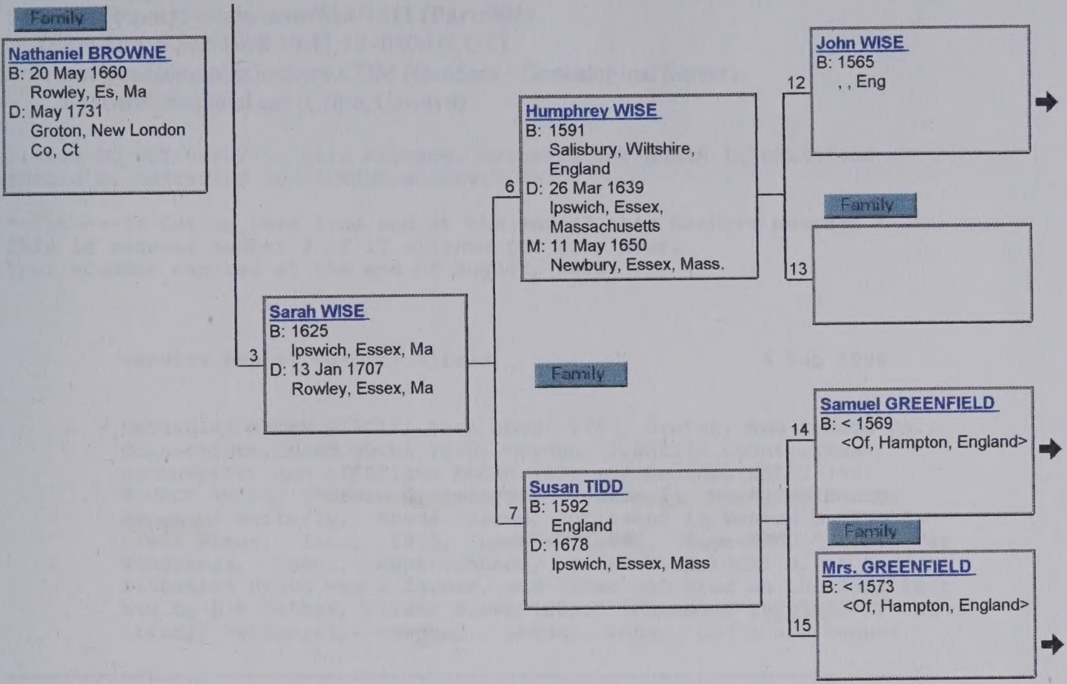
Family

9 **Mercy JELLY OR JELLYE**
B: 1569
Of Salisbury, Wiltshire, England, England
D: 1615
Salisbury, Wilts, ,
England

10 **YOEMAN GODFREY**
B: Abt 1566
, , England
M: Abt 1588
, , England

Family

11 **Mrs YEOMAN**
B: Abt 1567
, , England



Nathaniel BROWNE
B: 20 May 1660
Rowley, Es, Ma
D: May 1731
Groton, New London Co, Ct

Sarah WISE
B: 1625
Ipswich, Essex, Ma
D: 13 Jan 1707
Rowley, Essex, Ma

Humphrey WISE
B: 1591
Salisbury, Wiltshire, England
D: 26 Mar 1639
Ipswich, Essex, Massachusetts
M: 11 May 1650
Newbury, Essex, Mass.

Susan TIDD
B: 1592
England
D: 1678
Ipswich, Essex, Mass

John WISE
B: 1565
, , Eng

Samuel GREENFIELD
B: < 1569
<Of, Hampton, England>

Mrs. GREENFIELD
B: < 1573
<Of, Hampton, England>

© 1999 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use. Last updated: 3/22/1999
Privacy Policy. Last updated: 3/22/1999

Subject: **Report: vitals/manr6ka/1311 (Part:001)**
Date: Sun, 6 Sep 1998 19:41:10 -0500 (CDT)
From: gendaemon@GenServ.COM (GenServ - Genealogical Server)
To: carolync@locl.net (Cripe, Carolyn)

```
Please DO NOT REPLY to this message. Requests for HUMAN INTERVENTION
should be addressed to <ADMIN@GenServ.COM>.

*-Cut-----> Cut on this line and at the end of this GenServ message <------Cut-*
This is request number 3 of 12 allowed for this hour.
Your account expires at the end of August, 1999.


         GenServ Report Output: vitals                      6 Sep 1998

         Nathaniel BROWN (1311), born about 1780, Groton, New London Co.,
         Connecticut, died about 1850, Leyden, Franklin County, Mas-
         sachusetts, son of Elisha BROWN (63) and Content LEEDS (64).
         SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, by Cyrus Henry
         Brown of Westerly,  Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Ev-
         erett Press,  Inc.,  1915,  page 420, #66.  Page 486, "...m.,  at
         Woodstock,  Conn.,  Anna Johnson,  b. at Woodstock; d. at Leyden.
         Nathaniel Brown was a farmer, and lived and died on the farm left
         him by his father, Elisha Brown (28)."  Children (#731-737):  El-
         liisha, Nathaniel,  Stephen,  Leeds,  Anna,  Lydia and Samuel.

========================================================================
Information is from the MANR6KA database belonging to:

  submitter: >Mansfield, Jeffrey<
      email: >mansfield@ioa.com<
   street_1: >21 Brushwood Road<
   street_2: ><
       city: >Asheville<
      state: >NC<
        zip: >28804-1107<
    country: >USA<
  telephone: >704-645-6900<
    remarks: ><

========================================================================
*-Cut-------------> End of all parts of this GenServ message <-------------Cut-*
```

4375

VOL. II

BROWN GENEALOGY

PART I

V. 2

MANY OF THE DESCENDANTS OF

THOMAS, JOHN, AND ELEAZER BROWN

SONS OF THOMAS AND MARY (NEWHALL) BROWN
OF LYNN, MASS.

1628-1915

PART II

MANY OF THE DESCENDANTS OF

CHARLES BROWNE

OF ROWLEY, MASS.

1647-1915

BY CYRUS HENRY BROWN
WESTERLY, R. I.
AUTHOR BROWN GENEALOGY, VOL. I, 1907, AND OF NATHANIEL BABCOCK AND MAIN GENEALOGY, 1910. MEMBER OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY, BOSTON, MASS.

ASSISTED BY MISS ELLEN L. BROWN, GREENFIELD, MASS.

N. E. HISTORIC
GENEALOGICAL
SOCIETY

BOSTON
THE EVERETT PRESS, INC.
1915

Appendix also contains Groton, Conn. town records, land evidences, deeds, etc.

028
78 9401 12

THE CHARLES BROWNE FAMILY.

Charles Browne (1), b., probably, in Suffolk, England, was one of the early settlers of Rowley, Mass. He was an educated man, and taught the Rowley school; he also played the drum for the town. He m., Aug. 14, 1647, Mary Acey, dau. of William and Margaret Acey, of Rowley. She was buried Dec. 12, 1683. He was buried Dec. 16, 1687.

Children:

2. Beriah Browne, b. May 8, 1648; m., Jan. 6, 1673-74, Sarah Harris. Dau.: Sarah.
3. Gershom, b. ——; buried Dec. 5, 1683. His will, dated Dec. 1, 1683, probated Mar. 25, 1684, mentions brothers Joseph and Nathaniel to have half his farm and his mother to have the other half; Cousin Sarah to be brought up by his mother; brothers John, Samuel, Ebenezer, and William; sister Mary Browne; Uncle John Acey; and father Browne, whom he made executor.
4. William, b. Dec. 11, 1651; d. in the "Canada voyage." The inventory of his estate was presented to court, Apr. 22, 1691, by his brother John Browne, the administrator.
5. John, b. Dec. 5, 1653; m. Abigail Browne (I-XI).
6. Samuel, b. May 8, 1655. He was in the Canada voyage, 1690. His brothers John, Nathaniel, and Ebenezer Browne petitioned to have John Staniford appointed administrator of his estate, Oct. 11, 1693.
7. Ebenezer, b. Sept. 14, 1658; m. (1), July 29, 1698, Mary Jewett; m. (2) [pub. Apr. 7, 1722] Mehitable Hovey, of Ipswich, Mass., widow. His will was probated Apr. 17, 1733.
8. Nathaniel, b. May 20, 1660; m. Mary Wheeler (11-22).
9. Mary, b. ——; buried Dec. 9, 1862.
10. Joseph, b. June 29, 1668; probably d. prior to 1690.

John Browne (5), son of Charles (1) and Mary (Acey) Browne, b. Dec. 5, 1653; m., Aug. 31, 1685, Abigail Browne. His death is not of record in Rowley. He was executor of the will of his grandfather, William Acey, in 1690. William Acey made his will Apr. 22, 1689, "being very aged;" it was approved Sept. 30, 1690. [See Hist. Coll., Vol. V, p. 43.]

Samuel Browne, of Rowley, bought all the right his sister Hannah Browne, of Rowley, had in the real estate of their father, John Browne (5), late of Rowley, deceased, July 6, 1722. [Essex Deeds, 41: 63.] Samuel also bought the right of his brother Joseph Browne, of Boston, "joiners," in the real estate of their father, John Browne, deceased, Sept. 15, 1722. Johanna, wife of Joseph, signs the deed. [Essex Deeds, 41: 64.] John Browne and wife, Abigail, and their eleven children are of record in Essex Co., Mass. Their names and dates of birth are given here, but their records are not extended further.

Children:

I. Samuel Browne, b. July 20, 1686; d. Sept. 21, 1692.
II. Abigail, b. June 5, 1688.
III. Mary, bapt. July 13, 1690.
IV. Martha, b. July 29, 1692; d. Sept. 27, 1692.
V. Samuel, b. Feb. 11, 1693–94; m., at Salisbury, Mass., May 17, 1716, Elizabeth Wheeler, of Salisbury.
VI. John, b. Mar. 9, 1695–96.
VII. Joseph, b. May 5, 1698; m., Sept. 15, 1722, Johanna ——, of Boston, Mass.
VIII. Hannah, b. Aug. 22, 1700.
IX. James, b. Mar. 10, 1702–03.
X. Abraham, b. June 27, 1705; d. Apr. 27, 1776, aged seventy-one years. [Byfield Town Rec.] His will, dated Nov. 15, 1769, proved June 4, 1776, mentions himself as "of Rowley;" wife Mary; dau. Mary Pettengill; dau. Hannah Browne, who is "weak of body;" dau. Elizabeth, a minor; children of dau. Abigail Pearson, deceased; sons Benjamin Browne and Joseph Browne, who are executors. [Essex Probate, 52: 9 and 173.]
XI. Benjamin, b. Sept. 24, 1708.

WILL OF CHARLES BROWNE.

[*Spicer Gen., p. 499.*]

Charles Browne of Rowley in ye County of Essex. My last will & testament is as followeth I give to my Eldest Son Briah Browne twenty four pounds in some good pay eight pounds of it in or as good as money. I give to my son William Browne half an acre of land in ye Town of Rowley to be Set out to him of my homestead & the One Half of the Eight acres of land at ye rie plain & one freehold. Item: I give to my Son John Browne one third part of ye land John being now possessed of it. I give

to my Son Samuel Browne that piece of land lying by ye Streights Seven acres & a half more or less & half of Eight acres of land at ye Ric Plain.

I give to my Son Ebenezer Browne one third part of ye land my Son Gershom bought of my brother John Acies, Ebenezer being already possessed of it. I give to my son Nathaniel Browne a grant of Eighteen acres be it more or less Joyning to the ox pasture and my other Sons Lands & the lands he is possessed of I give to my Son Joseph Browne my house & land in the Town of Rowley being my homestead all ye Remainder of it that is not given to my Son William & an acre & a half at Satchells of plow ground & meadow & one freehold.

I give to my grand daughter Sarah Browne a Legacy given by my Son Gershom to her & left in my hands my Will is that my Executors pay it to her in one half Corne & the other half Cattle when she comes to ye age of twenty one years or do Marry & my Son Joseph had also a Legacy given him by my son Gershom which I declare hereby to be paid him in the lands I have given, So that he is not to Require anything of my Executors upon ye account of that Legacy he having it in ye lands by me here Given and that he shall not be possessed of it till he comes to ye age of Twenty One years further my will is that my Sons John Browne, Nathaniel Browne & Ebenezer Browne be my Executors & take care to pay all my debts and funerall Charges & for that End to inable them I Give them to be Equally divided among them three all my land Meadowes and Appurtenances thereunto belonging either in the bounds of Rowley or elce where that are not already Conveyed & also all my Stock household Stuff money or moneys Worth to be divided as aforesd, when my debts are paid and my obligacon to my father Acie during his life which they are to take care of if it please God now to take me out of this World this I declare to be my last Will & Testament.

Marke of
C　　CHARLES BROWNE [SEAL]

This 20th of Decembr, 1687 we Saw Charles Browne Sign & Seal this instrument by Setting to his Marke & Seal.

RICHARD DUMER
JONATHAN WHEELER　} *Witnesses.*
JOHN STERLIN

Essex Probate Records.

The name of Charles Browne (1) is mentioned in the Rowley town records thirty-one times. His son Nathaniel Browne (8) is also men-

tioned in the Rowley town records, and his name comes down through many generations.

Nathaniel Brown (8), son of Charles (1) and Mary (Acey) Brown, b., at Rowley, Mass., May 20, 1660; d. May, 1731. His will was probated May 16, 1731, in Groton, Conn. He m., June 4, 1685, Mary Wheeler, dau. of David and Sarah (Wise) Wheeler, of Rowley and Newburyport, Mass. He sold his homestead in Rowley to the brother of his wife, Jonathan Wheeler, June 29, 1707. He and his wife, Mary, were dismissed from the church in Rowley to the church in Groton, June 29, 1707; in Essex deeds it is stated, Jan. 8, 1707–08, as of Groton, Conn., late of Rowley. He is first mentioned in Groton land records in 1709. In 1712 he was made an inhabitant of Groton. July 1, 1712, his name appears among those who owned lots at "Nawayank" [Lot 3, probably Noank]. Feb. 28, 1709, he bought of Gershom Rice, of Sudbury, Mass., "a certain tract of upland and swamp" in Groton, located on the west side of the "Great Brook that runneth into Poquonock Cove," originally part of the two hundred acres of land owned by Daniel Lane, of New London, Conn. In his will he bequeaths this homestead to his sons Benjamin, Abner, and William. To Benjamin he gave the dwelling-house. William sold his portion to Benjamin; it was located "near a small ledge of rocks, 190 rods to the Great Brook." He owned land on Fort Hill, Long Hill by the ferry, and by "Nawayank." His homestead farm on a portion of it is now owned by George Miner, of Groton.

Children, the first eleven b. at Rowley:

11. Gershom Brown, b. Mar. 20, 1686; d., at Groton, in 1737; m., July 8, 1714, Ann (Hubbard) Foote, dau. of Hugh and Jane (Latham) Hubbard, widow of Stallion Foote. Children: (1) Mary Brown, b. Sept. 16, 1715; (2) Gershom, b. May 8, 1717; (3) Joseph, b. Mar. 7, 1719; (4) Peter, b. Mar. 15, 1721; (5) Ann, b. Apr. 7, 1723; (6) Gershom, b. 1725; d., at Ledyard, Conn., Oct., 1803, aged seventy-eight years; m. Esther ——, who d. July, 1806, aged seventy years.
12. Nathaniel, b. May 15, 1688; d. 1689.
13. Nathaniel, bapt. Sept., 1690; m. Anna Haynes (23–30).
14. Mary, bapt. Oct. 13, 1692; d. young.
15. Mary, b. Jan. 19, 1693; m. Mr. Hodskin.
16. Martha, b. Oct. 12, 1695; m. Mr. Hartwell.
17. Benjamin, b. Nov. 13, 1698; d. in 1782; m. (1) Sarah, dau. of John Walworth; she was living in 1772. He m. (2) Abigail

stated in the Rowley town records, and his name comes down through many generations.

Nathaniel Brown (8), son of Charles (1) and Mary (Acy) Brown, b. at Rowley, Mass., May 20, 1660; d. May, 1732. His will was probated May 16, 1732, in Groton, Conn. He m. June 4, 1685, Mary Wheeler, dau. of David and Sarah (Wise) Wheeler, of Rowley and Newburyport, Mass. He sold his homestead in Rowley to the brother of his wife, Jonathan Wheeler, June 20, 1707. He and his wife, Mary, were dismissed from the church in Rowley to the church in Groton, June 20, 1709. In Essex deeds it is stated, Jan. 8, 1707-08, as of Groton, Conn., late of Rowley. He is first mentioned in Groton land records in 1709. In 1712 he was made an inhabitant of Groton. July 1, 1712, his name appears among those who owned land at "Nawyonk." [Nov. 1, probably Nawonk]. Feb. 25, 1720, he bought of Ebenezer Rist, of Sudbury, Mass., "a certain tract of upland and swamp" in Groton, located on the west side of the "Great Brook that runneth into Pequonnuck Cove," originally part of the two hundred acres of land owned by Daniel Lane, of New London, Conn.; in his will he bequeaths this homestead to his sons Benjamin, Abner, and William. To Benjamin he gave the dwelling house. William sold his portion to Benjamin; it was located "near a small ridge of rocks, the path to the Great Brook." He owned land on Fort Hill, Long Hill by the ferry, and by "Nawyonk." His homestead farm on a portion of it is now owned by George Miner, of Groton.

Children, the first eleven, b. at Rowley:

11. Ebenezer Brown, b. Mar. 20, 1686; d. at Groton, in 1767; m., July 8, 1714, Ann (Hubbard) Eaton, dau. of Hugh and Jane (Latham) Hubbard, widow of Stafford Eaton. Children: (1) Mary Brown, b. Sept. 16, 1715; (2) Ebenezer, b. May 8, 1717; (3) Joseph, b. Mar. 7, 1719; (4) Peter, b. Mar. 14, 1721; (5) Ann, b. Apr. 7, 1723; (6) Ebenezer, b. 1725; d. at Ledyard, Conn., Oct. —, 1803, aged seventy-eight years; m. Esther ——, who d. July, 1806, aged seventy years.
12. Nathaniel, b. May 25, 1688; d. young.
13. Nathaniel, bapt. Sept., 1690; m. Anna Haynes [43-30].
14. Mary, bapt. Oct. 13, 1692; d. young.
15. Mary, b. Jan. 19, 1693; m. Mr. Hodskins.
16. Martha, b. Oct. 15, 1695; m. Mr. Hartwell.
17. Benjamin, b. Nov. 15, 1697; d. in 1782; m. (1) Sarah, dau. of John Wakeman; she was living in 1712. He m. (2) Abigail

——, who d. Feb. 17, 1798, aged eighty-nine years, and is buried at the Harbor's Mouth, New London. Children: (1) Benjamin Brown; (2) Daniel; (3) Frances, who m. Stephen Gardner; (4) James; (5) John, b. 1739, d. Oct. 5, 1796, aged fifty-seven years; he was a captain; (6) Jeremiah; (7) Desire, who m. Benjamin Jerome; (8) Jesse; (9) Elijah; (10) Micajiah. Benjamin Brown was a large landholder, owning land at the lighthouse, New London, at Massapeag, Groton, Lyme, and Fisher's Island.

18. Sarah, bapt. Sept. 8, 1700; d. 1731; unm.
19. Mehitable, bapt. Apr. 29, 1702; m., Dec. 15, 1720, at Norwich, Conn., Daniel Woodworth. Children: (1) Daniel Woodworth, b. Aug. 20, 1721; (2) Mehitable, b. Mar. 13, 1723; (3) Benjamin, b. Dec. 9, 1724; (4) Mary, b. Jan. 10, 1726; (5) Anne, b. Dec. 28, 1727; (6) Joseph, b. Nov. 5, 1729, d. 1729; (7) Joseph, b. Mar. 4, 1731, d. 1731; (8) William, b. Oct. 3, 1732; (9) Nathaniel, b. Mar. 15, 1734; (10) Samuel, b. Aug. 8, 1739, d. 1739.
20. Ruth, b. ——; m., at Groton, Feb. 19, 1729, Joshua Woodworth. Children, recorded in Norwich: (1) Ruth Woodworth, b. Apr. 27, 1730; (2) Martha, b. May 10, 1733; (3) Joshua, b. Feb. 12, 1737, d. Mar. 19, 1742; (4) Zipporah, b. July 19, 1741; (5) Joshua, b. Oct. 11, 1743.
21. William, bapt. Oct. 14, 1705.
22. Abner, b. at Groton.

WILL OF NATHANIEL BROWN (8).

In the Name of God Amen the 19th day of April A. D. 1731. I Nathaniel Brown of Groton in the County of New London & Colony of Connecticut being weak in body, but of perfect mind and memory, Calling unto mind the mortality of my body & knowing that it is appointed for all men once to Die. Do make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament That is to say principally and first of all I give & Recommend my Soul into the hands of God that gave it, and my body I Recommend to the Earth to be buried in Decent Christian burial at the discretion of my Executors not doubting but at the General Resurrection I shall receive the same again by the mighty power of God and as touching such a Worldly Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me in this Life I Give Demise and Dispose of the same in the following manner and form, after my just Debts are paid

Imprimis: I Give and Bequeath to Mary my Loving Wife one third part of all my Moveable Estate and a good maintainance out of my Estate so long as she remain my widow.

Item: I give to my son Gershom Brown's children twenty shillings which with what I have already given my son Gershom is their full portion.

Item: I give to my daughter Mary Hodskin five shillings which with what I have already given her is her full portion.

Item: I give to my daughter Martha Hartwell five shillings which with what I have already given her is her full portion.

Item: I give to my son Nathaniel Brown five shillings which with what I have already given him is his full portion.

Item: I give to my son Benjamin Brown thirty acres of Land lying across the North end of my Farm with my Dwelling house and all the appurtenances thereunto belonging, he well maintaining his mother so long as she shall continue my widow, and also paying to my daughter Sarah Brown Forty pounds to be paid to her within two years after my decease and to allow her a Room in the house and the keeping of a Cow as long as she remain unmarried.

Item: I give to my daughter Sarah Brown Forty pounds and the Liberty of a room in my house and the keeping of a Cow as long as she remain unmarried.

Item: I give to my daughter Mehitable Woodworth three pounds which with what I have already given her is her full portion.

Item: I give to my daughter Ruth Woodworth Ten pounds which with what I have already given her is her full portion.

All the above s'd Legacies to be paid within two years after my decease by my Executor.

Item: I give to my son William Brown Thirty seven Acres of Land Lying across my farm next to the land I gave to Benjamin, to him his heirs and assigns forever he paying to my daughter Ruth Woodworth Ten pounds within two years after my decease.

Item: I give to my son Abner Brown all the remaining part of my farm Lying South of the Land I gave to William to him his heirs and assigns forever and also half my Right in the Sequestered Land and all the Remaining part of my Estate which I have not above disposed of I give to my son Benjamin Brown with the thirty acres of Land aforementioned and half my Rights in the Sequestered Land to him his heirs and assigns forever. And I do hereby make and ordain my son Benjamin Brown my sole Executor of this my

Last Will & Testament and I do hereby utterly Revoke and Disanul all other and former Wills and Testaments Ratifying and Confirming this and no other to be my Last Will and Testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my Hand and seal the day and year above written.

his
NATHANIEL (N) BROWN.
mark

Signed sealed published pronounced and declared by the s'd Nathaniel Brown as his Last Will & Testament in presence of

CHRISTOPHER AVERY
PETER LESTER
JEREMIAH SMITH
} *Witnesses.*

Witnesses took oath May 26, 1731 before James Morgan Justice of Peace.

The above will was exhibited in court, proved and ordered to be recorded June 24, 1731.

Recorded in the 6th book of Wills for New London County, folios 80, 81, May 10, 1732.

RICH'D CHRISTOPHERS, *Clerk.*

Inventory of Estate, £519.17.3.

NOTE. — Ledyard, as now known, was called No. Groton.

Nathaniel Brown (13), son of Nathaniel (8) and Mary (Wheeler) Brown [Charles (1)], bapt., at Rowley, Mass., Sept., 1690; d., at No. Groton, Conn., July, 1770; m., July 11, 1715, Anna Haynes, b., at Preston, Conn., Nov. 3, 1696; bapt., in the Old Road Church, Stonington, Conn., Sept. 12, 1697; dau. of Josiah and Elizabeth (Stark) (Lambert) Haynes. In early manhood he left his home, and for a number of years was a citizen of Norwich, Conn.; but in 1721 bought land in Groton, Conn., and Feb. 21, 1730, and Apr. 21, 1731, his father sold him land on "Fort Hill, Long Hill by the ferry, and by Nawayank," and all the right originally the right of Ephraim and Mary Colver, heirs of Mr. Ephraim Colver, deceased.

Children:

b at Groton, June –, 1710 d July 1807

23. Nathaniel Brown, b., at Groton, June 2, 1710; d. July, 1807, m. (1) Mary Morgan, dau. of William Morgan. She d. in Oct., 1771, aged fifty-three years. He probably m. (2) Hannah ——, who d. in Aug., 1804.

24. Comfort, b., at Groton, Oct. 4, 1718; m. (1) Margery Morgan;

m. (2) Temperance Brown [for her early records, see B. G., p. 18], dau. of Eleazer and Temperance (Holmes) Brown (31–37).

25. Joseph, b. Nov. 16, 1720; d. Dec. 20, 1750.
26. Ebenezer, b. ——; m. Ruth Morgan, dau. of Capt. John and Sarah (Cobb) Morgan.
27. Elijah, b. about 1730; d., at No. Groton, Dec., 1803, aged seventy-three years; m. Eunice Morgan, dau. of Capt. John and Sarah (Cobb) Morgan. Children: (1) Eunice, b. 1768; (2) Elijah, b. 1778; and others.
28. Elisha, b. about 1731; m. Content Leeds (54–66).
29. Anna, b. ——; d., at No. Groton, Dec., 1797; unm.
30. Mary, b. ——

WILL OF JOSIAH HAYNES.

[*Copy Book A of Wills, p. 347.*]

In the name of God, Amen. I, Josiah Haynes, being weak of body and perfect in mind and of a good understanding, do make and constitute this my last will and testament.

Imprimis: I recommend my soul into the hands of God that gave it, hoping and trusting that through the merits of Jesus Christ it shall be reunited again at the resurrection to my body, in life everlasting, and my body to the dust to be decently buried at the discretion of my executors, after my just debts are first paid and such worldly estate as God has been pleased to bestow on me. I bequeath as follows: First I give to my beloved wife, the improvement of my farm in Groton, now in my possession, and improvement during her natural life and all the stock, both cattle, sheep and horses, and swine, forever.

Item: I give to my eldest son Josiah all my lands at Conjuggamug in the province of the Machune Bay near Molberry, to him and his heirs forever.

Item: I will and appoint that at the decease of my wife, that my son Caleb shall have my farm now in my improvement in Groton, to him and his heirs forever.

Item: I appoint and order that my lands at Preston be sold and all my common rites in Groton be sold for the payment of my four daughters, their provisions.

Item: I give to my four daughters, Elizabeth, Anah, Cazieh, Deborah, each of them forty pounds apece, with what they have had and

what the lands above mentioned are short in paying my four daughters aforesaid, I order that my wife shall make it up out of the estate I leave her.

Finally, I do appoint and constitute my beloved wife and my eldest son Josiah to be my lawful executors and of other thing not above disposed of I give to my beloved wife Elizabeth for the perfecting of the payments of the portions and debts and I also hereby revoke and annul all other wills and constitute this as my last will and testament.

In Witness Whereof I have set my hand and seal in Groton, this Sixteenth day of June in the year of our Lord One Thousand Seven hundred and Nineteen.

JOSIAH HAYNES [SEAL]

In the presence of us

EPHRAIM WOODBRIDGE
JOHN SEABURY

Mr. Ephraim Woodbridge and Deacon John Seabury, you and each of you Do Sware by the Great and Dredfull Name of the Ever Living God that you being present did see Mr. Josiah Haynes the deceased, sign and seal the within written instrument and that he did then declare it to be his last will and testament and that he was then of a disposing mind and that you did then sign as witnesses thereunto, so help you God.

Sworn before me, Groton September 21 Anno Domini 1719.

NEHEMIAH SMITH — *Justice of the Peace.*

Recorded in the 4th Book of Wills in Ye County of New London, folio 142 Oct. 7, 1719.

J. C. CHRISTOPHER, *Clerk.*

NOTE. — Anah (or Anna) Haynes mentioned in the above will m. Nathaniel Brown (13).

Comfort Brown (24), son of Nathaniel (13) and Anna (Haynes) Brown [Nathaniel (8), Charles], b., at Groton, Conn., Oct. 4, 1718; d., at No. Groton, Conn., Dec., 1790; m. (1) Margery Morgan, dau. of William Morgan; m. (2) Temperance Brown. [See B. G., p. 18.]

Children by first m.:

31. Margery Brown, b. 1744; d. Sept., 1784; m. Abel Newton.
32. Comfort, Jr., b. 1746; d. Nov. 17, 1822, aged seventy-six years; m. Ruth ——, who d. Apr. 17, 1836.
33. David, b. ——

Children by second m.:

34. James, b., at No. Groton, Apr. 22, 1751; m., Oct. 8, 1772, Abigail Barns. Children: (1) James, b., at Groton, Dec. 18, 1773; (2) Nehemiah, b., at Groton, Feb. 17, 1776; (3) Abigail, b., at Groton, Aug. 25, 1778; (4) Eleazer, b., at Groton, July 16, 1780, d. July 19, 1785; (5) Cyrus, b. Oct. 12, 1783; (6) Eleazer, b. Mar. 31, 1791; (7) Desire, b. Oct. 11, 1796.

35. Nathaniel, b. 1753; m. Deborah Morgan (38-46a).

36. Amos, b. Sept. 20, 1761; m. Esther Babcock (768-779).

37. Elizabeth, b. ——; m. Timothy Morgan.

QUITCLAIM TO COMFORT BROWN, JR.

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS THAT I, Temperance Brown, of Groton, in New London County and State of Connecticut, for divers good causes and considerations hereunto moving, especially for the consideration of the covenants contained in a certain Obligatory Writing or Bond by the said Comfort unto me well executed, bearing even date herewith, and to my full satisfaction, Do remise, release and forever Quit-Claim unto the said Comfort his heirs and assigns, all such right, estate, title, interest and demand, as I have, or by law ought to have in and unto all such part or parts of the lands, buildings and their appurtenances, of the Estate of my late husband M. Comfort Brown, late of said Groton Deceased, as by Freeholders were set out to me as right of dower on thirds in the freehold Estate of said deceased, in and upon such parts of the estate aforesaid, as were set out to Comfort Brown, son and heir of said deceased.

TO HAVE AND TO HOLD unto him the said COMFORT, his heirs, etc. the above remised and released premises, in their full possession and seizin, so that neither I the said Temperance Brown, or any person from, by or under me, shall hereafter have claim, challenge or demand, any right, estate, title or interest, in and unto the above remised and released premises or any part thereof, but from all and every part thereof, shall forever be utterly barred and excluded therefrom by these presents.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand and seal, the first day of July 1799. A.D. TEMPERANCE BROWN [SEAL]

"Entered Signed, sealed & delivered in presence of:
of Record AMOS GERE JR.
July 1st, AMOS GERE.
1799." NEW LONDON COUNTY, S. S. Groton, July 1st,
V. 13/244. 1799. Personally appeared Mrs. Temperance Brown, signer and sealer of the foregoing instrument and acknowledged the same to be her free act and deed before me,

AMOS GERE — *Justice of Peace.*

24 James, b. at No. Groton, Apr. 26, 1752; m. Oct. 8, 1776, Abigail Burns. Children: (1) James, b. at Groton, Dec. 16, 1777; (2) Nehemiah, b. at Groton, Feb. 24, 1779; (3) Abigail, b. at Groton, Aug. 22, 1781; (4) Frances, b. at Groton, July 26, 1782, d. July 16, 1783; (5) Cyrus, b. Feb. 19, 1785; (6) Frances, b. Mar. 26, 1791; (7) Denys, b. Oct. 11, 1796.

25 Nathaniel, b. 1755; m. Deborah Morgan (of 1800).

26 Ann, b. Sept. 20, 1761; m. Zadock Babcock (Dec. 1780).

27 Elizabeth, b. —— ; m. Timothy Morgan.

QUITCLAIM OF CEPHAS BROWN, III

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS THAT I, Temperance Brown, of Groton, in New London County and State of Connecticut, for divers good causes and considerations hereunto moving, especially for the consideration of the covenants contained in a certain Obligatory Writing or Bond by the said Cephas unto me well executed, having given their hereunto, and to my full satisfaction. Do remise, release and forever Quit Claim unto the said Cephas his heirs and assigns, all such right, estate, title, interest and demand, as I have, or by law ought to have in and unto all such part or parts of the lands, buildings and their appurtenances, of the Estate of my late husband M. Cephas Brown, late of said Groton Deceased, as by Freeholders were set out to me as my right of dower or thirds in the freehold Estate of said deceased, to and upon such parts of the estate aforesaid, as were set out to Cephas Brown, son and heir of said deceased;

TO HAVE AND TO HOLD unto him the said CEPHAS, his heirs, etc. the above remised and released premises, to their full possession and seisin, so that neither I the said Temperance Brown, or any person from, by or under me, shall hereafter have claim, challenge or demand, any right, estate, title or interest, in and unto the above remised and released premises or any part thereof, but from all and every part thereof, shall forever be utterly barred and excluded therefrom by these presents.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand and seal, the first day of July 1800. A.D. Temperance Brown (seal)

Entered Signed, Sealed & delivered in presence of:

of Record Amos Geer, Jr.

July 1st, Amos Geer.

1800. NEW LONDON COUNTY, S. S. Groton, July 1st,

V 11/244. 1800. Personally appeared Mrs. Temperance Brown signer and sealer of the foregoing instrument and acknowledged the same to be her free act and deed before me.

Amos Geer — Justice of Peace.

Subject: Report: vitals/manr6ka/67 (Part:001)
Date: Sun, 6 Sep 1998 20:27:47 -0500 (CDT)
From: gendaemon@GenServ.COM (GenServ - Genealogical Server)
To: carolync@locl.net (Cripe, Carolyn)

Please DO NOT REPLY to this message. Requests for HUMAN INTERVENTION should be addressed to <ADMIN@GenServ.COM>.

-Cut-----> Cut on this line and at the end of this GenServ message <------Cut-
This is request number 2 of 12 allowed for this hour.
Your account expires at the end of August, 1999.

GenServ Report Output: vitals 6 Sep 1998

Nathaniel BROWNE (67), born 20 May 1660, Rowley, Essex County, Massachusetts, died May 1731, Groton, New London Co., Connecticut, son of Charles BROWNE (84) and Mary ACEY (85). SOURCE NOTES: !Sources: 1) "Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 405, #8 "Nathaniel, b. May 20, 1660; m. Mary Wheeler (11-22)" and page 408. 2) "Brown Genealogy, " page 408, "Nathaniel Brown (8), son of Charles (1) and Mary (Acey) Brown, b., at Rowley, Mass., May 20, 1660; d. May 1731. His will was probated May 16, 1731, in Groton, Conn. He m., June 4, 1685, Mary Wheeler, dau. of David and Sarah (Wise) Wheeler, of Rowley and Newburyport, Mass. He sold his homestead in Rowley to the brother of his wife, Jonathan Wheeler, June 29, 1707. He and his wife, Mary werre dismissed from the church in Rowley to the church in Groton, June 29, 1707; in Essex deeds it is stated, Jan. 8, 1707-08, as of Groton, Conn., late of Rowley. He is first mentioned in Groton land records in 1709. In 1712 he was made an inhabitant of Groton. July 1, 1712, his name appears among those who owned lots at "Nawayank" [Lot 3, probably Noank]. Feb. 28, 1709, he bought of Gershom Rice, of Sudbury, Mass., "a certain tract of upland and swamp" in Groton, located on the west side of the "Great Brook that runneth into Poquonock Cove, " originally part of the two hundred acres of land owned by Daniel Lane, of New London, Conn. In his will he bequeaths this homestead to his sons Benjamin, Abner, and William. To Benjamin he gave the dwelling-house. William sold his portion to Benjamin; it was located "near a small ledge of rocks, 190 rods to the Great Brook." He owned land on Fort Hill, Long Hill by the ferry, and by "Nawayank." His homestead farm on a portion of it is now owned by George Miner, of Groton." Married 4 Jun 1685, Mary WHEELER (68), daughter of David WHEELER (88) and Sarah WISE (89).

Children of Nathaniel BROWNE and Mary WHEELER:

1 Gershom BROWN (1284), born 20 Mar 1686, Rowley, Essex County, Massachusetts, died 1737, Groton, New London Co., Connecticut. SOURCE NOTES: !Sources: 1) "Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 408, #11. Married 8 Jul 1714, Ann HUBBARD (1743).

2 Nathaniel BROWN (1285), born 15 May 1688, Rowley, Essex

```
remarks: ><

=====================================================================
*-Cut-------------> End of all parts of this GenServ message <-------------Cut-*
```

County, Massachusetts, died 1689, buried 1689. SOURCE NOTES: !Sources: 1) "Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915; Part II, page 408, #12.

3 Nathaniel BROWN (65), born Sep 1690, Rowley, Essex County,

Massachusetts, died Jul 1770, North Groton, New London Co., Connecticut. SOURCE NOTES: !Sources: 1) "Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915; Part II, page 408, #13, "...m. Anna Haynes (23-30)." 2) "Brown Genealogy, " pages 411-412: "In early manhood he left his home, and for a number of years was a citizen of Norwich, Conn.; but in 1721 bought land in Groton, Conn., and Feb. 21, 1730, and Apr. 21, 1731, his father sold him land on "Fort Hill, Long Hill by the ferry, and by Nawayank, " and all the right originally the right of Ephraim and Mary Colver, heirs of Mr. Ephraim Colver, deceased." Married 11 Jul 1715, PRESTON, New London Co., Connecticut, Anna HAYNES (66), born 3 Nov 1696, PRESTON, New London Co., Connecticut, daughter of Josiah HAYNES (69) and Elizabeth STARK (70).

4 Mary BROWN (1286), born Rowley, Essex County, Massachusetts, died 1692, buried 1692. SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 408, #14. "...d. young."

5 Mary BROWN (1287), born 19 Jan 1693, Rowley, Essex County, Massachusetts. SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 408, #15. "...m. Mr. Hodskin."

6 Martha BROWN (1288), born 12 Oct 1695, Rowley, Essex County, Massachusetts. SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 408, #16. "...m. Mr. Hartwell."

7 Benjamin BROWN (1289), born 13 Nov 1698, Rowley, Essex County, Massachusetts, died 1782, buried 1782. SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 408-9, #17. "...m. (1) Sarah, dau. of John Walworth; she was living in 1772. He m. (2) Abigail _____, sho d. Feb 17. 1798, aged eighty-nine years, and is buried at the Harbor's Mouth, New London. Children: (1) Benjamin Brown; (2) Daniel; (3) Frances, sho m. Stephen Gardner; (4) James; (5) John, b. 1739, d. Oct. 5, 1796, aged fifty-seven years; he was a captain; (6)

Jeremiah; (7) Desire, sho m. Benjamin Jerome; (8) Jesse; (9) Elijah; (10) Micajiah. Benjamin Brown was a large landholder, owning land at the lighthouse, New London, at Massapeag, Groton, Lyme, and Fisher's Island."

GenServ Report Output: vitals 6 Sep 1998

8 Sarah BROWN (1290), born Rowley, Essex County, Massachusetts, died 1731, buried 1731. SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 409, #18. "...bapt. Sept. 8, 1700; d. 1731; unm."

9 Mehitable BROWN (1291), born Rowley, Essex County, Massachusetts. SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 409, #19. "...m., Dec. 15, 1720, at Norwich, Conn., Daniel Woodworth. Children: (1) Daniel Woodworth, b. Aug. 20, 1721; (2) Mehitable, b. Mar. 13, 1723; (3) Benjamin, b. Dec. 9, 1724; (4) Mary, b. Jan. 10, 1726; (5) Anne, b. Dec. 28, 1727; (6) Joseph, b. Nov. 5, 1729, d. 1729; (7) Joseph, b. Mar. 4, 1731, d. 1731; (8) William, b. Oct. 3, 1732; (9) Nathaniel, b. Mar. 15, 1734; (10) Samuel, b. Aug. 8, 1739, d. 1739."

10 Ruth BROWN (1292), born before 1705, Rowley, Essex County, Massachusetts. SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 409, #20. "...m., at Groton, Feb. 19, 1729, Joshua Woodworth. Children, recorded in Norwich: (1) Ruth Woodworth, b. Apr. 27, 1730; (2) Martha, b. May 10, 1733; (3) Joshua, b. Feb. 12, 1737, d. Mar 19, 1742; (4) Zipporah, b. July 19, 1741; (5) Joshua, b. Oct. 11, 1743."

11 William BROWN (1293), born Rowley, Essex County, Massachusetts. SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 409, #21.

12 Abner BROWN (1294), born about 1707, Groton, New London Co., Connecticut. SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 409, #22.

==

Information is from the MANR6KA database belonging to:

submitter: >Mansfield, Jeffrey<
email: >mansfield@ioa.com<
street_1: >21 Brushwood Road<

(7) [illegible], aka W. Benjamin Brown; (9) Samuel (9); Elisha; (10) Nicholas. Benjamin Brown was a large landholder, owning land at the Lighthouse, New London, at Mason's Island, Groton, Long Point, Fisher's Island."

8 Sarah BROWN (1280): born Newbury, Essex County, Massachusetts, died 1731, married 1721. SOURCE NOTES: "Brown Genealogy," Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 409, 410. "...Sarah, b. Sept. 9, 1700; d. 1731; unm."

9 Nathaniel BROWN (1281): born Newbury, Essex County, Massachusetts. SOURCE NOTES: "Brown Genealogy," Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 409, 410. "...m., Dec. 12, 1726, at Norwich, Conn., Lydia Woodworth. Ch: (1) Daniel Woodworth, b. Nov. 26, 1727; (2) Nathaniel, b. Sept. 12, 1729; (3) Benjamin, b. Dec. 9, 1731; (4) Mary, b. Dec. 10, 1733; (5) Ruth, b. Nov. 26, 1735; (6) Sarah, b. Nov 3, 1738, d. 1739; (7) Sarah, b. Mar. 8, 1739, d. 1741; (8) William, b. Sept. 8, 1742; (9) Nathaniel, b. Mar. 19, 1744; (10) Samuel, b. Apr. 4, 1749, d. 1750."

10 Ruth BROWN (1282): born before 1705, Newbury, Essex County, Massachusetts. SOURCE NOTES: "Brown Genealogy," Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 409, 410. "...m., at Groton, Feb. 13, 1728, Thomas Woodworth, recorded in Norwich. (1) Ruth Woodworth, b. Nov. 27, 1730; (2) William, b. May 10, 1733; (3) Andrew, b. Feb. 12, 1737; d. Mar. 19, 1741; (4) Elizabeth, b. July 16, 1743; (5) Thomas, b. Dec. 10, 1744."

11 William BROWN (1283): born Newbury, Essex County, Massachusetts. SOURCE NOTES: "Brown Genealogy," Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 409, 410.

12 Susan BROWN (1284): born about 1707, Groton, New London Co., Connecticut. SOURCE NOTES: "Brown Genealogy," Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 409, 410.

Information is from the [illegible] database belonging to:

[illegible] White, Jeffrey
e-mail: [illegible]
[illegible]

```
  street_2: ><
      city: >Asheville<
     state: >NC<
       zip: >28804-1107<
   country: >USA<
 telephone: >704-645-6900<
   remarks: ><
================================================================================
*-Cut-------------> End of all parts of this GenServ message <-------------Cut-*
```

Subject: Report: vitals/manr6ka/65 (Part:001)
Date: Sun, 6 Sep 1998 19:50:35 -0500 (CDT)
From: gendaemon@GenServ.COM (GenServ - Genealogical Server)
To: carolync@locl.net (Cripe, Carolyn)

Please DO NOT REPLY to this message. Requests for HUMAN INTERVENTION should be addressed to <ADMIN@GenServ.COM>.

-Cut-----> Cut on this line and at the end of this GenServ message <------Cut-
This is request number 12 of 12 allowed for this hour.
Your account expires at the end of August, 1999.

GenServ Report Output: vitals 6 Sep 1998

Nathaniel BROWN (65), born Sep 1690, Rowley, Essex County, Massachusetts, died Jul 1770, North Groton, New London Co., Connecticut, son of Nathaniel BROWNE (67) and Mary WHEELER (68). SOURCE NOTES: !Sources: 1) "Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915; Part II, page 408, #13, "...m. Anna Haynes (23-30)." 2) "Brown Genealogy, " pages 411-412: "In early manhood he left his home, and for a number of years was a citizen of Norwich, Conn.; but in 1721 bought land in Groton, Conn., and Feb. 21, 1730, and Apr. 21, 1731, his father sold him land on "Fort Hill, Long Hill by the ferry, and by Nawayank, " and all the right originally the right of Ephraim and Mary Colver, heirs of Mr. Ephraim Colver, deceased." Married 11 Jul 1715, PRESTON, New London Co., Connecticut, Anna HAYNES (66), born 3 Nov 1696, PRESTON, New London Co., Connecticut, daughter of Josiah HAYNES (69) and Elizabeth STARK (70).

Children of Nathaniel BROWN and Anna HAYNES:

1 Nathaniel BROWN (92), born 6 Jun 1716, Groton, New London Co., Connecticut, died Jul 1807, buried 1807. SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 411, #23. "...m. (1) Mary Morgan, dau. of William Morgan. She d. in Oct., 1771, aged fifty-three years. He probably m. (2) Hannah _____, who d. in Aug. 1804."

2 Comfort BROWN (1295), born 4 Oct 1718, Groton, New London Co., Connecticut. SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 411-412, #24. "...m. (1) Margery Morgan; m. (2) Temperance Brown [for her early records, see B. G., p. 18], dau. of Eleazer and Temperance (Holmes) Brown (31-37)."

3 Joseph BROWN (1296), born 16 Nov 1720, died 20 Dec 1750, buried 1750. SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 412, #25.

4 Ebenezer BROWN (1297), born before 1730. SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry

Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 412, #26. "...m. Ruth Morgan, dau. of Capt. John and Sarah (Cobb) Morgan."

5 Elijah BROWN (1298), born about 1730, died Dec 1803, North Groton, New London Co., Connecticut. SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown

Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915, page 412, #27. "...m. Eunice Morgan, dau. of Capt. John and Sarah (Cobb) Morgan. Children: (1) Eunice, b. 1768; (2) Elijah, b. 1778; and others."

6 Elisha BROWN (63), born about 1731, Leyden, Franklin Co., Massachusetts, died 28 Sep 1813, buried 1813. SOURCE NOTES: !Sources: 1) "Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press, Inc., 1915; Part II, page 412: "Elisha [Brown], b. about 1731; m. Content Leeds (54-66);" and page 426: "Content [Leeds], m. Elisha Brown (28)." 2) "Brown Genealogy, " Part II, page 419, "The following is the war record of Elisha Brown, as sent from the office of the Adjutant-General at Hartford, Conn., July 1, 1902...This is to certify that Elisha Brown served in the War of the Revolution, and the following is his service according to the records of this office: On p. 50, "Record of Conn. Men in the War of the Revolution, " appears the following: "Elisha Brown, private in Captain Levi Wells' Company, Colonel Joseph Spencer's Regiment. Enlisted May 9, 1775; discharged December 17, 1775. Regiment raised on first call for troops by the Legislature, April-May, '75. Marching by companies to the camps around Boston, it took post at Roxbury and served during the siege until expiration of term of service, Dec., '75. Detachments of officers and men engaged at the battle of Bunker Hill, June 17, and in Arnold's Quebec Expedition, Sept.-Dec., '75. Adopted as Continental." On p. 385 appears the following: "Elisha Brown, private in Captain Jonathan Hale's Company, Colonel Erastus Wolcott's Regiment, 1776." On p. 461 appears the following: "Elisha Brown, private in Captain Caleb Clark's Company, 11th Regiment of Militia, at New York in 1776." In Witness whereof we have affixed hereto the seal of this office. Wm. E. F. Landers, Asst. Adjt.-General." 3) LDS Ancestral File, ver 4.13, 4 May 1994: #NDH2-8P. 4) Negative response received 5 June 1995 to inquiry sent to National Archives by Lorna Mansfield for copy of Veterans Records. "No--We were unable to locate the file you requested above." Married about 1755, Content LEEDS (64), born about 1736, daughter of Thomas LEEDS (93) and Content WILLIAMS (94).

7 Anna BROWN (1299), died 1797, North Groton, New London Co., Connecticut. SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown Genealogy, " Volume II, Part II, by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode Island,

```
          published in Boston by The Everett Press,  Inc.,  1915,
          page 412, #29.  "...unm."

      8   Mary BROWN (1300).  SOURCE NOTES: !"Brown Genealogy, " Vol-




    GenServ Report Output: vitals                         6 Sep 1998

          ume II, Part II,  by Cyrus Henry Brown of Westerly, Rhode
          Island, published in Boston by The Everett Press,  Inc.,
          1915,  page 412, #30.

==========================================================================
Information is from the MANR6KA database belonging to:

  submitter: >Mansfield, Jeffrey<
      email: >mansfield@ioa.com<
   street_1: >21 Brushwood Road<
   street_2: ><
       city: >Asheville<
      state: >NC<
        zip: >28804-1107<
    country: >USA<
  telephone: >704-645-6900<
    remarks: ><

==========================================================================
*-Cut-------------> End of all parts of this GenServ message <-------------Cut-*
```

Check other surnames

HAYNES LINE

BROWN
WHEELER ?
NELSON ?
PLATTS ?

THE

EARLY RECORDS

OF THE

TOWN OF ROWLEY

MASSACHUSETTS.

1639—1672.

BEING

VOLUME ONE

OF THE PRINTED RECORDS OF THE TOWN.

PRINTED UNDER THE DIRECTION OF
BENJAMIN P. MIGHILL, Town Clerk.
AND
GEORGE B. BLODGETTE, A. M.
A COMMITTEE OF THE TOWN.

ROWLEY, MASS.
1894.

Goodm Center Br Tods son in law daughter Eleaner	Decemb 11
Samuel Bointon son Samuel	Jan : 8
Mr Neh Jewitt daughter Mehitabel	ffeb 5
Br Samuel Spafford daughter Ruth	
Good Plummer-neck-daughter Abigail	feb 26
	1688
John Hopkinſon daughter Ann	March 11
James Bayly daughter Elizabeth	
Samuel Pickard son Samuel	
Colen ffracier son John	Aprill 1
Joseph Scott, Tayler son Ebenezer	April : 15
John Tod junior son John	Aprill 22
Jer Peirſon daughter Hannah	Aprill 29
Br John Bayly daughter Liddeah	[date effaced]
Br Bointon, Smith, son Ebenezer	
John Hidden son John	
Jonathan Wheeler daughter Mary	
Caleb Bointon Ipsw. daughter [effaced]	June 10
Doctor Canada son Stephen	
Nathaniel Brown son Nathaniel	June 24
Thomas Wood son Nehemiah	July 15
Anthony Bennitt daughter Rebeckah	
John Brown daughter Abigail	
Edward Haſen son Edward	July 22

Tho : Nelſon junior son Thomas	Auguſt 19
John Welcom daugh Sarah	Septemb. 2
Jonathan Jackſon daught Mary	
Br Samuel Brottlebank dau : Sarah	Septemb 9
Dr Bennit daughter Sarah	Septemb 16
Benjamin Plum̄er son Stephen	Septemb 30
Timothy Harris daught Sarah	
Goodm West daughter Elizabeth	
Br Dickenſon daughter Rebecah	November 4
son Greenho daughter Elizabeth	Decemb 2
James Tenny daughter Abigail	Decemb 16
Captain Nelſon daughter Lucie	ffeb 10
Nathaniel Harrice son Edward	
Joseph Jewitt Junior daughter Sarah	
Thomas Palmer son John	ffeb 17
	1689
Br Clark son Ebenezer	March 3
Samuel Bointon son Samuel	
Mihall Creaſy son Mighel	
Samuel Ayres son Stephen	March 17
Br Samuel Platts daughter Bethiah	March 24
Br John Peirſon junior daugh. Hepzibah	April 14
Benjamin Peirſon daughter Abigail	
William Duty daughter Sarah	Aprill 21
Moſes Bradſtreet daughter Elizabeth	

Joseph Plum̄er son Moſes	May 5
John Dreſſer junior daughter Abigail	
Georg White sons Nathaniel Josiah [torn off]	[torn off]
Stephen Peirſon Daughter Martha	Jully 7
Colen ffrazier Daughter Elizabeth	
Barzilla Barker son Noah	August 25
Mr Neh Jewitt daughter Mehitabell	Sept 22
Joseph Kilborn daught Mary	
Joſeph Bointon son Daniel	Sept : 29
Samuel Dreſſer son Benjamin	
Joſiah Wood son Benjamin	
William Creaſy daughter Ann	
Br John Pickard son ffrancis	October 13
Ephraim Wood son [of] Thos Wood	Octobr 20
Benjamin Scott daughter Susanna	Nov : 3
Richard Swan daughter Hannah	
Samuel Wood son Thomas	Nov. 10
Mr Paiſon son Eliphelet	Nov : 17
Samuel Pickard son Samuel	Decemb 8
Thom : Tenny daughter Hannah	ffeb 2
	March 1690
Samuel Bointon Daughter Ellin	March 16

Levtenant John Stickney son Samuel	March 30
Jer : Peirſon son John	April6
Samuel Spofford son Samuel	Aprill 27
Ezeck Leiton daughter Mary	June 15
Captain Bradſtreet son Jonathan	June 22
John Spofford son Ebenezer	
Goodman Pearl 2 daughters Mary Ellin	
John Brown daughter Mary	July 13
Mary Wheeler woman her child James	July 20
Joſhuah Bointon son Zachery son William	
Br Elſworth daughter Sarah	July 27
Daniel Thoſton junior son Daniel	Aug. 3
Samuel Kilborn son David	
William Creasy son William	
Philip Nelſon son Philip dau Sarah gemini	Aug 24
Benjamin Peirſon son Benjamin	Sept [torn off]
Nathaniel Brown son Nathaniel	
Goodman Searl son William	
Antony Bennit son John	
Joseph Plummer daughter Miriam	Octob 12
John Tod daughter Elizabeth	Novemb 2
Isaack Kilborn son Jacob	Novemb 9

Timothy Harrice daught Phebe	Decemb 7
Mihal Creaſy son Joseph	
Thomas Aires son Jabez	Decemb 28
M^r Paiſon daughter Mehitabel	January 25
Joseph Jewit merchant daughter Priſcilla	ffeb : 1
M^r Tho : Nelson junior son Samuel	ffeb 22
Stephen Peirſon daughter Mary	
	March 1691
Samuel Pickard son Thomas	March 15
John Heidden son Andrew	
John Jewet { Dorcas Rebeccah } Twins	March 22
Couſin Bayly son John	March 29
Goodman Plumer daughter An	
Francis Palmer daughter Sarah	April 5
Widdow Downes Elizabeth & her 2 children { Richard Elizabeth }	Aprill 12
Joſeph Scott, Tayler daught. Sarah	Aprill 19
Daniel Weicom junior daught Mary	June 7
Goodm Duty son John	July 5
Jethro Wheeler daugh Hannah	July 26
B^r Benj : Guttridg sons { Samuel John Ebenezer } daugh { Sarah Deborah }	August 2

B^r Clark son Jonathan	Sept 27
M^r Neh : Jewitt son Benjamin	Octob 4
Tho : Birkby junior son Jeremiah	Nov ——
Joſiah Wood son Samuel	Nov 8
John Bradſtreet son Moſes	Nov 15
John Dreſſer junior daughter Lideah	Nov 22
Sarah Scales — widdow	Decemb 6
Mary Daniel — mayd	
Elizabeth Bennit mayd baptized	Decem ——
Benjamin Peirson daughter Sarah	Jan 24
Edward Haſen son John	
B^r John Pickard daughter Sarah	
Benjamin Scott son Samuel	Jan : 31
My son Samuel daughter Sarah	
	1692
Tho : Dickenſon son John	March 13
Jonathan Jackſon son Jonathan	March 20
John Hopkinſon son John	April 3
James Tenny son John	April 10
John Peirſon daughter Rebeckah	April 24
Samuel Dreſſer son Henery	May 1
John Weicom son Thomas	May 15
John Leiton son John	
Jonathan Wheeler daughter Sarah	
Samuel Cooper son Samuel	
Samuel Bointon son Daniel	May 29

Tho : Wood son Samuel	June 5
Joſeph Kilborn daughter Sarah	June 26
Jonathan Harriman son Jonathan	July 17
Samuel Silver daughter Mary	July 24
Samuel Spafford daughter Mary	Aug 14
Tho : Tenny son Samuel	Aug 21
Jethro Wheeler son Jethro	
John Brown daughter Martha	Aug 28
B^r Collen ffrazier daughter	Sept 9
Ezekiel Northen junior son John	Octob 16
Goodm : Elithorp, grandchild, daughter Sarah	Octob 23
Nathaniel Brown daughter Mary	Octob 30
Tho : Ayres son Abraham	Nov. 20
Jer Peirſon daughter Hephzibah	Decemb. 4
Mighel Creaſy daughter	Decemb 11
B^r Elſworth son Jeremiah	Decemb 18
Tho : Birkby daughter Sarah	
William Creaſy son John	
Timmothy Harrice daughter Bridgett	Decemb 25
M^r Payſon son Samuel	ffeb 5
Levtenant Stickney daughter Sarah	
Tho : Jewitt s. Ezekiel	ffeb 19
Josiah Wood daughter Sarah	ffeb 19

	March 1693
M^r William Hobson son William	March 12
Joseph Plum̄er son Aaron	
Ipsw : Caleb Bointon daughter Mary	
B^r John Pickard son David	Aprill 9
Captain Jewitt daughter Johanna	Aprill 16
John Tod son Samuel	May 14
B^r Nathaniel Barker son Nathaniel	June 11
B^r Joseph Jewitt's daughter Rebecker	July 30
Hannah Bointon Samuel Bointon's wif batized	Octob. 8
Mary Silver Baptized and Mary Kirk eadem die	Octob 15
Stephen peirſon son Jonathan	Novemb 5
Samuel Cooper daughter Mary	Novemb 19
Ensigne Stickney son Andrew	Novemb 26
B^r Bradſtreet daughter Dorithy	Decemb 3
Joseph Bointon junior daughter Sarah	Decemb 10
Thomas Nelſon junior daughter Hannah	Decemb 24
M^r Ezeck Northen junior daughter Edna	January 14
Samuel Ayers son Edward	
John Platts daughter Mary	January 21
Cousin John Bradſtreet daug : Elizabeth	January 28

M^{r} William Hobson daughter Ann	ffebe : 4
James Platts son Samuel	
Goodm : Duty son Mathew	
	March 1694
Ezekiel Leiton son Ezekiel	March 4
Tho : Birkby junior daughter Eſter	March 11
Nathaniel Brown daughter Mary	March 25
Benjamin Peirſon son Jedediah	April 8
Tho : Wood daughter Elizabeth	
Moſes Bradſtreet daughter Hannah	Aprill 22
Daniel Tenny son Daniel	Aprill 29
Daniel Tenny daughter Sarah	
B^{r} John Brown son Samuel	
Samuel Silver daughter Elizabeth	May 6
James Bayly son James	May 13
ffrancis Palmer son ffrancis	May 27
M^{r} Payſon son Edward	June 10
Samuel Spafford Abigail	June 17
Collen ffrazier son John	
Timothy Harrice daughter Dorcas	June 24
John Dreſſer junior daught Mehitable	July 8
Joseph Kilborn daughter Abigail	July 22
Daniel Weicom junior daught : Sarah	July 29
Moſes Platts son Able	Aug. 26
B^{r} Benjamin Plummer daughter Mary	Sept. 2
M^{r} Philip Nelſon daughter Hannah	Sept. 9
Tho : Ayres son Tho :	Sept 16
M^{r} Nathaniel Croſby son Jonathan	
M^{r} Thomſon of Newberry daughter Abigail	Sept. 23
Samuell Bointon son Samuel	
Goodm Harriman son Leonard	Octob. 7
Goodm Ruſſell son Jonathan	Octob 21
Nathaniel Harrice daughter Elizabeth	Nov. 4
Nathan Wheeler daughter Rebecker	
James Thurſton daughter Hannah	Nov. 18
Samuel Pickard son Moſes	Decemb 2
B^{r} Tho : Jewet daughter ffayth	
Joseph Bointon junior son Nathaniel	Dec : 16
Jonathan Bayly son Jonathan	ffeb : 3
Jer : Peirſon daughter Miriam	ffeb : 10
Captain Jewitt son Joſhuah	ffeb. 17
Jonathan Look adult	ffeb 24
Benjam : Hazzen twins	
Hephzibah Hazzen twins	
Joſhuah Bradstreet	
	1695
Francis Brotlebank twins	March 3
Elizabeth Brotlebank twins	
Johanna Pickard	

Purchas Jewit	April 7
Timothy Palmer—cooper—	
Hannah Tenny	
torn off	
Tho : Dickenſon son Thomas	May 5
Aaaron Pengre daughter Rebeckeh	
Mighell Creſy son Jonathan	May 12 : 95
Joſiah Wood son James	
Benjamin Peirſon daughter Mehitable	June 23 1695
Samuel Ayres son Joseph	Auguſt 4
Ezekiel Leiton : son Ezeck	Sept. 18
Goodm : Stephens son William	Septemb 29
William Hobſon daughter Sarah	—Octob 13
Tim : Harrice son John	
Nathaniel Brown Martha daught.	
John Leiton daughter Martha	Octob : 20
M^{r} Jewt[1] daught. Ruth	Nov : 10
Tho : Tenny daughter Ruth	Nov : 17
Thomas Wood daught Mehitabel	Decemb 22
Andrew Stickney junior daught Rebeckeh	Decemb 29

[Recorded by the Rev^{d} Edward Payson *fourth* minister]

Perſons baptized beginning y^{e} year 1696 whom I baptized; y^{e} number taken from my day-book account

1696

189	Mercy Silver D^{r} Sam^{ll}	March 15.
190	Bridget Bradſtreet D^{r} Moſes	March 22.
191	Lydia Platts D^{r} Moſes Platts	
192	Shobael Bayley ſ. Jonathan	April 5.
193	Hannah Bointon D^{r} Joſhua	
194	John Brown ſ. John	April 19.
195	Will. Look ſ. Jonathan	
196	Abigail Stewart D^{r} James	
197	James Platts ſ. John	April 26.
198	Benjamin Poor ſ. Henry	May 3.
199	Sam^{ll} Duty ſ. William	
200	James Wood ſ. Ebenezer	
201	Peter Couper ſ. Sam^{ll}	May 17.
202	David Plummer ſ. Joseph jun^{r}	May 24.
203	Abigail Kemball adult	june 7.
204	Sam^{ll} Tod ſ. Sam^{ll} Tod	
205	Rebeka Cole M^{rs} Bennets child	july 12.
206	Ebenezar ffrazer ſ. Collin	Augst 2.
207	Catherine Wentworth adult	Augst 30.
208	Maria Kilborn D Sam^{ll}	
209	John Johnſon ſ. Sam^{ll}	Sept^{r} 6.
210	Mercy Wheeler D. Nathan	Sep^{t} 13.

---

[1] This is Chute. She was born 2 Nov., 1695.

211	Mary Greenough Dr Robt	Septr 20.
212	Mary Tod Dr John	Septr 27.
213	John Tenney ſ. Danll	Octobr 18.
214	Mary Creſie D Will.	Novbr 8.
215	Eleazar Bointon ſ. Samll	Novbr 15.
216	Jane Stickney D. Jno	
217	Dorcas Thurston D. James	decembr 27.
218	Nathanael Harriman ſ. Jonath.	janry 3.
219	Sarah Bradſtreet D Humphy	janry 17.
220	Mary Weicom D. Danll junr	

1697

221	Eliſabeth Paiſon my Dr	ffebry 7.
222	Hannah Bradſtreet Dr Jno	ffeb. 14
223	Abigail Nelſon Dr Tho junr	
224	Ezeckll Northend ſ. Ezekll junr	March 7
225	Samll Jackſon ſ. Jonathan	
226	William Stevens adult	March 21
227	Mary Kilborn D Isaac	
228	Moſes Peirſon s. Jeremiah	March 28
229	John Dreſser ſ. Jno junr	April 11
230	Martha Plum̄er D. Benja	
231	Mehetabel Aiers D. Thomas	
232	Eliſabeth Pickard D. Samll	April 25
233	Jeremiah Hopkinſon ſ. Michael	May 9

234	William Wentworth	The children of PaulWentworth May 16 1697
235	Sylvanus Wentworth	
—	Paul Wentworth	
—	Ebenezar Wentworth	
—	Aaron Wentworth	
—	Moſes Wentworth	
240	Martha Wentworth	
—	Mercy Wentworth	
—	Mary Wentworth	
243	Catherine Wentworth	
244	Sarah Wentworth	
245	John Plumr ſ. Jonathan	
246	Sarah Brown D Nathll	june 6
—	Hannah Wheeler D Jethro	jun 13
248	Simon Pickard ſ. Jno	July 18
—	Patienc Peirſon D. Stephen	Augst 1
250	Eliſabeth Croſbie D Nathll	Augst 8
251	Gerſhom ffrazer ſ. Colin	Augst 15
252	Daniel Lunt ſ. John	Augst 22
253	Jeremiah Hobſon ſ. Will.	Septr 12
254	Bridget Bointon D. Joſeph junr	Octobr 10

This was ye last child baptized in the old meeting-houſe. Which house we left, & went to worſhip God in our new houſe Nov. 7, 1697

1698 2nd Meet. house

255	Amos Stickney ſ. Andrew	Janry 2

This was ye firſt child that was baptized in or new meeting-houſe

256	Tamer Crecie D. Michael	ffeb. 6
257	Moſes Bradſtreet ſ. Moſes	ffebry 27
258	Ruth Silver Dr Samll	March 6
259	Mary Harris D. Timothy	March 13
260	Ebenezar Burtbe ſ. Thomas	April 3
261	Mehetabel Jewett D. Thomas	April 3
262	Sarah Look D. Jonathan	Aprill 3
263	Ebenezar Wheeler ſ. Jonathan Gemini	April 20
264	Mehetabel Wheeler D. Jonathan	

baptized at his own houſe becauſe one of ym was nigh its end in appearanc. yr were preſent 7 of ye chh. in full comunion & two more honeſt neighbours &c.

265	Mehetable Spoford D. Samll	May 1
266	Joſeph Brown ſ. John	May 8
267	Eliſabeth Pore D. Henry	May 22
268	Job Harris ſ. Nathll	May 29
269	Gerſhom Tenney ſ. James	
270	Mary Platts D. James	June 19
271	Nathan Platts ſ. Samll	june 26
272	John Bayley ſ Jonathan	july 3
273	Jane Pickard D. Widow	
274	Samuel Hazen ſ. Edward	july 24
275	Solomon Stewart ſ. James	
276	Jonathan Hopkinſon ſ. Michael	July 31
277	Mary Pickard D. Samuel Pickard	August 28
278	Eliſabeth Davis D. Cornelious Davis	Septembr 11
279	Andrew Deuty ſ. William Duty	Septembr 18
280	Hannah Paiſon my Dr	October 16
281	John Weſt ſ. John	
282	Mary Lunt Dr John	
283	William Tenney ſ. Danll	Octobr 30
283	John Syle ſ. Richard	Novembr 6
284	Mary Harriman D Jonathan	Nover 13
285	Joseph Bointon ſ. Joſeph	Novembr 20
286	Benjamin Brown ſ. Nathll	
287	Ebenezar Wood ſ. Ebenezar	Decembr 11
288	Benjamin Wentworth ſ. Paul	January 1
289	Hephzibah Peirſon D. Stephen	Janry 22
290	Mary Wood D. Joſiah	January 29
291	Isaac Jewett ſ. Isaac Ipſw.	ffebruary 5
292	Abigail Wheeler D. Nathan	
293	Mehetabel Thurston D. Joſeph	
294	Joſeph Thurston ſ. Joſeph Gemini	
295	Benjamin Thurſton ſ. Joſeph	

296	James Stewart Adult	ffebruary 12
297	John Stewart	
298	Rachel Wood	
299	Eliſabeth Platts D. Moses	
300	Daniel Jackſon ſ. Jonathan	

Ma 1699

301	Joſeph Hedden ſ. Samuel	March 5
302	Hannah Weicom D Dan^{ll}	March 12
303	Eliſabeth Geage D. Thomas sen^{r}	March 19
304	Jane Northend D. Ezekiel	
305	Hannah Creaſie D. William	Aprill 2
306	Hannah Jewet D. Maximilian	April 9
307	Isaac Boynton S. Samuel	Aprill 16
308	Eliſabeth Dickinſon D. Thomas	Aprill 23
309	Thomas Tod ſ. John	Aprill 30
310	Abner Thurston ſ. James	
311	Jonathan Nelſon ſ. Thomas Jun^{r}	May 7
312	Eliſabeth Nelſon D. John Nelſon	
313	Jedidiah Kilborn s. Samuel Kilborn	May 28
314	Amos Stickney ſ. Andrew	June 4
315	Samuel Johnſon ſ. Sam^{ll}	june 11
316	Mary Hobſon D. William	july 30
317	Sarah Davis D. Cornelious	
318	Mehetabel Tenney D. Thomas	August 27
319	Nathaniel Crosbie ſ. Nathaniel	
320	Jeremiah Peirſon ſ. Jeremiah	September 10
321	Sampſon Plummer ſ. Joſeph at y^{e} Neck	Septemb^{r} 17
322	James Dreſser ſ. Jn^{o} jun^{r}	Octob^{r} 1
323	Mary Stewart D. John	October 8
324	Nathan Phrazer ſ. Collin	January 14
325	John Stickney ſ. John	January 28
326	Jonathan Burtby ſ. Thomas	
327	Jonathan Peirson ſ. Benjamin	ffeb^{ry} 4
328	Hephziebah Jewett D. Thomas	

1700

329	Eliott Paiſon my son	March 17
330	Moſes Wheeler ſ. Jethro	
331	Hannah Walker D. Richard	
332	Joſeph Pickard ſ. Samuell	March 24
333	John Geage ſ Thomas jun^{r}	Aprill 7
334	Ann Wood D. Thomas Wood	Aprill 14
335	John Bradſtreet ſ. Moſes	Aprill 21
336	Mary Tod D. James	
337	John Kilborn ſ. Isaac	May 12
338	Hannah Hardy Adult	June 9
339	Moſes Hopkinſon ſ. Michael	
340	Stephen Harris ſ. Timothy	June 16
341	Hephzibah Hobson D. John	

342	Lidia Spoford D. Sam^{ll} Spoford	July 7
343	Abigail Pearley D. Samuel	July 14
344	Abner Tod ſ. Samuel Tod	
345	Jonathan Dreſser ſ. Jonathan	August 11
346	Hannah Chute D. James	
347	John Nelſon ſ. John	Augst 18
348	Samuel Silver ſ. Samuel	
349	Edward Wentworth ſ. Paul	Augst 31
350	Mary Platts D. James	Septemb^{r} 8
351	Sarah Brown D. Nathan^{ll}	
352	Hannah Plum̄er D. Joſeph	
353	Hannah Brown D. John	Septemb^{r} 22
354	Moſes Duty ſ. William	September 29
355	Samuel Wheeler ſ. Jonathan	Octob^{r} 27
356	Abigail Thurſton D. Joſeph	
357	Daniel Pore ſ. Henry	Decemb^{r} 22
358	Benjamin Bointon ſ. Joſeph	
359	Abell Creaſie ſ. William	December 29
360	Joſeph Jewett ſ. Jonathan	Jan^{ry} 5
361	Stephen Paiſon my son	Jan^{ry} 26
362	John Platts ſ. John	
363	Eliſabeth Look D. Jonathan	ffeb^{ry} 2
364	Ann Bayley D. Jonathan	ffeb^{ry} 16

1701

365	Benjamin Stewart ſ. James	March 9
366	Eliſabeth Jewett D. Maxim.	
367	Dorothy Northend D. Ezekiel	March 23
368	Sarah Harriman D Jonathan	
369	Mary Trumble D. Judah	
370	Andrew Stickney ſ. Andrew jun^{r}	March 30
371	Richard Tenney ſ. Daniel	Aprill 6
372	Nathan Dreſser ſ. John jun^{r}	Aprill 13
373	Stephen Woodman ſ. Jonathan	Aprill 20
374	Hannah Couper D. Samuel	
375	Abigail Creaſie D. Michael	
376	Hephzibah Weicom D. Daniel	May 4th
377	Nathaniel Nelſon ſ. Gerſhom	May 11
378	William Hobſon ſ. William	May 25
379	Sarah Dreſser D. Sam^{ll} jun^{r}	June 8
380	Nathan Davis ſ. Cornelious	June 22
381	Stephen Bointon s. Sam^{ll}	July 20
382	Isreal Hazzen ſ. Edward	July 27
383	Nathan Wheeler ſ. Nathan	Augst 10
384	Dorothy Lunt D. John	Augst 17
385	Samuel Jewett D. Daniel	
386	Thomas Tod ſ. John Tod	Augst 24
387	Margaret Elethorp D. Nathan^{ll} jun^{r}	Sept^{r} 21
388	Benjamin Stickney ſ. Benjamin	October 12
389	Joſeph Bayley ſ. Nathan^{ll}	October 19
390	Samuel Bayley ſ. James	Nov^{r} 2
391	Jonathan Wood ſ. Ebenez^{r}	

392	Tabitha Walker D. Richard	Nov. 26
393	Jonathan Burtbe ſ. Thomas	Nov^{r} 30
394	David Dickinſon ſ. Thomas	
395	Eliſabeth Harris D. Timothy Harris	January 4th
396	Sarah Geage D. Tho^{s} Geage jun^{r}	
397	Amos Peirſon ſ. Jeremiah	January 11
398	Hannah Chaplin D. John & Margaret	ffeb^{r} 22

1702

399	Sarah Payſon my Daughter	March 8
400	Daniel Johnſon ſ. Samuel	March 15
401	Hester Tod D. James Tod	
402	Martha Dreſser D. John jun^{r}.	March 22
403	Eliſabeth Hedden D. Ebenezer	March 29
404	Nathan Plummer ſ. Benjamin	April 12
405	Mehetabel Brown D. Nathaniel	April 26
406	Abigail ffraſier D. Collin	Aprill 26
407	Dorothy Nelſon D. Tho. jun^{r}.	May 3
408	Deliverance Look D. Jn^{o}ath. Adult	May 17
409	Mary Look D. Jonathan	
410	John Peirſon ſ. Joſeph	
411	Moſes Scott ſ. John	May 31
412	Sarah Silver D. Sam^{ll}	
413	Mary Lambert D. Thomas	June 7
414	Abijah Wheeler ſ. Jethro	June 28
415	Eliſabeth Spoford D. Sam^{ll}.	July 5
416	Sarah Jewett D. Thomas–Boxford–	July 12
417	Sarah Plummer D. Joſeph	July 19
418	Jonathan Dreſser ſ. Jonathan	July 26
419	Suſanna Tod D. Samuel	Sept^{r}. 27
420	Humphery Hobſon ſ. John	Octob^{r}. 4
421	David Pearley s. Samuel	Novemb^{r}. 1
422	Jonathan Nelſon ſ. Jeremiah	
423	Hannah Platts D. Moſes	Novemb^{r}. 8
424	David Bointon ſ. Richard	Novemb^{r} 15
425	Eliſabeth Jewett D. John	
426	Benoni Bayley s. Jonathan	Decemb^{r} 13
427	Patience Barker D. Jacob	decemb^{r} 27
428	David Stewart ſ. James	Jan^{ry} 10
429	Hannah Northend D. Ezekiel	Jan^{ry} 31
430	Bridget Bointon D. Joseph	
431	Patience Walker D. Richard	ffeb^{ry} 28
432	Hannah Thurſton D. Joſeph	

1703

433	Jonathan Payſon my son	March 7
434	Daniel Dreſser ſ. Samuel jun^{r}.	March 14

435	Benjamin Jewett ſ. Jonathan	Aprill 4
436	Jacob Wood ſ. Joſiah sen^{r}.	April 11
437	James Brown ſ. John	April 18
440[1]	Moſes Couper ſ. Samuel	April 25
441	Hannah Jackſon wife Jonath. Adult	May 2
442	Hannah Wood D. widow Wood	May 23
443	Eliſabeth Broclebank D. Joseph	
444	Abigail Look D. Jonathan	Jun 6
445	Abigail Lunt D. John	
446	John Harriman ſ. Jonathan	Jun 13
447	Moſes Stickney ſ. Benjamin	June 20
448	Hannah Scott D. John	June 27
449	Sarah Jewett D. Daniel	July 4
450	David Plummer ſ. ffrancis	July 25
451	Ebenezer Tenny ſ. Dan^{ll}.	Augst 15
452	James Platts ſ. James	Augst 15
453	Anne Nelson D. Gerſhorm	Sept. 5
454	Ruth Brown D. Nathan^{ll}.	Sept. 12
455	Sarah Hedden D. Ebenezer	Octob^{r} 3
456	Nathanael Bayley ſ. Nathan^{ll}.	Octob^{r} 31
457	Martha Hobſon D. William	Nov^{br} 7
458	Abraham Bointon ſ. Samuel	Nov^{br} 21
459	Solomon Nelſon ſ. ffrancis	
460	Hephzibah Platts D. John	Decemb^{r} 5
461	Daniel Elethorp ſ. Nathan^{ll}.	
462	Mary Dickinſon D. James	
463	Hannah Burtbe D. Tho.	Decemb^{r} 19
464	Eliſabeth Weicom D. Dan^{ll}.	
465	Jemima Cheut D. Lionel	
466	Phinehas ffelt ſ.	Jan^{ry} 9
467	Ruth Jewett D. Abraham	Jan^{ry} 17
468	Jonathan Hopkinſon ſ. Michael	Jan^{ry} 23
469	David Hale ſ. Joſeph	
470	Benjamin Tenney s James	Jan^{ry} 30
471	Thomas Lancaſter ſ. Sam^{ll}.	
472	Jane Nelſon D. Jeremiah	
473	Abel Platts ſ. Moſes	ffeb^{ry} 6

1704

474	Dorothy Rogers D. Rob^{t}	March 5
475	David Creaſie ſ. Micheal	March 12
476	John Colman ſ. Thomas	Aprill 16
477	Jane Pickard D. Samuel	May 7
478	Moses Dreſser ſ. Jn^{o}. jun^{r}. 3^{s}.	May 21
479	Hannah Peirson D. Jeremiah	
480	Debborah Plummer D. Joſeph	

---

[1] Error in original.

481	David Wood ſ. Ebenezer	June 5
482	Hephzibah Pore D. Henry sen^{r}.	
483	Joſhua Pore ſ. Henry jun^{r}.	
484	Jonathan Johnſon ſ. Joseph Haverhill.	June 18
485	Nathaniel Broadſtreet ſ. Moſes	June 25
486	John Jewett ſ. John	
487	David Dreſser ſ. John jun^{r}.	July 23
488	Samuel Creaſie ſ. William	
489	Sarah Wallingford D. Nicholas	
490	Mary Hedden D. Samuel	Augst 13
491	Abigail Clark D. Richard	
492	Rebeka Walker D. Richard	Augst 27
493	Sarah Lambert D. Thomas	
494	Abigail Plummer D. John	
495	Lawson Frazier ſon Collin	Sept^{r} 10
496	Eliſabeth Wheeler D. Nathan	Octob^{r}.15
497	Seth Jewet ſ. Maximilian	Octob^{r} 22
498	Eliſabeth Nelſon D. Thomas	
499	Joſeph Tod ſ. John Tod	Octob^{r} 29
500	Nathan Bointon ſ. Richard	Nov^{br} 5
501	Mehetabel Woodman D. Joſhua	
502	Thomas Dreſer ſ. Jonathan	Nov^{br} 12
503	Hannah Harris D. Timothy	
504	Hannah Johnſon D. Samuel	Decemb^{r} 24
505	Jonathan Tod ſ. James Tod	Decemb^{r} 31
506	Moses Hobſon ſ. John Hobſon	

507	Nathan Burtbe ſ. Thomas	Jan^{ry} 14
508	Hannah Hazzen D. Edward	
509	Mary Dreſser D. Samuel jun^{r}.	ffeb^{ry} 19

1705

510	Mehetabel Northend D. Ezekiel	March 4
511	David Payſon my son	March 11
512	Margaret Barker D. Jacob	March 18
513	Patience Pearley D. Samuel	March 25
514	Isreal Look ſ. Jonathan	April 1
515	Joſeph Stickney ſ. Benjamin	
516	Moſes Geage ſ. Thomas	
517	Mercy Chaplin D. Jeremiah	Aprill 8
518	Eliſabeth Chaplin D. John	Aprill 15
519	Hannah Stewart D. James	April 22
520	Mary Wheeler D. Jethro	April 29
521	Abiel Bointon s. Joseph & Bridget	May 20
522	Mercy Nelſon D. Francis & Mercy	
523	Stephen Stickney ſ. Andrew	May 27
524	Jedidiah Jewett ſ. Jonathan	Jun 3
525	Richard Peirſon ſ. Joſeph	June 10
526	Jonathan Clark ſ. Judah	June 17
527	Ednah Prime D. Mark	
528	Mary Nelſon D. John Nelſon	June 24

529	William Jewet ſ. Aquila	July 15
530	Joſeph Deuty ſ. William	
531	Abraham Brown ſ. John	July 29
532	Joſeph Jackſon ſ. Jonathan	Augst 27
533	Benjamin Thurſton ſ. Joſeph	
534	Eliſabeth Plummer D John	Sept^{r} 2
535	Dorothy Hedden D. Ebenezer	Sept^{r} 16
536	Abigail Jewet D. Isaac	Sept^{r} 23
537	Hannah Platts D. Isaac	
538	Mary Sawer D. Ezekiel jun^{r}.	Sept^{r} 30
539	William Brown ſ. Nathaniel	Octob^{r} 14
540	Joſiah Bayley ſ. Nathaniel	Novemb^{r} 4
541	Mary Tenney D. Daniel	
542	Samuel Harriman ſ. Jonathan	Nov^{r} 11
543	Nathanael Bradſtreet ſ. Moſes	Nov^{r} 18
544	Hannah Trumble D. Judah	Decemb^{r} 23
545	Anne Jewet D Abraham	Decemb^{r} 30
546	James Dickinſon ſ. James deceaſ^{d}	January 6
547	Hannah Pickard D. Samuel	ffeb^{ry} 3
548	Sarah Dickinſon D. George	
549	Dionyſius Rogers D. Robort	ffeb^{ry} 24
550	Daniel Greenough ſ. Robert Jun^{r}	March 3

1706

551	John Kinrick ſ. John	March 10
552	Mark Creaſie ſ. William	March 24

553	Samuel Heydden ſ. Samuel	March 31
554	Caleb Hobſon ſ. William	April 7
555	Samuel Wood ſ. Ebenezar	
556	Eliſabeth Wood D. Joſiah	
557	Mehetabel ffelt D. Samuel	
558	Lydia Lancaſter D. Samuel	
559	John Clark ſ. Richard	
560	Stephen Dreſser ſ. John jun^{r}	July 14
561	Margaret Wallingfor D. Nicholas	
562	Dorothy Woodman D. Joſhua	
563	Samuel Pore ſ. Henry	Augst 18
564	Ebenezer Davis	Octob^{r} 13
565	Samuel Davis The children of John Davis	
566	Suſannah Davis	
567	Eliſabeth Davis	
568	Richard Walker ſ. Richard, Nubary	
569	Mary Mighel D. Nathanael	
570	Sarah Brattlebank D. Sam^{ll} jun	
571	Eliphelet Kilborn ſ. Samuel	Octob^{r} 20
572	Sarah Colman D. Thomas	
573	Eliſabeth Stewart D. James	Nov^{r} 10
574	Ann Lambert D. Thomas	Nov^{r} 17

351	Ann Jewet D. of Jonathan junr	Nov. 25
352	Caleb Cresey son of Abel	Dec. 9
353	Mary Barker D. of Jacob	
354	Anne Bayley D. of Samll	Dec. 23
355	Lydia Hobson D. of Moses	Feb. 17
356	Ruth Jewet D. of George	Feb. 24

15 Males 17 Females.

1745

357	Mary Payson D. of Eliot	March 17
358	James Bayley son of James	March 24
359	Rebekah Jewet wife of James Ipswich Adult	Mar. 31
360	Daniel Clark son of Daniel	
361	James Jewet son of James	May 27
362	Nathanael Brown son of widow Mary Brown baptized by Mr Chandler	June 2
363	John Sawyer son of Ezekiel	June 16
364	Eunice Duty Dr of Moses	June 23
365	Jonathan Jewet son of Jacob	July 7
366	Mary Kilborn Dr of Ebenezer	
367 368	Jepththah & Lot Two negroe men	Aug. 11
369	Jonathan Woodman son of Joshua	Sep. 1
370	Joseph Kilborn son of Joseph	
371	Phinehas Dodge son of John	Sep. 29
372	Moses Palmer son of Stephen	
373	Jeremiah Hidden son of Eben	Sep. 22
374	Aquila Jewet son of Amos	
375	Ezekiel Cooper son of Leonard	Oct. 13
376	Sarah Jewet dtr of James	27
377	Rebekah Burpee datr of Joseph	
378	Nathan Plats son of Nathan	Nov. 10
379	Deborah Gage datr of Thomas	Nov. 24
380	Jane Smith datr of Benjm junr	Dec. 29
381	Jeremiah Todd son of Jeremiah	Dec. 22
382	Hannah Palmer datr of Daniel	Feb. 9
383	Paul Stickney son of William	
384	Joseph Elswoith son of Jeremy junr	Feb. 23

19 Males 9 Females

1746

385	Sarah Dickinson datr of James	March 2
386	Mary Hammond datr of David junr	March 9
387	Mary Todd datr of Jonathan	April 27
388	Edna Boynton datr of Ephraim	
389	Jonathan Pickard son of Jonathan	May 4
390	Bethiah Smith datr of Jonathan	May 7
391	Samuel Dresser son of Daniel	June 2
392	David Jewet son of Eliphalet	

393	Hannah Hobson dtr of Moses	July 13
394	James Jewet son of Mark	
395	Jane Kilborn dtr of Eliphalet	Aug. 17
396	Margaret Barker datr of Jacob	
397	Hannah Jewet Dr of Moses	Aug. 24
398	Jane Pickard dtr of Moses junr	Oct. 19
399	Mary Nelson Dr of David	Oct. 26
401	Hannah Johnson dtr of Thomas	Nov. 2
402	Edward Chapman son of Edward	Dec. 7
403	Jacob Jewet son of Jacob	Jan. 4
404	Ezekiel Bayley son of David	Jan. 11
405	Enos Bishop son of Benjamin	Feb. 8
406	Mehetabel Hobson Dr of Humphry	Feb. 15
407	Elisabeth Jewet dr of George	Feb. 22
408	Sarah Bayley dr of Samuel	

8 Males 15 Females

1747

409	Thomas Osborn son of John	Mar. 8
410	George Jewet son of John	March 22
411	John Jewet son of Jonathan	March 29
412	Edward Elsworth son of Thomas	
413	Samuel Lowel son of Richard	April 19
414	Mehetabel Jewet Dr of Amos	
415	Mehetabel Hidden Dr of Eben	May 24
416	Jeremiah Pickard son of Joseph	May 31
417	Joseph Sanders son of Edward Sanders junr	June 7
418	Thomas Hammond son of David junr	June 14
419	Ann Kilborn datr of Ebenezer	Aug. 9
420	Ruth Palmer datr of Stephen	Aug. 30
421		
422	Moses Bayley son of James	Sep. 5. by Mr Chandler
423	Hannah Plats datr of Nathan	
424	Susanna Burpee datr of Isaac	
425	Joshua Prime son of Joshua	Sep. 20
426	Mark Duty son of Moses Elisabeth Hibbert datr of James	Oct. 18
427	Joseph Elsworth son of Jeremiah junr	Nov. 15
428	Lydia Dresser dr of Daniel	Nov. 22
429	Sarah Dresser dtr of Samuel	Jan. 10
430	Job Boynton son of Ephraim	
431	Thomas Prime son of Thomas	Jan. 17
432	Eunice Wood datr of Thomas	
433	Hannah Chaplin datr of John junr	Feb. 14
434	Sarah Cooper datr of Leonard	Feb. 28
435	Mark Pearson son of Jonathan	

15 Males 12 Females

CAULKINS, FRANCES MANWARING

chased a warehouse that had been John Tinker's, on Mill Cove. Hill, though styled of London, had previously been at the south, for in 1668, he assigned to Robert Prowse, merchant, all right to a plantation in Maryland, with milch cows and small cattle, &c., which had been four years jointly owned and cultivated by them.

Mr. Hill was chosen recorder of the town, February 25th, 1669–70, and held the office till his death. His handwriting was compact and neat, but not distinct. He was also clerk of the county court at the time of his decease. His first marriage is thus recorded: "Charles, son to George Hill, of Barley, Derbyshire, Esq., was married July 16, 1668, to Ruth, widow of John Picket." Children—Jane, born December 9th, 1669; Charles, October 16th, 1671; Ruth, baptized October, 1673, probably died in infancy; Jonathan, born December, 1674. Ruth, wife of Charles Hill, died April 30th, 1677. Charles Hill married, second, June 12th, 1678, Rachel, daughter of Major John Mason, deputy governor of the colony. This second wife and her infant child died in 1679.

Charles Hill, second, married Abigail Fox, August 28th, 1701. Jonathan Hill married Mary Sharswood, the date not recovered.

Pasco Foote, died probably in 1684.

We can scarcely err in assuming that he was son of Pasco Foote, of Salem, and that he was the Pasco Foote, Jr., of the Salem records, who married 2d 10th month, 1668, Martha Wood, and of whose marriage three sons are the recorded issue, Malachi, Martha and Pasco.[1] He appears in New London as a mariner, engaged in the Newfoundland trade, and marries November 30th, 1678, Margaret, daughter of Edward Stallion. Three children were the issue of this marriage, whose births are not recorded, Isaac, Stallion and Margaret. Edward Stallion, the grandfather, by a deed of adoption, took the second son, Stallion, for his own child; and at the same time, Pasco Foote settled his house and land in New London, on his youngest child, Margaret. These deeds, executed January 6th, 1683–4, give us our latest information of Pasco Foote. His relict married James Haynes, in 1687 or 1688.

Stallion Foote died in 1710, leaving a wife, Ann, and an only child, of his own name, *Stallion*, who died suddenly at the house of John Williams, on Groton bank, January 9th, 1714–15, aged six years. On the 7th of March succeeding the death of the child, an entry was made on the New London record, of the following import: "Isaac, son of Pasco Foote, late of New London, deceased, and Margaret his wife, hath desired his name may be now recorded, Isaac, alias Stallion Foote." This person after 1715, disappears from our records.

---

[1] Goodwin's Foote Genealogy, p. 292.

CULVER

Charles Haynes.

His inventory was presented in 1685. This is all the information obtained respecting the period of his decease. His marriage is not recorded.

Children of Charles Haynes and his wife Mary.

1. James, born March 1st, 1664–5.
2. Peter, " November 21st, 1666.
3. Charles, " Sept. 25th, 1669.
4. Jonathan, born June 29th, 1674.
5. Mary, " October 29th, 1678.
6. Hercules, " April 29th, 1681.

James and Jonathan Haynes settled in New London and left descendants.

Edward Culver, died in 1685.

He had lived at Dedham, where the births of three children are recorded: John, April 15th, 1640; Joshua, January 12th, 1642–3; Samuel, January 9th, 1644–5; and at Roxbury, where the record of baptisms adds two more to the list of children, Gershom, December 3d, 1648; Hannah, April 11th, 1651.[1] His arrival at Pequot is announced by a land grant in 1653. He purchased the house-lot of Robert Burrows, given to the latter by the town, and established himself as a baker and brewer. In 1664 he relinquished the homestead to his son John, and removed to a place near the head of Mystic, but within New London bounds, called by the Indians Chepadaso, and in one place recorded as Chepados Hill. During Philip's War, Edward Culver was a noted soldier and partisan, often sent out with Indian scouts to explore the wilderness.[2] In 1681, he is called "wheel-right of Mystic." The sons of Edward and Ann Culver, expressly named, are John, Joshua, Samuel and Joseph.[3] It is supposed that Edward Culver, of Norwich, 1680, having wife

---

[1] Savage, (MS.)

[2] Conn. Col. Rec., vol. 2, pp. 408, 417.

[3] Perhaps *Gershom*, baptized at Roxbury, 1648, is a mistake for *Joseph*.

CULVER, cont

Sarah and children ranging in birth from 1681 to 1694, and in 1700, an inhabitant of the new town of Lebanon, should be added to the list. If so, he was probably born after the removal to Pequot, or about 1654. The identity of his name, however, is the only evidence we can produce of the relationship.

John Culver was for several years a resident in New Haven, where the birth of a daughter, Abigail, is recorded in 1676, and son, James, in 1679.[1] He ultimately returned to the neighborhood of the Mystic. Joshua Culver, married in 1673, Elizabeth Ford, of New Haven, and settled in Wallingford.[2] Samuel Culver, about the year 1674, eloped with the wife of John Fish, and is not known to have ever returned to this part of the country. Joseph Culver settled on his father's lands at Groton.

Isaac Willey,[3] *died about* 1685.

Willey's house lot was on Mill Brook, at the base of Post Hill. He was an agriculturist, and soon removed to a farm at the head of Nahantic River, which was confirmed to "old goodman Willie," in 1664. It is probable that both he and his wife Joanna, had passed the bounds of middle age, and that all their children were born before they came to the banks of the Pequot. Isaac Willey, Jr., was a married man at the time of his death, in 1662; John Willey was one who wrought on the mill-dam in 1651; Abraham had married and settled in Haddam before his father's decease. No other sons are known. Hannah, wife of Peter Blatchford, is the only daughter expressly named as such, but inferential testimony leads us to enroll among the members of this family, Joanna, wife of Robert Hempstead, and afterward of Andrew Lester; Mary, wife of Samuel Tubbs, and Sarah, wife of John Terrall.

Isaac Willey married, second, after 1670, Anna, relict of Andrew Lester,[4] who survived him. The Willey farm was sold to Abel Moore and Chr. Christophers. John Willey married in 1670, Miriam, daughter of Miles Moore. He lived beyond the head of Nahan-

---

[1] Judd, of Northampton, (MS.) [2] Ibid.

[3] He wrote his name *Isark Willy*. Mr. Bruen's orthography was *Willie*: he had a partiality for this termination, and wrote *Averie*, *Marie*, *Doxie*, &c.

[4] She had been the third wife of his former son-in-law. Relationship was sometimes curiously involved by marriages. It must be recollected that the males outnumbered the females, and there could be no wide range of choice in the selection of a wife.

tick, and when the bounds between New London and Lyme were determined, his farm was split by the line, leaving twenty acres, on which stood his house, in New London.

Abraham Willey, the ancestor of the Haddam family, married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Mortimer, of New London.

James Morgan, died about 1685.

He was about seventy-eight years of age.[1] The earliest notice of him is from the records of Boston, where the birth of his daughter, Hannah, is registered, eighteenth day, fifth month, 1642.[2] He was afterward of Gloucester, and came with the Cape Ann company to Pequot, where he acted as one of the townsmen, from 1653 to 1656, inclusive. His homestead, "on the path to New Street," was sold December 25th, 1657. He then removed east of the river, where he had large grants of land. The following additional grant alludes to his dwelling:

> "James Morgan hath given him about six acres of upland where the wigwams were in the path that goes from his house towards Culver's among the rocky hills."

He was often employed by the public in land surveys, stating highways and determining boundaries, and was nine times deputy to the General Court. His estate was settled in 1685, by division among his four children, James, John, Joseph and Hannah, wife of Nehemiah Royce.

James Morgan, 2d, married, "some time in the month of November, 1666," Mary Vine,[3] of old England. This was the Capt. James Morgan, of Groton, who died December 8th, 1711. John Morgan married, November 16th, 1665, Rachel Dymond, by whom he had seven children. By a second wife, Elizabeth, supposed to have been daughter of William Jones, of New Haven,[4] and granddaughter of Governor Eaton, he had six other children. Lieut. John Morgan died in Groton, 1712. Joseph Morgan married, in April, 1670, Dorothy, daughter of Thomas Parke. He died in Preston,

---

[1] Conn. Col. Rec., vol. 1, p. 300.

[2] Hist. and Gen. Reg. vol. 6, p. 184

[3] Of the Vine family there has been no account recovered. The name can be traced in several families, as Vine Starr, Vine Utley, Vine Stoddard, &c.

[4] In setting Mr. Jones' estate in 1707, one of the children mentioned is Elizabeth, wife of John Morgan. Judd, (MS.)

COLVER- CULVER
FAMILY GENEALOGY

AS DESCENDED FROM

EDWARD COLVER
OF GROTON, CONNECTICUT

TO THE

THIRTEEN GENERATIONS
IN AMERICA

BY

VALERIE DYER GIORGI

SANTA MARIA, CALIFORNIA
1984

this book. This has been truly a united effort among many Colver-Culver descendants to have this book published.

I sincerely hope that as a result of my effort other members of the family, both now and in the future, will gain a better understanding of relationships and find our heritage as interesting as I have.

Valerie Giorgi
4168 Woodland Street
Santa Maria, California 93455

INTRODUCTION

The Colver family is readily traced in the English counties of Dorset, Hereford, Oxford, Suffolk, Leicester, and Middlesex as well as in various parts of Ireland, and were, for the most part, of the landed gentry and yeomanry of Great Britain. The name is found in various forms of spelling, such as *Colver, Collver, Coluer, Culver, Cullliver, Colvers, Colvar, Colvir, Colvur, Culvir, Calver, Kolver, etc.*, the variation arising principally from the poor spelling during the Middle Ages and the mood of the scribe who wrote the document, who would often spell the same word in two or perhaps more ways in the same record.

Several excellent authorities state that the Colver family originated in Saxony, the spelling of the name there being *Kolver*, and that the descendants in England and later in America were of Saxon ancestry. The history of the early Colvers in England gives evidence of their Saxon origin.

In America the various branches have invariably used one or the other of the two forms *Colver* and *Culver*, both of which are found in the old records applying to the same person.

The name seems to have been derived from the word *Culver*, meaning a pigeon or dove. The name *Culverhouse* is found in some parts of England and evidently means dovecote, probably from the fact that the person with whom the name originated kept a number of pigeons or doves.

In the southern part of England are several places with the word *Culver*, such as Culverden and Culverstone in Kent and Culvercliff in the Isle of Wight; all of which were doubtless places frequented by unusual numbers of wild pigeons or doves.

Some researchers claim the name was originally *Colliver*, derived from the Latin word *Coluver*, a snake or serpent, and that the heraldic crest is a right hand holding an uplifted club signifying a snake killer. This is unproven.

Families of the name *Calver* or *Colver* have been found in Derbyshire, Suffolk, and Leicester; but the indications are that Edward Colver, the Puritan emigrant, came from one of the southern counties in the vicinity of London. John Winthrop, in whose company Edward Colver came to America, recruited his band of colonists from the counties of Middlesex, Kent, and Essex; and as the name *Colver* or *Culver* is found in the Middlesex records, especially in some parishes of London, it is more than probable Edward Colver was a native of those parts.

Among the earliest records of the family in England were those of William Culvere of Herefordshire in the year 1273 and of John and William Culvard or Culverd of Oxfordshire at slightly later dates. There was a Richard Culver of Bristol in 1475. In the register of Kensington parish church there is a marriage in 1549 for Edward Colver and Alis Lincome. Other parish records show the following: 23 October 1552, their son Richard was baptized; 30 May 1563, William, son of Edward Colver, was baptized. Burial records at Kensington parish state that on 2 July 1556 Hughe Colver was buried; 1 October 1559, Richard, son of Edward Colver was buried; and in 1559 Alis,

wife of Edward Colver, was buried.

The above record indicates that Edward Colver married a second time and that his son William was the child of the second wife. The Kensington records cease here.

The next records are found in the adjoining parish of Clerkenwell.

> Middlesex Sessions Rolls - Clerkenwell - 4 April 1596. Coroner's Inquisition-post mortem taken at Hardmondsworth, Middlesex, on view of the body of Edward Culver, there lying dead. The verdict was that on the 26th December 1595 between the hours of eleven and twelve P.M., the said Edward Culver, George Hulett, labourer, and Robert Glynne, yoeman, all of Hardmondsworth, aforesaid, quarreled and fought together with their fists, in which George Hulett with his teeth bit the middle finger of Edward Culver's left hand, so that the same left hand and the arm became infected and Edward Culver lived from the 26th of December to the 25th of March 1596, on which day he died of the wound.

Whether the Edward Colver of Kensington is identical with the Edward Culver of Clerkenwell is not proven; if they were the same person, he must have been an old man bordering on seventy years of age in 1596. The similarity of name and also the location would suggest some connection with Edward Colver, the Puritan.

On 11 May 1577, Benett Colver, the wife of William Colver, was buried at St. Alphage Church, Canterbury. Eight months later the second marriage of this William Colver is recorded in the same parrish. William Culver of St. Alphage, Canterbury City, vesturer, and Joshua Wright of St. Peters, widow, at Monkton, were married 11 January 1577/8. The baptisms of their two daughters, Libbell and Margaret Colver, are also recorded in the same parish.

Other Colvers-Culvers that have no bearing upon Edward, the Puritan, but are probably branches of the family that appear upon the registers of Canterbury. As early as 1475 a Richard Culver, weaver, lived at Bristol; but the family seemed to have clustered in the southeastern counties for the most part.

One William Culver of Herefordshire is mentioned in the *Hundred Rolls* of the reign of King Edward I, circa 1275.

On the original covenant entered into by some members of the Massachusetts Bay Colony at Boston on 20 September 1636, for the settlement of Dedham, Edward Colver signs his name as *Colver*.

The name is also *Colver* in the Dedham church and town records, on most of the family tombstones, and in all the family papers of the earliest days. In the mention of Edward Colver's marriage to Ann Ellis, the second marriage in Dedham church records, 19 September 1638, the spelling is again *Colver*.

The spelling *Culver* seems to have been first used by others in writing the name and by others in copying official town and county records. For example, in Litchfield, Connecticut, where numerous branches of the family resided from 1723 until many years after the Revolutionary War, wherever an original deed is found, the spelling is invariably *Colver;* but often in the copying or indexing of the deed, the copyist has written *Culver*.

The name is almost always found as *Culver* in the colonial histories and in the local histories of the various New England counties and towns where the branches of the family have resided. But in most of the instances where the name is *Culver,* it is the spelling employed by persons other than members of the family. The spelling *Culver* appears to have been used by others after the removal of the family of Edward Colver, the Puritan, from Dedham and Roxbury, Massachusetts, to the vicinity of New London, Connecticut, and more widely used as the descendants scattered to various parts of the United States.

The Puritans of Massachusetts and Connecticut, urged by a keen desire to better their condition and stimulated by the love of adventure under the leadership of John Winthrop and others, came to America and organized the Massachusetts Bay Colony. The Puritans came to the shores of New England in many companies and on various dates from 1630 to 1640. Winthrop had some twelve ships in his main expedition, which reached the vicinity of what is now Salem, Massachusetts, on 1 April 1630, with nearly eight hundred persons aboard after a voyage of seventy-six days.

On 30 July 1630, the Winthrop colonists removed to Charlestown, and on 17 September 1630, they settled what is now Boston, Massachusetts. The Puritan ideas represented a national liberty and a severe, but simple Protestantism.

The first General Court met at Boston in May 1631. We find the name of Edward Colver on the original covenant entered into by members of the colony at Boston for the settlement of *Contentment*, which was renamed Dedham, Massachusetts, 8 September 1636, one of the earliest records of Puritan affairs. At first there appears to have been a meeting 3 September 1635 at the court in Boston to consider the founding of a plantation on the Charles River. A second meeting is recorded 18 August 1636 and a third and final conference 5 September 1636. At last the convenant was signed 10 September 1636 by Edward Colver and others who were the founders of Dedham, Massachusetts (*Dedham Records by Don Gleason Hill, Vol. 3, page 3, published 1892*).

The name Dedham was taken from Dedham, Essex County, England. Dedham, Massachusetts is about ten miles southwest of Boston on the Charles River. It was at Dedham that the first white man was shot by an Indian in 1671. This event started King Philip's War in 1675.

In all probablility Edward Colver was a young man when he came with the Puritans from his home in England, settled in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, and later assisted in the founding of Dedham; for his marriage on 19 September 1638 to Ann Ellis (An Ellice) is second in the records of Dedham by the first town clerk, Edward Alleyn. Ann Ellis was the daughter of John Ellis, one of the first settlers of Dedham. Reverend John Allin, who was the first pastor of the First Church of Dedham, performed the ceremony. The congregation of this church was organized in July 1637 by John Allin and some thirty Puritan families who came from several parts

of southern England. The church was, however, formally instituted in 1638, and Mr. Allin was then installed as the regular pastor.

In the records of the early Connecticut settlements, beginning with Edward Colver, the Purtian, who came from the Dedham-Roxbury district of the Massachusetts Bay Colony to New London, and extending over a period of nearly two hundred years, there are so many references to members of the Colver-Culver family that space here will not permit any detailed mention. In deeds for land and property; in church and town records of births, marriages, and deaths; in registered lists of cattle marks; in minutes of town meetings; in the chronicles of the assemblies of the colony; in the colonial war books, etc., it is evident that the early descendants of the family were very numerous, active, and public-spiriated. Shortly after the American Revolution the family began to scatter more generally and to seek homes in other states so that now it is no longer possible to speak of the family as "of Connecticut".

Numerous members of the Colver-Culver families have been noted for their leadership in religion, military duties, community developments, education, etc. The Colver family has been well represented in the American colonial wars and in the subsequent wars within the United States. It is impossible to give a full record of their achievements. The first Colver in this country, Edward Colver, the Puritan, and several of his sons and grandsons had creditable military records in the early Indian wars and are mentioned favorably in Connecticut, Massachusetts, Vermont, and New York colonial records.

Edward Colver served with seventy other Englishmen in the Pequot War in 1637, the first conflict with the Indians of New England. Serving in King Philip's War of 1675, Edward was commissioned as a lieutenant and served with distinction. Being mentioned as a noted scout at this period, Edward appears to have had considerable influence with the Pequots and other friendly Indian tribes.

In *Soldiers in King Philip's War* from Voluntown, Connecticut, on the enrollment lists are found the names of Edward; Edward, Jr.; Joseph; and Ephraim Colver. There are also records of many Colvers serving in the colonial wars and the French and Indian War preceding the Revolution. In the war of the American Revolution there are records of the services of many Colver-Culver men from Massachusetts, Connecticut, Vermont, New York, and others of the Original Thirteen Colonies.

Edward Colver of New England was the grandson of Rev. Edward Colver, born ca 1550, whom Queen Elizabeth presented to the Rectory of Hardmondsworth, County Middlesex, England, 2 September 1575, and who died 28 March 1594.

In 1881, James P. Snell published a *History of Sussex and Warren Counties, New Jersey*, which gives another version of the origins of the Culvers in England, as follows: "John Culver, born ca 1575-80 in England, had three sons: (1) John remained in England, inherited the estate; (2) Edward came to this country in 1635; (3) Joseph went to Ireland and remained, starting a new line."

Edward Colver sailed from the port of London in 1635 in one of the ships which carried John Winthrop's company of emigrants to America, but so far research has failed to reveal his parentage.

(1)

EDWARD COLVER, "The Puritan," founder of the Colver-Culver family in America, was born about 1600 (*Colver-Culver Genealogy by Frederic Lathrop Colver*) or in 1610 (*Tercentary History of Maryland by Francis Barnum Culver*), County Suffolk or County Middlesex, England. Probably 1610 is the more accurate date of birth as he would have been twenty-five years old when he came to America without his parents. Edward immigrated to America in a party brought over to the Massachusetts Bay Colony in the autumn of 1635, supposedly in the same ship with John Winthrop, the younger, later governor of Connecticut. He landed in Boston, which had been founded about five years before that time, fifteen years after the Pilgram fathers came in the Mayflower. Cora Grunwald of Ledyard, Connecticut thinks Edward could have arrived as early as 1633 on the *Speedwell*. This has not been proven.

Edward Colver was a millwright and wheelwright at the time of his arrival and continued his trade in America even though he took up farming as well.

Edward Colver was a member of the Massachusetts Bay Colony at Boston in 1635 and was evidently of an energetic and enterprising spirit. We find him very soon after his arrival taking part in a meeting, at the court house in Boston, which was called for the purpose of forming a company of colonists willing to push further out into the wilderness and start a new settlement. Later, land was given to each of the members, with the right to subdivide or sell as he wanted. The settlement proposed was situated up the Charles River and was first known as *Contentment* and later as the town of Dedham. Edward helped in the founding of the town of Dedham, Massachusetts, in 1636, his name being sixty-eighth on the list of one hundred and twenty four who signed the convenant. Dedham is located about ten miles southwest of Boston. Ten miles must have seemed a long way by ox team over the rough roads and through wilderness frequented by Indians and wild animals.

The Dedham Convenant not only shows that the first settlers wished to provide homes for themselves which they could own and where they would be free from obnoxious religious and political restrictions but also that they desired to build up and protect exclusively their own particular form of religious and political establishment, "barring all others and everybody and everything discordant with their own notions." The Dedham convenant, as recorded in the *Dedham, Towne Book*, "for the Entering, and Recording, of all such Orders as or shall be for the Couernment there of as followeth," was, in part:

> 1 We whose names ar here vnto subscribed, doe, in the feare and Reuerence of our Allmightie God, Mutually; and seuerally pmse amongst our selues and each to other to pffesse and practice one trueth according to that most pfect rule. the foundacion where of is Euerlasting Loue.
>
> 2 That we shall by all meanes Laboure to Keepe of from vs all such as ar contrarye minded. And receaue onely such vnto vs as be such as may be pbably of one

> harte, with vs as that we either knowe or may well and truely be informaed to walke in a peacable conuersation with all meekenes of spirit for the edification of each other in the knowledge and faith of the Lord Jesus: And the mutuall encouragmt vnto all Temporall comforts in all things: seekeing the good of each other out of all which may be deriued true Peace.

From the historians of Dedham, Massachusetts, a good idea can be obtained of the early days in New England and of some of the conditions under which Edward Colver lived. When he went to Dedham, he found the earliest settlers, who held the grant of the lands, denying admission to newcomers until it could be ascertained what provision could be made for them; and he, along with others, had to wait for a new survey of lands.

After a time, on 28 November 1637, according to the records in the *Dedham Towne Book*, it was "ordered that Edward Colver (written also Ed. Coluer) wheelwright shall haue twoe Acres layd out for ye present implyment in his trade & after to haue an addicion els wher as hal be found needfull. In the meane tyme to haue free liberty of taking Time for his trade very mans ppriety Reserved."

The next grant of land was made to him 19 July 1639, and a third on 6 February 1642 of three acres. A fourth grant of woodland was made 4 February 1644, and a fifth on 3 February 1645 of a small parcel of land. Some of this land Edward sold to Joseph Kent on 26 February 1643, and the balance of his Dedham holdings he sold to Daniel Fisher and Joseph Kent in 1651. He is mentioned in the minutes of the town meetings at Dedham 1 January 1643 and 1 January 1644 and was listed in many affairs in the town he helped to found.

Edward took part early in the Indian wars, fighting against the Pequot Indians in 1637, and from that time on was noted as an Indian scout, being on good terms of friendship with some of the tribes who accompanied him on his scouting expeditions. In the first Pequot War in 1637, he was sent by Colonel John Mason, who commanded the little band of ninety whites, to enlist the help of the Mohicans, with the result that Uncas brought one hundred and fifty of his warriors to take part in the battle. At daybreak on 4 June 1637, they surprised the Pequots in their strong-hold and utteraly exterminated them, with the exception of a few who escaped and fled to the Six Nations in New York Province. King Uncas held Edward Colver in great esteem and named his son after Colver's second son, Joshua. For this service Edward Colver received two grants of land, one of two hundred acres in 1652/3 and another in 1654 of four hundred acres. These grants were situated about four miles north of the scene of the battle. The two hundred acre lot was near the head of the Mystic River and the other about two miles further to the northwest (*Land Records of Groton, Connecticut*).

On 19 September 1638, Edward Colver married at Dedham, Massachusetts, Ann Ellis, daughter of John Ellis. Their marriage is the second entered in the records of the First Church of Dedham (*The Town of Dedham by Don Gleason - 1881*, which probably at that time consisted of a little congregation meeting in one of the houses of the settlers. The Rev. John Allyn was the pastor, having been ordained shortly before he performed the marriage between Edward Colver and Ann Ellis. Ann Ellis Colver was admitted to membership in the First Church at Dedham 17 September 1641, and her first child, John, was baptized two days later.

Edward Colver assisted the Winthrops in building a fort at Saybrook, Connecticut, at the mouth of the Connecticut River. He owned land in Dedham, but in 1645 removed to Roxbury, Massachusetts.

There is a record of an allotment of twelve and one-half acres of land to Edward Colver about 1648. In 1650 and 1651 he built a grist mill for Governor Winthrop. About 1653 the family moved again to Pequot (now New London) and purchased a lot from Robert Burrows. Edward was granted land 20 November 1653 of that year as "Goodman Colver."

In 1654 Edward Colver was granted land at Mystic near that of William Wellman. He exchanged it for other land belonging to Robert Park, Robert Burrows, and Hugh Roberts. He built a house with accommodations for travelers and a water power grist mill. In 1668 his son Joshua built a house north of Edward's. John Winthrop, Esq., was granted twenty rods of land on both sides of the Mystic River to bring down "tymber" from Lantern Hill. In 1674 Winthrop's two sons had a mill built at the head of Mystic River. John Lamb was to run it. The Winthrops decided they needed the land on which Joshua Colver's house stood for a mill house. In 1681 Governor Winthrop's son, Major John Winthrop, sued and lost the case, but sued again and again until John Winthrop won the case. Many of the people around testified--some for the Winthrops --some for the Colvers.

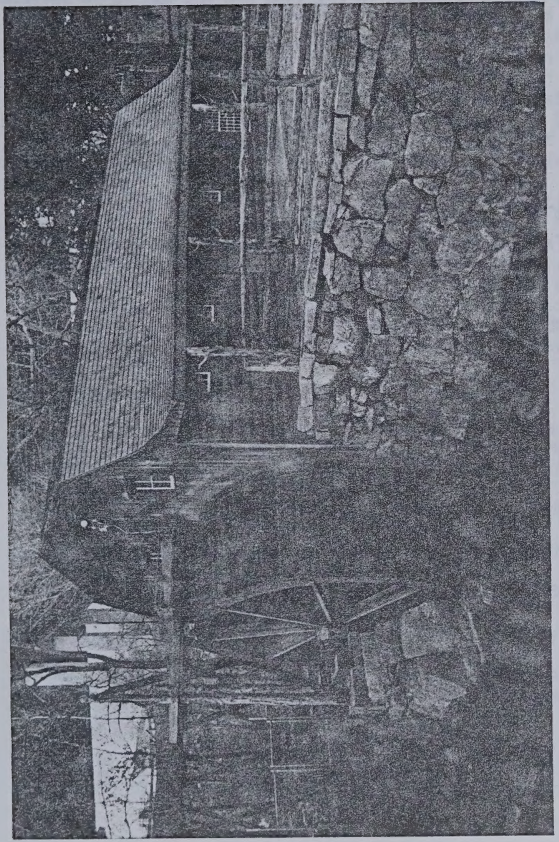
Thirty-five year old John Gallup, cousin of the Winthrops, said that Joshua Colver's house stood about eight rods from the brook of the Mystic River and affirmed it was above the high water mark. John Bennet testified that he paced the distance with Gallup and could testify to the truth of his statements.

For the Colvers, the testimony was quite different. It indicated that not only the house, but also the mill was below the high water mark and that the land did not belong to the Winthrops.

William Hough worked on the mill. He said he had been unable to do the lower work because of the tides. Joseph Colver testified that the tide had flowed up to the mill, many times even to the ditch of the mill wheel. John Packer said that John Lamb and John Bennet told him the wheel did wade in the back wash and that he himself had seen the wheel wade in the back wash.

John Burrows said the tide often hindered him from riding over at the usual place near the ditch. William Billings claimed that he got his feet wet by the height of the water even though he held them up. John Denison said the water "wetted His baggs at the riding place" and that the water was often higher than the trash that they lay along it. Aaron Stark said he commonly went "over Mistic River on a tree near the mill" and that the place was commonly called Paucatuck path to New London. James Avery said he remembered such a path.

James Morgan testified that he and Obadiah Bruen marked a black oak tree on Hugh Robert's land and the path was south of



The oldest grist mill stands in New London, Connecticut. Orginally owned by the Winthrop family, a mill has existed on this site since 1650. New London was an agricultural community, and a mill to grind the corn was needed. A town meeting in 1650 selected six men to build the mill. It is thought Edward Colver was one of the men that helped build the mill. The present mill is a reconstruction of the one which existed in the early 19th century.

this. John Fish and William Billings: tendered oath that they judged there was not a foot fall in a foote space."

The Winthrops later admitted that the mill was in the wrong place. In 1699 Peter Cary was placed in charge of repairing and rebuilding the mill. He said he asked nothing for his "Diet" nor for that of his son but wanted £7-04-00 for three months of hard "labour."

George Wheeler framed the mill. Samuel Adams was the millwright. He and his men worked 34 weeks at "4s" a week. James Cornish, Henry Williams, Samuel Coy, Ephraim Colver, James Springer, James Fanning, and Benjamin Burrows all worked on the mill. William Williams, William Stark, Peter Crary, Jr., and Samuel Fish carted timber, with Fish having his oxen on the job four Dayes". Fergus MacDowell furnished the nails. James Dean made the rest of the iron work.

The mill has long since gone back to dust. In the 1920's Ray Culver, a descendant of Edward, found Indian arrowheads and a stone pipe on this land that had once belonged to John Winthrop, Esq.

In 1675 when King Philip made war against the New England colonies, Edward Colver, then an old man of sixty-five, went out with his four sons, Edward Junior, Ephraim, Joseph, and Samuel, to fight against the noted Indian chief. They took part in the "Swamp fight" which occurred near Tiverton, Rhode Island, 19 December 1675, when the tribes again met with defeat and heavy loss. Edward Colver was the only soldier engaged in the "Swamp fight" who had participated in the previous Pequot War, and as the tactics of the battle were the same as on that occasion, it is thought that the old soldier may have aided Captain Dennison, who commanded the Connecticut men at the "Swamp," to plan that attack. The colonial records of Connecticut mention the services of Edward Colver as scout as follows: "The Councill ordered John Stedman and Edward Colver with some of the Indians to goe forth upon the scout betwixt this and Springfield to make what discovery they could upon the enemie to the eastward of the river" (*Public Records of Connecticut, 1665-1677, Vol. 2, p. 408*). And again under date of 16 March 1675: "An answer to a letter from Mr. Fitch was returned with an advice to him to encourage the volunteers and to improve Uncas and Ninecraft to draw off as many of the enemie as may be, they delivering up their arms and ammunition, & c., as also on advice to send home the garrison soldiers at Norwich; that Edward Colver with about 20 Mogeags and Pequots come up to Hartford forthwith, & c., as pr the letter on file will more at large appear" (*Public Records of Connecticut, 1665-1677, Vol. 2, page 417*).

Frederic Lathrop Colver cited the above information about Edward Colver. Francis Barnum Colver also says Edward fought in King Philip's War, in particular in the "Swamp fight" in 1675; but Donald L. Jacobus in his article in the *American Genealogist, Volume 31, No. 3, pages 130-1*, thinks the soldier here was more likely Edward, Jr., since Edward, Sr., would have been upward of sixty and it would seem more likely that the scout was his son Edward, who later as lieutenant was engaged in scouting (*Colonial Records of Connecticut 2:408*).

Edward Colver and wife Ann sold land in New London, 10 February

1661/2, both signing by mark. In 1664 Edward Colver deeded the homestead at Pequot to his son John. Edward moved to the farm of four hundred acres called "Chepadas", where he continued to live until after the close of King Philip's War.

Edward and Ann Colver sold property to "our eldest son," John Colver, 25 November 1667; the witnesses were John Fish, Joshua Culver, and Joseph Culver.

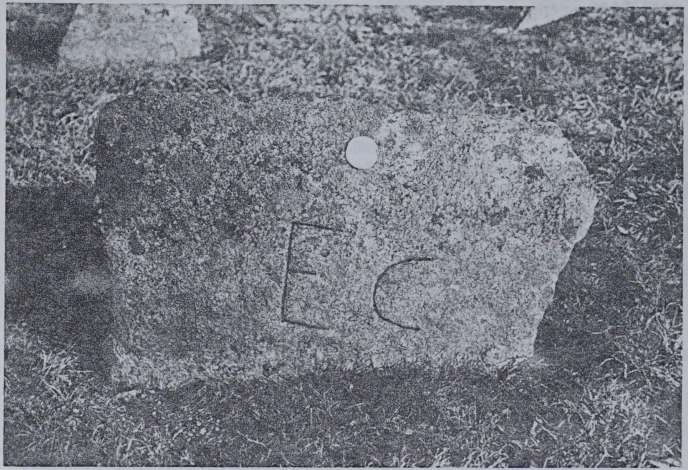
Edward Colver, "Sr", of New London, wheelwright, "in consideration of my own age and weakness of memory and understanding," gave land to his wife, Ann, 28 July 1682, signing by a mark (*New London Deeds, 3:10, 29, 63*). On 5 May 1662, Edward Colver was allowed to brew beer and make bread and was allowed on 9 January 1664/5 to sell liquors.

In 1678 Edward and his wife Ann deeded the "Chepadas" farm to their sons Joseph and Ephraim and moved to a house in the village of Mystic built by their son Joshua in 1668. The last years of Edward Colver was spent in this house on the Groton side of the Mystic River.

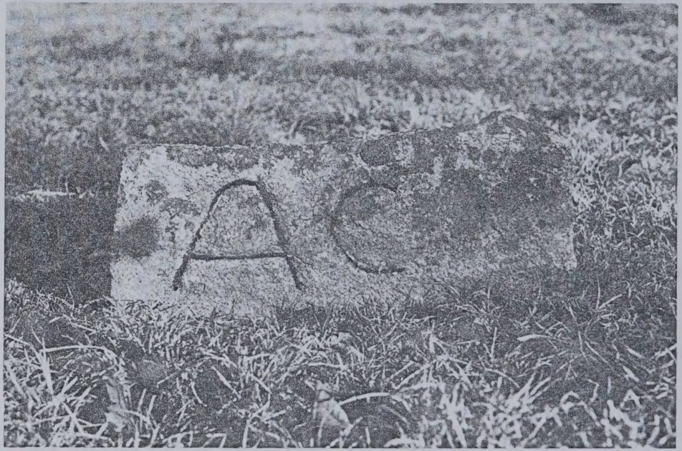
Edward Colver died in 1685 in the village of Mystic, Town of Groton, New London, in the colony of Connecticut. A small headstone bearing upon one face the roughly cut initials, "E. C." and another small headstone bearing upon one face the roughly cut initials "A. C." represent the original stones of Edward Colver and his wife, Ann Colver, in Wightman Cemetery. The inventory of Edward Colver's estate was exhibited and administration was granted to John Culver 2 June 1685 (*New London County Court Records 5:108*).

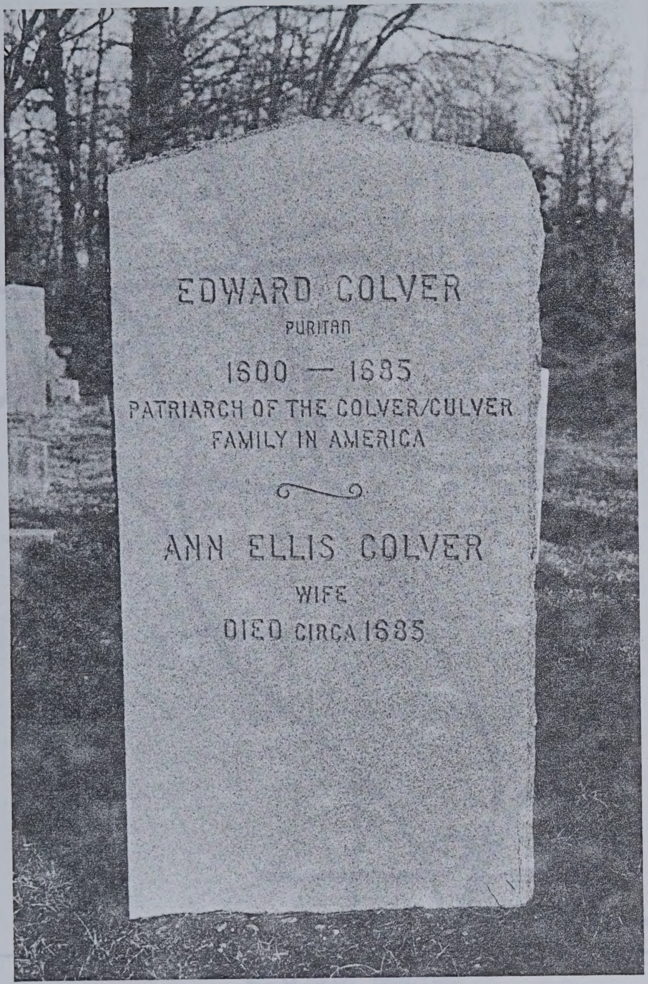
Edward and Ann Colver had the following children:

(2) 1. John Colver born 15 April 1640, Dedham, Massachusetts.
(3) 2. Joshua Colver born 12 January 1642, Dedham, Massachusetts.
(4) 3. Samuel Colver born 9 January 1644/5, Dedham, Massachusetts.
(5) 4. Joseph Colver baptized 20 September 1646, Dedham, Massachusetts.
(6) 5. Gershom Colver baptized 3 December 1648, Roxbury, Massachusetts.
6. A daughter who died in infancy 21 January 1650/1, Roxbury, Massachusetts.
(7) 7. Hannah Colver baptized 11 April 1952, Roxbury, Massachusetts.
(8) 8. Edward Colver born ca 1654, New London, Connecticut.
(9) 9. Ephraim Colver born ca 1656, New London, Connecticut.



Headstones for Edward Colver and his wife Ann Colver
Wightman Cemetery, Groton, Connecticut





THE COLVER-CULVER MONUMENT

Wightman Burying Ground, Groton, Connecticut

In his book *Colver-Culver Genealogy* (1910), Frederic Lathrop Colver indicated that Edward and Ann (Ellis) Colver were buried in the cemetery adjoining the site on which, in 1717, the First Baptist Church was built in Groton, Connecticut. A small headstone bearing upon one face the roughly cut initials "E. C." was believed to be that of Edward Colver.

Information gathered by Charles Colver of Covina, California, before visiting Wightman Burying Ground indicated there was a stone for Edward Colver, but none for his wife, Ann (Ellis) Colver. From this information Charles ordered a small marker for Ann (Ellis) Colver from a monument maker in New Haven and personally carried it to Groton in 1979 and installed it at Wightman Burying Ground. Then a stone with the roughly cut initials "A. C." was identified as that of Ann Colver, so the stone purchased by Charles Colver was placed as a foot marker for the Colver-Culver monument.

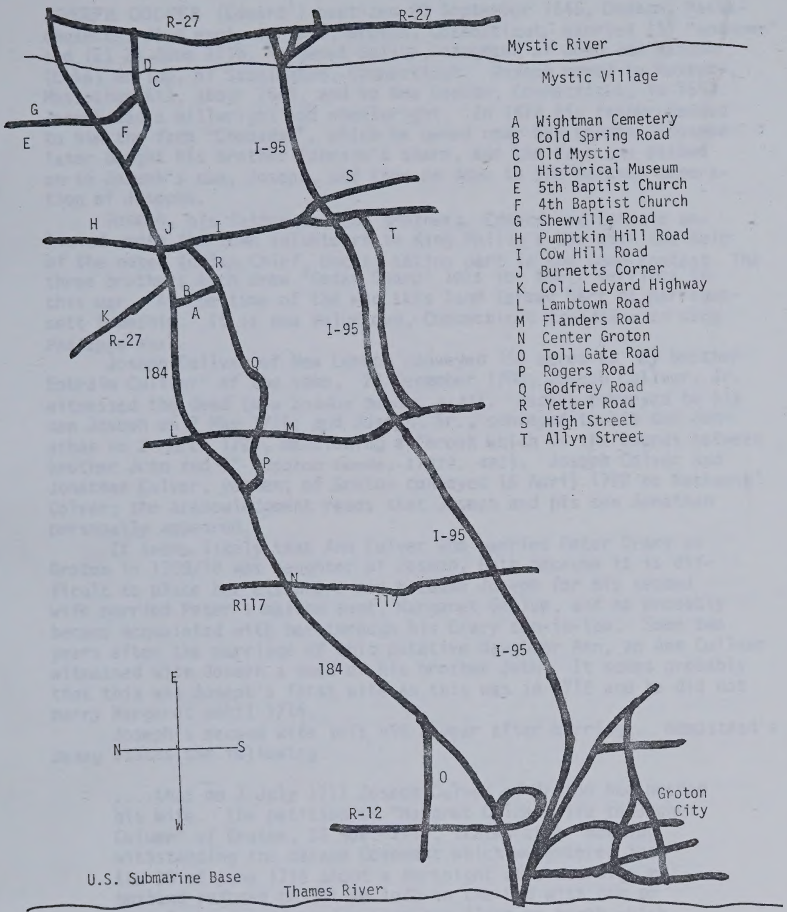
In 1982, Charles Colver, an eleventh generation descendant from Edward, decided to erect a monument to Edward Colver, the patriarch of the Colver-Culver family in America. He arranged with the monument maker in New London to provide the marker and install it at Wightman Burying Ground. This monument is in the form of a granite tablet which was the style used when Edward was buried. It weighs several hundred pounds. Charles conveyed his plans to a distant cousin, James Culver of Milwaukee, Wisconsin. James was immediately exhilarated about the project since he was also researching Colver-Culver family history and had previously visited Wightman Burying Ground. He completely agreed with the proposed design and size of the marker and volunteered to pay one-half the cost. This, he stated, "would truly make it a Colver-Culver venture."

The monument was installed at Wightman Burying Ground September 1982 in time for the annual meeting of the Wightman Burying Ground Association. The annual meeting regarding the Wightman Burying Ground is held annually the third Sunday in September at the cemetery. J. Lewis Chapman has been president since 1968. The monument was placed at an appropriate site in the cemetery, visible from the front and within a row of Colver-Culver graves.

Historians in the Groton area agree that the Wightman Burying Ground lies within the land that was originally granted to Edward Colver by the King for his services to the Crown in the Indian Wars. This probably started as a family plot, but then became a regular burying ground when the Baptist Church was built on the site in 1717.

Future generations can visit the graves of their ancestors and observe the permanent inscription honoring Edward and Ann, the founders of the Colver-Culver families in America. Hopefully, through the years to come, many descendants will visit the family shrine and trod upon the hallowed ground.

The cemetery can be reached in Groton, Connecticut, by taking Highway #184 (Gold Star Highway) toward Mystic. From its intersection with Highway #117 in Groton, continue 1.8 miles to Cold Spring Road. Turn right on Cold Spring and go 0.2 miles to cemetery on your right. The plaque on the cemetery gates reads "The First Baptist Church of Groton. Their first house of worship was erected in front of this burying ground in 1718. This was the


R-27
R-27
Mystic River
Mystic Village
D
C
G
E
F
I-95
S
T
H
J
I
R
B
A
K
R-27
I-95
184
Q
L
M
P
I-95
N
R117
117
I-95
184
E
N
S
W
O
R-12
Groton City
U.S. Submarine Base
Thames River
A Wightman Cemetery
B Cold Spring Road
C Old Mystic
D Historical Museum
E 5th Baptist Church
F 4th Baptist Church
G Shewville Road
H Pumptkin Hill Road
I Cow Hill Road
J Burnetts Corner
K Col. Ledyard Highway
L Lambtown Road
M Flanders Road
N Center Groton
O Toll Gate Road
P Rogers Road
Q Godfrey Road
R Yetter Road
S High Street
T Allyn Street

Map Of Groton, Connecticut

first Baptist Church in Connecticut and was organized in 1705."

There are probably other family members buried at Wightman, but complete records are not available. Below is a list of Colvers and Culvers that are buried in Wightman Burying Ground.

Edward Colver, died 1685.
Ann Colver.
Eunice Colver, died 14 July 1846, age 58.
Tabitha Colver, died 23 March 1848, age 62.
Amos Colver, died 27 April 1828, age 74.
Esther Colver, wife of Amos, died 9 September 1843, age 82
Selenda Culver, wife of Joseph, Jr., died 12 May 1821, age 24.
Joseph Culver, Jr., died 8 August 1825, age 33.
Parmelia Culver, died 3 July 1884, aged 85 years, 5 mo., 21 days.
Joseph E. Culver, M.D., born 1823, died 1897.
Myrtilla D. Kirby Culver, wife of Joseph E., born 1833, died 1887.
Tryphenia Culver, wife of Joseph, died 29 September 1778, age 24.
Joseph Culver, died 31 May 1829, age 79.
Mary Culver, wife of Joseph, died 16 March 1837, age 83.
Joseph Colver, son of Edward, born 1646, died 1730.
Ephraim Colver, son of Edward, born 1656.

? m. Mercy Winthrop 20 Sep 1646, in
Dedham, Norfolk, MA
22 Jul 1646, Roxbury,
Norfolk, MA

(5)

JOSEPH COLVER (Edward^1) baptized 20 September 1646, Dedham, Massachusetts, died early in 1731, Groton, Connecticut; married (1) "unknown" and (2) 20 June 1716, Margaret Gallup, daughter of John and Hannah (Lake) Gallup, of Stonington, Connecticut. Joseph moved to Roxbury, Massachusetts, about 1645, and to New London, Connecticut, in 1653. Joseph was a millwright and wheelwright. In 1678 his father deeded to him the farm "Chepadas", which he owned near New London. Joseph later bought his brother Ephraim's share, and the farm was passed on to Joseph's son, Joseph, and then on down to the seventh generation of Josephs.

Joseph, his father and two brothers, Edward and Ephraim enlisted among the town Volunteers in King Philip's War with the help of the noted Indian Chief, Uncas, taking part in the same contest. The three brothers each drew "Cedar Swamp" lots for their services in this war. At the time of the war this land formed part of Narragansett township. It is now Voluntown, Connecticut (*Soldiers in King Philip's War*).

Joseph Cullver of New London conveyed 150 acres to "my brother Ephraim Cullver" of the same, 27 December 1700; Joseph Cullver, Jr. witnessed the deed (*New London Deeds, 3:31*). Joseph conveyed to his son Joseph on 7 May 1715; and Joseph, Sr., conveyed to his son Jonathan on 2 March 1720, mentioning a "brook which is the bounds between brother John and I" (*Groton Deeds, 1:317, 482*). Joseph Colver and Jonathan Colver, yeomen, of Groton conveyed 16 April 1722 to Nathaniel Colver; the acknowledgment reads that Joseph and his son Jonathan personally appeared.

It seems likely that Ann Culver who married Peter Crary at Groton in 1709/10 was daughter of Joseph, both because it is difficult to place her elsewhere and because Joseph for his second wife married Peter's maiden aunt, Margaret Gallup, and he probably became acquainted with her through his Crary son-in-law. Some two years after the marriage of this putative daughter Ann, an Ann Collver witnessed with Joseph a deed of his brother John. It seems probably that this was Joseph's first wife as this was in 1712 and he did not marry Margaret until 1716.

Joseph's second wife left him a year after marriage. Hempstead's *Diary* states the following:

> ....that on 7 July 1717 Joseph Culver of Groton had posted his wife. The petition of "Margret Culuer wife to Jophef Culuer" of Groton, 26 Nov. 1717, states that "nothing withstanding the marage Covenant which we entered into the 20 of june 1716 about a fortnight after mardige my husband refused to let me lodg in the bed with him so that I was forced to lay upon the flore or harth which hardship occasioned sickness to come upon me....Sometime in October I got my own bed which I was forced to lay on the flor in a cold chamber tel sumtime in April after this he tould me he would not live with me. He said the house was his and therfor would have me to go out of it... sumtime in june last past...I left the house he refuses to let me go home to live with him as a wife but keeps the best of my clothing...also posted me in two towns and continues to vilifi and repoch me. I am under the infermitiss of age and not able to undergo such hardships....(*New London County Court Files*).

Someone else says Mercy Clark
" else says she married John C.

Margaret Culver of Stonington conveyed 15 December 1744 to Samuel Gallup all rights in lands of her father, Mr. John Gallup of Stonington, and of her grandmother Margaret Lake of New London (*Stonington Deeds, 5:446*).

Administration on Joseph Colver's estate was granted 23 February 1730/1 to John Lamb of Groton, with Joseph Bolles of New London surety. Joseph Collver, Jr., had renounced administration in favor of his brother-in-law John Lamb. Joseph and Timothy Collver certified that "the debts due to John Lamb for care and subsistence are very reasonable, Joseph being a blind man and very infirm and much troublesome" (*New London Probate, File 1379*). It thus appears from the testimony of two of the sons that Margaret may not have exaggerated very much in her woeful tale of her experience with Joseph.

Joseph Colver and his first wife had the following children:

(16) 1. Joseph Colver born ca 1680, Connecticut; married 29 January 1707, Mary Stark.
2. Ann Colver born 1682; married 11 January 1709/10, Groton, Connecticut, Peter Crary, son of Peter and Christabel (Gallup) Crary, baptized 30 April 1682, Stonington, died 1751. Peter and Ann Crary had the following children:
    1. Peter Crary born 6 January 1710/11; married 29 April 1742, Dorothy Copp.
    2. Thomas Crary born 2 February 1711/12.
    3. Ann Crary born 29 November 1713, died 3 May 1739; married 19 February 1735, Daniel Woodward.
    4. Lucy Crary born 29 December 1715.
    5. Nathan Crary born 7 October 1717, died 24 March 1798, Groton, Connecticut.
    6. Eunice Crary born 26 August (or October) 1719.
    7. Humphrey Crary born 7 September 1721, died 14 November 1748, married Ann -------.
    8. Temperence Crary born 2 November 1723, baptized 26 October 1729.
    9. Desire Crary baptized 26 October 1729.
3. Abiah Colver intention to marry Abial Wyer published 18 November 1716.
(17) 4. Jonathan Colver born 1684, Connecticut; married 19 July 1722, Sarah Lamb.
5. Nathaniel Colver of Groton sold 3 April 1724 to Joseph Cullver, Jr.; and on 26 August 1734 Nathaniel witnessed deed of Jonathan Collver at Black River, Hunterdon Co., New Jersey.
(18) 6. David Colver married 7 October 1708, Elizabeth Kenny.

There were probably more children.

(36) 2. William Colver married 7 March 1744/5, Desire Weaver.

(14)

JOSHUA COLVER (Joshua^2, Edward^1) born 21 April 1684 or 21 September 1684, died 14 June 1730, Wallingford, Connecticut; 11 March 1714, Catharine Street, daughter of Rev. Samuel and Anna (Miles) Street, born 29 November 1697. Catharine was the widow of Joshua Munson. Joshua Colver was prominent in the affairs of Wallingford.

Joshua and Catharine Colver had the following children:

(37) 1. Benjamin Colver born 3 September 1716; married 12 February 1741, Lydia Tuttle.
2. Stephen Colver born 24 January 1718, died 6 July 1721.
3. Samuel Colver born 10 May 1720, died 30 July 1747.
(38) 4. Stephen Colver born 19 May 1722, died 9 January 1789; married 12 February 1745/6, Eunice Miles.
(39) 5. Daniel Colver born 1 September 1723; married 17 December 1746, Patience Johnson.
(40) 6. Titus Colver born 9 April 1725, died 4 July 1765; married 27 August 1751, Ann Smith.
7. Joshua Colver born 15 April 1727, died 20 April 1727.
(41) 8. Joshua Colver born 20 May 1729, died 1817; married 1752, Jerusha Holcomb.

(15)

SAMUEL COLVER (Joshua^2, Edward^1) born 21 April or September 1684, Wallingford, Connecticut, died 4 July 1750, Wallingford; married (1) 2 August 1710, Ruth Tyler, daugher of William and Mary (Lathrop) Tyler, died 18 January 1727 (2) 3 January 1728, Ruth Sedgwick, daughter of Paul and Elizabeth (Baisie) Peck, buried 27 October 1760. Ruth was the widow of Samuel Sedgwick.

Samuel and Ruth Colver had the following children:

1. Hannah Colver born 10 October 1712, Wallingford, Connecticut, died 21 November 1733, Wallingford.
(42) 2. Elizabeth Colver born 12 February 1715, Wallingford; married (1) Isaac Brockett (2) Daniel Frisbie.
3. Sarah Colver born 30 December 1716, Wallingford, Connecticut, died 4 January 1760, Waterbury, Connecticut; married 18 June 1740, Moses Cook.
4. Abigail Colver born 17 December 1718, Wallingford, Connecticut, died 19 April 1771; married Elijah Frisbee.
5. Esther Colver born 17 March 1721, Wallingford, Connecticut, died 5 May 1741, Wallingford.
(43) 6. Caleb Colver born 18 February 1723, Wallingford, Connecticut, died 27 September 1788, Wallingford; married 13 February 1745/6, Wallingford, Lois Hall.
(44) 7. Enoch Colver born 30 January 1725, Wallingford, Connecticut, died 22 September 1812; married (1) Lois Benham (2) Lois Johnson.

8. Ebenezer Colver born 9 December 1726, Wallingford, Connecticut, died 6 February 1745/6.

Samuel and Ruth (Sedgwick) Colver had the following children:

(45) 9. Samuel Colver born 25 September 1728, Wallingford, Connecticut, died 22 March 1781; married Ann Miles.
10. Ann Colver born 3 October 1732, Wallingford, Connecticut, died 10 December 1769; married 25 December 1751, Stephen Cook.

(16)

JOSEPH COLVER (Joseph^2, Edward^1) born ca 1680, New London, Connecituct, buried 17 April 1747, Groton, Connecticut; married 29 January 1707, Groton, Mary Stark, daughter of Aaron and Mehitable (Shaw) Stark. Mary died ca 1769. Joseph Colver, Jr., with William Starke, Isaac Lamb, Aaron Starke, and Stephen Starke and their wives were tried June 1709 for attending an unlawful Baptist meeting. Joseph's will written 15 January 1746/7, recorded 13 May 1747, mentions wife Mary, eldest son Joseph, sons Moses and Daniel, daughter Desire Hayns, and grand daughters Sarah and Desire Stark. Administration on the estate of Mary Culver was given 5 September 1769 to Desire Haynes, who gave bond with Vine Haynes.

Joseph and Mary Colver had the following children:

1. Esther Colver born 2 February 1708.
2. Sarah Colver born 24 May 1710; married Daniel Stark.
(46) 3. Joseph Colver born 11 September 1711, Groton, Connecticut, died 12 October 1776.
(47) 4. Moses Colver born 30 December 1712, died July 1770, Groton, Connecticut; married 1735, Susannah Wightman.
5. Daniel Colver born 2 October 1714, Groton, Connecticut.
(48) 6. Desire Colver died 16 February 1795, Guilford, Vermont; married Caleb Haynes.

(17)

JONATHAN COLVER (Joseph^2, Edward^1) born probably a little before 1700, New London (Groton), Connecticut; married 19 July 1722, Groton, Connecticut, Sarah Lamb, daughter of Thomas and Thankful Lamb. Sarah died probably before 1730. Thomas Lamb's will was written 9 September 1730, proven 16 July 1734; he named wife Thankful, sons Ebenezer, John, Caleb, and Samuel, daughters Martha Lewis and Mary Collver, and two grandchildren Lois and Jemima Collver, when of age.

Jonathan purchased an acre in Groton from his cousin David Colver, 9 January 1722/3 and later David accused Jonathan of giving him a 40 shilling counterfeit bill. Jonathan convey land 18 March 1730 and sold his Groton homestead 6 April 1730. On 26 August 1734, Jonathan was living at Black River, Hunterdon County, New Jersey, when he purchased land. He sold it February 1742/3 when he was living in Roxbury, Morris County, New Jersey.

Jonathan and Sarah Colver had the following known children:

(99) 4. Abigail Culver born 6 February 1746; married Asa Button.
(100) 5. Joseph Culver born 18 December 1749, New London, Connecticut; married (1) Tryphenia Newberry (2) Mrs. Mary Williams.
(101) 6. Mary Culver born 23 October 1751, died 1848; married William Heath.
7. Bethany Culver born 20 May 1754.
8. Hannah Culver born 7 August 1755.

(47)

MOSES CULVER (Joseph^3, Joseph^2, Edward^1) born 30 December 1712, died July 1770, Groton, Connecticut; married 1735, Susanna Wightman, daughter of Valentine Wightman of Groton. Moses's will dated 29 June 1770, inventory taken 9 July 1770, names wife Susannah, son Moses, and daughter Mary Woodburn, Desier Baley, Susannah Culver, Amy Culver, Eunice Culver and Hipzibath Culver.

Moses and Susanna Culver had the following children:

(102) 1. Moses Culver born 11 April 1747, died 1795, Groton, Connecticut; married Lucy Turner.
(103) 2. Mary Culver born 13 September 1736 or 1737; married George Woodburn.
3. Desier (Desire) Culver born 1739; married ----- Baley.
4. Susanna Culver born 1741.
5. Amy Culver born 1743.
6. Eunice Culver born 1745.
7. Hipzibath (Hepzibath) Culver born 1749.

(48)

DESIRE CULVER (Joseph^3, Joseph^2, Edward^1) born 1711, Groton, Connecticut, died 16 February 1795, Guilford, Vermont; married 23 January 1729, Guilford, Caleb Haynes, son of Josiah and Elizabeth (Stark) Haynes, born 2 February 1702/3, New Groton, Connecticut, died ca 1758, Groton.

Caleb and Desire (Culver) Haynes had the following children:

1. Elizabeth Haynes born New Groton, Connecticut, died Mapletown, New York; married ------ Lamb.
2. Desire Haynes.
3. Abigail Haynes married ----- Baker.
4. Caleb Haynes born 22 October 1736, New Groton, Connecticut, died 26 July 1823, Pawling, New York; married Sophia Billings. They had the following children:
   1. Hannah Haynes born 22 September 1759, Groton, Connecticut; married ------ Keeler. They lived in Western, New York.
   2. Caleb Haynes born 30 January 1761, Groton, Connecticut, died 7 February 1841, Pawling, New York; married Groton, Deborah Lewis, born 2 April 1762, Voluntown, Connecticut, died 26 April 1842, Pawling, New York, daughter of Sylvester and Sarah (Reynolds) Lewis. They had the following children:
      1. Andrew Haynes born 25 April 1785, Pawling, New York, died 3 February 1857, Pawling, New York; married, Pawling, Phoebe Howard.
      2. Sylvester Haynes born 21 October 1787, Pawling, New York, died 26 February 1816, Pawling; never married.
      3. Charles Haynes born 29 June 1789, Pawling, New York, died 20 September 1871, Pawling; married, Pawling, Polly Sapulding.
      4. James Haynes born 13 June 1790, Pawling, New York, died 20 January 1870, Pawling; married 16 September 1811, Pawling, Hannah Sheldon.
      5. Peleg Haynes born 10 October 1793, Pawling, New York; married Mary Lucas. They lived in Ithaca, New York.
      6. Chauncey Haynes born 8 October 1795, Pawling, New York, died 16 January 1861, Danbury, Connecticut; married "Widow" Hollister, lived Danbury.
      7. William Sterling Haynes born 17 January 1799, Pawling, New York; married Eliza Maria Smith.
      8. Sarah Haynes born 1 May 1801, Pawling, New York; married 14 July 1833, Benjamin Sheldon.
      9. Lewis Haynes born 18 September 1804, Pawling, New York, died 15 January 1877, Ellery, New York; married (1) 16 February 1834, Washington, New York, Maria Tabor, daughter of Joseph and Chloe (Tenney) Tabor, born 15 January 1807, Washington (2) Ann Tomlinson. Lewis and Maria Haynes had the following children:
         1. Edwin R. Haynes born 30 January 1835, Ellicott, New York, died 6 May 1918, Ellery, New York; married (1) 5 November 1862, Stockton, New York, Amelia H. Wilder, daughter of Daniel V. and Lucy E. Wilder, born 1842, Stockton, New York, died 1889, Ripley, New York (2) 18 May 1892, Mary Scott. Edwin and Amelia Haynes had the following children:
            1. Lillian Haynes born 13 July 1863, Ellery, New York, died 2 November 1891, Ripley, New York; married 20 October 1880, Thomas Rolland Thorp. They lived in Findley Lake, New York. Thomas and Lillian Thorp had the following children:
               1. Harry Hugh Thorp born 9 August 1886, Ripley, New York, died 3 June 1973, Erie, Pennsylvania; married 26 February 1908, Ripley, New York, Bertha G. Sinden, daughter of Willis A. and Florence Gertrude (Tryon) Sinden. They had the following children:
                  1. Lillian Gertrude Thorp born 1 May 1909, Mooreheadville, Pennsylvania; married June 1937, Ripley, New

York, Allen Johnson.

        2. Herbert Edwin Thorp born 19 January 1911, Mooreheadville,Pennsylvania, died March 1976, Ashville, New York; married 23 January 1932, Ripley, New York, Ruth Waite. They lived in Ashville, New York.
        3. Clifton Willard Thorp born 3 July 1913, Mooreheadville, Pennsylvania; married 24 December 1937, Margaretville, New York, Sophie Biruck. They lived in Jamestown, New York.
        4. Harry Sinden Thorp born 11 January 1915, Mina, New York; married 26 January 1943, Ripley, New York, Marjorie Rater.
        5. Clyde Frederick Thorp born 6 October 1917, Mina, New York, never married.
        6. Ralph Ellsworth Thorp born 7 January 1920, Mina, New York; married 18 July 1951, Luella Strickland. They lived in North East, Pennsylvania.
        7. Lucille Bertha Thorp born 29 October 1922, Mina, New York; married 20 August 1954, Las Vegas, Nevada, John J. Casby. John graduated from University of Notre Dame 1942, served with the Coast Guard during World War II and a retired plant manager from Welch Foods, Inc. They lived in Springdale, Arkansas. John and Lucille Casby had the following child:
            1. Alan D. Casby born 31 August 1959, Paw Paw, Michigan, graduated from University of Arkansas in 1983.
        8. Alice Virginia Thorp born 21 September 1924, Mina, New York; married 13 May 1943, Gary H. Carl, M.D. They lived in Orleans, New York.
    2. Harriet Lillian Thorp born 30 September 1888, Ripley, New York, died 11 December 1950, North East, Pennsylvania; married Clyde Seeley. They lived in Ripley, New York.
    3. Glenn Ross Thorp born 4 August 1890, Ripley, New York, died 1982, South Dayton, New York; married Ruth Mann.

            2. Hugh Haynes born 1865, Ellery, New York, died 1886, Ripley, New York, never married.
        2. Clement Haynes was living 1896 in Ellery, New York.
        3. William Haynes was living 1896 in Ellery, New York.
        4. Sylvester Haynes.
        5. Eliza Haynes born May 1846, Ellery, New York.

        Lewis and Ann Haynes had the following child:

        6. Mary Haynes born 26 November 1850, Ellery, New York; married 14 June 1871, James Edward Tabor. They lived in Ellery.
    10. Caleb Haynes born 21 July 1807, Pawling, New York, died 2 May 1855, Pawling; never married.
  3. Sanford Haynes born 22 September 1759, Groton, Connecticut; married ------ Keeler. They lived in Western, New York.
  4. Lucy Haynes born 23 September 1767, Pawling, New York, died 1 May 1842, Pawling; married Thomas Howard.
5. Asa Haynes born 1739, New Groton, Connecticut, died 26 July 1823, Pawling, New York; married 1760, Deborah Hunt. They lived in Patterson, New York.
6. Solomon Haynes born New Groton, Connecticut, lived in Warrenstown, New York.
7. Vine Haynes born 1743, New Groton, Connecticut, died 28 February 1808, Guilford, Vermont; married Polly (Molly) Brown. They lived in Guilford.
8. Temperance Haynes married Amos Burrows.

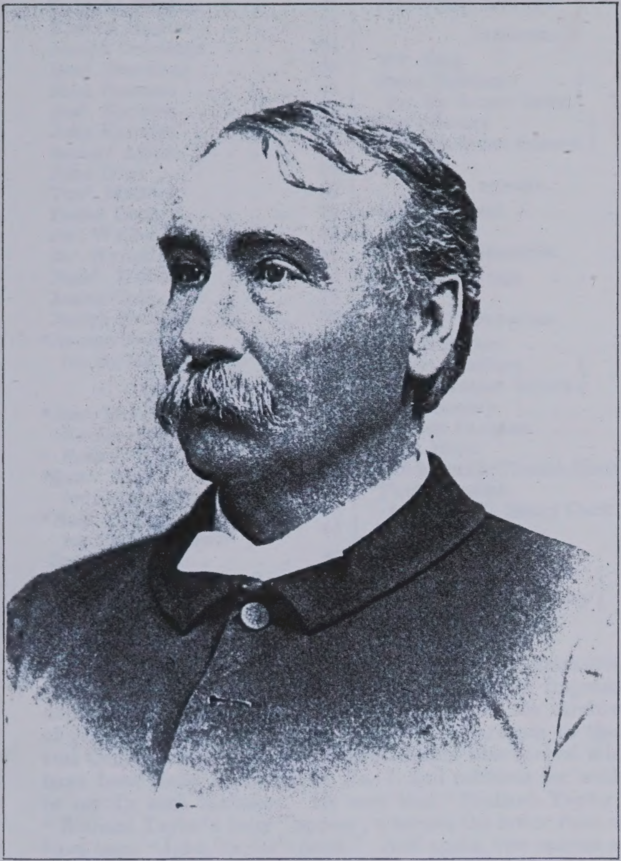
(49)

DAVID CULVER (David^3, Joseph^2, Edward^1) born 26 June 1709, died 22 November 1790; married 22 April 1733, Elleph Brooks, daughter of Henry and Elleph (Chappel) Brooks, baptized 28 September 1712, New London First Church.

David and Elleph Culver had the following children:

1. David Culver baptized 28 June 1741, New London, Connecticut.
2. Grace Culver baptized 28 June 1741; married 17 October 1762, New London, Connecticut, Nathaniel Beebe.
3. Mary Culver baptized 28 June 1741; married 27 December 1761, New London, Connecticut, John Parsons.
4. John Culver baptized 28 June 1741.
5. Joseph Culver born 28 June 1741.
6. Daniel Culver baptized 12 September 1742.
7. Elizabeth Culver baptized 29 April 1744; married 22 November 1764, John Dennis.
8. Esther Culver born ca 1747-8, baptized 20 August 1758; married 13 December 1764, New London, Connecticut, Daniel Chappell.
9. Abigail Culver born ca 1747-8, baptized 20 August 1758.

Tos



George M. Bodge

SOLDIERS

IN

KING PHILIP'S WAR

COL ~~WHEELE~~ HAYNES FILE
MORGAN
AVERY
STARK
COLVER

BEING

A CRITICAL ACCOUNT OF THAT WAR

WITH

A CONCISE HISTORY OF THE INDIAN WARS OF NEW ENGLAND FROM 1620–1677

OFFICIAL LISTS OF THE SOLDIERS OF MASSACHUSETTS COLONY SERVING IN PHILIP'S WAR, AND SKETCHES OF THE PRINCIPAL OFFICERS, COPIES OF ANCIENT DOCUMENTS AND RECORDS RELATING TO THE WAR

ALSO

LISTS OF THE NARRAGANSET GRANTEES OF THE UNITED COLONIES

MASSACHUSETTS, PLYMOUTH, AND CONNECTICUT

WITH AN APPENDIX

THIRD EDITION

WITH ADDITIONAL APPENDIX CONTAINING CORRECTIONS AND NEW MATERIAL

BY

GEORGE MADISON BODGE, A. B.

MEMBER OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY, AND EX-CHAPLAIN OF THE MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS

ILLUSTRATED

C
973.2
B37so

BOSTON, MASS.
PRINTED FOR THE AUTHOR
1906

Tho^{s}. Paine	94
Jedediah Higgins	65
Eliakim Higgins	11
Joseph Downings	104
Benj. Downings	103
John Freeman	34
Jon^{a}. Sparrow	92
John Knowles	73
Samuel Atkins	67
John Doan	51
Tho^{s}. Mulford	90
Daniel Doan	29
Jn^{o}. Walker	53
Jn^{o}. Nyrick	82
Nath^{ll}. Williams	58
Josiah Cook	76
Joseph Harding	39
*George Brown for his father George	44

SANDWICH.

*Jon^{a}. Morrey for his wife's brother Foster	68
*Sam^{l}. Toby for his uncle Sam^{ll}. Knott	48
*Nath^{l}. Wing for his father Nath^{l}	45
Sam^{ll}. Gibbs	37
Jn^{o}. Lewis for his brother Benj.	56
Jas. Atkins	61
Jehosophat Eldridge	35

PLIMOUTH.

W^{m}. Ring	46
Peter Tinkham for his father Peter	28
*Tho^{s}. Savery for his father Samuel	26

TISBURY.

Jon^{a}. Lumbert	117

ABBINGTON.

William Harrage	66

DUXBURY.

Robert Barker	101
*Robert Sandfort for his father Robert	95
Tho^{s}. Bonney	32
Stephen Sampson	97
*Tho^{s}. Hunt for his uncle Thomas Hunt	77
*Tho^{s}. Standish for his uncle Henry Clark	105

SCITUATE.

*Timothy White for his father Timothy	116

There were many disagreements among the claimants, and some of the evidence furnished here and there in fragments of depositions relating to the evidence, found in the Archives, is of great interest. A memorial of Shubael Goreham to the General Court, presented April 17, 1741, states that several mistakes have been made in the list of No. 7, and petitions for authority to rectify such mistakes. He says that "Richard Taylor" and "Richard Taylor's heirs" appear; whereas, the latter item should have been "John Taylor's heirs." And again, two entries appear in the list 'William Gray is entered "for his father William;" and then "William Gray's heirs." Now, there were not two William Grays, but there was an Edward Gray. And another entered Joseph Crocker, where it should have been Josiah Crocker, etc., and so it is moved that the mistakes be rectified and that John Taylor, Edward Gray, and Josiah Crocker be placed in the list. But in November, 1742, another turn is given to the Crocker story by the following interesting deposition, which I give in full:

Ebenezer Goodspeed of Barnstable, being in the eighty-seventh year of his age, testifieth and saith that he being a soldier in the Narragansett wars so-called, under Capt. Thomas Howes, and he well remembers that Mr. Joseph Crocker, Dec^{d}. of said Barnstable was one of said Howe's soldiers, and I think it was the year of the Philip's war so-called begun, and I also remember said Crocker was out that year Sam^{l} Linnell was out in Pearces Fight, so called and he and the said Sam^{l} Linnell was the only English man of Barnstable that returned home from that fight, and he showed me his hat where it was shot through after his return from said Pearces Fight, and further I gave Col. Goreham, Joseph Crocker's name to return to the General Court some time ago, and I never heard or understood that Josiah Crocker of Barnstable was ever out in the said wars, and he was my neighbor and I should have known, if he had been out.

EBENEZER GOODSPEED.

Eben^{r} Goodspeed made oath etc. Nov. 13, 1742.

Jonathan Crocker testifieth to the same above as to Joseph Crocker and Sam^{l} Linnel, and also as to Josiah Crocker, Dec. 4, 1742. (York Registry of Deeds, v. 23, p. 105.)

It will be noted that Joseph Crocker's name stands in the list, as well as Gray's and Taylor's, but in the old partial list, in the Archives, the correction is made, and opposite "William Gray's," is written "Edward," while opposite "Richard Taylour's," is written the name "John." In the above lists I have made the corrections in regard to Taylour and Gray.

NARRAGANSET TOWNSHIP GRANTED TO CONNECTICUT VOLUNTEERS IN THE NARRAGANSET WAR, NOW VOLUNTOWN, CONNECTICUT.

Connecticut rewarded her Narraganset soldiers many years before the final action of Massachusetts Colony.

In October, 1696, Lieut. Thomas Leffingwell of Norwich, and Sergt. John Frink of Stonington, moved the Court of Connecticut, "that they, with the rest of the English volunteers in the former wars, might have a plantation granted unto them."

The Court, in answer, then granted them a tract six miles square, to be taken up out of some of the conquered land, where it might be had without prejudice to any former grant. A committee of the grantees made choice of a tract.

October 14, 1697, Capt. Samuel Mason, Mr. John Gallop and Lieut. James Avery were appointed a committee to view the said tract.

Upon the report of the above committee, the Court, in October, 1700, confirmed their former grant to a committee of seven, viz.: Lieut. Thomas Leffingwell, Lieut. Richard Bushnell, Isaac

Wheeler, Caleb Fobes, Samuel Bliss, Joseph Morgan and Manasseh Miner, and the rest of the volunteers in the Narraganset War.

At a meeting of the volunteers, July 1, 1701, Capt. Richard Bushnell was chosen clerk, to make a list of the names of those who were volunteers in the Narraganset wars. Lieut. Thomas Leffingwell, Lieut. James Avery, Sergt. John Frink, Richard Bushnell, and Deacon Caleb Fobes, were chosen a committee to receive and decide the correctness of the claims presented. On the next day the volunteers voted to grant to Capt. Samuel Mason an equal share with the others.

From the old Proprietors' Record Book at Voluntown I have secured two lists of the grantees or "Volunteers." The first list was made in the order of the enrolment of the names, and was copied for Hon. Richard A. Wheeler, of Stonington, in 1860, by Elisha Potter, then Town Clerk of Voluntown, and published by him some years ago, in the Narragansett Historical Register. The other list is that of the "Cedar Swamp Lots," so called. This list was copied for me by the Town Clerk, Mr. Charles E. Maine, of Voluntown, and I am assured that it is correct. I have compared these lists, and while there are some few discrepancies in the spelling, and some names in each list not in the other, the lists are otherwise identical. For the convenience of readers I have arranged the second list here according to the numbers drawn for Cedar Swamp Lots. Mr. Wheeler's list marks the names of those deceased. The restrictions of the Connecticut grant to "English" volunteers shut out the Indians, who formed a large contingent of their forces, and also the white men, who were pressed into the service. In Massachusetts, thirty years later, all who had any hand in the Narraganset campaign, both from Massachusetts and Plymouth, whether volunteers or "impressed," were made grantees. Connecticut's volunteers, in 1701, were found to be about one hundred and eighty.

ENROLLMENT LIST.

A list of the Names of the English Volunteers in the late Narraganset War, as followeth:

1 Major Edward Palmes.
2 Capt George Denison.
3 Lieut. Thomas Leffingwell.
4 Major Wait Winthrop.
5 Rev. Mr. James Fitch.
6 Sargt. John Frink.
7 Capt. James Avery.
8 James Avery.
9 John Avery.
10 Thomas Avery.
11 Joshua Baker.
12 John Wickwier.
13 Ephraim Colver.
14 William Potts.
15 Edward Colver.
16 Samuel Yeomans.
17 John Lewis.
18 John Fish.
19 Samuel Fish.
20 William Williams.
21 George Denison.
22 William Denison.

23 Nathaniel Beebe.
24 Henry Stephens.
25 Edmond Fanning.
26 Thomas Fanning.
27 John Bennett (dec'd).
28 William Bennett.
29 Thomas Rose.
30 Philip Bill (dec'd).
31 Philip Bill.
32 Deny Springer.
33 Ezekiel Mayn.
34 William Wheeller.
35 Thomas Wooster.
36 Gershom Palmer.
37 Jonathan Armstrong.
38 Samuel Stanton.
39 Robert Stanton.
40 Daniel Stanton.
41 James Morgan.
42 John Keene.
43 John Latham.
44 John Waterhouse.
45 Joseph Morgan.
46 Nathaniel Park.
47 William Douglace.
48 Manasseth Miner.
49 James Willit.
50 Rev. James Noyes.
51 Capt. John Stanton.
52 Joseph Stanton.
53 Aaron Stark (dec'd).
54 John Stark (dec'd).
55 James York (dec'd).
56 Thomas Bell (dec'd).
57 Lieut. Thomas Miner.
58 Richard Bushnell.
59 Samuel Lathrop.
60 Solomon Tracy.
61 John Willey (dec'd).
62 Samuel Tubbs (dec'd).
63 Robert Park.
64 Peter Spiser (dec'd).
65 Jonathan Rudd.
66 Richard Cook (dec'd).
67 Thomas Park (dec'd).
68 Henry Elliott (dec'd).
69 Thomas Bliss (dec'd).
70 Isaac Wheeler.
71 Peter Cross.
72 Jonathan Gennings.
73 Caleb Fobes.
74 John Gallop.
75 Adam Gallop.
76 William Gallop.
77 Nathaniel Cheesebro.
78 Ephraim Miner.
79 Joseph Miner.
80 Samuel Miner (dec'd).
81 John Ashcraft (dec'd).
82 Joshua Holmes (dec'd).
83 Capt. Ebenezer Johnson.
84 Joseph Wheeler.
85 Sergt. Moses Johnson.
86 Daniel Tracy.
87 Edmond Fanning.
88 William Roberts.
89 John Denison.
90 Mathew Griswold.
91 Richard Lord.
92 Stephen Dewolf.
93 Richard Smith.
94 John Smith.
95 Francis Smith.
96 Moses Huntly.
97 Henry Bennett.
98 Henry Peterson.
99 Samuel Stephens.
100 Henry Hall.
101 William Champlin.
102 Capt. Pembleton.
103 Daniel Crumb.
104 Nicholas Cottrell.
105 John Pameter.
106 Samuel Roger.
107 John Hull.
108 Daniel Kelsie.
109 John Mintor.
110 John Stephens.
111 Ebenezer French.
112 John Griswold.
113 Nehemiah Smith.
114 John Wheeler.
115 Nathaniel Haiden (dec'd).
116 Joseph Hull (dec'd).
117 Samuel Sheather (dec'd).
118 John Charles (dec'd).
119 Samuel Frisbie (dec'd).
120 John Plant (dec'd).
121 Samuel Fox.
122 Jacob Joy.
123 Clement Minor.
124 William Pendall.
125 Daniel Stubbins.
126 John Hough.

127 Samuel Roberts.
128 Joshua Abell.
129 Thomas Rood.
130 William Knights.
131 Mathew Jones.
132 Thomas Williams.
133 Joseph Waterhouse.
134 Richard Dart.
135 Samuel Hough.
136 William Hough.
137 Abel More.
138 Jeremiah Blake.
139 John Plumb.
140 Thomas Hungerford.
141 John Packer.
142 Samuel Packer.
143 Nathaniel Holt.
144 Robert Lord.
145 John Woller.
146 Richard Smith.
147 Edward Dewolf.
148 Aaron Huntly.
149 James Murffey.
150 Robert Holmes.
151 Daniel Comstock.
152 George Chappell.
153 Thurston Reinerd.
154 Hugh Rowland.
155 John Lathrop.
156 James Welch.
157 Daniel Clark.
158 Edward Shipman.
159 Joseph Ingarum.
160 Joseph Colver.
161 William Billings.
162 John Shaw.
163 Stephen Richeson.
164
165
166 Roger Orris.
167 James Danielson.
168
169 Ebenezer Billings.
170 Jonathan Burtch.
171 William Johnson.
172 Samuel Richarson.
173 Thomas Brand.
174 William Champlin.
175 John Babcock.
176 Edward Larkin.
177 Daniel Shaw.
178 Thomas Renols.
179 William Lees.
180 Rev. Moses Noise.
181 John Larabe.
182 Joseph Northrop.
183 Robert Old.
184 Nathan Gillet.
185 John Somes.

TOWN CLERK'S OFFICE, VOLUNTOWN, December 23, 1860.

I hereby certify that the foregoing is a correct extract from the Records of Voluntown, except some of the spelling.

Attest ELISHA POTTER,
Town Clerk.

LIST OF VOLUNTEERS WHO DREW "CEDAR SWAMP" LOTS.

1 Edward DeWolf.
2 Ephraim Culver.
3 John Ashcroft.
4 Caleb Fobes.
5 Robert Stanton.
6 Samuel Frisbee.
7 John Gallup.
8 William Potts.
9 Ebenezer Billings.
10 Richard Bushnell.
11 Philip Bill.
12 Sargt. John Frink.
13 Capt. Pendleton.
14 Peter Cross.
15 Joshua Abell.
16 John Parker.
17 Clement Miner.
18 James Welch.
19 Manassah Miner.
20
21 Daniel Stanton.
22 Thomas Wooster.

23 Richard Lord.
24 Samuel Miner.
25 Gersham Palmer.
26 Samuel Rogers.
27 Henry Hall.
28 Thomas Rood.
29 Joshua Baker.
30 George Denison.
31 Richard Cook.
32 Rev. Moses Noyes.
33 Edmond Fanning.
34 John Waller.
35 Jonathan Jennings.
36 John Stark.
37 Joseph Hull.
38 Edmond Fanning.
39 Robert Old.
40 Benaiah Bushnel.
41 Samuel Lathrop.
42 Joseph Wheeler.
43 John Shaw.
44 John Kinne.
45 Samuel Roberts.
46 Nicholas Cotteral.
47 Ezekiel Maine.
48 Edward Colver.
49 John Lathrop.
50 Aaron Huntley.
51 Samuel Richards.
52 John Hough.
53 John Fanning.
54 Samuel Stephens.
55 Samuel Parker.
56 William Knight.
57 William Potts.
58 John Palmetor.
59 John Plant.
60 Rev. James Fitch.
61 John Griswold.
62 Capt. Geo. Denison.
63
64 Thomas Williams.
65 Robert Holmes.
66 John Minton.
67 Samuel Fox.
68 Maj. Wait Winthrop.
69 Nathaniel Holt.
70 Mathew Jones.
71 Jacob Joy.
72 Aaron Stark.
73 John Lewis.
74 Thomas Ross.
75 John Stephens.
76 John Avery.
77 Samuel Shother.
78 Samuel Yeomans.
79 Ephraim Miner.
80 George Chapple.
81 Daniel Tracy.
82 William Roberts.
83 Solomon Tracy.
84 Thomas Bliss.
85 Samuel Tubs.
86 Nathaniel Cheesebro.
87 Richard Smith.
88 { Capt. Ebenezer Johnson.
Sargt. Moses Johnson.
89 Thomas Reynolds.
90 Rev. James Noyes.
91 Thomas Park.
92 Matthew Griswold.
93 Francis Smith.
94 Henry Paterson.
95 Nathan Gillit.
96 John Wickwire.
97 Joseph Ingraham.
98 Jeremiah Blage (Black).
99 Nehemiah Smith.
100 Robert Park.
101 Daniel Clark.
102 Richard Smith, Sen.
103 Henry Elliot.
104 John Waterhouse.
105 Roger Orris.
106 William Billings.
107 Daniel Kelsey.
108 Peter Spicer.
109 John Latham.
110 Jonathan Armstrong.
111 Daniel Crumb.
112
113 William Bennett.
114 William Douglass.
115 William Wheeler.
116 Demsy Springer.
117 Henry Stephens.
118 Nathaniel Haiden.
119 Moses Huntley.
120 Philip Bill.
121 James Danielson.
122 Richard Dart.
123 Ebenezer French.
124 William Lee (Lees).
125 Daniel Shaw.

126 Joshua Holmes.
127 John Wheeler.
128 Samuel Stanton.
129 James Murphy.
130 Joseph Morgan.
131
132 William Williams.
133
134
135 Stephen Dewolf.
136 Joseph Northrop.
137 Hugh Rowland.
138 Daniel Comstock.
139 Thomas Fanning.
140 Joseph Stanton.
141 Jonathan Rudd.
142 John Willey.
143 William Gallup.
144 Robert Lord.
145 Lieut. Thomas Leffingwell.
146 Maj. Edward Palmer.
147 Edward Shipman.
148 Isaac Wheeler.
149 John Charles.
150 Abel Moir.
151 William Johnson.
152 John Plumb.
153 John Hull.
154 Thomas Avery.
155 Edward Larkin.
156 Nathaniel Park.
157 Thurston Rainard.
158 Capt. James Avery.
159 John Fish.
160 Samuel Fish.
161 Adam Gallup.
162 John Lummis.
163 Thomas Hungerford.
164 Daniel Stubbins.
165 Lieut. Thomas Miner
166 Nathaniel Beebe.
167 Capt. John Stanton.
168 James Morgan.
169 James York.
170 Joseph Miner.
171 William Denison.
172 Stephen Richardson.
173 John Denison.
174 Joseph Culver.
175 Samuel Hough.
176 Moses Bennett.
177 John Smith.
178 James Avery.
179 Joseph Waterhouse.
180 James Willet.
181 John Bennett.
182 Thomas Bill.

The names in Mr. Wheeler's List, not found in the Cedar Swamp List:

William Hough.
Jonathan Burtch.
John Somes.
John Babcock.
Thomas Brand.
John Larabe.

These last names were enrolled after the Cedar Swamp lots were drawn, and probably were assigned to the blank numbers.

LATER CREDITS FOR MILITARY SERVICE.

FROM JOHN HULL'S LEDGER.

The following names are gleaned from later Ledger Accounts of Treasurer John Hull. It will be seen that the credits of the Journal, heretofore given, close with the date September 23, 1676. The war continued for some time longer, and many whose names are already given did not there receive credit for their later service in the Journal accounts. Now the old Ledger helps out in these accounts, but also shows the new men engaged in the service; and I here add only the new names in general. This fortunate "overlapping" of the Ledger accounts occurs in the following way: In posting his Journal accounts, at first, Mr. Hull divided the Ledger pages for four accounts on each page. When he had filled the Ledger through the first time, he turned back, and used the spaces unused or unlikely to be used; and on most pages this gave four or five new accounts. It was in the last of these new accounts (and I judge that the process was repeated twice) that the items below are found. Of course the names are not assigned to any particular officer or service, but in many cases certain towns are mentioned through whose officers the soldiers received payment. This mention does not prove residence, but may serve in some cases to identify the names when taken with other facts. The list shows the names of those who served in the later months of 1676, and probably some who had not received credit for earlier services. The arrangement under towns, etc., is of course, my own.

AMESBURY.

December 24, 1676.

John Weed	01	04	00

ANDOVER.

February 24, 1676–7.

John Osgood	01	04	00

BEVERLY.

November 24, 1676.

Lott Conant	01	13	04
William Ferryman	02	14	00

January 24, 1676–7.

Ralph Ellinwood	01	10	00

BILLERICA.

November 24, 1676.

Thomas Richardson	01	01	04

February 24, 1676–7.

William Chamberlain	01	01	04

BRAINTREE.

October 24, 1676.

Michael Smith	00	09	00
Solomon Veysey	00	09	00
Thomas Bass	00	06	04
Thomas Holbrook	02	08	00
George Bagley	05	04	06

THE BARBOUR COLLECTION OF CONNECTICUT TOWN VITAL RECORDS

AVERY
MORGAN
HAYNES

GRISWOLD 1815–1848

GROTON 1704–1853

Compiled by
Jerri Lynn Burket

General Editor
Lorraine Cook White

GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING Co., Inc

	Vol.	Page
APPLEMAN, (cont.)		
Matilda, of Groton, m. Daniel R. **WILLIAMS**, of Stonington, June 21, 1832, by John G. Wightman, Eld.	1	40
Richard, [s. John & Matilda], b. Mar. 15, 1827	3	17
William Henry, [s. John & Matilda], b. June 1, 1823	3	17
APPLEY, Elnathan, of Canterbury, m. Hannah **STARR**, of Groton, Feb. 6, 1843, by Rev. Jared R. Avery	1	67
ARMSTRONG, Hopestil[l], of Franklin, m. Prudence M. **BAILEY**, of Groton, Jan. 1, 1838, by Rev. John G. Wightman	1	57
ARON, AARON, Hannah, m. Charles **GOLDSMITH**, [Dec. 1, 1854], by Reuben Heath, J.P.	1	97
Reuben, m. Betsey **WAIT**, Apr. 28, 1833, by Geo[rge] Ayer, J.P.	1	43
ARTHUR, Almira, m. Ephraim **ALLYN**, b. of Groton, July 25, 1826, by Ralph Hurlbutt, J.P.	1	21
Betsey, m. William R. **LAMB**, b. of Groton, Jan. 27, 1833, by Nathan Daboll, J.P.	1	42
Bridget, d. Barthalomew & Mary, b. Dec. 14, 1747	1	179
Elisha, s. Bartholomew & Mary, b. Oct. 6, 1764	1	147
Elizabeth, d. Bartholomew & Mary, b. Sept. 29, 1767	1	147
Elles, m. Alfred **BALL**, Dec. 9, 1823, by Rodman Niles, J.P.	1	11
Lucy, m. William **LANE**, b. of New London, Jan. 24, 1836, by John G. Wightman, Elder	1	53
Sanford, m. Betsey **FARSITH**, b. of Groton, Apr. 1, 1821, by Ralph Hurlbutt, J.P.	1	3
ASHBEY, ASHBY, Alfred H., m. Augusta **PACKER**, b. of Groton, Aug. 10, 1825, by John G. Wightman	1	18
Asa, m. Mary Ann **SAWYER**, b. of Noank, Mar. 25, 1850, in Noank, by Rev. William A. Smith	1	88
Aurchia, d. [Prentice & Hannah], b. Aug. 23, 1824	3	11
Aurelia, m. Albert F. **AVERY**, b. of Groton, Dec. 24, 1844, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	72
Benjamin, m. Hannah **FISH**, b. of Groton, Jan. 6, 1822, by Roswell Burrows, Eld.	1	5
Benjamin, m. Elizabeth **ING[RA]HAM**, b. of Groton, Feb. 4, 1847, by Rev. S. B. Bailey	1	77
Betsey Ann, of Groton, m. Stephen **MURPHY**, of Westerly, R.I., Aug. 5, 1849, by Rev. H. R. Knapp	1	85
Dwight, s. [Ransford & Lucretia], b. Nov. 7, 1829	3	24
Eliza, of Groton, m. Charles **VAN BRUNT**, of Shrewsbury, N.J., Feb. 5, 1853, at Noank, by Rev. James M. Phillips	1	95
Frederick B., of Groton, m. Lydia **ELDREDGE**, of Stonington, June 23, 1826, by Asa Fitch, J.P.	1	20
Harriet, d. Edward, m. Daniel **EDGECOMB**, s. Samuel, b. of Groton, June 2, 1824, by Rev. Roswell Burrows	1	13
Harriet, d. [Moses & Mary], b. May 25, 1827	3	20
Harriet, m. Horace W. **DAVIS**, b. of Groton, Sept. 14, 1845, by Rev. Simon B. Bailey	1	74
Henry, s. Joseph & Mary, b. June 4, 180[ ]	2	19
Henry, s. Joseph & Mary, b. June 4, 1800	2	12
Henry, m. Abby Jane **WOOLF**, b. of Groton, July 8, 1823, by John G. Wightman	1	10
Latham, m. Abby M. **POTTER**, b. of Groton, Jan. 5, 1836, by Ira R. Steward, Eld.	1	53

	Vol.	Page
ASHBEY, ASBY, (cont.)		
Margaret, d[Asa & Narcissa], b. June 24, 1829	3	24
Margarette, of Noank, Ct., m. Adrian M. **WILLIAMS**, of N.Y., Sept. 16, 1849, in Noank, by Rev. William S. Smith, of Noank	1	85
Mary E., d. [Asa & Narcissa], b. Jan. 13, 1825	3	24
Mary Elizabeth, of Groton, m. Jared **WILCOX**, of New York, Apr. 16, 1843, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	68
Mary Ellen, of Groton, m. Levi **LAMB**, Sept. 10, 1843, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	70
Moses, m. Mary **CHESTER**, b. of Groton, Sept. 25, 1820, by Rev. Roswell Burrows	1	10
Moses, s. [Moses & Mary], b. June 20, 1829	3	20
Moses Austin, s. [Prentice & Hannah], b. Oct. 15, 1826	3	11
Prentice, Capt., m. Priscilla **HALLEY**, b. of Groton, Nov. 18, 1849, by Rev. Nicholas T. Allen	1	87
Ransford, m. Lucretia **RATHBURN**, d. Capt. Elisha, b. of Groton, Aug. 23, 1824, by Rev. Roswell Burrows	1	13
Ransford, Jr., s. [Ransford & Lucretia], b. Jan. 21, 1826	3	24
Sally A., of Groton, m. Denison **LAMB**, of Ledyard, May 3, 1840, by Rev. John G. Wightman	1	62
Sidney, s. [Ransford & Lucretia], b. Sept. 24, 1827	3	24
William, m. Prudence **BURROWS**, b. of Groton, Aug. 10, 1843, by Rev. Charles C. Lewis	1	69
ASHLEY, Asa, m. Narcissa **INGRAHAM**, b. of Groton, Sept. 5, 1821, by Roswell Burrows	1	4
Catharine E., of Groton, m.Joshua L. **HYDE**, of Franklin, Aug. 26, 1832, by Rev. Roswell Burrows	1	41
Lucy P., of Groton, m. Asa **SAWYER**, of Stonington, Aug. 29, 1832, by Rev. Roswell Burrows	1	41
Lydia, of Groton, m. George **CONDALL**, of New London, Oct. 7, 1827, by Roswell Burrows	1	25
Nancy, m. Aaron **MAINE**, b. of Groton, Sept. 24, 1829, by John G. Wightman, Eld.	1	31
Prentice, m. Hannah **MORGAN**, b. of Groton, Nov. 25, 1821, by Rev. John G. Wightman	1	5
Simeon W., m. Hannah **RATHBURN**, b. of Groton, Sept. 9, 1830, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	35
AVERELL, Eliza A., m. W[illia]m **BROWNING**, May 14, 1826	3	29
Eliza Ann, m. William **BROWNING**, b. of Groton, May 24, 1826, by Ralph Hurlbutt, J.P.	1	20
[On January 26, 1926, the following entries were copied from a leaf preceding page 1 of Volume 2 of Groton Land Records by Mr. Frank Farnsworth, of Middletown. These entries do not appear in the Arnold copy of Groton Vital Records, now in the Connecticut State Library:]		
AVERY, Abigail, [d. John & Sarah], b. Dec. 25, 1715	LR2	0
Anna, [d. John & Sarah], b. June 39, 1711; d. Sept. 25, 1720	LR2	0
George, [s. John & Sarah], b. Sept. 2, 1724	LR2	0
John, [s. John & Sarah], m. Sarah **DENISON**, Aug. 23, 1705	LR2	0
John, [s. John & Sarah], b. May 14, 1706	LR2	0
Sarah, [d. John & Sarah], b. Oct. 10, 1713	LR2	0
Thankful, [d. John & Sarah], b. Apr. 15, 1718	LR2	0
AVERY, Aaron, m. Anna **KINNE**, b. of Groton, Feb. 26, 1798	2	58
Aaron, m. Anna **KINNE**, of Groton, Feb. 26, 1798	2	60

	Vol.	Page
AVERY, (cont.)		
Abeele, [s. Jonathan & Elizabeth], b. Sept. 17, 1717	1	120
Abigail, [d. Christopher & Abigail], b. July 16, 1707	1	127
Abigail, w. Christopher, d. Feb. 12, 1713	1	127
Abigail, m. Robert **ALLYN**, Jr., May 13, 1725	1	130
Abigail, m. Robert **ALLYN**, May 13, 1725	1	180
Abigail, d. [Benjamin & Thankfull], b. Dec. 12, 1737	1	182
Abigail, d. [Theophilus & Elizabeth], b. Oct. 11, 1748	2	56
Abigail, d. Ebenezer & Lucy, b. Feb. 24, 1752; d. Oct. 13, 1753	1	130
Abigail, d. James & Elizabeth, b. July 10, 1757	2	4
Abigail, m. Nehemiah **SMITH**, May 3, 1758	1	168
Abigail, d. Christopher & Eunice, b. Feb. 22, 1759	1	148
Abigail, d. William & Mary, b. Aug. 21, 176[ ]	2	4
Abigail, d. W[illia]m, d. July 9, 1788	2	4
Abigail, m. Stanton **SHOLES**, s. Abel & Lucy, b. of Groton, Mar. 14, 1793	2	65
Abigail Fish, d. [Roswell & Martha], b. Sept. 3, 1776	2	35
Abner, [s. Jonathan & Elizabeth], b. May 28, 1712	1	120
Adelia, d. [Nathan & Matilda], b. Mar. 22, 1813	2	86
Addelia Everett, of Groton, m. Benjamin **DURFEY**, of Griswold, Mar. 9, 1830, by Timothy Tuttle	1	33
Adelia, see also Ardelia		
Adeline, d. [Park W. & Clarissa], b. May 11, 1832	3	9
Albert, s. [Nathan & Matilda], b. Jan. 26, 1809	2	86
Albert F., s. [Park W. & Clarissa], b. Feb. 21, 1817; d. Dec. 21, 1890, ae 72	3	9
Albert F., m. Aurelia **ASHBEY**, b. of Groton, Dec. 24, 1844, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	72
Albert L., s. [John J. & Nancy], b. July 12, 1811	2	54
Alexander Hamilton, s. [Henry & Lucy], b. Aug. 23, 1804	2	81
Alfred, s. [David & Hannah], b. Feb. 2, 1790	2	41
Alfred Anson, s. [Denison & Hannah], b. Sept. 12, 1794	2	85
Alithea, m. James **ALLYN**, Dec. 17, 1729 (First written "Allyn")	1	141
Allyn, m Sally **CHAPMAN**, b. of Groton, June 22, 1828, by Ralph Hurlbutt, J.P.	1	28
Almira, [d. Jonas B. & Esther], b. [ ]	3	2
Amanda, d. [Henry & Lucy], b. July 4, 1802	2	81
Amanda M., m. Urban **AVERY**, b. of Groton, Dec. 10, 1828, by Rev. Roswell Burrows	1	29
Amanda M., of Groton, m. Samuel P. **WHEELER**, of Stonington, Nov. 22, 1838, by Mark Meade, V.D.M.	1	60
Amasa, s. [Ebenezer & Mary], b. Oct. 18, 1801	2	44
Amos, 2d, [s. Amos & Prudence], b. Sept. 14, 1769	2	14
Amos, s. Amos & Prudence, b. Sept. 14, 1769	2	76
Amey, d. Ebenezer & Dorothy, b. Feb. 14, 1724	1	134
Amy, m Jabez **SMITH**, May 26, 1742	1	178
Amy, d. James & Elizabeth, b. May 4, 1761; d. Sept. 14, 1763	2	4
Ann, m. William **SATTERLY**, Sept. 6, 1711	1	136
Ann Maria, m. Benjamin **BURROWS**, of Groton, Oct. 23, 1854, by Rev. Isaac Cheesebrough	1	97
Anna, d. [Thomas & Hannah], b. Oct. 25, 1777	2	28
Anne, d. [Benjamin & Thankfull], b. Jan. 15, 1743/4	1	182
Anson, s. [Daniel & Sibble], b. Feb. 7, 1786	2	39
Ardelia, m. John O. **MINER**, Jr., Sept. 9, 1819	3	6

	Vol.	Page
AVERY, (cont.)		
Ardelia, see also Adelia		
Asa, [s. Edward & Johan[n]ah], b. July 21, 1721	1	111
Asa, m. Lucretia **WILLIAMS**, Dec. 22, 1742	1	178
Asa, s. [David & Hannah], b. Jan. 21, 1786	2	41
Asa Lord, [s. Rufus & Hannah], b. Mar. 1, 1783	2	34
Asa S. m. Betsey **MINER**, b. of Groton, Nov. 27, 1806, by John G. Wightman, Elder	2	78
Austin, s. [David & Hannah], b. Dec. 1, 1794	2	41
Beneiah, s. Edward & Johan[n]ah, b. Oct. 12, 1710	1	111
Benajah, s. [Asa & Lucretia], b. Dec. 15, 1743	1	178
Benajah R., of Salina, N.Y., m. Mary A. **AVERY**, of Groton, Apr. 2, 1840, by Rev. John G. Wightman	1	62
Benjamin, s. [Benjamin & Thankfull], b. Sept. 9, 1735	1	182
Benjamin Gilson, s. [Denison & Hannah], b. May 6, 1804	2	86
Betsey A., of Groton, m. Nehemiah D. **PERRY**, of Colchester, Mar. 16, 1834, by John G. Wightman, Eld.	1	46
Betsey Ann, d. [Latham & Betsey], b. July 4, 1819	3	9
Betsey Ann, of Groton, m. Edmund **FISH**, of New York, Mar. 19, 1838, by Mark Meade	1	58
Billings, s. [Theophilus & Margery], b. Sept. 19, 1802	2	72
Billings, m. Prudence **GEER**, b. of Groton, Sept. 25, 1825, by Timothy Tuttle	1	18
Bridget, b. June 13, 1780; m. Samuel **NILES**, June 24, 1804	2	77
Caleb, had a negro boy Alpheus **SMITH**, b. Jan. 27, 1804	2	61
Caleb, had a negro boy Alpheus **SMITH**, b. Jan. 27, 1804	2	63
Caleb, s. James & Elizabeth, b. Feb. 25, 1760	2	4
Caroline, d. [Park & Clarissa], b. Oct. 12, 1815	3	9
Caroline, m. Hiram **ALLYN**, b. of Groton, Dec. 13, 1835, by John G. Wightman, Elder	1	52
Caroline Maconda (Morgan), w. James D., d. Mar. 22, 1863	3	32
Charles, s. Waitstill & Margaret, b. Oct. 22, 1731	1	138
Charles Eldredge, s. [Ebenezer & Mary], b. Mar. 6, 1794	2	44
Charles G., m. Nancy M. **EDGECOMB**, b. of Groton, Apr. 3, 1842, by Ira R. Steward	1	66
Charles Smith, s. [David & Hannah], b. Feb. 7, 1808	2	67
Christopher, [s. Samuell & Susanna], b. Feb. 10, 1697; d. [ ], 1768, ae. 71 y.	1	121
Christopher, m. Abigail **PARK[E]**, Dec. 19, 1704	1	127
Christopher, [s. Christopher & Abigail], b. Nov. 16, 1709	1	127
Christopher, m. Prudence **WHEELER**, Apr. 1, 1714	1	127
Christopher, m. Mary **LATHAM**, Jan. 25, 1719, by Rev. Ephraim Woodbridge	1	119
Christopher, Jr., m. Mary **LATHAM**, June 25, 1719	1	133
Christopher, Jr., m. [E]unice **PRENTICE**, Sept. 10, 1735	1	146
Christopher, s. Christopher & [E]unice, b. Jan. 22, 1737/8	1	146
Christopher, s. Humphrey & Jerusha, b. May 3, 1739	1	135
Christopher, Capt., d. Jan. 20, 1753, ae 73 y.	1	153
Christopher, s. [George & Eunice], b. Sept. 6, 1760	1	171
Christopher, Col., d. Jan. 17, 1768, ae. 71 y.	1	151
Christopher Lester, s. [Latham & Betsey], b. June 8, 1826	3	9
Christopher Swan, s. [Isaac & Lucy], b. Nov. 25, 1788	2	58
Clara, d. Theophilus & Margery, b. Dec. 23, 1797	2	72

	Vol.	Page
AVERY, (cont.)		
Clarissa, d. [Ebenezer, 2d, & Hannah], b. Mar. 2, 1791; d. June 2, 1791, ae. 3 m.	2	44
Clarissa, m. Park W. **AVERY**, Oct. 24, 1811	3	9
Clarissa, m. Elias **CHAPMAN**, b. of Groton, Aug. 26, 1820, by Timothy Tuttle	1	1
Clarissa, w. Park W., d. Dec. 22, 1867, ae. 75	3	9
Clarissa, [d. Jonas B. & Esther], b. [ ]	3	2
Content, d. [Theophilus & Elizabeth], b. Jan. 24, 1739; d. Nov. 16, 1760	2	56
Cornelia, m. Sanford **MORGAN**, b. of Groton, July 9, 1837, by Ira R. Steward, Elder	1	57
Curtis Lord, s. [David & Hannah], b. June 1, 1810	2	67
Cynthia, [d. Theophilus], b. June 22, 1784	2	56
Cyrus, [s. Ebenezer, Jr. & Phebe], b. July 7, 1779	2	31
Daniel, s. [Benjamin & Thankfull], b. Nov. 14, 1740	1	182
Daniel, s. [Asa & Lucretia], b. Feb. 25, 1758	1	178
Daniel, m. Sibble **PARK[E]**, Apr. 27, 1779	2	39
David, of Groton, m. Lydia **LORD**, of Norwich, June 29, 1763, by Benjamin Throop	2	2
David, d. Sept. 6, 1781	2	2
David, s. [Rufus & Hannah], b. Oct. 9, 1781	2	34
David, m. Hannah **AVERY**, Nov. 12, 1783	2	41
David, s. James & Elizabeth, b. Apr. 3, 1767; d. Mar. 19, 1790	2	4
David, m. Hannah **SMITH**, b. of Groton, Jan. 24, 1804, by John G. Wightman, Elder	2	67
Deborah, of New London, now of Groton, m. Robert ALLYN, June 29, 1691	1	102
Deborah, d. Edward & Johan[n]ah, b. May 6, 1706	1	111
Deborah, m. Nathan **WILLIAMS**, Feb. 17, 1726/7	1	154
Deborah, w. Capt. James, d. Mar. 27, 1729, ae. 77 y.	1	128
Deborah, w. Waitstill, d. Mar. 15, 1729/30	1	138
Deborah, [d. Christopher, Jr. & Mary], b. June 5, 1731	1	133
Deborah, d. [Theophilus & Elizabeth], b. May 27, 1735	2	56
Deborah, d. Benjamin & Thankfull, b. Oct. 24, 1738	1	182
Deborah, d. Ebenezer & Lucy, b. Feb. 1, 1741/2	1	130
Deborah, m. Jasper **LATHAM**, Jr., July 25, 1752	1	163
Deborah, d. [Latham & Betsey], b. Apr. 2, 1830	3	9
Delia, of Groton, m. Benjamin **PEABODY**, Jr., of N. Stonington, Dec. 26, 1824, by John G. Wightman, Eld.	1	15
Delia Ann, of Groton, m. Samuel **WHEELER**, of N. Stonington, Nov. 27, 1827, by Timothy Tuttle	1	25
Denison, s. [Denison & Hannah], b. June 14, 1802	2	86
Desiah, d. [Theophilus & Elizabeth], b. May 15, 1741; d. Apr. 16, 1748	2	56
Dorothy, [d. Ebenezer & Dorothy], b. Jan. 11, 1717	1	123
Dorothy, m. Joseph **MORGAN**, Dec. 4, 1735	1	172
Dudley Bailey, s. [Denison & Hannah], b. June 28, 1806	2	86
Ebenezer, of Groton, m. Dorothy **PARKE**, of Preston, June 16, 1708	1	123
Ebenezer, [s. Ebenezer & Dorothy], b. Apr. 11, 1721	1	123
Ebenezer, Jr., m. Lucy **LATHAM**, June 16, 1726	1	130
Ebenezer, s. Ebenezer & Lucy, b. Mar. 7, 1732/3	1	130
Ebenezer, Jr., m. Phebe **DENISON**, June 11, 1761	2	31
Ebenezer, 4th, [s. Ebenezer, Jr. & Phebe], b. Aug. 8, 1762; m. Mary **MORGAN**, [ ], 1783	2	31

	Vol.	Page
AVERY, (cont.)		
Ebenezer, Lieut., d. Sept. 6, 1781	2	31
Ebenezer, 2d., m. Hannah **MORGAN**, Sept. 25, 1783	2	44
Ebenezer, s. [Ebenezer, 2d & Hannah], b. Apr. 2, 1786	2	44
Ebenezer, 2d, m. Mary **ELDREDGE**, Feb. 17, 1793	2	44
Edward, m. Johan[n]ah **ROSE**, June 3, 1699	1	111
Edward, s. Edward & Johan[n]ah, b. May 22, 1704; d. June 7, 1705	1	111
Edward, s. [Theophilus & Elizabeth, b.] Dec. 23, 1743; d. sometime in 1764 at sea, ae. 21 y.	2	56
Edward, d. Apr. 24, 1759, ae. 84 y.	1	153
Edward, s. [Daniel & Sibble], b. Oct. 27, 1789	2	39
Edwin Miner, s. Elisha & Nancy A., b. Sept. 10, 1815	2	68
Egbert, s. [Ebenezer, 2d, & Hannah], b. July 26, 1789	2	44
Eleazer, s. [James & Elizabeth], b. May 29, 1771	2	4
Elias, s. [Nathan & Matilda], b. Mar. 6, 1805	2	86
Elihu, of Groton, m. Julia M. **BAILEY**, of Groton, Oct. 16, 1848, by Rev. Nicholas T. Allen	1	86
Elijah Murdock, s. [John J. & Nancy], b. Mar. 17, 1798	2	54
Elisha, [s. Ebenezer & Lucy], b. Apr. 6, 1755	1	130
Elisha, m. Mary H. **AVERY**, b. of Groton, Dec. 17, 1801	2	68
Elisha, m. Nancy A. **MINER**, Nov. 18, 1810	2	68
Elisha Simeon, s. Elisha & Mary H., b. Jan. 9, 1806	2	68
Eliza, b. Dec. 1, 1770; m. Sept. 23, 1794	2	48
Eliza, d. [Caleb], b. Aug. 31, 1796	2	63
Eliza, of Groton, m. Denison B. **WILLIAMS**, of Ledyard, Nov. 21, 1850, by Rev. Nicholas T. Allen	1	90
Elizabeth, [d. Jonathan & Elizabeth], b. Jan. 18, 1705	1	120
Elizabeth, [d. James & Elizabeth], b. Jan. 13, 1725/6	1	124
Elizabeth. d. Theophilus & Elizabeth, b. Dec. 22, 1733	2	56
Elizabeth, d. Ebenezer & Lucy, b. Jan. 22, 1747; d. [ ], 1765, ae. 18 y.	1	130
Elizabeth, d. James & Lucy, b. Feb. 15, 1752; d. Feb. 21, 1752	2	4
Elizabeth, d. James & Elizabeth, b. Oct. 19, 1754; d. Apr. 24, 1792	2	4
Elizabeth, [d. Ebenezer, Jr. & Phebe], b. Oct. 28, 1768; m. J. O. **MINER**, [ ], 1785	2	31
Elizabeth, m. John Owen **MINER**, Jan. 21, 1785	2	31
Elizabeth, d. James, of Groton, m. Jacob **AVERY**, s. Jacob & Silvia, Nov. 11, 1787	2	57
Elizabeth, w. Theophilus, d. Aug. 25, 1791, ae. 79 y.	2	56
Elizabeth, of Groton, m. Jesse **WILLIAMS**, Oct. 13, 1802, by Ebenezer Avery, Esq.	3	1
Ellen F., m. E. F. **COATS**, M.D., b. of Groton, Sept. 3, 1848, by Rev. H. R. Knapp	1	84
Ellen N., d. [Park W. & Clarissa], b. Feb. 18, 1834	3	9
Ellsworth, s. [Aaron & Anna], b. Mar. 11, 1801	2	60
Emily, d. [Latham & Betsey], b. Sept. 17, 1821	3	9
Emily, m. David **KNOWLES**, b. of Groton, Oct. 3, 1823, by Caleb Avery, J.P.	1	11
Emily, of Groton, m. Noyes **PALMER**, of Salem, June 26, 1836, by Nathan Daboll, J.P.	1	54
Emily, of Groton, m. Silas Henry **FISH**, of Rochester, N.Y., Mar. 21, 1842, by Rev. Jared R.Avery	1	66
Emily N., d. [James, Jr. & Marcy], b. Nov. 6, 1807	2	63
Erastus, s. [Theophilus], b. Apr. 22, 1787	2	56

AVERY, (cont.)

	Vol.	Page
Erastus, s. [John J. & Nancy], b. Dec. 8, 1809	2	54
Erastus, m. Mary Elizabeth **DENISON**, b. of Groton, Mar. 20, 1844, by Rev. Jared R. Avery	1	70
Est[h]er, d. Christopher & [E]unice, b. Apr. 14, 1736	1	146
Esther, d. [Asa & Lucretia], b. Feb. 4, 1756	1	178
Esh[h]er, m. Daniel **WILLIAMS**, b. of Groton, Mar. 17, 1758, by William Williams, J.P.	1	169
Eunice, [d. Ebenezer & Dorothy], b. Mar. 2, 1726/7	1	134
Eunice, m. George **AVERY**, b. of Groton, Mar. 29, 1758, by Rev. Jacob Johnson	1	171
Eunice, d. James & Elizabeth, b. Oct. 3, 1765	2	4
Eunice A., of Greenville in Norwich, m. Harlam **HYDE**, of Groton, Nov. 12, 1833, by Timothy Tuttle	1	45
Eunice L., d. [Park W. & Clarissa], b. Mar. 31, 1822	3	9
Eunice L., m. John A. **MORGAN**, Mar. 13, 1846, by Rev. Tho[ma]s J. Greenwood, of New London	1	75
Experience, [d. Jonathan & Elizabeth], b. Nov. 6, 1724	1	120
Fanny, d. [Ebenezer, 2d, & Hannah], b. Apr. 22, 1788	2	44
Fanny, m. James **ALLYN**, Jr., b. of Groton, Nov. 30, 1795, by Amos Gear, J.P.	2	70
Fanny, m. James S. **MITCHELL**, b. of Groton, Mar. 21, 1824, by Timothy Tuttle	1	12
Franklin, [s. Jonas B. & Esther], b. [ ]	3	2
Frederick A., m. Betsey **BELLOWS**, Dec. 29, 1811, by Timothy Tuttle, D.D.	2	88
Freelove, [d. Jonathan & Elizabeth], b. Mar. 16, 1721/2	1	120
Freelove, d. James & Elizabeth, b. May 26, 1764; d. Apr. 25, 1782	2	4
George, m. Eunice **AVERY**, b. of Groton, Mar. 29, 1758, by Rev. Jacob Johnson	1	171
George, s. [George & Eunice], b. Apr. 24, 1759	1	171
George Dolbear, s. William & Mary, b. Aug. 10, 176[ ]	2	4
George Washington, s. [James & Elizabeth], b. Oct. 9, 1776	2	4
Gideon, [s. Edward & Johan[n]ah], b. Jan. 1, 1715	1	111
Gilbert, s. [Thomas & Hannah], b. Jan. 23, 1771; d. Jan. 30, 1772	2	28
Gilbert, s. [Thomas & Hannah], b. Jan. 18, 1775	2	28
Grace, [d. Samuell & Susanna], b. June 2, 1712	1	121
Griswold, s. Ebenezer & Lucy, b. Sept. 25 1739	1	130
Gurdon, s. [Rufus & Hannah], b. Nov. 3, 1786	2	34
Gurdon Latham, s. [Rufus, Jr. & Caroline], b. July 4, 1805	2	91
Hannah, m. Samuel **MORGAN**, Dec. 30, 1708	1	113
Hannah, [d. Edward & Johan[n]ah], b. July 30, 1717	1	111
Hannah, [d. Christopher & Prudence], b. Feb. 10, 1719	1	127
Hannah, d. Ebenezer & Lucy, b. Jan. 16, 1726/7	1	130
Hannah, m. Samuel **ALLYN**, [ ], 1731	2	10
Hannah, [d. Christopher, Jr. & Mary], b. Mar. 19, 1735/6; d. Mar. 5, 1761	1	133
Hannah, m. Thomas **PELTON**, July 9, 1740	1	156
Hannah, m. Benadam **GALLUP**, Jr., Aug. 11, 1740	1	177
Hannah, m. John **PACKER**, Sept. 18, 1746	1	179
Hannah, d. [Nathan & Hannah], b. Feb. 28, 1752	1	178
Hannah, d. Christopher & Mary, d. Mar. 5, 1761, ae. 21 y.	1	153
Hannah, d. William & Mary, b. Feb. 20, 1772	2	4
Hannah, d. [Thomas & Hannah], b. Dec. 13, 1772	2	28

AVERY, (cont.)

	Vol.	Page
Hannah, m. David **AVERY**, Nov. 12, 1783	2	41
Hannah, w. Ebenezer, 2d, d. Sept. 27, 1792, ae. 29 y. 3 w. 1 d.	2	44
Hannah, d. [Denison & Hannah], b. July 2, 1797	2	86
Hannah, m. Latham T. **AVERY**, b. of Groton, Jan. 1, 1823, by John G. Wightman	1	9
Hannah, d. [Park W. & Clarissa], b. [ ]; d. Nov. 20, 1833, ae. 3 y.	3	9
Hannah Ann, of Groton, m. Giles **WHEELER**, of Stonington, Dec. 4, 1825, by John G. Wightman, Eld.	1	19
Hannah Emmeline, d. David & Hannah, b. Feb. 11, 1806; d. Mar. 11, 1806	2	67
Hannah L., m. Alden **RATHBURN**, b. of Groton, June 13, 1838, by Ira R. Steward	1	59
Hannah M., Mrs., of Groton, m. Charles W. **ELDREDGE**, of Mt. Carmel, Ill., Oct. 1, 1848, by Rev. Jared R. Avery	1	82
Harriet, [d. Amos & Prudence], b. Sept. 21, 1792	2	14
Harriet, d. [Amos & Prudence], b. Sept. 21, 1792	2	76
Henry, [s. Ebenezer, Jr. & Phebe], b. Sept. 2, 1776; m. Lucy **FISH**	2	31
Henry, m. Lucy Morgan **FISH**, b. of Groton, Sept. 20, 1798, by Rev. Aaron Kinne	2	81
Henry Williams, s. [Ebenezer & Mary], b. Oct. 12, 1795	2	44
Hezekiah, [s. Ebenezer & Mary], b. July 20, 1772	2	31
Hiram, m. Louisa Ardelia **AVERY**, b. of Groton, Mar. 8, 1843, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	68
Humphrey, [s. Samuell & Susanna], b. July 4, 1699	1	121
Humphrey, m. Jerusha **MORGAN**, Feb. 1, 1723/4	1	116
Humphrey, m. Jerusha **MORGAN**, Feb. 5, 1723/4; d. Mar. 28, 1778	1	135
Humphrey, s. Humphrey & Jerusha, b. Mar. 10, 1724/5	1	116
Humphrey, s. Humphrey & Jerusha, b. Mar. 10, 1724/5	1	135
Ichabod, [s. Edward & Johan]n]ah], b. May 7, 1719	1	111
Ichabod, s. [Theophilus], b. May 16, 1789	2	56
Isaac, m. Susanna **ELDERKIN**, Mar. 31, 1742	1	151
Isaac, s. [Nathan & Hannah], b. Aug. 23, 1747	1	178
Isaac, of Groton, m. Lucy **SWAN**, of Stonington, June 11, 1771, in Stonington	2	58
Isaac, 3d, b. Sept. 4, 1774; m. Clarissa **BUTTON**, of Preston, [ ]	2	78
Isaac, Jr., [s. Isaac & Lucy], b. Jan. 14, 1777	2	19
Isaac, s. [Isaac & Lucy], b. Jan. 14, 1778	2	58
Isaac, Jr., of Groton, m. Nabby **WHEELER**, of Stonington, Apr. 27, 1800	2	74
Isaac Wheeler, s. [Isaac, Jr. & Nabby], b. Oct. 14, 1806	2	74
Jabez, [s. Christopher & Prudence], b. Mar. 26, 1717	1	127
Jabez, s. [John & Mary], b. Aug. 12, 1756	1	162
Jabez, [s. Jonas], b. Apr. 4, 1779	2	17
Jacob, [s. Christopher & Prudence], b. Aug. 26, 1721	1	127
Jacob, m. Sylvia **EDY**, June [ ], 1754	1	163
Jacob, s. Jacob & Silvia, b. Apr. 6, 1757	2	57
Jacob, m. Elizabeth **AVERY**, d. James, of Groton, Nov. 11, 1787	2	57
James, s. Edward & Johan[n]ah, b. Oct. 27, 1712; d. Nov. 25, 1715	1	111
James, Jr., m. Elizabeth **SMITH**, Dec. 13, 1719	1	124
James, d. Feb. 22, 1822, ae. 85 y.	2	56
James, s. James & Elizabeth, b. July 27, 1724	1	124
James, Capt., d. Aug. 22, 1728, ae. 82 y.	1	128
James, s. Humphrey & Jerusha, b. Aug. 13, 1733	1	135

AVERY, (cont.)

	Vol.	Page
James, s. [Theophilus & Elizabeth], b. Feb. 29, 1737; d. Feb. 22, 1822, ae. 85 y.	2	56
James, 3d, m. Lucy **ALLYN**, Oct. 12, 1749	2	4
James, m. Elizabeth **ALLEN**, May 28, 1752	2	4
James, s. James & Elizabeth, b. Apr. 21, 1753; d. Apr. 19, 1777	2	4
James, Jr., late 3d, m. Marcy **ALLYN**, b. of Groton, Jan. 13, 1791	2	63
James, s. [Caleb], b. Jan. 16, 1794	2	63
James A., m. Eunice H. **STEWARD**, b. of Groton, June 11, 1843, by Ira R. Steward	1	69
James Billings, b. Aug. 27, 1826	3	13
James D., m. Caroline M. **MORGAN**, May 26, 1850, at Pequonock Bridge, by Rev. James W. Dennis, of New London	1	89
Jefferson S., s. [Park W. & Clarissa], b. Aug. 14, 1819; d. Aug. 1884	3	9
Jerusha, d. Humphrey & Jerusha, b. June 7, 1735	1	135
Jerusha, m. Russell **BURROWS**, Jan. 28, 1790	2	43
Joannah, m. Mark **STODDARD**, Feb. 13, 1724/3	1	109
Johan[n]ah, d. Edward & Johan[n]ah, b. Nov. 21, 1700	1	111
John, s. Christopher & Abigail, b. Oct. 26, 1705	1	127
John, Jr., m. Mary **DENNIS**, of Stonington, June 13, 1751, by Rev. Nath[anie]l Pells	1	162
John, Jr., d. July 11, 1759	1	162
John, 3d, of Groton, b. Mar. 4, 1769; m. Nancy **MURDOCK**, of Lyme, Jan. 9, 1794	2	47
John, 3d, on Feb. 10, 1799, declared his intention of being known thereafter as John John **AVERY** or John J. **AVERY**	2	54
John, of Griswold, m. Abigail **WILLIAMS**, of Groton, Dec. 9, 1824, by Timothy Tuttle	1	14
John D., s. [Park W. & Clarissa], b. Oct. 22, 1820	3	9
John E., s. [Park W. & Clarissa], b. Feb. [ ], 1828; d. Sept. [ ], 1886	3	9
Jonas B., m. Esther **DENISON**, July 24, 1791	3	2
Jonathan, [s. Samuell & Susanna], b. Jan. 18, 1689	1	121
Jonathan, m. Elizabeth **BILL**, Apr. 11, 1703	1	120
Jonathan, s. Jonathan & Elizabeth, b. Dec. 30, 1703	1	130
Johnathan, Jr., m. Mary **LATHAM**, Dec. 12, 1734	1	135
Jonathan, s. [Ebenezer, 2d, & Hannah], b. July 13, 1792; d. Sept. 16, 1792, ae. 9m. 2d.	2	44
Julia, d. [Latham & Betsey], b. May 9, 1828	3	9
Julia, [d. Jonas B. & Esther], b. [ ]	3	2
Julia E., of Groton, m. Moses R. **AVERY**, of Syracuse, N.Y., Feb. 5, 1849, by Rev. Nicholas T. Allen	1	86
Julia Stoddard, d. Elisha & Nancy A., b. Feb. 11, 1820	2	68
Katherine, d. Ebenezer & Lucy, b. June 9, 1737	1	130
Lamira, d. Henry & Lucy, b. May 3, 1800	2	81
Latham, s. Ebenezer & Lucy, b. Apr. 15, 1735	1	130
Latham, m. Betsey **LESTER**, July 7, 1816	3	9
Latham Burrows, s. [Latham & Betsey], b. Sept. 5, 1817	3	9
Latham T., m. Hannah **AVERY**, b. of Groton, Jan. 1, 1823, by John G. Wightman	1	9
Lauriston, s. [Park W. & Clarissa], b. Jan. 12, 1813; d. June 6, 1836	3	9
Lois L., of Groton, m. Judson D. **FISH**, of Halifax, Vt., Nov. 26, 1848, by Rev. Nicholas T. Allen	1	86

AVERY, (cont.)

	Vol.	Page
Louisa Ardelia, m. Hiram **AVERY**, b. of Groton, Mar. 8, 1843, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	68
Lucretia, d. [Asa & Lucretia], b. Oct. 29, 1748	1	178
Lucy, [d. Samuell & Susanna], b. Apr. 17, 1703	1	121
Lucy, [d. Jonathan & Elizabeth], b. Mar. 20, 1709	1	120
Lucy, [d. Ebenezer & Dorothy], b. Oct. 14, 1719; d. Jan. 9, 1719/20	1	123
Lucy, [d. Christopher, Jr. & Mary], b. Apr. 13, 1722; d. Aug. 21, 1754	1	133
Lucy, d. Ebenezer & Lucy, b. Jan. 27, 1728/9	1	130
Lucy, d. James & Lucy, b. July 12, 1750; d. Feb. 22, 1752	2	4
Lucy, w. James, 3d, d. Feb. 19, 1752	2	4
Lucy, d. James & Elizabeth, b. Nov. 19, 1763; d. Sept. 30, 1764	2	4
Lucy, d. [Ebenezer, Jr. & Phebe], b. Apr. 24, 1766; m. William **MORGAN**, [ ], 1784	2	31
Lucy, d. Isaac & Lucy, b. Jan. 18, 1773, in Stonington	2	58
Lucy, m. William **MORGAN**, Jan. 1, 1784	2	49
Lucy, d. [Ebenezer, 2d, & Hannah], b. June 11, 1784	2	44
Lucy, d. [Thomas & Hannah], b. July 3, 1784	2	28
Lucy, d. [Theophilus], b. Oct. 30, 1794	2	56
Lucy, m. Albert **EDGECOMB**, b. of Groton, Feb. 20, 1822, by John G. Wightman	1	6
Lucy, m. Albert **EDGECOMB**, Feb. 20, 1822	3	4
Lucy, m. John O. **MINER**, 2d, b. of Groton, June 13, 1841, by Ira R. Steward	1	64
Lucy, d. [Park W. & Clarissa], b. [ ]; d. Nov. 26, 1851	3	9
Lucy A., m. Hubbard D. **MORGAN**, b. of Groton, Aug. 7, 1844, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	71
Lucy Ann, of Groton, m. Lodowick H. **EDWARDS**, of S. Hampton, L.I., Jan. 1, 1845, by Rev. Cyrus Miner	1	72
Lucy Ann, d. [Isaac, Jr. & Nabby], b. May 7, 1804, at Woodstock	2	74
Lucy Ann, d. Elijah & Lucy, b. Jan. 8, 1807	2	48
Lucy S., of Groton, m. George **EVANS**, of N.Y. City, Jan. 2, 1837, by Timothy Tuttle	1	56
Luke William, s. [Rufus, Jr. & Caroline], b. Dec. 2, 1810	2	91
Luke W[illia]m, m. Hannah M. **MITCHELL**, b. of Groton, Sept. 12, 1838, by Rev. Mark Meade	1	60
Luther, s. [Jacob & Elizabeth], b. Dec. 4, 1795	2	57
Lydia, d. [Rufus & Hannah], b. Sept. 24, 1791	2	34
Lydia, d. [Theophilus], b. Oct. 15, 1791	2	56
Lydia Fish, twin with Martha Fish, [d. Roswell & Martha], b. Oct. 2, 1771	2	35
Margaret, m. William **MORGAN**, July 1, 1696	1	117
Margaret, [d. Christopher, Jr. & Mary], b. Mar. 12, 1738/9	1	133
Margaret, m. Daniel **LESTER**, Jan. 14, 1760	1	160
Margaret, [d. Jonas], b. Feb. 27, 175	2	17
Margaret H., of Groton, m. Christopher **WILLIAMS**, of Taunton, Mass., July 9, 1835, by Timothy Tuttle	1	51
Maria, d. John J. & Nancy, b. Jan. 26, 1796	2	54
Maria, m. Prentice P. **SMITH**, b. of Groton, Dec. 1, 1814, by Daniel Eldredge, J.P.	2	94
Martha, of Groton, m. Nathan **NILES**, of Stonington, July 19, 1820, by Rev. John G. Wightman	1	1
Martha Fish, twin with Lydia Fish, [d. Roswell & Martha], b. Oct. 2, 1771	2	35

AVERY, (cont.)

	Vol.	Page
Marvin B., of Springfield, Mass., m. Mary L. **AVERY**, of Groton, Mar. 20, 1828, by Timothy Tuttle	1	27
Marvin Steward, s. [David & Hannah], b. Apr. 22, 1812	2	67
Mary, [d. Samuell & Susanna], b. Jan. 10, 1695; d. May [ ], 1739	1	121
Mary, [d. Ebenezer & Dorothy], b. Apr. 1,1714	1	123
Mary, m. William **MORGAN**, July 3, 1716	1	131
Mary, m. William **WALSWORTH**, Jan. 16, 1720, by Rev. Ephraim Woodbridge	1	119
Mary, [d. Edward & Johan[n]ah], b. Nov. 3, 1723	1	111
Mary, [d. Christopher & Mary], b. Feb. 6, 1727	1	119
Mary, [d. Christopher, Jr. & Mary], b. Feb. 6, 1727; d. Aug. 22, 1727	1	133
Mary, d. Ebenezer & Lucy, b. Nov. 30, 1730	1	130
Mary, m. Josiah **HARRIS**, Mar. 11, 1730/1	1	144
Mary, d. Waitstill & Margaret, b. Nov. 6, 1733	1	138
Mary, m. Paul **PELTON**, Aug. 20, 1743	1	173
Mary, [d. Christopher, Jr. & Mary], b. Nov. 1, 1744; d. Aug. 10, 1754	1	133
Mary, m. Youngs **LEDYARD**, Dec. 8, 1748	2	29
Mary, d. John & Mary, b. June 21, 1753	1	162
Mary, w. Christopher, d. Aug. 14, 1754, ae. 56 y.	1	133
Mary, d. William & Mary, b. Nov. 23, 176[ ]	2	4
Mary, w. William, d. Oct. 4, 1774	2	4
Mary, d. [Isaac & Lucy], b. July 18, 1780	2	58
Mary, m. Timothy **WIGHTMAN**, Jr., Apr. 17, 1783	2	39
Mary, d. [Thomas & Hannah], b. June 26, 1786	2	28
Mary, d. [Jacob & Elizabeth], b. Apr. 2, 1799	2	57
Mary, of Groton, m. Peleg Spicer **TIFT**, of R.I., Dec. 7, 1831, by John Brewster, J.P.	1	38
Mary A., of Groton, m. Benajah R. **AVERY**, of Salina, N.Y., Apr. 2, 1840, by Rev. John G. Wightman	1	62
Mary Angelina, d. Elisha & Nancy, b. Jan. 8, 1812	2	68
Mary E., m. Nathan F. **DENISON**, b. of Groton, Dec. 25, 1823, by Ebenezer Avery, Jr., J.P.	1	12
Mary H., m. Elisha **AVERY**, b. of Groton, Dec. 17, 1801	2	68
Mary H., d. Apr. 14, 1810	2	68
Mary Hannah, d. [Nathan & Matilda], b. Apr. 24, 1811	2	86
Mary Jane, d. [Nathan & Matilda], b. Feb. 12, 1824	3	9
Mary L, of Groton, m. Marvin B. **AVERY**, of Springfield, Mass., Mar. 20, 1828, by Timothy Tuttle	1	27
Mary Latham, b. Feb. 24, 1808	2	34
Mary M., m. William **LATHAM**, b. of Groton, Apr. 24, 1836, by Rev. Ira R. Steward	1	54
Matilda, m. Ira R. **STEWARD**, b. of Groton, Feb. 4, 1834, by Rev. Roswell Burrows	1	46
Matilda Fish, d. [Roswell & Martha], b. Aug. 8, 1780	2	35
Mercy, [d. Jonathan & Elizabeth], b. Dec. 3, 1707	1	120
Moses, s. [Daniel & Sibble], b. Aug. 17, 1779	2	39
Moses Fish, s. [Roswell & Martha], b. Aug. 10, 1773	2	35
Moses R., of Syracuse, N.Y., m. Julia E. **AVERY**, of Groton, Feb. 5, 1849, by Rev. Nicholas T. Allen	1	86
Nabby, d. [Isaac, Jr. & Nabby], b. June 6, 1801, at Woodstock	2	74
Nancy, d. [Aaron & Anna], b. Oct. 9, 1799	2	58
Nancy, d. [Aaron & Anna], b. Oct. 9, 1799	2	60

AVERY, (cont.)

	Vol.	Page
Nancy, d. Elisha & Nancy A., b. Aug. 7, 1813	2	68
Nancy, m. Robert Austin **AVERY**, b. of Groton, Oct. 6, 1822, by Caleb Avery, J.P.	1	7
Nancy, [d. Jonas B. & Esther], b. [ ]	3	2
Nathan, [s. Samuell & Susanna], b. Jan. 30, 1703	1	121
Nathan, [s. Christopher & Abigail], b. Mar. 10, 1712	1	127
Nathan, m. Hannah **STODDARD**, Mar. 27, 1746	1	178
Nathan, s. [Nathan & Hannah], b. Dec. 21, 1749	1	178
Nathan, s. Isaac & Lucy, b. Sept. 21, 1775	2	19
Nathan, s. [Isaac & Lucy], b. Sept. 21, 1775	2	58
Nathan, 2d, m. Matilda **BABCOCK**, b. of Groton, Dec. 16, 1801, by Amos Geer, J.P.	2	86
Nathan Smith, s. Nathan & Matilda, b. Apr. 8, 1803	2	86
Oliver, s. Christopher & Eunice, b. Feb. 8, 1757	1	146
Oliver, s. David & Hannah, b. Sept. 29,1784	2	41
Orin Williams, s. Elisha & Nancy A., b. Apr. 6,1818	2	68
Palmer, s. Humphrey & Jerusha, b. Apr. 3, 1737	1	135
Parke, [s. Ebenezer & Dorothy], b. Dec. 9, 1710	1	123
Park W., m. Clarissa **AVERY**, Oct. 24, 1811	3	9
Park W., d. Dec. 10, 1866, ae. 78	3	9
Peyton Randolph, s. [Theophilus], b. Sept. 12, 1797	2	56
Phebe, m. Nicholas **MORGAN**, b. of Groton, Mar. 1, 1790	2	67
Phebe, d. [Isaac & Lucy], b. Feb. 18, 1783; d. Sept. 12, 1795, ae. 12 y. 6 m. 24 d.	2	58
Phebe, d. [Denison & Hannah], b. Jan. 29, 1799	2	85
Phebe, d. [Nathan & Matilda], b. Sept. 5, 1806	2	86
Phebe, of Groton, m. Youngs **MORGAN**, of Cranston, R.I., May 3, 1835, by Rev. Roswell Burrows	1	50
Phebe Ann, m. James **BENHAM**, b. of Groton, Mar. 28, 1841, by Ira R. Steward	1	64
Polly, m. Sanford **STODDARD**, b. of Groton, Feb. 22, 1804, by Amos Geer, J.P.	2	85
Prentice, [s. Christopher & [E]unice], b. Feb. 10, 1755. (Entry written in pencil)	1	146
Prentice. s. Christopher, Jr. & Eunice, b. Feb. 10, 1755	1	146
Prentice. s [Daniel & Sibble], b. July 19, 1781	2	39
Prentice P., s. [Park W. & Clarissa], b. Jan. 6, 1836; d. Aug. 19, 1884, ae. 48 y.	3	9
Priscilla, d. Christopher & Prudence, b. Apr. 29, 1715	1	127
Priscilla, d. [Jacob & Elizabeth], b. July 17, 1793	2	57
Priscilla, m. Enoch **LAMB**, b. of Groton, Mar. 26, 1818, by Rev. John G. Wightman	2	90
Prudence, m. Joseph **MORGAN**, Jr., Dec. 10, 17[ ], by Rev. Jacob Johnson	2	18
Prudence, d. Jacob & Elizabeth, b. Aug. 26, 1788	2	57
Rachel, d. Ebenezer & Lucy, b. Sept. 8, 1745	1	130
Rachel, m. Charles **ELDREDGE**, Jr., b. of Groton, Sept. 13, 1764, by Rev. Jonathan Barber	2	33
Rachel, w. Col. Ebenezer, d. Feb. 5, 1791	1	131
Rebeckah, [d. Christopher, Jr. & Mary], b. Dec. 24, 1741	1	133
Rhoda Emeline, d. [Denison & Hannah], b. June 22, 1809	2	86
Robert, s. James & Elizabeth, b. Jan. 27, 1756; d. Aug. 27, 1780	2	4

	Vol.	Page
MITCHELL, (cont.)		
Lucy Ann, of Groton, m. Michael A. **MYERS**, of Apilockicola, Fla., June 19, 1845, by Rev. Jared R. Avery	1	73
Mary, of Groton, m. John **SUTE**, of Lyme, Dec. 5, 1820, by Rev. Lathrop Rockwell, of Lyme	1	2
Phebe, Wid., of Groton, m. Seba **BENJAMIN**, of Preston, Aug. 31, 1845, by W[illia]m C. Walker	1	74
Phebe, of Groton, m. Seba **BENJAMIN**, of Preston, Aug. 31, 1845, by Rev. William C. Walker	1	75
Samuel, of Hartford, Ct., m. Maria **PERKINS**, of Groton, Jan. 26, 1827, by Nathan Daboll, J.P.	1	26
Sanford, of New Shoreham, R.I.*, m. Philena **MURPHEY**, Apr. 1, 1832, by Erastus Denison. (*Block Island written below)	1	39
W[illia]m F., m. Abby Ann **HALEY**, b. of Groton, Apr. 21, 1839, by Rev. John G. Wightman	1	60
W[illia]m F., m. Abby Ann **HALEY**, Apr. 21, 1839	3	0
William F., m. Hannah B. **WOODBRIDGE**, b. of Groton, Mar. 22, 1835, by John G. Wightman, Elder	1	49
MIX, Nathan, m. Wid. Lydia **LEWIS**, b. of Groton, Mar. 25, 1825, by Roswell Burrows, Min.	1	16
MOCKETT, John, of Orange Co., N.Y., m. Louisa **PARK[E]**, of Groton, Feb. 8, 1853, by Rev. Franklin A. Slater	1	94
MOODEY, Albion, of Springville, Pa., m. Temperance **WILLIAMS**, of Groton, Oct. 17, 1830, by William M. Williams, J.P.	1	36
MOON, George, of New York, m. Maria **ROWLAND**, of Groton, Aug. 15, 1833, by Ira R. Steward, Eld.	1	44
MOORE, Bridget, m. Rufus **WILLIAMS**, Jr., b. of Groton, Jan. 13, 1824, by Philip Gray, J.P.	1	12
MORGAN, Abigail, [d. William, Jr. & Hannah], b. Aug. 5, 1727	1	117
Abigail, d. [Samuel & Abigail], b. Sept. 26, 1742	1	165
Abijah, s. Sam[ue]ll & Hannah, b. July 6, 1715	1	113
Adam, s. [Joseph, 2d, & Eunice], b. June 15, 1797	2	34
[A]Eneas, m. Abigail **LEWIS**, Jr., b. of Groton, Jan. 19, 1800	2	61
[A]Eneas, [s. John & Mary], b. Mar. 5, 1827	3	4
Albert, m. Maria **WILBUR**, b. of Groton, Dec. 24, 1840, by Ira R. Steward	1	64
Amanda, d. [Roswell & Jemima], b. Jan. 9, 1822	3	24
Amanda, of Groton, m. Terry **BENNET[T]**, of Stonington, Oct. 18, 1846, by Rev. Simon B. Bailey	1	76
Amos, s. [Samuel & Abigail], b. Nov. 9, 1750	1	165
Ann, [d. William, Jr. & Hannah], b. June 26, 1730	1	117
Ann Jane, d. Elijah B. & Jane M., b. June 8, 1846, at Stonington	3	35
Anna, m. Rev. John **OWEN**, Nov. 25, 1730	1	142
Anna, m. Aaron **KINNE**, May 31, 1770	2	19
Anna, d. Solomon & Mary, b. [ ], 1851	1	157
Avery, b. Oct. 7, 1779; m. Betsey **HICKS**, Dec. 5, 1809	2	78
Bela, s. [Capt. Israel & Elizabeth], b. Dec. 22, 1794	2	52
Caleb, s. [Young Ledyard & Betsey], b. Aug. 22, 1799	2	84
Caroline, of Salem, m. Elisha **MORGAN**, of Groton, Jan. 3, 1819	3	32
Caroline, m. Capt. Benjamin **CHESTER**, b. of Groton, Dec. 25, 1828, by Rev. Roswell Burrows	1	29
Caroline F., m. Frederick A. **WILLIAMS**, Oct. 12, 1837, by Ira R. Steward	1	57
Caroline Fish, d. [Roswell & Jemima], b. Aug. 20, 1818	3	24

	Vol.	Page
MORGAN, (cont.)		
Caroline M., m. James D. **AVERY**, May 26, 1850, at Pequonock Bridge, by Rev. James W. Dennis, of New London	1	89
Caroline Maconda, d. [Elisha & Caroline], b. Sept. 16, 1821	3	32
Charity, m. Amos **CLIFT**, b. of Groton, Jan. 29, 1829, by Timothy Tuttle	1	29
Christopher, s. [William & Temperance], b. Oct. 22, 1747	1	170
Christopher, m. Deborah **LEDYARD**, Feb. 16, 1768	2	1
Christopher, s. [Christopher & Deborah], b. Oct. 15, 1777	2	1
Christopher, Maj., had negro boy Cuff, b. Sept. 28, 1790	2	1
Christopher, Capt., had negro boy Perow, b. Nov. 27, 1786	2	1
Coleby M., s. [Elisha & Caroline], b. Apr. 2, 1832	3	32
Coleby M., [s. Elisha & Caroline], d. Apr. 24, 1862	3	32
Daniel, s. Sanford & Harriet, b. Apr. 13, 1830	3	31
Daniel, of Unidilly, N.Y., m. Frances **BABCOCK**, of Groton, Apr. 29, 1832, by John G. Wightman, Eld.	1	40
Deborah, [d. William & Mary], b. June 26, 1725	1	131
Deborah Calebia, d. [Christopher & Deborah], b. June 17, 1785	2	1
Dorothy, d. [Joseph & Dorothy], b. Jan. 1, 1741/2	1	172
Dorothy, m. Elijah **MORGAN**, Aug. 18, 1763	1	185
Dorothy, m. Elijah **MORGAN**, Aug. 18, 1763	2	95
Dorothy, m. John **LESTER**, b. of Groton, Dec. 24, 1767	2	7
Dorothy, twin with Mary, d. [Capt. Israel & Elizabeth], b. Nov. 23, 1781	2	52
Dudley, s. [William & Lucy], b. Nov. 7, 1795	2	49
Ebenezer, s. [John & Prudence], b. May 30, 1756	1	164
Eben[eze]r, of Groton, m. Olive **PARISH**, of Preston, Apr. 5, 1781, by Jona[tha]n Brewster, J.P.	2	41
Ebenezer, s. [Nathan & Sabra], b. Aug. 9, 1791	2	88
Ebenezer, s. [Joseph, 2d, & Eunice], b. July 8, 1792	2	34
Ebenezer, 2d, m. Levinia **NEWBERRY**, Oct. 28, 1814	2	43
Eleonor, d. [Samuel & Abigail], b. Jan. 6, 1746	1	165
Elias, s. [William & Lucy], b. Sept. 26, 1791	2	49
Elijah, s. Samuell & Hannah, b. Apr. 16, 1712	1	113
Elijah, m. [E]unice **WILLIAMS**, Nov. 13, 1735	1	166
Elijah, m. Dorothy **MORGAN**, Aug. 18, 1763	1	185
Elijah, m. Dorothy **MORGAN**, Aug. 18, 1763	2	95
Elijah, s. [Elijah & [E]unice], b. [ ]	1	166
Elijah Anson, s. [Elijah B. & Mary Ann], b. Aug. 11, 1836, in Stonington	3	35
Elijah B., m. Mary Ann **PERKINS**, Mar. 6, 1832, in Stonington	3	35
Elijah B., m. Jane M. **WIGHTMAN**, b. of Groton, June 8, 1843, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	69
Elijah Bailey, s. [Nathan & Sabra], b. Mar. 1, 1809	2	88
Elijah S., m. Eliza **TURNER**, b. of Groton, Mar. 20, 1831, by John G. Wightman, Eld.	1	37
Elisha, s. Solomon & Mary, b. Mar. 7, 1762	1	157
Elisha, s. [Elijah & [E]unice], b. Mar. 7, 1762	1	166
Elisha, s. [John & Prudence], b. July 29, 1768	1	164
Elisha, s. [Thomas, Jr. & Joanna], b. Mar. 22, 1800	2	46
Elisha, of Groton, m. Caroline **MORGAN**, of Salem, Jan. 3, 1819	3	32
Elisha, [s. John & Mary], b. July 7, 1834	3	4
Elisha Avery, m. Julia Ann **WILLET**, b. of Groton, July 23, 1820, by Timothy Tuttle	1	1
Eliza, [d. John & Mary], b. Aug. 14, 1842	3	4

MORGAN, (cont.)

	Vol.	Page
Eliza A., m. Lorenzo D. **BAKER**, b. of Groton, July 18, 1848, by Rev. Jared R. Avery	1	81
Elizabeth, m. Jonathan **STARR**, Jan. 12, 1698/9	1	105
Elizabeth, d. William & Margaret, b. July 10, 1710	1	117
Elizabeth, d. John & Ruth, b. June 12, 1713	1	115
Elizabeth, d. William & Mary, b. Feb. 1, 1718/19	1	131
Elizabeth, d. [Capt.] Israel & Elizabeth, b. Jan. 7, 1779	2	52
Elkana, s. [John, Jr. & Sarah], b. June 8, 1738	1	180
Elkanah, s. [John & Prudence], b. Apr. 30, 1758	1	164
Elkanah, [s. John & Mary], b. Jan. 9, 1839	3	4
Ellen A., d. [Elisha & Caroline], b. May 21, 1830	3	32
Ellen Elizabeth, d. [Elijah B. & Mary Ann], b. Dec. 31, 1832, in Stonington; d. Feb. 24, 1833, At Stonington	3	35
Erastus, s. [William & Lucy], b. Dec. 17, 1793	2	49
[E]unice, d. [Elijah & [E]unice], b. Mar. 25, 1737	1	166
Eunice, d. [John, Jr. & Sarah], b. July 22, 1744	1	180
[E]unice, m. Ezra **BARNES**, Apr. 17, 1754	1	173
Eunice, d. [James, 2d & Eunice], b. Jan. 23, 1792	2	55
Eunice, d. [Joseph, 2d & Eunice], b. Oct. 12, 1795	2	34
Eunice, w. Joseph [2d], d. Mar. 16, 1799	2	34
Eunice, d. [Stephen & Parthenia], b. Sept. 28, 1801	2	41
Eunice, of Groton, m. Amos **GEER**, of Goshen, Apr. 11, 1824, by Timothy Tuttle	1	12
Eunice, m. William **AVERY**, Jr., b. of Groton, Jan. 31, 1830, by John G. Wightman, Eld.	1	33
[E]unice, m. Elijah **BROWN**, [ ]	2	27
Frances, of Groton, m. Thomas B. **COLLINS**, of Stonington, May 27, 1844, by Rev. Simon B. Bailey	1	71
George W., m. Mary A. **BURROWS**, b. of Groton, Feb. 18, 1849, by Rev. S. B. Bailey	1	82
Gilbert William, s. Giles & Julia, b. Sept. 16, 1827	3	13
Giles, s. [Nathan & Sabra], b. Dec. 31, 1794	2	88
Giles, m. Julia **BUD[D]INGTON**, b. of New London, Nov. 9, 1826, by Rev. Ward Stafford, of New York	3	13
Hamilton, of Ledyard, m. Susan **BATTEY**, of Groton, May 26, 1842, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	66
Hannah, m. William **LATHAM**, June 30, 1698	1	109
Hannah, m. Ephraim **WOODBRIDGE**, May 4, 1704	1	103
Hannah, d. Capt. John & Ruth, b. Dec. 17, 1706	1	115
Hannah, d. Samuell & Hannah, b. Feb. 13, 1713/14	1	113
Hannah, [d. William, Jr. & Hannah], b. July 18, 1725; d. Aug. 21, 1726	1	117
Hannah, m. Thomas **POWERS**, Apr. 3, 1740	1	163
Hannah, d. [Samuel & Abigail], b. May 23, 1748	1	165
Hannah, [d. Nathan & Hannah], b. Nov. 16, 1775	2	25
Hannah, m. Ebenezer **AVERY**, 2d, Sept. 25, 1783	2	44
Hannah, d. [Capt. Israel & Elizabeth], b. May 18, 1787	2	52
Hannah, w. Nathan, d. Oct. 23, 1787, ae. 28 y.	2	88
Hannah, m. Prentice **ASHLEY**, b. of Groton, Nov. 25, 1821, by Rev. John G. Wightman	1	5
Harriet, [d. John & Mary], b. Dec. 5, 1821	3	4
Harriet, d. [Roswell & Jemima], b. Feb. 5, 1825	3	24
Harriet, [d. John & Mary], b. Mar. 14, 1845	3	4

MORGAN, (cont.)

	Vol.	Page
Harriet L., [d. Sanford & Harriet], b. Feb. 25, 1834; d. Aug. [ ], 1862	3	31
Henrietta, d. [Christopher & Deborah], b. Aug. 2, 1790	2	1
Henry, s. [Elijah & [E]unice], b. Aug. 1, 1741	1	166
Henry E., s. [Elisha & Caroline], b. Oct. 30, 1824	3	32
Hubbard D., m. Lucy A. **AVERY**, b. of Groton, Aug. 7, 1844, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	71
Isaac, s. [John, Jr. & Sarah], b. Jan. 5, 1750	1	180
Isaac Avery, s. Joseph & Prudence, b. June 23, 1764	2	18
Isham Avery, s. [Young Ledyard & Betsey], b. Mar. 23, 1809	2	84
Israel, s. [William & Temperance], b. July 22, 1757	1	170
Israel F., m. Lucy **STODDARD**, b. of Groton, Dec. 26, 1813	3	4
Israel Fitch, s. [Capt. Israel & Elizabeth], b. Dec. 11, 1792	2	52
James, s. [Elijah & [E]unice], b. May 11, 1750	1	166
James, 2d, m. Eunice **TURNER**, b. of Groton, Apr. 10, 1788	2	55
James, 3d, s. James & Eunice, b. June 21, 1789	2	55
James, 3d, s. [Joseph, 2d & Eunice], b. Mar. 10, 1799	2	34
Jane Ann, m. Jasper S. **FISH**, b. of Groton, Sept. 14, 1843, by Ira R. Steward	1	70
Jemima, d. John & Ruth, b. May 5, 1715	1	115
Jemima, m. Thomas **FISH**, Aug. 25, 1743	1	180
Jemima, d. [Samuel & Abigail], b. Oct. 31, 1754	1	165
Jennette E., d. [Elisha & Caroline], b. June 12, 1828	3	32
Jerusha, d. William & Margaret, b. Jan. 14, 1703	1	117
Jerusha, m. Humphrey **AVERY**, Feb. 1, 1723/4	1	116
Jerusha, m. Humphrey **AVERY**, Feb. 5, 1723/4	1	135
Jerusha, of Groton, m. Daniel B. **MEECH**, of Parma, Sept. 26, 1827, by Levi Meech, Elder	1	24
Jesse Avery, s. [Josphe, 2d, & Eunice], b. Sept. 9, 1788	2	34
Joanna, m. Silas **NILES**, Feb. [ ], 1807	2	77
John, Jr. m. Sarah **COBB**, Apr. 17, 1728	1	180
John, s. [John, Jr. & Sarah], b. July 28, 1729	1	180
John, Jr., m. Prudence **MORGAN**, Feb. 1, 1749/50	1	164
John, s. John & Prudence, b. Dec. 23, 1750	1	164
John, s. [Stephen & Parthenia], b. Jan. 1, 1799	2	41
John, 2d, m. Mary **ALLYN**, b. of Groton, Dec. 31, 1820, by John G. Wightman, Elder	1	2
John, m. Mary **ALLYN**, [ ]	3	4
John A., m. Eunice L. AVERY, Mar. 13, 1846, by Rev. Tho[ma]s J. Greenwood, of New London	1	75
John Albert, s. [Elisha & Caroline], b. Apr. 26, 1823	3	32
John S., [s. John & Mary], b. May 26, 1823	3	4
Jonathan, s. [Elijah & [E]unice], b. June 18, 1755	1	166
Joseph, s. William & Margaret, b. Aug. 10, 1706	1	117
Joseph, m. Dorothy **AVERY**, Dec. 4, 1735	1	172
Joseph, s. [Joseph & Dorothy], b. Jan. 31, 1737/89	1	172
Joseph, s. Joseph, Jr. & Prudence, b. Nov. 28, 1762	2	18
Joseph, 2d, m. Eunice **PERKINS**, b. of Groton, July 3, 1783, by Rev. Parke Allyn, of N. Groton	2	34
Joseph, 3d, s. Joseph, 2d, & Eunice, b. July 3, 1784	2	34
Joseph, Jr., m. Prudence **AVERY**, Dec. 10, 17[ ], by Rev. Jacob Johnson	2	18
Julia, d. [Young Ledyard & Betsey], b. Jan. 10, 1803	2	84
Julia A., m. Osmond P. **CAFLON**, Nov. 6, 1833, by Joseph Durfey, J.P.	1	45

	Vol.	Page
MORGAN, (cont.)		
Julyann, d. [Christopher & Deborah], b. Dec. 31, 1768	2	1
Julian, d. [Ebenezer, 2d & Levinia], b. Apr. 2, 1815	2	43
Lavinia A., m. Benjamin S. **FISH**, b. of Groton, Apr. 1, 1846, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	75
Lois, m. Thaddeus **BA[I]LEY**, b. of Groton, Dec. 30, 1762, by Rev. Jacob Johnson	2	22
Louis, d. [Elijah & [E]unice], b. Nov. 13, 1745	1	166
Lucinda, d. [Christopher & Deborah], b. Mar. 5, 1780	2	1
Luce, d. Samuel & Hannah, b. May 9, 1717	1	113
Lucy, d. [Elijah & [E]unice], b. May 11, 1750	1	166
Lucy, d. Solomon & Mary, b. Sept. 26, 1756	1	157
Lucy, d. Solomon, b. Sept. 26, 1756; m. Thomas **FISH**, Nov. 12, 1778, by Rev. Aaron Kenne	2	31
Lucy, d. [William & Lucy], b. Aug. 7, 1784	2	49
Lucy, d. [Stephen & Parthenia], b. Aug. 18, 1803	2	41
Lucy, m. Austin **ALLYN**, b. of Groton, Feb. 13, 1824, by Timothy Tuttle	1	12
Lucy Ann, of [Groton], m. Joseph **COLLINS**, of Stonington, Nov. 27, 1850, by W. Munger	1	92
Luther A., [s. John & Mary], b. Oct. 29, 1836	3	4
Lydia, d. [Samuel & Abigail], b. Sept. 27, 1752	1	165
Lydia, m. Caleb **CULVER**, b. of Groton, Aug. 6, 1820, by Timothy Tuttle	1	1
Lydia, m. Caleb **CULVER**, Aug. 6, 1820	1	189
Lydia, m. Horatio N. **FISH**, Aug. 29, 1824, by Rev. Roswell Burrows	1	13
Margaret, d. William & Margaret, b. Sept. 10, 1698	1	117
Margaret, m. Samuel **DAVIS**, Jan. 29, 1718/19	1	127
Margaret, [d. William, Jr. & Hannah], b. Sept. 8, 1723	1	117
Margaret, wid. of Ensign William, d. July 28, 1755, ae. 82 y.	1	153
Margary, d. William & Mary, b. Feb. 26, 1720/1	1	131
Margery, d. [John & Prudence], b. Nov. 21, 1752	1	164
Maria, [d. John & Mary], b. Mar. 25, 1825	3	4
Martha, d. John & Ruth, b. Dec. 12, 1711	1	115
Martha, m. Isaac **GEER**, Jr., May 1, 1741[sic]	1	181
Mary, m. Thomas **STARR**, Jan. 1, 1694/5	1	106
Mary, d. William & Margaret, b. June 5, 1714	1	117
Mary, d. William & Mary, b. May 9, 1717	1	131
Mary, m. Jonas **BELTON**, Aug. 7, 1737	1	151
Mary, d. [Joseph & Dorothy], b. Jan. 6, 1743/4	1	172
Mary, d. Solomon & Mary, b. Aug. 7, 1749	1	157
Mary, m. Peter **WILLIAMS**, b. of Groton, Dec. 7, 1780, by Rev. Paul Allyn, of N. Groton	2	79
Mary, twin with Dorothy, d. [Capt. Israel & Elizabeth], b. Nov. 23, 1781; d. Jan. 11, 1782	2	52
Mary, m. John **ENOS**, b. of Groton, Sept. 24, 1795	2	65
Mary A., m. Asa P. **CHESTER**, b. of Groton, July 29, 1832, by Rev. Roswell Burrows	1	40
Mary A., m. Silas **SPICER**, b. of Groton, Dec. 4, 1839, by Ira R. Steward	1	62
Mary Abby, d. [Elisha & Caroline], b. Mar. 3, 1820	3	32
Mary Abby, m. Nathan D. **SMITH**, b. of Groton, Sept. 12, 1841, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	65
Mary F., of Groton, m. Moses **MORGAN**, of East Haddam, July 3, 1838, by Rev. Abel McEwen, of New London	1	59
Mary Fermon, d. [Young Ledyard & Betsey], b. Aug. 5, 1806	2	84

	Vol.	Page
MORGAN, (cont.)		
Moses, of East Haddam, m. Mary F. **MORGAN**, of Groton, July 3, 1838, by Rev. Abel McEwen, of New London	1	59
Nancy Ann, of Groton, m. Ebenezer A. **MITCHELL**, of Ashford, Apr. 2, 1832, by John G. Wightman, Eld.	1	39
Nathan, s. [Elijah & [E]unice], b. Oct. 12, 1752	1	166
Nathan, s. Solomon & Mary, b. Jan. 2, 1754	1	157
Nathan, m. Hannah **PERKINS**, b. of Groton, Sept. 8, 1774, by Rev. Aaron Kinne	2	25
Nathan, m. Sabra **CAPRON**, Nov. 27, 1788	2	88
Nathan, s. [Nathan & Sabra], b. Sept. 30, 1789	2	88
Nathan, s. [Joseph, 2d, & Eunice], b. Feb. 9, 1794	2	34
Nelson, s. [Roswell & Jemima], b. July 6, 1827 (1830 in Family Bible)	3	24
Nelson, m. Virginia **HALEY**, [d. Henry & Mary Ann], June 28, 1855	3	0
Nicholas, m. Phebe **AVERY**, b. of Groton, Mar. 1, 1790	2	67
Olive, d. [Stephen & Parthenia], b. Aug. 26, 1792	2	41
Olive, m. Charles **GALLUP**, b. of Groton, Feb. 7, 1821, by Timothy Tuttle	1	3
Osman H., s. [Elisha & Caroline], b. July 10, 1826	3	32
Parthenia, d. [Stephen & Parthenia], b. Sept. 4, 1792	2	41
Parthenia, [d. John & Mary], b. May 26, 1832	3	4
Peddy Elery, d. [Christopher & Deborah], b. Mar. 25, 1783	2	1
Penette E., m. Nathan S. **FISH**, b. of Groton, Mar. 24, 1850, by Rev. J. R. Avery	1	88
Phebe, d. [John, Jr. & Sarah], b. Apr. 9, 1736	1	180
Phebe, m. Stephen **HURLBUTT**, Oct. 9, 1755	2	5
Phebe, d. [Elijah & [E]unice], b. Nov. 15, 1756	1	166
Phebe, d. [William & Lucy], b. Nov. 27, 1787	2	49
Phebe, d. [Thomas, Jr. & Joanna], b. Mar. 31, 1788	2	46
Phebe, m. Avery **BAILEY**, Feb. 22, 1807, by John G. Wightman, Elder	2	80
Polly, twin with May, d. [Capt. Israel & Elizabeth], b. Feb. 27, 1785	2	52
Polly, d. [William & Lucy], b. Oct. 26, 1789	2	49
Polly Avery, d. [Christopher & Deborah], b. Mar. 15, 1774	2	1
Priscilla, of Groton, m. Jabez D. **HALEY**, Jan. 1, 1823, by John G. Wightman	1	9
Prudence, [d. William & Mary], b. Feb. 29, 1727	1	131
Prudence, m. John **MORGAN**, Jr., Feb. 1, 1749/50	1	164
Prudence, d. Joseph & Prudence, b. Apr. 16, 1768	2	18
Prudence, m. Gilbert **SMITH**, Jr., June 12, 1788	2	38
Prudence, d. [Capt. Israel & Elizabeth], b. May 18, 1790	2	52
Prudence, d. [Stephen & Parthenia], b. Aug. 16, 1790	2	41
Prudence, Mrs., m. Silas **BEEBE**, b. of Groton, Jan. 15, 1849, by Rev. H. R. Knapp	1	84
Rachel, d. John & Ruth, b. July 5, 1709	1	115
Rebecca, d. [James, 2d & Eunice], b. Aug. 14, 1793	2	55
Rebecca T., m. Peter A. **GALLUP**, b. of Groton, Apr. 9, 1820, by Roswell Fish, J.P.	3	5
Robert, s. [John, Jr. & Sarah], b. Apr. 9, 1733	1	180
Robert A., m. Sarah S. **AVERY**, b. of Groton, June 7, 1842, by Rev. Jared R. Avery	1	66
Roswell, s. [Elijah & Dorothy], b. June 6, 1764	1	185
Roswell, s. Elijah & Dorothy, b. June 6, 1764	2	95
Roswell A., m. Margaret **WILBUR**, b. of Groton, Oct. 29, 1839, by Ira R. Steward	1	62

	Vol.	Page
MORGAN, (cont.)		
Roswell Augustus, s. [Roswell & Jemima], b. Oct. 14, 1816	3	24
Rufus, [s. John & Mary], b. Jan. 26, 1831	3	4
Sabra, d. [Nathan & Sabra], b. Apr. 18, 1797	2	88
Sabra, of Groton, m. Daniel **STRONG**, of Bolton, Nov. 16, 1825, by Timothy Tuttle	1	19
Samuel, m. Hannah **AVERY**, Dec. 30, 1708	1	113
Samuell, s. Samuell & Hannah, b. Mar. 9, 1710	1	113
Samuel, m. Abigail **HEATH**, Sept. 30, 1741	1	165
Samuel, s. [Samuel & Abigail], b. Mar. 26, 1744	1	165
Sanford, m. Harriet **EDGECOMB**, b. of Groton, Dec. 14, 1828, by John G. Wightman, Eld.	1	29
Sanford, m. Cornelia **AVERY**, b. of Groton, July 9, 1837, by Ira R. Steward, Elder	1	57
Sanford A., m. Lavinia A. **SMITH**, Jan. 1, 1846, by Rev. Jared R. Avery	1	75
Sanford Avery, s. Sanford & Lavina, b. July 9, 1822	3	31
Sarah, d. [Stephen & Parthenia], b. July 21, 1788	2	41
Sarah, m. Phillip **GRAY**, 2d, b. of Groton, Dec. 24, 1801	2	61
Sarah H., d. [Elisha & Caroline], b. Dec. 24, 1835	3	32
Shapley, m. Freelove **HURLBUTT**, Mar. 24, 1763	2	17
Shapley, s. Shapley & Freelove, b. Dec. 28, 1763	2	17
Sibel, see Sybil		
Simeon, s. [Joseph, 2d, & Eunice], b. July 20, 1786	2	34
Solomon, s. William & Margaret, b. Oct. 5, 1708	1	117
Solomon, m. Mary **WALLSWORTH**, July 1, 1742	1	157
Solomon, s. Solomon & Mary, b. Feb. 4, 1744/5	1	157
Solomon, s. [Nathan & Sabra], b. Feb. 7, 1793	2	88
Stephen, s. [John, Jr. & Sarah], b. Feb. 7, 1740	1	180
Stephen, s. [John & Prudence], b. Apr. 19, 1762	1	164
Stephen, m. Parthenia **PARK[E]**, of Groton, Apr. 13, 1788	2	41
Stephen, Jr., of Groton, m. Eliza Maria D. **NOYES**, formerly of Stonington, June 17, 1830, by John G. Wightman, Eld.	1	34
Stephen A., [s. John & Mary], b. Feb. 19, 1834	3	4
Stephen A., s. [Elisha & Caroline], b. Feb. 19, 1834	3	32
Susan, m. Capt. Jeremiah **WILBUR**, b. of Groton, Feb. 25, 1852, by Rev. F. A. Slater	1	93
Susannah, d. Joseph & Prudence, b. July 25, 1766	2	18
Sibel, d. [Capt. Israel & Elizabeth], b. Aug. 27, 1780	2	52
Sibyl, d. [Stephen & Parthenia], b. Nov. 1, 1796	2	41
Sybel, [d. John & Mary], b. Sept. 25, 1840	3	4
Temperance, d. [Capt. Israel & Elizabeth], b. Apr. 27, 1783	2	52
Temperance, d. [Wiliam & Temperance], b. May 4, 1752	1	170
Thomas, s. [John, Jr. & Sarah], b. June 30, 1742	1	180
Thomas, Jr., m. Joanna **ALLYN**, b. of Groton, Jan. 4, 1787, by Rev. Park Allyn, of N. Groton	2	46
Thomas, s. [Thomas, Jr. & Joanna], b. Apr. 15, 1790	2	46
Welthem, d. [Capt. Israel & Elizabeth], b. Jan. 11, 1798	2	52
Welthan, m. Amos **TURNER**, Jr., b. of Groton, Dec. 5, 1824, by John Brewster, J.P.	1	15
William, m. Margaret **AVERY**, July 1, 1696	1	117
William, s. William & Margaret, b. Apr. 7, 1697	1	117
William, m. Mary **AVERY**, July 3, 1716	1	131
William, Jr., m. Hannah **STANTON**, Sept. 21, 1721	1	117

	Vol.	Page
MORGAN, (cont.)		
William, s. William & Mary, b. June 17, 1723	1	131
William, m. Temperance **AVERY**, July 4, 1744	1	170
William, s. Solomon & Mary, b. Nov. 23, 1743/4	1	157
William, s. [William & Temperance], b. Sept. 28, 1745; d. Sept. 29, 1753	1	170
William, s. [Joseph & Dorothy], b. May 25, 1746	1	172
William, Ensign, d. Aug. 26, 1747, ae. 74 y.	1	152
William, of Norwich, m. Sarah **SEABURY**, of Groton, Sept. 24, 1747	1	117
William, s. [John & Prudence], b. Apr. 6, 1754	1	164
William, s. [William & Temperance], b. Nov. 24, 1754	1	170
William, s. Solomon & Mary, b. Sept. 7, 1758	1	157
William, m. Lucy **AVERY**, Jan. 1, 1784	2	49
William, s. [William & Lucy], b. Dec. 6, 1785	2	49
William, s. [Joseph, 2d & Eunice], b. Oct. 7, 1790	2	34
William, s. [Christopher & his 2d w.], b. Mar. 28, 1809	2	1
William, m. Cynthia **BILLINGS**, b. of Groton, Feb. 20, 1836, by Timothy Tuttle	1	53
William P., m. Eunice W. **CHESTER**, b. of Groton, Apr. 14, 1831, by Rev. Roswell Burrows	1	37
Youngs, m. Abby M. **CLARK**, b. of Groton, Apr. 26, 1835, by Ira R. Steward	1	50
Youngs, of Cranston, R.I., m. Phebe **AVERY**, of Groton, May 3, 1835, by Rev. Roswell Burrows	1	50
Youngs, m. Eliza Ann **CLARK**, b. of Groton, Apr. 2, 1837, by Ira R. Steward	1	56
Young Ledyard, s. [Christopher & Deborah], b. Jan. 13, 1772	2	1
Young Ledyard, m. Betsey **JONES**, Feb. 12, 1797	2	84
Youngs Ledyard, s. [Young Ledyard & Betsey], b. Oct. 3, 1797	2	84
Zipporah, d. [Elijah & Dorothy], b. Aug. 13, 1767	1	185
Zipporah, d. Elijah & Dorothy, b. Aug. 13, 1767	2	95
MORRIS, Susanna, d. Josiah & Johanna, b. Dec. 26, 1769	1	171
MORSE, Martha, of Montville, m. William **WATROUS**, of Groton, Jan. 24, 1825, by Nathan Daball, J.P.	1	15
MORTON, William, of Rochester, m. Lucy T. **BROWN**, of Groton, Oct. 22, 1846, by Rev. S. B. Bailey	1	77
MOSELEY, Prudence, of Groton, m. Benjamin **DABOLL**, of Stephentown, N.Y., July 15, 1827, by Nathan Daboll, J.P.	1	24
MOSS, Leonord, m. Bashaba **WATROUS**, b. of Groton, Nov. 25, 1830, by Nathan Daboll, J.P.	1	36
MOTT, William, m. Sally **HULET**, b. of Groton, Mar. 6, 1825, by Caleb Avery, J.P.	1	16
MOXLEY, Albert, of Ledyard, m. Mary A. **EDGECOMB**, of Groton, Feb. 5, 1839, by Ira R. Steward	1	60
Elizabeth, d. John & Mary, b. Mar. 1, 1738	1	178
George William, s. [William & Lucy D.], b. Sept. 14, 1831	3	28
John, d. Feb. 7, 1740	1	178
John Samuel, s. [John & Mary], b. July 5, 1740	1	178
Joseph, s. Joseph & Prudence, b. June 15, 1786	2	10
Joseph, Capt., d. Nov. 10, 1815	2	36
Mary, d. Thomas [& Hannah], b. Oct. 7, 1761	2	10
Mary, m. Washington **AVERY**, b. of Groton, Nov. 26, 1829, by Ralph Hurlbutt, J.P.	1	32
Mary Abby, d. [William & Lucy D.], b. Oct. 14, 1834	3	28

	Vol.	Page
BREED, (cont.)		
Lucy A., of Mass., m. George J. **CARTER**, of R.I., Mar. 15, 1846, by Rev. William C. Walker	1	75
Sally, of Groton, m. William **PENDLETON**, of Stonington, June 7, 1821, by Rev. Roswell Burrows	1	3
William H., m. Mary E. **WASHINGTON**, of Portersville, Groton, Aug. 17, 1845, by Rev. H. R. Knapp	1	74
BRERETON, Joseph, Capt., of Manchester, England, m. Abby Jane **WELSH**, of Groton, July 18, 1847, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	79
BREWSTER, Clarissa, of Waterville, N.Y., m. Rev. Ashbel **STEELE**, of Waterbury, Ct., June 28, 1825, in St. James Church, by Rev. S. B. Paddock, of Norwich.	1	17
Edwin, s. John & Polly, b. Feb. 12, 1823; d. July 7, 1823	3	8
Eliza, of Groton, m. Elisha A. **CRARY**, of Preston, Jan. 29, 1828, by Timothy Tuttle	1	26
Franklin, of Norwich, m. Almira **STODDARD**, of Groton, Nov. 29, 1832, by Timothy Tuttle	1	42
Lovisa, m. William S. **GEER**, Feb. 14, 1816, at Franklin, by Rev. David Austen, of Franklin	2	89
Nathan, m. Nancy **BROWN**, b. of Groton, May 18, 1828, by William Williams, J.P.	1	27
BRIA, Allice, m. Winthrop **SAWYER**, b. of Groton, Aug. 5, 1821, by Rev. Roswell Burrows	1	3
BRICE, Henry, s. Robert **BRICE** & Martha **GARD**, b. Mar. 4, 1796	2	10
Nancy, m. Aaron **BOWEN**, Dec. 15, 1822, by John Brewster, J.P.	1	8
BRICK, George C., m. Amanda M. **STRONG**, b. of Groton, Jan. 8, 1853, by Rev. Nicholas T. Allen	1	94
BRIEN, [see also **O'BRIEN**], Henry, s. Robert & Mary, b. Mar. 4, 1775	2	10
BRIGGS, Aaron, m. Grace **SPENCER**, b. of Stonington, Aug. 30, 1835, by Joseph Durfey, J.P.	1	51
Charles, of Pembroke, N.Y., m. Nancy B. **SAWYER**, of Portersville, Groton, Aug. 13, 1845, by Rev. H. R. Knapp	1	74
Lydia Ann, of Groton, m. Nathan S. **WEAVER**, of Stonington, May 17, 1835, by John G. Wightman, Elder	1	50
William Henry, of New London, m. Mary **COMSTOCK**, of Groton, July 4, 1846, by Belton A. Copp, J.P.	1	76
BRIGHTMAN, Abby, d. [Latham & Abby], b. Nov. 17, 1816	3	21
Elizabeth, m. Conrad **KELCIN**, July 27, 1843, by Henry W. Avery, J.P.	1	69
George Washington, s. [Latham & Abby], b. June 11, 1829	3	21
Henry, s. [Latham & Abby], b. Sept. 27, 1814	3	21
Joanna, m. [A]Eneas **DAY**, Nov. 25, 1841, by Henry W. Avery, J.P.	1	65
Joseph Warren, s. [Latham & Abby], b. Feb. 21, 1827	3	21
Latham, s. [Latham & Abby], b. June 21, 1818	3	21
Lucy Ann, d. [Latham & Abby], b. Apr. 12, 1825	3	21
Mary, of Stonington, m. George W. **TAYLOR**, of Groton, Dec. 23, 1832, by John G. Wightman, Eld.	1	42
BRISTOL, Reuben, of Cheshire, m. Mary E. **FISH**, of Groton, Sept. 27, 1849, by Rev. Jabez S. Swan	1	87
BROOKS, Thomas, of Waterford, m. Susan **PACKER**, of Groton, July 3, 1836, by Rev. John G. Wightman	1	54
Thomas W., of Waterford, m. Marybe **TAYLOR**, of Groton, Apr. 28,1828, by N. S. Spaulding	1	27
BROWN, Abigail, d. [James & Abigail], b. Jan. 25, 1778	2	51

	Vol.	Page
BROWN, (cont.)		
Almira, m. Patrick **HOOKS**, b. of Groton, Feb. 27, 1831, by William M. Williams	1	37
Ann, [d. Gershom & Ann], b. Apr. 7, 1723	1	129
Anna, m. Richard **WILLIAMS**, Nov. 6, 1745	1	177
Ardelia, d. [Benjamin & Mary], b. Aug. 11, 1822	3	25
Avery, m. Anniss **HOLDREDGE**, b. of Groton, July 21, 1833, by John Spicer, J.P.	1	44
Benjamin, m. Mary A. **MIDDLETON**, b. of Groton, Dec. 30, 1821, by Roswell Burrows, Elder	1	5
Benjamin A., of Stonington, m. Julia **CRUMB**, of Groton, Jan. 5, 1851, by Rev. James Squier	1	91
Benjamin Warren, s. [Benjamin & Mary], b. May 19 1825	3	25
Benjamin Washington, s. Robert J. L. & Amy, b. Aug. 7, 1817	2	5
Christopher, s. [John & Rachel], b. Feb. 27, 1748	1	168
Christopher, m. Betsey **SPICER**, b. of Groton, Dec. 10, 1824, by Robert Avery, J.P.	1	14
Comfort, [s. Nathaniel & Anna], b. Oct. 11, 1718	1	118
Comfort William, m. Lydia Maria **FISH**, b. of Groton, June 5, 1831, by Rev. Roswell Burrows	1	37
Comstock, s. [John & Rachel], b. May 15, 1754	1	168
Cyrus, s. [James & Abigail], b. Oct. 12, 1783	2	51
Daniel, s. [John & Rachel], b. May 15, 1754	1	168
Delia, m. W[illia]m **BENTLEY**, b. of Groton, Oct. 26, 1842, by Ira R. Steward	1	67
Desire, d. [James & Abigail], b. Oct. 11, 1796	2	51
Dudley, of Stonington, m. Lucy Ann **BAILEY**, of Groton, Apr. 28, 1833, by Nathan Daboll, J.P.	1	43
Eleazer, s. [James & Abigail], b. July 16, 1780; d. July 19, 1785	2	51
Eleazer, s. [James & Abigail], b. Mar. 31, 1791	2	51
Elijah, s. Elijah & [E]unice, b. May 1, 1778	2	27
Elijah, m. [E]unice **MORGAN**, [ ]	2	27
Eliza, of Groton, m. John **LATHAM**, of Lebanon, Feb. 17, 1833, by John G. Wightman, Eld.	1	43
Elizabeth, m. Nehemiah **GALLUP**, Jan. 28, 1784 (1783?)	2	46
[E]unice, d. Elijah, b. Dec. 14, 1768	1	172
[E]unice, d. Elijah & [E]unice, b. Dec. 15, 1768	2	27
Eunice had s. Gardiner **PACKER**, b. July 15, 1798	2	61
Gershom, m. Ann **FOOT**, July 8, 1714	1	129
Gershom, [s. Gershom & Ann], b. May 8, 1717	1	129
Harriet, m. Alva **SAWYER**, Aug. 29, 1850, by Rev. W. Munger	1	89
Harriet N., of Groton, m. Nathan S. **HOLLOWAY**, of Stonington, May 15, 1842, by Rev. B. F. Hedden	1	66
Humphr[e]y, m. Mary **FANNING**, b. of Groton, Dec. 5, 1750, by William Williams, J.P.	1	176
James, s. Comfort & Temperance, b. Apr. 22, 1751; m. Abigail **BARNES**, Oct. 8, 1772	2	51
James, Jr., s. [James & Abigail], b. Dec. 18, 1773	2	51
John, m. Rachel **COMSTOCK**, Oct. [ ], 1740	1	168
John, s. [John & Rachel], b. Dec. 15, 1743	1	168
John, s. John & Experience, b. Mar. 13, 1797	2	54
Joseph, [s. Gershom & Ann], b. Mar. 7, 1719	1	129
Joseph, [s. Nathaniel & Anna], b. Nov. 16, 1720; d. Dec. 25, 1720	1	118

	Vol.	Page
HALEY, HALLEY, (cont.)		
Virginia, [d. Henry & Mary Ann], b. Aug. 22, 1733; m. Nelson **MORGAN**, June 28, 1855	3	0
Warren, s. [Stephen & Lucy], b. [ ]	2	79
Warren, [s. Stephen & Lucy], b. [ ]; unmarried	3	0
HALL, Erastus, of Coventry, m. Martha J. **BAILEY**, of Groton, Dec. 25, 1834, by Ralph Hurlbutt, J.P.	1	48
Esther, of Groton, m. Staunton **BURDICK**, of Hopkinton, R.I., Mar. 20, 1831, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	37
Gurdon, of Westerly, R.I., m. Mary A. **WILCOX**, of Groton, Aug. 2, [1853], by Rev. James M. Phillips	1	95
Lydia, m. Thomas B. **MAINE**, b. of Groton, Nov. 15, 1835, by John G. Wightman, Elder	1	52
Mary, m. Luke **HOPKINS**, b. of Charlestown, R.I., Aug. 22, 1847, at Porterville, by Rev. Amos A. Watrous, of Lyme	1	79
HALLAHAN, Grace, now residing in Stonington, m. Henry **SEWALL**, Jr., Sept. 16, 1834, by Rev. John G. Wightman	1	48
HALLAM, Almira, of Groton, m. James **PARKER**, of S. America, Apr. 16, 1834, by Rev. Ira R. Steward	1	46
Henry, m. Philena **LIMAS**, Apr. 1, 1833, by John G. Wightman, Eld.	1	43
Prudence, m. Joseph **HITCHCOCK**, b. of Stonington, May 13, 1838, by Rev. John G. Wightman	1	58
HALLET, Betsey, d. [Thomas & Sarah], b. June 26, 1801	2	70
Betsey, of Groton, m. Charles **SPENCER**, of Griswold, Mar. 14, 1830, by William Williams, J.P.	1	34
Catharine, 2d, d. [Thomas & Sarah], b. June 26, 1793	2	70
Catherine, d. [Thomas & Sarah], b. May 16, 1788; d. Feb. 16, 1794	2	70
Emelia, d. [Thomas & Sarah], b. June 6, 1795	2	70
Hannah, d. [Thomas & Sarah], b. Mar. 15, 1786	2	70
Henry, s. [Thomas & Sarah], b. July 24, 1799	2	70
Henry, Capt. m. Julia Ann **BAILEY**, b. of Groton, Apr. 29, 1833, by William Williams, J.P.	1	44
Samuel, s. [Thomas & Sarah], b. Aug. 6, 1790	2	70
Sarah, w. Thomas, d. Nov. 22, 1804	2	70
Thomas, b. Feb. 12, 1760; m. Sarah **DANIELS**, Dec. 4, 1783	2	70
William, s. Thomas & Sarah, b. July 18, 1784	2	70
HALLOWAY, Alfred P., m. Mary S. **STARR**, b. of Groton, Feb. 22, 1852, by Rev. N. T. Allen	1	93
HAMBLETON, Eunice, m. Jonathan L. **CHRISTIE**, b. of Groton, Oct. 14, 1823, by Ralph Hurlbutt, J.P.	1	10
HAMMOND, Sarah A., m. Benjamin **BURROWS**, Jr., b. of Groton, July 25, 1838, by Ira R. Steward	1	59
Thomas, m. Sally **AVERY**, May 8, 1814	2	82
HANCOCK, Charles, of Stonington, m. Almyra **HEMPSTEAD**, of Groton, Jan. 3, 1847, by Rev. W[illia]m C. Walker	1	77
W[illia]m Edwin, m. Mary Ellen **HEMPSTEAD**, b. of Groton, Mar. 3, 1841, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	64
HARDEN, Jemima, m. Jonathan **SMITH**, Jr., Aug. 6, 1747	1	141
HARRINGTON, Isaac, s. Isaac & Lucy, b. Mar. 12, 1749/50	1	145
Prudence, [s. Isaac & Lucy], b. Apr. 12, 1754	1	145
Timothy, [s. Isaac & Lucy], b. Apr. 18, 1752	1	145
HARRIS, Elizabeth, m. Nehemiah **SMITH**, Sept. 9, 1724	1	128

	Vol.	Page
HARRIS, (cont.)		
Griswold, of New London, m. Mrs. Betsey **PITCHER**, of Groton, May 31, 1820, by Thomas Avery, J.P.	1	1
Joshua, s. Josiah & Mary, b. Dec. 31, 1731	1	144
Josiah, m. Mary **AVERY**, Mar. 11, 1730/1	1	144
Russell, of R.I., m. Lucy **SMITH**, of Groton, Oct. 11, 1835, by Rev. Ira R. Steward	1	52
Thomas Jefferson, s. Dr. Benjamin, b. July 19, 1802	2	10
HARRISON, George, m. Ann **GRIFFIN**, b. of Groton, May 10, 1835, by John G. Wightman, Elder	1	50
Julia, of Groton, m. Robert **KELLEY**, of New London, Aug. 13, 1843, by Rev. Charles C. Lewis	1	69
Prudence, m. Dudley **PARK[E]**, b. of Groton, Dec. 20, 1846, by Rev. H. R. Knapp	1	83
Sarah, m. Gilbert **PARKS**, Jr., b. of Groton, Aug. 4, 1842, by Rev. Ira R. Steward	1	66
HARTLEY, Thomas, m. Susannah **REYNOLDS**, Oct. 24, 1830, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	35
HARVEY, Sarah, m. Ebenezer NORTON, July 22, 1736	1	183
HAVENS, Catharine, m. Thomas **MUMFORD**, Jr., Dec. 7, 1752	1	162
Daniel C., of Lyme, m. Jerusha **BAKER**, of Groton, Sept. 17, 1832, by Nathan Daboll, J.P.	1	41
Elizabeth A., of Lyme, m. George A. **HAYNES**, of New London, July 11, 1852, at Noank, by Rev. James M. Phillips	1	94
Emily, of Groton, m. Amos A. **FISH**, of N.Y. City, May 12, 1847, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	78
Fernando Cortez, of New London, m. Hannah **HEATH**, of Groton, June 30, 1835, by Timothy Tuttle	1	51
Francina, of Groton, m. Matthew **STILLMAN**, of Westerly, R.I., Aug. 1, 1832, by John G. Wightman, Elder	1	40
Gloriana, of Shelter Island, m. Charles **ELDREDGE**, Jr., of Groton, June 21, 1778, by Rev. Aaron Kinne	2	33
Hannah, of Groton, m. Samuel **WHEELER**, of Stonington, May 1, 1845, by Elias Brown, J.P.	1	73
Lavina, of Groton, m. Enock **MURDOCK**, of Westbrook, Dec. 14, 1845, by Rev. Erastus Denison	1	75
HAYDEN, see under **HEYDEN**		
HAYNES, [see also **HAINS**], Bathsheba, m. Ensign Thomas **GILES**, May 4, 1769	2	13
Caleb, [s. Josiah & Elizabeth], b. Feb. 2, 1702/3	1	102
Comfort, [s. Josiah & Elizabeth], b. Aug. 2, 1711	1	102
George A., of New London, m. Elizabeth A. **HAVENS**, of Lyme, July 11, 1852, at Noank, by Rev. James M. Phillips	1	94
Josiah, m. Elizabeth **LOMBARD**, Mar. 3, 1693	1	102
Kezia, [d. Josiah & Elizabeth], b. June 7, 1705	1	102
HAZARD, Silas, of Stonington, m. Delacy **WILLIAMS**, of Groton, Dec. 10, 1823, by Rufus Smith, J.P.	1	10
HAZEN, Eliza, m. Solomon CHAPMAN, b. of Groton, Nov. 2, 1823, by John Brewster, J.P.	1	11
HEATH, Abigail, d. Joseph & Dorithy, b. Feb. 13, 1720	1	114
Abigail, m. Samuel **MORGAN**, Sept. 30, 1741	1	165
Abigail, d. [John & Temperance], b. May 2, 1746	1	184

THE BARBOUR COLLECTION OF CONNECTICUT TOWN VITAL RECORDS

NEW LONDON 1646–1854

AVERY
STALLION
MORGAN

Compiled by
Nancy E. Schott

General Editor
Lorraine Cook White

GENEALOGICAL · PUBLISHING Co., Inc

	Vol.	Page
ATWELL (cont.)		
Samuell, s. Benjamin & Mary, b. Apr. 23, [1682]	1	16
Sam[ue]ll, s. Richard & Joannah, b. July 8, 1723; d. May 13, 1725	2	2
Samuel H., m. Harriet **CHURCH**, b. of Montville, Sept. 25, 1844, by Rev. Abel McEwen	4	114
Thomas, s. Benjamin & Mary, b. Aug. 10, [1670]	1	7
Thomas, m. Sarah **LEWIS**, July 24, 1704	1	30
Thomas, m. Anne **MORGAN**, Sept. 7, 1714	1	42
Thomas, s. Thomas & Sarah, b. June 21, 1731	2	2
William, s. Benjamin & Mary, b. Apr. 17, 1674	1	10
AUGUSTUS, Peter, m. Ann **BRAMBLE**, b. of New London, Apr. 14, 1831, by Rev. Abel McEwen	4	41
AUSTIN, Edmond, m. Mary Elizabeth **LEWIS**, b. of [New London], Sept. 17, 1838, by Rev. C. C. Williams	4	79
Elias, m. Jane **STEPHENS**, b. of [New London], Dec. 1, 1834, by Rev. Ebenezer Blake	4	59
Harry, of New York, m. Mary **SALTONSTALL**, of New London, Oct. 10, 1838, by Rev. Robert Hallam	4	80
Mary, m. Comstock **BROWN**, Apr. 4, 1771	3	69
Mercy Ann Beebe, m. Henry **HUGHES**, Dec. 2, 1832, by Rev. Francis Darrow	4	49
Rebecca, m. Charles **DANIELS**, b. of Waterford, Mar. 20, 1836, by Rev. Squire B. Hascall	4	84
William H., of Newport, R.I., m. Clarrissa S. **ALLEN**, of N. Kingston, R.I., May 2, 1848, by Rev. Nicholas T. Allen	4	138
AVERY, Aaron, s. [Amos & Prudence], b. Sept. 27, 1771	3	46
Abell, s. Abner & Amy, b. May 29, 1745	3	3
Abigail, d. Jno. & Abigail, b. Jan. 15, [1676]	1	11
Abigail, d. John & Abigail, d. July 18, [1677]	1	12
Abigail, d. John & Abigail, b. Jan. 18, [1679]	1	14
Abner, m. Amy **FOX**, b. of New London, May 22, 1740	3	3
Abraham, m. Jane **HILL**, Mar. 14, 1727	2	1
Abraham, s. Abraham & Jane, b. July 18, 1744	2	2
Amos, s. Abner & Amy, b. Mar. 10, 1758	3	3
Amy, d. Abner & Amy, b. July 25, 1747	3	3
Ann, m. Samuel **GRIFFING**, Nov. 16, 1727	2	30
Anna Maria, d. [Thomas L. & Lucretia], b. Nov. 3, 1820	3	276
Anne, d. Thomas & Anne, b. Nov. 12, 1707	1	33
Anne, wid., m. Jonathan **ROFFE**, Nov. 21, 1712	1	44
Betsey, of Groton, d. Jasper, m. John **BOLLES**, s. Samuel, Apr. 1, 1792	3	153
Cavon*, d. Abner & Amy, b. July 3, 1743 *(Perhaps Caron)	3	3
Christopher, d. very near the death of the mother	1	67
Christopher, s. James & Joan, b. Apr. 30, [1661]	1	3
Christopher, s. James & Deborah, b. Jan. 23, [1679]	1	14

	Vol.	Page
AVERY (cont.)		
Christopher, s. James & Deborah, b. Jan. 23, 1679	1	68
Deborah, d. James & Debora[h], b. Aug. 10, [1671]	1	7
Ebenezer, s. James & Debora[h], b. May 1, [1678]	1	12
Edward, s. James & Debora[h], b. Mar. 20 [1675]	1	10
Edward, s. [Joshua & Hannah], b. Dec. 10, 1806	3	216
Egbert H., of Groton, m. Sarah **COGSHALL**, of [New London], Nov. 9, 1840, by Rev. Abel McEwen	4	92
Elihu, s. Abner & Amy, b. Mar. 25, 1748	3	3
Elijah, s. [Amos & Prudence], b. Sept. 21, 1783	3	46
Elizabeth, d. Capt. Elijah, of Groton, b. Dec. 1, 1771; m. William **ELDREDGE**, [s. Charles of Groton], Sept. 14, 1794	3	197
Eunice Williams, d. [Amos & Prudence}, b. June 20, 1774	3	46
George, s. [George Dolbeare & Mary], b. Jan. 23, 1791	3	116
George Dolbeare, s. William & Mary, of Groton, m. Mary **CHAMPLIN**, wid. of Capt. Lodowick Champlin, & dau. of Guy & Elizabeth **RICHARDS**, Apr. 1, 1790	3	116
Gilbert, m. Lucy **OLCOTT**, July 21, 1799	3	137
Gurdon, of Waterford, m. Maria **GARDNER**, of New London, Apr. 14, 1822, by Elias Sharp, Elder	4	3
Hannah, d. James & Joan, b. Oct. 11, 1644. (Not born in New London)	1	1
Han[n]ah, d. James & Deborah, b. Mar. 24, 1685	1	17
Hannah, d. Abraham & Jane, b. Oct. 31, 1732	2	2
Hannah, d. William, of Groton, m. Benjamin **BUTLER**, Dec. 11, 1791	3	178
Henry Thomas, s. [Thomas L. & Lucretia], b. June 8, 1827	3	276
Isaac A., of Groton, m. Emeline **MINER**, of [New London], Dec. 1, 1830, by Rev. Leonard B. Griffing	4	40
James, s. James & Joan, b. Dec. 15, 1646	1	1
James, Jr., s. James, Sr., m. Deborah, d. Edward **STALLION**, Feb. 20, [1669]	1	6
James, s. James & Debora[h], b. Apr. 20, [1673]	1	9
James, s. [Joshua & Hannah], b. Mar. 5, 1804	3	216
Jane, d. Abraham & Jane, b. Dec. 3, 1727	2	1
Jane, w. Abraham, d. July 26, 1744	2	2
Jefferson, of New London, m. Esther **HOLT**, Oct. 27, 1844, by Rev. G. Thompson	4	115
John, s. James & Joan, b. Feb. 10, [1653]	1	2
John, s. Capt. James, m. Abigail, d. Samuel **CHEESEBOROUGH**, Nov. 29, [1675]	1	10
John Coit, s. [Thomas L. & Lucretia], b. Oct. 3, 1822	3	276
Jonathan, s. James & Joan, b. Jan. 5, [1658]	1	3

	Vol.	Page
SPENCER (cont.)		
Hannah, m. Thomas **DOUGLASS**, Nov. 25, 1703 (Written Hannah **SPERRY**. Questioned by L. B. B.)	1	52
Hannah, m. David **CAULKINS**, Jan. 29, 1708	2	6
Hannah, m. John **PIKE**, May 12, 1712	1	47
James, s. Houghton & Amelia Sarah, b. July 11, 1814	3	241
John, of Island of Bermudas, m. Abigail **BILLINGS**, d. Capt. Benj[amin] & Abigail, Sept. 8, 1779	2	121
John, s. [John & Abigail], b. Aug. 15, 1780	2	121
John, Sr., d. Aug. 14, 1784	2	121
Lydia Ann, m. Nicholas **ANTHONY**, June 30, 1830, by Rev. B. Judd	4	41
Mary, m. Elisha **CROSBY**, b. of [New London], May 13, 1834, by Rev. Abel McEwen	4	56
Philena A., m. Hezekiah S. **WATROUS**, b. of Westchester, Ct., Sept. 28, 1847, by Rev. Jabez S. Swan	4	134
Richard D., of East Haddam, m. Mary E. **ROGERS**, of Montville, May 4, 1845, by Rev. Jabez S. Swan	4	119
SPERRY, Hannah, m. Thomas **DOUGLASS**, Nov. 25, 1703 (Perhaps Hannah **SPENCER**? L. B. B.)	1	52
SPOONER, Alden, s. [Judah P. & Deborah], b. Jan. 23, 1783	3	25
Deborah, d. [Judah P. & Deborah], b. Feb. 8, 1777	3	25
Hannah, d. [Judah P. & Deborah], b. Feb. 24, 1775	3	25
Jacob, m. Catharine C. **DOUGLAS**, b. of New London, Nov. 9, 1845, by Rev. Jabez Swan	4	124
Judah P., m. Deborah **DOUGLASS**, Sept. 10, 1770	3	25
Nancy, d. [Judah P. & Deborah], b. July 21, 1771	3	25
Rebecca, d. Tho[ma]s, m. Timothy **GREEN**, s. Sammuel, Jan. 2, 1763	3	23
Rebecca, d. [Judah P. & Deborah], b. May 10, 1773	3	25
Susannah, of Newport, m. Jacob **STOCKMAN**, of Newport, July 16, 1786	3	146
SPRAGUE, Benjamin, s. [Crandall & Hannah], b. Dec. 17, 1799	3	60
Crandall, m. Hannah **HARRIS**, d. John, Mar. 5, 1796	3	60
David, s. [Crandall & Hannah], b. Jan. 22, 1798	3	60
Hannah, d. [Crandall & Hannah], b. Oct. 22, 1801	3	60
Lucretia H., of New London, m. Nelson B. **BECKWITH**, of New York, Apr. 3, 1836, by Rev. Alvan Ackley	4	65
Lucy, m. Albert **BECKWITH**, Jan. 14, 1830, by Daniel Wildman	4	37
Mary, of New London, m. Benjamin F. **HEMPSTEAD**, of Groton, Dec. 3, 1831, by Rev. Abel McEwen	4	44
SPRINGER, Dennis, of Ireland, m. Mary **HUDSON**, of London, Eng., Oct. [ ], 1667	1	5
Desire, m. George **ROGERS**, Oct. 7, 1770	3	85

	Vol.	Page
SPRINGER (cont.)		
Grace, d. Dennis & Mary, b Sept. 20, [1672]	1	8
James, m. Rebecca **HARRIS**, July 3, 1796	3	133
James, s. [James & Rebecca], b. Oct. 8, 1796	3	133
John, s. Dennis & Mary, b. Apr. 18, [1668]	1	5
Margaret, m. Danyell **RUSSELL**, Jan. 20, [1675]	1	10
Mary, d. Dennis & Mary, b. "ye first week in August", [1670]	1	7
SQUIRES, SQUIRE, Elizabeth, m. Alanson **BECKWITH**, b. of [New London], Feb. 19, 1832, by Rev. Chester Tilden	4	45
Jane, m. Capt. William **CHURCHILL**, Aug. 2, 1852, by Rev. Charles Willett	4	171
Richard, m. Mary **KEENEY**, b. of Lyme, Apr. 18, 1838, by Rev. James M. Macdonald	4	76
STACY, Rebecca, b. June 3, 1769; m. Samuel **CHANEY**, Jr., Oct. 23, 1791	3	177
STALLION, Deborah, d. Edward, m. James **AVERY**, Jr., s. James, Sr., Feb. 20, [1669]	1	6
Edward, m. Christian **CHAPELL**, Mar. 16, [1692/3]	1	21
Isaack, see under Isaac **FOOTE**	1	44
STALON, Sarah, d. Edward, m. John **EDGECOMBE**, s. Nicholas, of Plymouth, Old England, Feb. 9, [1673]	1	9
STANDISH, Joseph, m. Matilda **DECNEW**, b. of [New London], May 29, 1850, by Rev. Robert A. Hallam	4	154
STANLEY, James, of Norfolk, Va., m. Marcinda **DART**, of New London, July 10, 1825, by Rev. Abel McEwen	4	23
Miranda, m. Franklin **JOHNSON**, b. of New London, Mar. 21, 1832, by Rev. Abel McEwen	4	46
STANTON, Caroline M., of Norwich, m. M. Jerome **KEENEY**, of New London, Jan. 26, 1845, by Rev. S. Benton	4	116
Edward, m. Charlotte **SPENCER**, b. of New London, Oct. 16, 1825, by Rev. Abel McEwen	4	24
Eliza, m. Joseph **SMITH**, b. of [New London], Mar. 16, 1849, by Rev. M. P. Alderman	4	145
Mary, d. of Thomas, m. Samuel **ROGERS**, s. of James, Nov. 17, [1662]	1	3
Mary E., of Brooklyn, Ct., m. William W. **WINCHESTER**, of Groton, Apr. 22, 1850, by Charles A. Clark, Elder	4	153
Mary S., m. Francis **RICHARDS**, Nov. 5, 1809, by Rev. Abel McEwen	3	241
Prudence, d. Tho[ma]s, late of Groton, decd., m. Robert **FARGO**, Jr., s. Robert, of New London, July 1, 1756	3	2
Theophilus, m. Elizabeth **ROGERS**, Jan. 5, [1698]	1	24
STARK, STARKS, Ann, d. Moses & Deborah, b. May 21, 1749	2	25

	Vol.	Page
MORGAN (cont.)		
James, of Groton, m. Ab[b]y H. **BROWN**, of New London, Aug. 5, 1826, by Rev. John G. Wightman	4	26
James, m. Charlotte Frelinghuysen **MERCER**, June 27, 1831, by Rev. Bethel Judd	3	271
James, s. James, m. Mary **VINE**, of Old England, "sometime in the month of November", [1666]	1	5
James T., of Horndean, England, m. Anna **MORGAN**, of [New London], Sept. 14, 1852, by Rev. Robert C. Hallam	4	173
Jerusha, d. Benjamin & Christian, b. Oct. 12, 1705	1	44
John, s. James, m. Rachell **DYMAN**, Nov. 16, [1665]	1	4
John, s. John & Rachel, b. June 10, [1667]	1	5
John, m. Anne **DARTT**, [ ], 1699	1	46
John, s. John, Jr. & Ruth, b. Jan. 4 ,1700	1	26
John, s. Benjamin & Christian, b. Mar. 7, 1702	1	44
John, s. John & Anne, b. May 30, 1708	1	46
John, d. Apr. 24, 1754	2	68
John S., of Waterford, m. Jane E. **BECKWITH**, of East Lyme, Feb. 17, 1850, by Rev. Abel McEwen	4	152
Johnathan, s. Benjamin & Christian, b. Sept. 12 ,1707	1	44
Jonathan, s. William & Eliza[beth], b. Apr. 13, 1739	2	109
Joseph*, s. James, Sr., m. Dorothy, d. Thomas **PARK[E]**, "sometime in April", [1670] *(First written "James". Changed by L. B. B.)	1	6
Joseph, s. James, m. Dorytha, d. Thomas **PARKER**, b. of New London, Apr. [, 1670]	1	7
Joseph, s. Joseph & Dorothy, b. Nov. 6, [1671]	1	8
Joseph, s. Joseph & Dorothy, b. Nov. 6, [1672]	1	8
Joseph, s. Benjamin & Christian, b. Feb. 15, 1695	1	43
Katharine, d. William & Eliza[beth], b. Mar. 28, 1743	2	109
Lucy A., m. John H. **CROCKER**, Mar. 20, 1843, by H. R. Knapp	4	104
Martha, d. Joseph & Dorothy, b. Mar. 20, [1681]	1	15
Mary, d. James & Mary, b. Mar. 20, [1670]	1	7
Mary, d. John, Jr. & Ruth, b. Dec. 18, 1698	1	24
Mary, d. Benjamin & Christian, b. July 8, 1698	1	43
Mary, d. James & Charlotte F., b. Oct. 9, 1834	3	271
Michael, m. Bridget **DONOVAN**, Nov. 26, 1848, by Rev. William Logan	4	150
Patty, m. Thomas **HOLT**, Sept. 24, 1769	3	93
Peter, s. John & Anne, b. Jan. 10, 1711/12	1	46
Philip, s. William & Eliza[beth], b. May 31, 1745	2	109
Rebecca, m. Amos **WEEKS**, Oct. 19, 1768	3	89
Richard, s. John & Anne, b. Sept. 23 ,1701	1	46
Richard R., of Waterford, m. Elizabeth **CHAPEL**, of New London, Dec. 29, 1826, by Rev. Abel McEwen	4	28
Ruth, d. John, Jr. & Ruth, b. Aug. 29, 1697	1	23

	Vol.	Page
MORGAN (cont.)		
Samuel, s. John & Rachel, b. Sept. 9, [1669]	1	6
Sandford, of Groton, m. Lavina **AVERY**, of New London, Oct. 2, 1821, by Abel McEwen	4	6
Sarah, d. Jno. & Rachell, b. Apr. 13, [1678]	1	12
Sarah, d. John, Jr. & Ruth, b. Feb. 24, 1702	1	28
Sarah, d. Benjamin & Christian, b. July 1, 1709	1	44
Sarah C., of New London, m. Richard **DOUGLASS**, of Waterford, Oct. 1, 1846, by Rev. Robert A. Hallam	4	128
Solomon, m. Belinda **BUDDINGTON**, b. of New London, [ ], by Christopher Griffing, J.P.	4	25
Susannah, m. John **HANDERSON**, Feb. 10, 1728/9	2	39
Susannah, m. Jno. **HENDERSON**, Feb. 10, 1728/9	2	62
William, s. James & Mary, b. Mar. 4, [1669]	1	6
William, s. Benjamin & Christian, b. Sept. 5, 1711	1	44
William, s. Benjamin, of New London, decd., m. Elizabeth **CROCKER**, d. William, of New London, decd., Jan. 13, 1732	2	108
William, s. William & Elizabeth, b. Feb. 16, 1732	2	109
William, m. Naomi **DANIELS**, b. of New London, May 7, 1789, by Andrew Griswold, J.P.	2	123
William, [m.] Orra **PELLET**, d. David, of Canterbury, Mar. 11, 1802	3	209
William, m. Joanna **CRANNELL**, b. of [New London], May 18, 1840, by Rev. William Warland, of Say Brook, Ct.	4	90
William, Griswold, [s. William & Orra], b. Feb. 8, 1805	3	209
-----, w. Ensign, d. Aug. 6, [1689]	1	69
MORIARTY, John, m. Mary **KENNEDY**, Apr. 11, 1852, by Rev. J. Stokes. Witnesses: Cornelius Kennedy, Mary G. Kennedy	4	170
MORRIS, Abby, of [New London], m. Perry **WALES**, of New York, (colored), Aug. 12, 1845, by Rev. O. Geo[rge] Leonard	4	123
Henry, m. Emma **ROGERS**, b. of New London, Apr. 20, 1834, by Rev. Abel McEwen	4	55
James, m. Sally **CROCKER**, b. of New London, Dec. 25, 1827, by Rev. Abel McEwen	4	33
Mary, d. Robert & Mary, b. Apr. 15, 1729	2	67
Nancy, of Groton, m. George **FREEMAN**, of New London, Aug. 25, 1839, by J. Lovejoy	4	87
Nancy, m. Horace **BARBER**, b. of [New London], Mar. 16, 1845, by Rev. Abel McEwen	4	118
Prudence, of Groton, m. George **MEAD[E]**, of [New London], Nov. 5, 1835, by Rev. Abel McEwen	4	63
Robert, m. Mary **LESTER**, Mar. 8, 1725	2	67
MORTIMORE, Rachal, m. Moses **LEWIS**, Sept. 17, 1718	1	56

783 MORGAN

VITAL RECORDS

OF

ROXBURY

MASSACHUSETTS

TO THE END OF THE YEAR 1849

185

VOLUME II.—MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

V. 2

CONDITA A.D. 1630.

PUBLISHED BY
THE ESSEX INSTITUTE
SALEM, MASS.
1926

MORACY, Thomas, and Bridget Hastings, int. Jan. 13, 1849.

MORAN, John, and Ellen Kenny, int. Dec. 28, 1845.
William, of Watertown, and Catharine Kelley, int. Aug. 28, 1842.

MORE (see also Moore), Thomas, and Susanna Newel, at Dorchester, Oct. 3 [Sept. 6. dup.], 1673.

MOREY (see also Mory), Francis F., and Hannah Bird, int. Nov. 6, 1848.
John, and Hannah Millerd of Rehoboth, at Rehoboth, Aug. 17, 1830.
John W., of Boston, and Daphne C. Barker of Cambridge, Oct. 11, 1840. C. R. 3.
Mehittabell, and Noah Kingsbury [of Dedham. C. R. 2.], Sept. 30, 1718.
Sarah Ann B., and Joseph Hastings, int. Dec. 16, 1838.
Susannah, and Robert Pierpont, Mar. 12, 1752.
Susannah, and Aaron D. Weld, int. Aug. 28, 1808.

MORGAINE (see also Morgan), James, and Margery Hill, Aug. 6, 1640.

MORGAN (see also Morgaine), Bridget, and Peter Kelly, int. Jan. 1, 1848.
James H., and Polly W. White, int. Nov. 3, 1837.
John, and Mary Kenedy, int. Jan. 16, 1848.
John, and Mary Killroy [Kilroy. int.], Oct. 24, 1848.*
Maria, and Patrick Keegan, int. Nov. 12, 1849.
Mary, and Thomas Killian, int. Sept. 7, 1845.
Robert, and Sarah Osgood Johnson, Apr. 23, 1845.*

MORGRIDGE (see also Mugridge), John, of Calais, Me., and Mary Ellery Bugbee, Apr. 8, 1830.*

MORIARTY, Clement, and Hannah Irwin, int. June 5, 1848.

MORISE (see also Morris), Isaac, and Hannah Mayo, Mar. 2, 1680.

MORISON (see also Morrison), Samuel C., and Maria T. Gerish, int. Feb. 15, 1829.

MORONEY, Catharine, and Cornelius Regan, int. July 2, 1843.

---

* Intention also recorded.

MORACY, Thomas, and Bridget Hastings, int. Jan. 14, 1849.

MORAN, John, and Ellen Kenny, int. Dec. 24, 1845.
Michael, of Watertown, and Catharine Egan, int. Nov. 28, 1841.

MORE (see also Moore), Thomas, and Susanna [illegible], at Dorchester, Oct. 4 [Sept. 6, dup.], 1673.

MOREY (see also Morey), Francis P., and Hannah Bird, int. Nov. 6, 1844.
John, and Hannah Millard of Rehoboth, at Rehoboth, Aug. 17, 1680.
John W., of Boston, and Daphne C. Parker of Cambridge, Dec. 17, 1848. c. r. 1.
Nathaniel, and Mary Kingsbury [of Dedham, c. r. 7.], Sept. 30, 1718.
Sarah Ann B., and Joseph Hastings, int. Dec. 18, 1838.
Susannah, and Robert Ferguson, Mar. 12, 1742.
Susannah, and Aaron D. Ward, int. Aug. 28, 1808.

MORGAINE (see also Morgan), James, and Margery Hill, Aug. 6, 1685.

MORGAN (see also Morgaine), Bridget, and Peter Kelly, int. Jan. 1, 1847.
James H., and Sally W. White, int. Nov. 3, 1837.
John, and Mary Kennedy, int. Jan. 16, 1848.
John, and Mary Killroy [Kilroy, int.], Jan. 31, 1848.*
Mary, and Patrick Keegan, int. Nov. 12, 1846.
Mary, and Thomas Kellum, int. Sept. 2, 1849.
Robert, and Sarah Osgood Putnam, Apr. 23, 1846.*

MORGRIDGE (see also Mogridge), John, of Acton, Me., and Mary Ellery Hughes, Apr. 8, 1849.*

MORIARTY, Clemen, and Hannah Tracy, int. June 5, 1848.

MORISE (see also Morris), Isaac, and Hannah Mayo, Mar. 2, 1686.

MORISON (see also Morrison), Samuel C., and Maria T. Jones, int. Feb. 15, 1838.

MORONEY, Catharine, and Cornelius Hogan, int. July 2, 1848.

---

* Intention also recorded.

MORGAN

783

VITAL RECORDS

OF

ROXBURY

MASSACHUSETTS

TO THE END OF THE YEAR 1849
1850
V.

VOLUME I.—BIRTHS.

CONDITA A.D. 1630.

PUBLISHED BY
THE ESSEX INSTITUTE
SALEM, MASS.
1925

ABBREVIATIONS

a.—age.
abt.—about.
b.—born.
bef.—before.
bet.—between.
bp.—baptized.
bur.—buried.
C. R. 1.—church record, First Religious Society (Unitarian).
C. R. 2.—church record, First Congregational Parish of West Roxbury (Unitarian).
C. R. 3.—church record, First Congregational Society of Jamaica Plain (Unitarian).
C. R. 4.—church record, Dudley St. Baptist Church.
C. R. 5.—church record, St. James Episcopal Church.
C. R. 6.—church record, Eliot Congregational Church.
C. R. 7.—church record, South Congregational Church, West Roxbury.
certif.—certificate.
ch.—child.
chn.—children.
Co.—county.
CT. R.—court records, Suffolk Co. Quarterly Court.
d.—daughter; day; died.
Dea.—deacon.
dup.—duplicate entry.
G. R. 1.—gravestone record, Eliot Cemetery.
G. R. 2.—gravestone record, Westerly Cemetery.
G. R. 3.—gravestone record, Walter St. (West Roxbury) Cemetery.
G. R. 4.—gravestone record, Jamaica Plain Cemetery.
G. R. 5.—gravestone record, Warren Cemetery.
h.—husband; hour.
inf.—infant.
int.—intention of marriage.
jr.—junior.
m.—male; married; month.

MOREDOCK (see also Murdock), Sarah, d. Ephraim and Sarah, bp. Sept. 16, 1762. C. R. 2.

MOREY (see also Mory), Abigail, d. John and Hannah, Aug. 30, 1741.
Elisabeth, d. John and Hannah, Nov. 5, 1733.
John, s. John and Hannah, Nov. 30, 1736.
John, s. John and Hannah, Jan. 23, 1737-8.
Mary, d. John and Hannah, Sept. 29, 1739.

MORGAINE (see also Morgan), John, s. James, bp. Sept. 30, 1645.

MORGAN (see also Morgaine, Morgin), Abraham, s. James, bp. 3 : 7m : 1648. C. R. 1.
Andrew, s. John, laborer, and Mary, both b. Ireland, Dec. 2, 1849.
James, s. James, bp. 3 : 1m : 1643-4. C. R. 1.
John, s. James, bp. 30 : 1m : 1645. C. R. 1.
Joseph, s. James, bp. 29 : 9m : 1646. C. R. 1.
William, s. William, gardener, and Mary, both b. Ireland, Dec. 17, 1849.
———, d. James, bp. 17 : 9m : 1650. C. R. 1.

MORGIN (see also Morgan), Hannah, d. James, July 18, 1642.

MORIARTY (see also Moriety), Mary Ann, d. John, currier, and Margarett, both b. Ireland, Dec. 22, 1849.

MORICE (see also Morris), Elizabeth, d. Edward, jr., bp. 17 : 12 : 1683-4. C. R. 1.
Elizabeth, d. Edward, bp. 15 : 1m : 1684-5. C. R. 1.
Margreat, d. Edward, Sept. 25, 1668.
Martha, d. Edward, 30 : 11m : 1674. [1674-5. C. R. 1.]

MORIE (see also Morris), Hannah, d. Edward, bp. 14 : 9m : 1686. C. R. 1.

MORIETY (see also Moriarty), Anna, d. Edward, currier, and Anna, Feb. 13, 1848.

MORISE (see also Morris), Samuel, s. Edward, Mar. 19, 1670.

MORLAND, Ann Wallace, d. John and Ruth, bp. Jan. 1, 1818. C. R. 3.
Elizabeth, d. John and Ruth, bp. Nov. 11, 1820. C. R. 3.

1892193

480

ABELL
AVERY
DYMOND,
MORGAN
STALLION.
HILL

NEW LONDON, Conn.

VITAL STATISTICS.

Town Records
from the

COLLATED COPY

from the

ORIGINAL RECORDS

V.1
VOL. 1.

1644.

Hannah Avery, daughter of James Avery bourn to him of Joanna his wife, the eleventh day of October, 1644.

1646.

James Avery the sonne of James Avery and Joanna borne the fifteenth of December 1646.

1647.

Manassa Miner the sonne of Thomas and Grace Miner borne the 25 of April 1647.

1648.

Mary Avery 3rd daughter of James and Joanna Avery born the 29th February, 1648.

1649.

Ann Miner daughter of Thomas and Grace Miner born the 28th of April.

1651.

Mary Miner ye daughter of Thomas and Grace Miner born ye 5th of May.

Thomas, son of James and Joanna Avery born May 6, 1651.

1652.

Ann Miner ye daughter of Thomas and Grace Miner died ye 23 of August 1652.

Samuel Miner ye sonne of Thomas and Grace Miner born ye 4th of March 1652.

John Prentice sonne of John Prentice & Hester his wife borne ye 6th of August 1652.

Elizabeth Tongue daughter of George and Margery Tounge born the 20th of October, 1652.

Mary Roberts daughter of Hugh and Mary Roberts borne the 9th of November, 1652.

1653.

Barbary Lester the wife of Andrew Lester dyed ye 2nd of February.

Samuel Hough--sonne of William and Mary Hough borne 9th of March 1653

George Chappell sonne of George and Margery Chappell born ye 20th of March 1653.

John Avery sonne of James and Joanna Avery born ye 10th of February 1653.

1654.

Hannah Tongue daughter of George and Margery Tongue borne ye 20th of July, 1654.

1654.

Walter Harris father of Gabriel Harris deceased the 6th of November.

Walter Harris son of Gabriel and Mary Harris born ye 29th of November.

Walter Harris son of Gabriel and Mary Harris dyed in ye beginning of December.

1655.

Joseph Prentice son of John and Hester Prentice was born ye 2nd of April.

Thomas Bailey was married to Lydia, daughter of James Redfin (Redfield) 20th July 1655.

Hannah Meades daughter of William & Rebecca Meades born ye 27th of August

Hannah Myner, daughter of Thomas and Grace Miner-born ye 15th of Sept.

Mary Harris wife of Walter Harris dyed ye 24rh of January.

John Hough sonne of William & Sarah Hough born ye 17th of October.

Elizabeth Bradley daughter of Peeter & Elizabeth Bradley was born ye March 16, 1654

Capt. John Hough departed this life August ye 2, 1715.

1656.

Samuel Hough sonne of William & Sarah Hough-born in another place.

Samuel Roberts sonn of Hugh & Mary Roberts-born ye 25th of April.

Elizabeth daughter of Gabriel & Mary Harris born ye 5th of June

Elizabeth Chappell daughter of George & Margaret Chappell borne the 30th of August. X

Rebecca, ye daughter of James & Joanna Avery- was born ye 6th of October.

✓ Mary Bailey, the daughter of Thomas & Lydia Bayley born ye 14th of February.

John Picket-son of John & Ruth (Brewster) Picket-born ye 26 of July 1656.

1657.

Jonathan Prentice sonne of John & Hester Prentice-borne ye 15th of July

William Besson of London marryed to Catharine Crow of London ye 3rd of August.

Mary Tounge-daughter of George & Margery Tounge borne ye 13th of September.

William Hough sonne of William & Sarah Hough-was borne ye 13th of October.

1658.

Thomas Bayley sonne of Thomas & Lydia Bayley-borne ye 5th of March.

1658

Mehittabill Roberts daughter of Hugh & Mary Roberts-born ye 15th of April.

George Tongue sonne of George & Margery tongue born ye 8th of May.

Jonathan Avery-sonne of James & Joanna Avery-was born ye 5th of January

Thomas Harris son of Gabriel & Mary Harris born ye 28th of July .

Peter Bradley-son of Peter & Elizabeth Bradley-borne ye 27th of September.

Adam Pickett son of John and Ruth Pickett-was borne ye 15th of November.

George Geares was marryed to Sarah ye daughter of Rob't Allyn the 27th of February.

John Coit ye husband of Mary Coit deceased ye 29th of August 1658.

Joshua Raymond the son of Richard Raymond of Salem was marryed unto Elizabeth ye daughter of Nehemiah Smith-the 10th of December.

Jonathan Hough, the son of William & Sarah Hough-born ye 7th of February, 1658.

1658/9

Daniel Wetherell the son of William Wetherell clericus of Situate in New England marryed to Grace the daughter of Jonathan Brewster of New London ye 4th of August. (The wife of Jonathan Brewster was named Lucreta-mistake of recorder).

Hannah Wetherell daughter of Daniel & Grace Wetherell-born ye 21st of March 1658/9.

Sarah Geares the daughter of George & Sarah Geares born ye 27th of February.

1660.

Nehemiah Royce the sonne of Robert Royce was marryed unto Hannah ye daughter of James Morgan ye 20th of November.

Heaster Prentice daughter of John & Hester Prentice-born the 20th of July.

Joshua Raymond son of Joshua & Elizabeth Raymond-born the 18th of September.

Peter Harris ye sonne of Gabriel & (Elizabeth) Harris was born ye 8th of December.

Mary Picket-ye daughter of John & Ruth Picket was born-January 16th.

1661.

John Bayley sonne of Thomas & Lydia Bayley was born in April

1661.

Christopher Avery sonne of James & Joanna Avery-born ye 30th of April.

John Keeny son of William Keeny was marryed unto Sarah the daughter of William Douglas in ye month of October.

Thomas Roach was marryed unto Rebecca Redfin (Redfield) ye 12th of ye December.

John Bourden was marryed to Sarah ye daughter of William Hough ye 11th of February.

1662.

Hester Chappell ye daughter of George & Margarette Chappell ✓ born ye 15th April 1662.

Elizabeth Raymond, dau. Joshua & Elizabeth Raymond was born ye 24th of May.

Timothy Lester son of Andrew & Ann Lester was born ye 24th of July 1662.

Susanna Keeny-daughter of John & Sarah Keny was born ye 6th September.

Deborah Hough, daughter of William & Sarah Hough was born ye 24th of October.

Samuel Rogers, the sonn of James Rogers was marryed unto Mary the daughter of Thomas Stinton the 23d of November-1662.

Hugh Mould of Barnstable was marryed to Martha-ye daighter of John Coit-ye 11th of January.

Jonathan Geares, the sonne of George & Sarah Geares born 26 of May.

1663.

Robert Lattimore-son of Robert & Ann Lattimore born ye 5th of February.

John Stebbins son of John Stebbins was marryed unt Deborah the daughter of the 8th day of May.

Peter Prentice son of John & Hester Prentice born ye 31st of July.

Susanna Mould daughter of Hugh & Martha Mould was born ye 2nd of April.

John Harris sonn of Gabriel & Harris was born ye 12th of June.

Edward Smith of New London was marryed unto Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Bliss of Norwige ye 7th day of June.

1664.

William Bayley ye sonn of Thomas & Lydia Bayley was borne ye 23rd of April.

Ann Raymond ye daughter of Joshua & Elizabeth Raymond was born ye 12th of May.

Joseph Lester sonne of Andrew & Ann his wife-borne ye 15th of June.

1664.

Samuel Avery ye sonne of James & Joanna Avery-was born ye 14th day of August.

Deborah Stebbins ye daughter of John & Deborah Stebbins-born ye 8th of October.

Samuel Starr was marryed unto Hannah the daughter of Jonathan Brewster-23rd of December.

John Danyill was marryed unto Mary ye daughter of George Chappell-19th of January.

Dynah Dart daughter Richard & Bethia Dart-was born ye 13th of January.

Mary Miner-the daughter of Clement& Frances Miner born ye 29 of January.

James Haynes, ye sonne of Charles & Mary Haynes-born ye 8th of March.

Elizabeth Smith-daughter of Edward & Elizabeth Smith-born ye 16th August.

Jonathan Joseph Geares the sonne of George Geares born to him of Sarah his wife in Nahantic ye 14th of October.

1665.

Robert Douglas ye sonne of William Douglas was marryed unto Mary ye daughter of Robert Hempstead the 28th September.

Ann Smith daughter of Edward & Elizabeth Smith-was born ye 25th of October.

John Morgan ye sonne of James Morgan married Rachel Dymon ye-10th Nov.

Samuel Starr sonn of Samuel & Hannah Starr-born ye 11th of December.

John Danyill son of John & Mary Danyill born ye 19th of ✓ January.

Sarah Chappell-daughter of George & Margaret Chappell born ye 14th of February 1665.

Abigail Hough the daughter of William & Sarah Hough-born ye 5th of March.

Thomas Foster ye son of John Foster of Kingswan was marryed unto Susanna the daughter of Ralph Parker ye 23rd of March.

Mary, the daughter of Hugh & Martha Mould-was born the 26th July 1665.

Hannah the daughter of George & Sarah Geares was born 27th July 1665.

1666.

Samuel Harris sonne of Gabriel Harris born ye 14th July 1666,

Danyill Dart sonn of Richard & Bethia Dart-was born ye 3rd of May.

James Bayley sonn of Thomas & Lydia Bayley-born ye 26th of September.

1677. (?.)

Ruth Hill wife of Charles Hill was delivered of a sonn ye 27th of April and lived out half an hour.

Ruth Hill the wife of Charles Hill departed this life the 30th April.

Alexander Thorne sonn of William & Lydia Thorne was born ye 8th of May.

John Lewis was marryed unto Elizabeth Huntly of Lyme 24th of May.

Thomas Joanes marryed Catharine the daughter of Tho. Gamon 25 June.

Samuel Crocker sonn Tho. & Rebecca Crocker was born ye 23rd July. (1676-7)

Bethya Dart daughter Richard & Bethya Dart was born 30 of July.

Edward Foster sonn Tho. & Susanna Foster born & dyed ye 5th August. (He was bapt. Sept. 2, so did not die so soon).

Christopher Stebbins sonn of John & Deborah Stebbins was born 26th of September.

William Chappell son of Wm. & Christian Chappell born ye end of Sept.

Thomas Avery sonn of Capt. James Avery was marryed unto Hannah daughter of Thomas Miner of Stonington the 22nd of October.

Danyell Coit ye sonn of Josepn & Martha Coit was born ye 8th December.

Elizabeth Fox-daughter Samuel & Mary Fox was born ye 5th of November. 1676

Thomas Latham sonn of Cary Latham departed this life ye 14th of Dec.

Joshua Baker ye sonn of Joshua & Hannah Baker was born ye 5th January.

Mary Parkes daughter of Thomas & Mary Parkes was born ye 28th January.

Peter Creery was marryed unto Cristobel Callup ye of December.

Paltiel Stebbins daughter of Daniell & Bethya Stebins was born ye 24 of February.

Jane Jones Toony ye daughter of Catharine Jones Toony was born ye 26 February 1678

Mary Shapley ye daughter of Benjamin & Mary Shapley born ye 26th of March.

Danyell Russell ye sonn of Danll & Mary Russell born ye 6th of October.

1677.

Mayhitabell Raymond the daughter of Joseph (Joshua?) & Elizabeth Raymond departed this life the 15th of August.

1678. 1677(?)

Abigial Avery ye daughter of John and Abegail Avery dyed ye 18th of July.

John Mayhew ye sonn of John & Joanna Mayhew born ye 13 of December.

Elizabeth Douglas daughter of Robert & Mary Douglas born ye 26 of April.

John Latham sonn of Joseph & Mary Latham born ye 12 of May. 1677

Mariam Willy daughter John & Maryam Willy was born ye 1st November.

Margaret Burrows the daughter of John & Mary Burrows-born ye 5th of October.

Moses Dymond-sonn of Thomas & Elizabeth Dymond-born May ye 14th 1677.

Joseph Atwell sonn of Benjamin & Mary Atwell-born March 10.

George Wickwire sonn of John & Mary his wife was born the 4th day of October at three of the clock in the morning.

Sarah Morgan the daughter of John & Rachel Morgan-was born the 13th of April.

Mary Rogers ye daughter of James & Mary Rogers was born ye 1st of May.

(Col). Ebenezer Avery ye sonn of James & Deborah Avery was born ye 1st of May.

Richard Jennings marryed Elizabeth Reynolds-both from Barbadoes in June.

Charles Hill of New London was marryed unto Rachel, ye daughter of Major John Mason ye deputy Governor of this colony the 12 of June.

Rebecca Douglas ye daughter of Wm. & Abiah Douglas-was born ye 14th of June.

John Fox of Concord was marryed unto Sarah the daughter of Greenfield Larraby the 20th June.

John Leeds of Staple hows in Kent, old England was marryed unto Elizabeth ye daughter of Cary Latham of New London ye 25 of June.

1678.

John Packer was marryed unto Mary ye widow of Tho. Latham-24th of June. (This should be Rebecca).

Samuel Foster sonn of Thomas & Susanna Foster was born ye 22nd of Sept.

Elizabeth Morgan daughter of James & Mary Morgan born ye 9th September.

Joseph Hubbard sonn Hugh & Jane Hubbard born and dyed in November.

Elizabeth Lewis daughter John & Elizabeth Lewis-born ye September 27 1678.

1679.

Rachel-ye beloved wife of Charles Hill snatched away by death-in child bearing one daughter being born dead-another child at ye birth 4th of April.

Jonathan Parke ye sonn Thomas & Mary Parke was born ye 6th of April.

Phebe dau. Clement & Francis Miner-b. Apr. 13-1679.
(Error, wife should be "Martha", wife "Francis" died, 1671/2)

Mary Lewis daughter John & Elizabeth Lewis born ye 12 of April.

Thomas son Thomas & Hannah Avery b. 20 April 1679.

John Lester son Danll & Hannah Lester was born ye 15th of October.

Joanna Potts dau. Wm. & Rebecca Potts-b. 20 May 1679.

Solomon Coit ye sonn Joseph & Martha Coit born ye 29-November.

Samuel son John Harris of Charlestown m. Agnis-dau. George Way of Providence-ye 14 May-1679-Samuel Harris dyed 3rd of June-1679.

Elizabeth Dart daughter Richard & Bethia Dart-born ye 15 December.

Rebecca daughter Thomas & Rebecca Latham b. 15 June,1679.

Alexander Baker sonn Joshua & Hannah Baker born ye 16 December.

Christopher Bradley son Peter & Mary Bradley b. ye 11 July.

Catharine ye daughter Thomas & Catharine Jounes born ye 20 December.

Abigail Avery daughter John & Abigail Avery born ye 18 January.

Wm. Russell sonn Danll & Margaret Russell born ye 26 January.

Sarah daughter John & Mary Danyill born September 10.

Joanna Edgecombe daughter-John & Sarah Edgecombe born ye 3rd. of March 1679.

Samuel Jennings sonn Richard & Elizabeth Jennings born ye 11 of March.

Christopher Avery sonn of James & Deborah Avery-born ye 23rd January.

Thomas Douglas sonn Robert & Mary Douglas-born ye 15 May.

1680.

Sarah Dart daughter Richard & Bethia Dart was born ye 10th 10th of June.

Jonathan Avery sonn of James Avery departed this life in ye month of August.

Adam Pickett ye sonn of Adam & Hannah Pickett was born ye 7th September.

Peter Caulkins ye sonn of David & Mary Caulkins born ye 9th October.

Jonathan Avery ye sonn James & Deborah Avery born ye 9th November.

Nicholas Edgecombe ye sonn Jno & Sarah Edgecombe born ye 23 of January.

Hercules Haynes sonn of Charles & Mary Haynes born ye 29, April.

Heaster Mould ye daughter Hugh & Martha Mould born ye 23rd August.

Febie Douglas ye daughter of Robert & Mary Douglas born ye 20th January.

Isack Geares sonn George & Mary Geares born ye 26th March.

Martha Morgan daughter Joseph & Dorothy Morgan-born ye 20th March.

Margaret Hubbard daughter Hugh & Jane Hubbard born ye 14th April.

Thomas Willot ye sonn James &   Willot born ye 11th of January.

Allyn Willy ye sonn John & Mariam Willy born ye 25th January.

Lydia Parker daughter John & Lydia Parker born ye 20, January.

Ann Bradstreet daughter Symon & & Lucy Bradstreet dyed ye 2nd October.

Richard Christophers ye sonn of Christopher Christophers was marryed unto Lucretia the daughter of Peter Bradley of New London January 26.

Joseph Shapley sonn Benj. Shapley & Mary his wife-born ye 15 July.

William Holt ye sonn Nathaniel & Rebecca Holt-born ye 15th July.

George Dennis of Long Island was marryed unto Elizabeth the widow of Josiah Raymond ye 26th January.-1680/1.

1683.

Samuel ffosdick sonn Samuel & Mercy ffosdick born ye 16th of August & departed this life 28th November.

Mary the daughter of James & Deborah Avery born ffebuary 4th.

Sarah the daughter Ezekiel Turner & Susanna his wife born Oct. 28, 1683.

1684.

Sarah Hough daughter John & Sarah Hough born born ye 23rd April

Samuel the sonn Samuel & Mercy ffosdick born ye 18th September.

Sarah the daughter of Thomas Leach & Abigail his wife born 9th of July.

1685.

Hannah the daughter of James & Deborah (Stallion) Avery born March 4-1685.

John Pickett sonn of Adam & Hannah Pickett born ye July 28,.

John Lewis sonn John & Elizabeth Lewis born August 16.

Samuel sonn James & Mary Rogers born ye March 23.

Richard sonn Richard & Lucretia Christophers born August 18.

Mary Willy daughter Jno & (Miriam-Moore) his wife born ye 10th December.

John Daniels & Agnes Beebe were married December 3rd.

Susanna daughter Ezekiel & Susanna Turner-born ye Jan. 2, 1685

John Wickwire sonn John & Mary Wickwire-born December 2,1685.

Anna Shapley daughter Benjamin & Mary Shapley born Agust 21, 1685.

Mercy ffosdick daughter Samuel & Mercy ffosdick born 30th November.

John Dymond sonn Thomas & Elizabeth Dymond born 25 July.

Baoni Ingham sonn Joseph & Mary Ingham-born June 10th.

Mr. Nicholas Hallam & Sarah Pygan were married July 18th.

John Daniels sonn John & Agnes Daniels born October 22. 1686

Mary daughter Ezekiel & Susanna Turner born May 30--1680 (6?)

1686.

Peter Harris & Elizabeth Manwarring were married July 7, 1686.

John Homes sonn Thomas & Lucretia Holms born March 11th.

1687.

Samuel sonn John & Elizabeth Lewis was born June 3, 1687.

Jonathan Rogers sonn James & Mary Rogers born April 13.

1687.

Peeter sonn Richard & Lucretia Christophers born July 18th.

1688.

Sarah the daughter James & Deborah Avery born May 10,1688.

Daniel the sonn Thomas & Ann Way born-December 23.

Alexander the sonn Nicholas & Sarah Hallam-born October 27.

Samell Daniells sonn of John & Agnes Daniells born Nov. 29.

Ruth daughter Ezekiel & Susanna Turner born March 2, 1688?

Hannah Hough-daughter John & Sarah Hough-June 30-1688

Cary Latham & Susanna Ffoster were married-December 26-1688.

Elizabeth-daughter John & Mary Wickwire-born March 23-1688

Samuel son of Gabriel & Elizabeth Harris-was born July 14, 1665/6

Samuel Harris (sonn Gabriel) married Elizabeth Gibson, August 5, 1687.

William	son	born-	ffeb.	29, 1692
Gibson	"	"	April	20- 1694
Samuel	"	"	March	5, 1697
Peter	"	"	May	9- 1699
Ebenezer	"	"	July	6--1703
Elizabeth	daughter	"		1690
Lydia	"	"	August	2, 1706.

1710.

Richard Manwarring & Eleanor Jennings, married May 25, 1710.

1689.

Hannah Pickett daughter of Adam & Hannah Pickett-born June 16-1689.

Richard Rogers sonn of James & Mary Rogers born October 13.

Anne the daughter of William Halls & Mary his wife born September 1st.

William Hocsy son of William Hocsy and Mary his wife born July 1693.

John sonn of Richard & Lucretia Christophers born March 15, 1689.

Thomas Daniells son of John & Agnis Daniells born January 2.

Samuel Harris sonn of Peeter Harris & Elizabeth-his wife born April 29-1689.

Samuel Chapman son of Samuel & Chapman born June 27-1689.

1692------1693.

Edward Stallion & Christian Chappell married March ye 8-

Anna the daughter Joseph & katharine Lester born July 5-

David
Daniel & Jonathan-twin sons of William & Hannah Chapman-born February 22.

Edward son of Nicholas & Sarah Hallam born April 25-1692-

Hannah Lewis daughter of John & Elizabeth Lewis born Oct.24;

John Fosdick son Samll & Mercy Fosdick born February 5-1693/4.

Anna Lester daughter-Joseph & Katharine Lester born July 3-1693/4.

Thomas Lester-sonn Benjamin & Anna Lester-born Nov, 26-1693.

Ebenezer sonn Thomas & Anne Way-born ye October 30-(1693).

John Prentice son of Stephen & Elizabeth Prentice born ye December 11, 1693.

Wethersfield March 13-

This may certify whome it may concerne that Mr. Thomas Avery & Mrs. Hannah Bulkley both of New London in their Majesties Colony of Conn. in New England married at Wethersfield afor'sd on the said day of the date of these presents.

By or before me-

John Chester

True Copy. Justice of Peace.

Wm. Rogers sonn James & Mary Rogers born ye May 10th (1683).

John son of John & Mary Chandler born October 13-(1693).

Elizabeth daughter Peeter & Elizabeth Harris born ye August 10-1693.

1694. 1695.

Nathaniel son of Nathaniel & Hopestill Chapell was born December 23-

March 29-Mr. Jonas Green & Jane Pygan were married.

Mary Christophers-daughter of Richard & Grace Christophers born September-18.

Mary Keeny daughter-John & Elizabeth Keeny born ye January 20-1694.

Mary daughter John & Agnis Daniells born February 24-1694.

Hannah daughter Ezekiel & Susanna Turner-born September 8-1694.

Timothy Lester sonn Benjamin & Anna Lester born June 22-1695.

George Richards son John & Love Richards born March-26-1695.

Sarah daughter Nicholas & Sarah Hallam born March 29-1695.

1689 Deaths (continued).

July		Rachel-daughter Mrs. Betty---	15 yrs.
"		John-son of Edward Smith	15
"	10	-Elizabeth-wife of Edward Smith	
"	10	Abel Moore, Constable, he died on the road coming from Boston at Dedham July 9-and was buried there the 10th	
"	14	Edward Smith-four days after his wife.	
"	19	Mary-dau-Richard Dart	4 yrs.
"	25	Anne-wife of Samuel Rogers	16 yrs
Aug.	2	Daughter of Robert Miller	4 yrs
"	4	The wife of John Keeny	
"	6	The wife of Ensign Morgan	
"	12	The daughter William Douglas	14 years
"	12	Margaret-daughter Philip Bill, Junior-scalded to death-	3 yrs
"	19	Joseph son Nehemiah Smith	4 yrs
Sept	15	Ann relict of Wm. Nichols	
"	16	My dear daughter Hannah the wife of Adam Pickett aged 29 yrs 5 mos 6 das. (dau. Daniel Wetherell).	
"	17	Walter Buddington.	
Oct.--		Joanna wife of Samuel Fox-bled to death.	
"	18	A child of Wm. Swaddle	1 yr old.
"	19	Mr. John Living (Liveen)	
"	23	A daughter of John Williams	

During the year.

John Packer senior.
Benedict Shatterly
Joshua Hempstead.

-----o---

Some marriages recorded by Joshua Hempstead-Judge.

John Colfax & Ann Lattimore-were married at Capt. Lattimore's in the evening September 3-1727.

Benjamin Fox & Susanna Daniels Jan. 17-1728.

Samiel Hallet & Elizabeth Marshall-Nov. 5-1730.

Benjamin (?) Luther & Mary Beckwith-daughter of John-Nov. 5-1730. (Hempstead's Diary (p. 219) calls him "William Luther")

Jonathan Wood & Phebe Bennet at Stonington-May 25-1731.

(Lieut) William Avery & Sarah Walker at Stonington-June 3-1731.

Jacob Miller of Lyme Ct. & Hannah Ingraham-April 20-1732.

Isaac Fox & Mary Reynolds in Colchester, Fox went from N. L. July 4-1732.

Timothy Brooks & Elizabeth Colver-Nov. 16-1732.

Alexander Anderson & Mary Murphew (Murphy ?)-Nov. 29-1732.

Benjamin Stacey & Ann Waterhouse-May 10-1733.

Deaths-- Continued.

1669	April	21-	Mrs. Grace Bulkley-mother of Rev. Gershom Bulkley.*
"	June	7-	Andrew Lester, senior.
"			An infant daughter of Simon & Lucy Bradstreet born the 6th of August, died the 7th.-
"			William Morton.

* The above Mrs. Bulkley- "She was a woman of great piety & wisdom and dyed in a good old age."
Bradstreet's Journal.

1670.	Aug.	9-	Catharine-wife of Richard Houghton
	"	14-	Peter, son of John Prentice
	"	16	Rebecca-wife of Thomas Roach.
	Sept.	1	Richard- son of John & Elizabeth Raymond-
	Nov.		Elizabeth- daughter of Joshua Hempstead.- about two months.
			Mrs. Lucretia-relict of Jonathan Brewster.
			Christopher Avery- probably these two persons died this year.
1671.			Edward Codner
			Robert Lattimer
1672.	Nov	24	Elizabeth-wife of John Winthrop,Gov. of Conn.- died at Hartford-formerly lived at New London.
"	December		Mary,- wife of Robert Burrows.
1673	Jan.	6-(1672/3).	Francis, wife of Clement Miner & formerly wife of Isaac Willey,Jun.
	Sept.	4-	William Nichols.
			Ruth, dau. Charles & Ruth Hill, born & died in October.
			Robert Bartlett.
1674	May	1	George Sharswood.
	May	4	The wife of John Packer.
			George Tongue-Inn Keeper.
1675.			Thomas Bailey.
			William Keeney.
"	Dec,	19.-	John Gallup-slain at Narragansett Fort.
1676	April	4	Joshua Raymond.
	"	5	John Winthrop Esq.-The founder of New London, died in Boston.

Deaths.---- Continued.

1679.	Jan. 1	(1678/9). Margaret,-wife of John Stebbins.
	April 4.	Rachel-2nd wife of Charles Hill, and her infant twins- Mrs. Hill was daughter of Deputy Governor Mason.
	June 4.	Samuel, son of John Harris of Charlestown. He was married the 14th day of May preceding to Agnes Way.
	Oct. 4.	John Smith-- "One of ye deacons of this church a man of great piety and use in church and town--went to heaven." (Bradstreet's Journal).
1680.	Jan. 6	(1679/30)- Hester, wife of John Prentice, about 45 years. "She was a pious woman, of sweet nature and an excellent neighbor."
	May 26	Matthew Waller-- 63 years.
	Oct. 21	Matthew Beckwith-senior-accidentally killed -- about 70 years.
1681.	July 5	Martha- 2nd wife of Clement Minor
	Aug.	Jonathan,- son Capt. James Avery,- 22 yrs, Christopher, son of the same,- probably died this year, or the year preceding, 20 yrs.
	Oct. 2	Ann, dau. Rev. Simon Bradstreet, 9 yrs.
1682.	July 26-	Deacon William Douglas.

HomeAdvisor
Make Yourself At Home
With all the cash you'll save financing a home through us...

genealogylibrary.com

History of the Family of Morgan

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

and 1821 she essayed historical writing, and succeeded in creating genuine sensations by her "France Under the Bourbons" and "Italy," which appeared respectively in the last-named years.

LINE OF JAMES MORGAN, OF CONNECTICUT.

I. JAMES MORGAN (4 of I above), sailed from Bristol, in the ship Mary, with a kinsman, ROBERT MORGAN (see line of ROBERT, post.), in the summer of the year 1636, and landed in Boston, Massachusetts Bay, Settled first at Sandy Bay, near Gloucester, on Cape Ann, but found the coast bleak and the Indians troublesome. He married in Roxbury, where his first child was born, May 18, 1642. Finding fertile and desirable plantations at the mouth of the river Thames, at New London, in Connecticut, he, with the Sandy Bay colony, headed by its pastor, Rev. Richard Bliman, removed and settled there in 1649. Here he was assigned, February 10, 1650, lands granted him, "on the path to New street, being six acres of upland where the wigwams are, in the path that goes from his house toward Culvers, among the Rocky Hills," (New street is now Ashcroft street, in the city of New London, but it was called "Cape Ann street," in honor of the Cape Ann colony, for more than a century). In 1661 he was one of a committee "to lay out the bounds of N. London on the east side of the Great River." In 1662 it is recorded that "James Morgan, Mr. Tinker and Obiadiah Brown are chosen to seat the people in the meeting house, which they doing the inhabitants are to rest silent." In 1662 he is appointed one of a committee to contract to build a house for the ministry at New London, and signs himself "James Morgan, Senior, of New London."

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

HomeAdvisor
I've got the lowest rate.

genealogylibrary.com

History of the Family of Morgan

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

In this year, 1662, he stands third highest in amount among the taxpayers, he certifying to a holding of œ250. He died in his homestead, about three miles from Groton, (occupied as late as 1869 by Elijah S. Morgan, a descendant), on the road to Poquonoc Bridge, about three miles from Groton, in 1685, aged seventy-eight years. He married Margery Hill, of Roxbury, August 6, 1640. Issue: 1. Hannah, born May 18, 1642, (married Nehemiah Royce, Nov. 20, 1660). 2. James, born March 3, 1644, married Mary Vine, Nov., 1666. 3. John, born March 30, 1645 (married, (1) Rachel Dymond; married (2) Elizabeth Williams, widow). 4. Joseph, born Nov. 29, 1646, married Dorothy Park, April, 1670. 5. Abraham, born Sept. 3, 1648, died Aug., 1649. 6. A daughter died in infancy, born Nov. 17, 1650. ?

II. JAMES (2 of I. above), March 3, 1644, m., Nov., 1666, (1) Mary Vine; married (2) Hannah Cromwell. He was deacon of the first church in Groton until his death; captain of the train band, 1692, by order of the Governor and Council; deputy to the General Court, from New London, 1689 to 1700, and from Groton in 1706; commissioned to advise and direct the Pequots ten years. His will is dated, Groton, June 25, 1708; probated Jan. 22, 1712. Issue by last wife: 1. James, born 6 Feb., 1667, married Hannah (???), and second wife Anna (???). 2. William, born March, 1669, married Margaret Avery, 17 July, 1696. 3. Mercy, born March 20, 1670, married Thomas Starr, Jan. 1, 1695. 4. Hannah, born June 8, 1674, married William Latham, June 30, 1698. 5. Elizabeth, born Sept. 9, 1678, married Jonathan Starr, Jan. 12, 1698. 6. Jerusha, born 1682, was living in 1712, at date of father's will. MERCY, who married Thomas Starr, of Groton, son of Samuel Starr, of New London, Jan. 1, 1695, had issue:

? first?

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

History of the Family of Morgan

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

1. Mary, born June 29, 1696. 2. Hannah, born Aug. 29, 1698. 3. Thomas, born Sept. 26, 1700; died 1701. 4. Jerusha, born Feb. 8, 1703. 5. Rachel, born Sept. 15, 1705. James, born Oct. 18, 1708. Thomas, born April 10, 1711. HANNAH married William Latham, of Groton, June 30, 1698, and had issue: 1. Mary, born 1699. 2. Hannah, born 1700. 3. William, born 1703. 4. James, born 1706. 5. Lucy, born 1712. 6. Jonathan, born 1716. ELIZABETH, married Jonathan Starr, Jan. 12, 1698, brother of Thomas, who married her sister, and had issue: 1. Samuel, born Nov. 5, 1699. 2. Elizabeth, born Aug., 1701. 3. Jonathan, born Aug. 19, 1705. 4. Lucy, born July 18, 1707. 5. Hannah, born December, 1710. 6. Joseph, born July 17, 1713. 7. Vine, born Jan. 19, 1716. 8. Richard, born May, 1718. 9. Mary, born Aug. 30, 1722. 10. Katharine, born Feb. 18, 1724.

III. JOHN (3 of I. above), b. March 30, 1645; m. (1) Rachel Dymond, Nov. 16, 1665; married (2) Elizabeth Williams, daughter of Lieutenant-Governor Jones, and granddaughter of Governor Theopilus Eaton; was Deputy to General Court from New London, 1690; from Preston, 1693-4. Issue by first wife: 1. John, born June 10, 1667; married Ruth Shapley. 2. Samuel, born Sept. 9, 1669; married Hannah Avery, Dec. 30, 1709. 3. Isaac, born Oct. 24, 1670; married (1) (???), (2) Abigail Skiffe, 1715. 4. Hannah, born Jan. 8, 1674; married Rev. Ephraim Woodbridge, May 4, 1704. 5. Benjamin, born 1674; married, 1694, Christiana Jordan. 6. Mercy, born May, 1675; married (???) Williams; died 1754, aged 79. 7. Sarah, born April 13, 1678; married John Amos, April, 1694. 8. James, born about 1680; married Bridget (???). By second wife: 9. Elizabeth, born about 1690, died young. 10. William, born 1693; married Mary Avery, July 3, 1716. 11. Rachel, born April 19, 1697; married Thomas

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

UPDATED MORGAN GENEALOGY:

A History *of* James Morgan (1607-1685) *of* New London, Connecticut *and* His Descendants from 1607 to 1997

Freeman E. Morgan, Jr.

HERITAGE BOOKS, INC.

in whom all appear to have reposed a marked degree of confidence and trust.

He was one of the "townsmen" or selectmen of N. London for several years, and was one of the first "Deputy's" sent from N. London plantations to the General Court at Hartford, May session, 1657, (at which date he deposed his age to be "about 50 years;") and was nine times afterwards chosen a member of that grave and important assembly, the last time in 1670. His associates and compeers composing the General Court or Colonial Assembly, in May, 1657, when he was first chosen, were

John Winthrop, Esq. [of Pequot,] Governor.
Thomas Welles, Esq. [of Hartford,] Deputy Governor.

Magistrates.		Deputies.	
John Webster.	[Hartford.]	[George] Steele,	[Hartford.]
[Capt. John] Cullick,		John Welles,	
Mags. and Secretary,		Richard Butler,	
[Samuel] Wyllys,		[William] Phelps,	[Windsor.]
[Capt. John] Talcott.		[William] Gailord,	
Maj. John Mason, [Saybrook.]		[Richard] Trott,	Wethersfield.
[Daniel] Clark, [Windsor.]		[John] Robbins,	
Nathan Gould, [Fairfield.]		John Deming,	
[John] Gosmore,	[Southampton, L. Island.]	[Jonathan] Brewster,	[Pequot.]
[John] Ogden,		James Morgan,	
		Matthew Canfield, [Norwalk.]	

The names and places above in brackets, are not found in Colonial Records, but I have taken much pains to supply them from other sources, in order to show historically, who they really were, and what towns or plantations then composed the colony of Conn. and were represented. It is seen that Southampton, on Long Island, was one of these plantations.

To this carefully selected body of men, was intrusted the whole sovereign power of the colony, and the administration of its government, in every department, civil, criminal, ecclesiastical and military; embracing original jurisdiction of the most trifling as well as most heinous offences and causes of action, and the minutest details in every department.

James Morgan seems to have impressed this grave body of men with a high sense of his sterling honesty and integrity of character, and it appears that in a controversy between the General Court and the N. London plantation, about boundaries and jurisdiction, it was ordered that the matter should be submitted to three arbiters, mutually agreed upon. N. London at once named their own townsman, James Morgan, really a party in their own interests, but nevertheless the General Court as promptly accepted him, and without naming another, agreed to submit to his sole decision, which when made, seems to have satisfied all parties.

He was an active and useful member of the church under Rev. Richard Blinman's ministry, and his name is prominent in every important movement or proceeding.

"James Morgan, Mr. Tinker and Obadiah Brown, are chosen to seat the people in the meeting house, which they doing, *the inhabitants are to rest silent.*" MINUTES FROM THE RECORD.

In 1661, he was one of a committee of the General Court to lay out the bounds of N. London, "on the east side of the Great River."

In 1662, he was one of a committee to contract "for building a house for the ministry," at New London.

From about this time he signs his name "James Morgan senior of New London,"—his oldest son James, afterwards Capt. James, being then near 21 years of age.

This year, 1662, his list on the town assessment, stands the third highest in amount; and among the tax payers of that year, about one hundred in number, only seven had a list exceeding £200. James Morgan's list was only £250, but this was a large estate in those primitive days.

The spot where he first built his house in Groton in 1657, and where he ever afterwards resided, and where he died, is a few rods southeast of the present dwelling (1868) of Elijah S. Morgan, about 3 miles from Groton Ferry, on the road to Poquonoc Bridge; and this patriarchal homestead from that day down to the present occupant, has descended by inheritance, through an unbroken line of James Morgan's, for six generations. And it is worthy of notice, in connection with this fact, that for eight generations as they hereinafter succeed each other, in regular order of individual precedence, each one is headed by the name of James Morgan.

He died in 1685, aged 78 years, and his estate was divided soon after his death among his four surviving children.

GENERATION II.

> "When they were but a few men in number; yea, very few, and strangers in the land."
> Ps. cv. 12.

1. JAMES, born in Wales, 1607,

m. Margery Hill, of Roxbury, Mass. 6 Aug. 1640, died 1685, age 78. He was settled in Roxbury at first, and all his children except the youngest dau. were probably born there.

CHILDREN.

- 2. Hannah, 18 May, 1642, m. Nehemiah Royce, 20 Nov. 1660.
- 3. James, 3 March 1644, m. Mary Vine, Nov. 1666.
- 4. John, 30 March, 1645, m. Rachel Dymond; 2d, wid. Elizabeth Williams.
- 5. Joseph, 29 Nov. 1646, m. Dorothy Park, April, 1670.
- 6. Abraham, 3 Sept. 1648, d. Aug. 1649.
- 7. A daughter, 17 Nov. 1650, d. the week after.

HANNAH, (2) b. 1642, in Roxbury, who m. Nehemiah, son of Robert Royce of New London, 20 Nov. 1660, appears to have removed early to the New Haven colony, and I have no trace of her descendants. They were living in Wallingford before 1674. [Later we learned that:] Their dau., JOHANNAH, m. Walter Johnson & died 1688 when their son, JOHN, was born in Wallingford, CT. JOHN m. 2 Nov 1710, Mary Chatterton. He d. 12 Feb 1724. They had at least one dau., HANNAH JOHNSON, born 12 Dec 1712.

GENERATION III.

MATT. 1, 2d. "Abraham begat Isaac, and Isaac begat Jacob, and Jacob begat Judas and his brethren."

"And so they went on begetting each other to the end of the chapter."

Dow's Commentaries.

Capt. JAMES, (3) b. 3 Mch, 1644, s. of James, (1)

m. "Mary Vine of Old England," Nov. 1666, died 8 Dec. 1711, age 68. His wife Mary died in 1689, of the "throat distemper," so called, a terrible epidemic which prevailed throughout the country that year, especially in the months of July and August, visiting nearly every family and carrying consternation and death in its trail. She was born in England in 1641, and was 48 years old when she died. After her death he married 2d wife Hannah ———, born in 1640, who d. in 1711, aged 71, a few days only before his own death, but after the date of his will, in which he calls her his "dear and loving wife."

His will is dated in Groton 25 June, 1708, and approved in probate 22 Jan. 1712. In it he bequeaths to his "dear and loving wife Hannah Morgan," his "horse and chaise," barn, and orchard by it, and "the lower field this side of the cross fence which joineth south brook," to enjoy during her life. To his son James, his "field;" one half the barn and all his land at home, subject to the joint control and use of his widow, so long as she so remained. Also to James a lot "in the plain," near the salt marsh, "on the north side of the island." To his son William, "the land he has already a deed of," and 100 acres and one little island in Packanacock plain," that is, my sons Jas and Wm shall have equally." To his "four daughters, Mercy, [record of birth says Mary,] Hannah, Elizabeth and Jerusha," all his cattle, horses and sheep, to be equally divided between them. To his "grandson James Morgan," his saddle, bridle and short gun, and to his "grandson Wm Morgan," his musket.

He was an active member and one of the two first deacons of the first church in Groton; was the principal magistrate, and transacted the chief part of the civil business around him, for many years. At the first town meeting held after the town was incorporated, in Dec. 1705, he was the moderator, and was chosen first townsman or selectman. He was moderator of nearly every town or society meeting until near his death in 1711, and after that for many years his place as moderator was supplied by his two sons, Deacon James and Lieut. John, sometimes the one acting and sometimes the other. He was chosen captain of the first "train band" in Groton, in 1692, under an order of the Governor and Council, authorizing a military company to be formed there, and had been then two years a captain and commander of the "dragoon" force of New London county, under a special commission from the General Court.

Like his father he was one of the Deputies to the General Court from New London from 1689 to 1700, and afterwards one of the first Deputies from the new town of Groton, in 1706; and for several years was a Commissioner to advise and direct the Pequot tribe of Indians in the management of their affairs.

The military titles of these early days, even down to that of ensign, or sergeant, were esteemed as marks of high distinction, and from their peculiar importance, and the care and caution with which the officers were chosen, very justly so. These infant plantations were surrounded by hostile tribes of Indians, overwhelming in numbers; exposed constantly to the inroads of prowling bands, often irritated and always treacherous, and their very existence as well as peace and safety, depended much upon the personal character, the wise sagacity, prudent counsel and conduct, and the cool intrepidity of these chosen military guardians. Hence it was the early practice, when the leading officers of these "train bands" were to be chosen, to open the proceedings by solemn proclamation and prayer, and sometimes a special sermon for the occasion was prepared and preached to the company by their minister.

Capt. James lived and died upon the old patriarchal homestead of his father James, already described.

CHILDREN, ALL BY MARY VINE.

8. James, 6 Feb. 1667, m. Hannah ——, and second wife Anna ——.
9. William, 4 March, 1669, m. Margaret Avery, 17 July, 1696.
10. Mercy, 20 March, 1670, m. Thomas Starr, 1 Jan. 1695.
11. Hannah, 8 June, 1674, m. Wm Latham, 30 June, 1698.
12. Elizabeth, 9 Sept. 1678, m. Jonathan Starr, 12 Jan. 1698.
13. Jerusha, 1682, was living in 1712, at date of father's will.

MERCY, (10) who m. Thomas Starr, of Groton, son of Samuel Starr, of New London, 1 Jan. 1695, had 7 children, viz.—14 *Mary Starr*, born 29 June, 1696;—15 *Hannah Starr*, 29 Aug. 1698;—16 *Thomas Starr*, 26 Sept. 1700, d. 1701;—17 *Jerusha Starr*, 8 Feb. 1703;—18 *Rachel Starr*, 15 Sept. 1705;—19 *James Starr*, 18 Oct. 1708;—20 *Thomas Starr* again, 10 April, 1711.

HANNAH, (11) m. William Latham, of Groton, 30 June, 1698, and had 6 children, viz.—21 *Mary Latham*, born 1699;—22 *Hannah Latham*, 1700;—23 *William Latham*, 1703;—24 *James Latham*, 1706;—25 *Lucy Latham*, 1712;—and 26 *Jonathan Latham*, 1716.

ELIZABETH, (12) m. Jonathan Starr, 12 Jan. 1698, brother of Thomas, who m. her sister, and had 10 children, viz.—27 *Samuel Starr*, born 5 Nov. 1699;—28 *Elizabeth Starr*, 19 Aug. 1701;—29 *Jonathan Starr*, 19 Aug. 1705;—30 *Lucy Starr*, 18 July, 1707;—31 *Hannah Starr*, 10 Dec. 1710;—32 *Joseph Starr*, 17 July, 1713;—33 *Vine Starr*, 19 Jan. 1716;—34 *Richard Starr*, 14 May, 1718;—35 *Mary Starr*, 30 Aug. 1722;—and 36 *Katharine Starr*, 18 Feb. 1724.

"The descendants of Jonathan Starr and Elizabeth Morgan have been remarkable for longevity. Eight of his children lived to be 80, and most of them over 85 years of age. One of his daughters, Mrs. Turner, was 100 years and 7 months old. In the family of his son Jonathan, the father, mother and four children averaged 90 years of age. The third Jonathan lived to be 95, and his brother, Capt. Jared Starr, to his 90th year. A similar length of years characterized their partners in marriage. Mrs. Mary (Seabury) Starr lived to the age of 99 years; and Elizabeth, relict of Capt. Joseph Starr, of Groton, (brother of Jonathan 2d,) died at the age of 101 years, 4 months and 8 days."

HIST. NEW LONDON, p. 320.

Capt. JOHN, (4) b. 30 Mch, 1645, s. of James, (1)

m. Rachel Dymond, dau. of John, 16 Nov. 1665, by whom he had 7 children. After her death he m. 2d, Widow Elizabeth Williams, dau. of Lieut. Gov. Wm Jones, of N. Haven, and grand-dau. of Gov. Theophilus Eaton, by whom he had 8 children, in all 15. He removed to Preston about 1692, and died in 1712, aged 67. In his will dated 23 Aug. 1711, proved 12 Feb. 1712, he names his wife Elizabeth and 13 of his children as then living, but it is singular that he makes no mention of his son Joseph, born 1701, who afterwards settled in what is now Preston, m. Ruth Brewster and reared a family of children. The record shows that the probate of this will was appealed from, and in the litigation which followed, this Joseph is mentioned as one of the parties. I had a reference to the case and intended to examine it, but lost or mislaid the reference. He also like his father and brother James, was a prominent public man, Indian commissioner and adviser, deputy to the General Court in 1690 from New London, and in 1693–4 from Preston.

CHILDREN—by Rachel.

38. John, 10 June, 1667, m. Ruth Shapley.
39. Samuel, 9 Sept. 1669, m. Hannah Avery, 30 Dec. 1709. 23 June
40. Isaac, 24 Oct. 1670, m. 1st, ——— ———, 2d, Abigail Skiffe, 1715.
41. Hannah, 8 Jan. 1674, m. Rev. Ephraim Woodbridge, 4 May, 1704.
42. Mercy, May, 1675, m. ——— Williams, d. 1754, age 79.
43. Sarah, 13 April, 1678, m. John Amos, April, 1694.
44. James, about 1680, m. Bridget ———.

CHILDREN—by Elizabeth.

45. Elizabeth, about 1690, died young.
46. William, 1693, m. Mary Avery, 3 July, 1716. or Towles??
47. Rachel, bap. 19 Apl, 1697, m. Thomas Curtis, 17 March, 1715.
48. Audrea, bap. same day, m. Benj. Fowler, of Guilford, 10 Nov. 1719.
49. Margery, bap. 9 July, 1699, m. Nath. Johnson, of Guilford, 2 Aug. 1727
50. Joseph, bap. 27 Apl, 1701, m. Ruth Brewster, 8 May, 1735.
51. Theophilus, bap. 16 May, 1703, m. Widow Lydia Pierpont.
52. Mary, m. John Norton, of Guilford, 14 Nov. 1729.

Hannah, (41) m. Rev. Ephraim Woodbridge, the first minister of Groton, 4 May, 1704, and he was ordained the 8 of Nov. following. He continued pastor of this church till 1724, and died in Dec. of the year following. He was emphatically of a clerical lineage and family. His father was the Rev. John Woodbridge, of Killingworth; his grandfather was Rev. John Woodbridge, of Wiltshire, Eng., who died 1695, in Newbury, Mass.; his great-grandfather was Rev. John Woodbridge, of Stanton, Eng., and he had a brother, Rev. John Woodbridge, first minister at West Springfield, Mass., who had a son Rev. John Woodbridge. He had no son John to succeed him, but one of his grandsons, bearing his own name, Rev. Ephraim Woodbridge, born in Groton, was ordained a minister at New London, 11 Oct. 1769.

His children by Hannah were,—53 *Dudley Woodbridge*, b. 21 April, 1705;—54 *Paul Woodbridge*, 12 March, 1708, father of Rev. Ephraim of New London;—55 *Augustus Woodbridge*, 29 Oct. 1710;—56 *Hannah Woodbridge*, 9 Feb. 1714;—57 *Mary Woodbridge*, 27 Oct. 1719;—and 58 *Oliver Woodbridge*, 3 Dec. 1723.

Sarah, (43) m. John Amos, of Groton, April, 1694, and had 6 children, viz.—59 *John Amos*, born 29 Aug. 1697;—60 *Wm Amos*, 12 Oct. 1700;—61 *Sarah Amos*, 30 June, 1703;—62 *Margaret Amos*, 6 Sept. 1708;—63 *Esther Amos*, 16 April 1711;—and 64 *Hannah Amos*, 18 Feb. 1714, d. young. John, the husband of Sarah, died 22 Jan. 1758, aged 101 years.

Rachel, (47) m. Thomas Curtis, of Wethersfield, 17 March, 1715, as his second wife, probably without issue; no births recorded.

REPRODUCTION EDITOR'S NOTE:- The reader may see occasional thin black lines - either vertical or horizontal - in the margins or open spaces. These are "shadow marks" usually made by the camera when it passes over an uneven surface. To the greatest extent possible this writer has sought to paint these out on the master copy, before it reaches the cameraman for photo-offset processing.

In order to keep the end cost down by eliminating unnecessary space; and to start each major branch head of family at the top of a column, it was mandatory to cut the copy of the first edition into a number of separate pieces. These were then pasted back together with rubber cement to form the consolidated version with the paragraph arrangement desired. The overlapping of the pieces of copy thus rearranged, sometimes leaves "shadow marks". Also, occasionally, one of these pasted down portions may be slightly off the horizontal line, giving a "cockeyed" appearance to the page. This is never excessive, but should be blamed normally, on this Reproduction Editor, rather than on the original printer.

This is not saying that the First Edition was a perfect example of the publisher's art! In that day, few publications had the uniform quality appearance to which we are accustomed a century later. This was obviously printed by one of the more expensive printers of the day. The 13 engraving reproductions of portraits are beautifully done. The type style, while considered excessively small in terms of what we expect today, is typical of the period in quality work. It is 15 to 18 letters to the inch, (newspaper size)!

SAMUEL, (39) b. 9 Sept. 1669, s. of John, (4)

m. Hannah Avery, 30 Dec. 1709. He was living in 1729, and died before 1734.

CHILDREN.

– 140. Samuel, 9 March, 1711, m. Abigail Heath, 30 Sept. 1741.
– 141. Elijah, 13 April, 1712, m. Eunice Williams, 13 Nov. 1735.
142. Hannah, 13 Feb. 1714.
– 143. Abijah, 6 July, 1715, gave deed to his brother, Samuel, 1740.
144. Lucy, 9 May, 1717.
145. Theophilus, about 1719, was living 1840; no further trace. ??
146. Experience, about 1721.
– 147. Timothy, about 1723, m. Deborah Leeds.

REPRODUCTION EDITOR'S NOTE:- This writer pauses at this point because the line of Samuel (39) above, is that to which he connects - JAMES, Capt. JOHN, SAMUEL, ELIJAH (141) and NATHAN (266). A substantial correspondence has been developed in the past several years with others tracing back to SAMUEL.

It might be appropriate here, to point out one of the relatively few apparent errors in the 1869 text. We must presume that #145 above was known to be living in 1740, rather than 1840! If he had, indeed, lived to be 121 years of age, the author would certainly have known more about him.

There was an Errata page on 281 of the 1869 edition listing 11 additions and corrections. These are corrected or stripped into the appropriate places in the text as this Reproduction is developed, to save the reader hand correcting his copy or possibly making an error due to not noticing the Errata page.

Also, if this writer is aware of the existence of later data on some of the families "lost" by the author, that data will be inserted either by a typed NOTE such as this, or by hand lettered insertions at the point. Such insertions are likely to be at least as accurate as the data provided by the 1869 text, because they are based on research by individuals seeking to find their own ancestors w/o any profit, motive or connection to royalty or nobility.} However, this writer cannot vouch for the correctness of such notes except for those he has worked on himself.

ISAAC, (40) b. 24 Oct. 1670, s. of John, (4)

m. 1st, Mary Spaulding, by whom he had ~~5~~ 6 children, and he next m. Abigail Skiffe, 23 June, 1715, by whom he had two children. He died 25 Nov. 1754, age 84.

CHILDREN—by first wife.

– 148. David, 21 Feb. 1700, m. Dorothy Lamb, 12 Sept. 1728.
149. Mary, 21 June, 1702. bp.28 June 1706,
150. Isaac, 8 May, 1706, d. 20 June, 1725, age 19. single(?)
151. Joseph, 15 March, 1710, no trace, probably died young. bp.23 Apr
1712. [illegible] bp. 23 Sep 1712.
– 152. Benjamin, 18 Aug. 1714, m. Sarah Branch, 21 Jan. 1734. 1710,
bp. 26 Sep 1714. Preston.

And by second wife, Abigail.

– 153. Nathaniel, 23 June, 1717. bp.9 Apr 1727, Preston Ch. Records.
– 154. Ebenezer, 21 Sept. 1719, m. Desire ———. bp.27 Sep 1719

JAMES, (44) b. about 1680, s. of John, (4)

m. Bridget ———, settled in Preston, and there died before 7 Nov. 1721, when inventory of his estate was taken. Bridget adm. to Church @ Preston 19 July 1713.

CHILDREN.

– 155. Samuel, 16 Dec. 1705 (bp.) m. Elizabeth Forsyth, 19 Sept. 1728.
– 156. James, 24 June, 1707, m. ——— ———. bp. 29 June 1707
157. Hannah, 9 Sept. 1708. bp. 20 Feb 1709
158. Rachel, 19 July, 1710. bp. 23 July 1710
– 159. Daniel, 16 April, 1712, m. Elizabeth Gates, 24 Sept. 1730. bp. 1 June 1712

WILLIAM, (46) b. 1693, s. of John, (4)

m. Mary Avery, dau. of Capt. James Avery, jun. of Groton, 3 July, 1716. He died Oct. 1729, age 36, and his wife, Mary, b. 1696, long outlived him, and died April, 1780, age 84.

There is a tradition that this William used to say that his father, John, had a very old little book, in which was written the name of "William Morgan, of Llandaff," (Wales,) and dated before A. D. 1600, who he said was the father of our first James, the emigrant.

There are other circumstances which strengthen the probabilities of this tradition. This William had also a pair of gold sleeve buttons of antique make, and having WM. rudely but plainly stamped on each, which were said to have come down as an "heir loom" from William, of Llandaff, and which came into my own possession from my father, William A. (375), and were long held by me as a precious relic, until stolen a few years ago. By great effort I discovered a trace of them soon after, but all too late to save them from the crucible of an innocent purchaser, by whom they had been melted with a common mass of old jewelry.

what about this?

CHILDREN.

160. Mary, 9 May, 1717, m. Joseph Allen.
161. Elizabeth, 1 Feb. 1719.
162. Margaret, 26 Feb. 1721.
– 163. William, 17 June, 1723, m. Temperance Avery, 4 July, 1744.
164. Deborah, 26 June, 1726, m. Samuel Killum, 2 April, 1748.
165. Prudence, 29 Feb. 1728, m. John Morgan, (237) 1 Feb. 1750.

UPDATED MORGAN GENEALOGY:

A History *of* James Morgan (1607-1685) *of* New London, Connecticut *and* His Descendants from 1607 to 1997

Freeman E. Morgan, Jr.

HERITAGE BOOKS, INC.

JAMES MORGAN OF NEW LONDON,
AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

> "Like leaves on trees the race of man is found;
> Now green in youth, now withering on the ground.
> Another race the following spring supplies;
> They fall successive, and successive rise.
> So generations in their course decay;
> So flourish these when those have passed away."
> Speech to Diomede, Homer, Book VI.

JAMES MORGAN, the common ancestor of a numerous family now scattered widely over nearly or quite, every state and territory of the United States, was born in Wales, in 1607, but in what precise locality our honest progenitor first saw the light is uncertain, though probably in Llandaff, Glamorgan Co. The family appears to have removed from Llandaff to Bristol, Eng. on the opposite side of Bristol Channel, a short time at least, perhaps a few years, prior to 1636. The name of his father is unknown, but there is some traditionary evidence that it was William.*

That year, 1636, in the month of March, he and two younger brothers, John and Miles, sailed from Bristol and arrived at Boston, Mass. in April following.

JOHN MORGAN, his next younger brother, who from tradition appears to have been a high churchman and to have exceedingly disliked the austerity of the Puritans, left Boston in disgust for more congenial society in Virginia, soon after their arrival. How far the Morgans of Virginia are descended from him I am unable to say.

MILES MORGAN, the youngest brother, born in 1615, on his arrival at Boston, or soon after, joined a party of emigrants, mostly from Roxbury, of whom Col. Wm Pyncheon was at the head, and founded the settlement of Springfield, Mass.

He is said to have been under 21 years of age at the commencement of this settlement, and to have suppressed the fact of his minority in order to share in the drawing for house lots, which minors were not privileged to do. It is certain that he drew a house lot and afterwards built upon it; and it was the homestead of himself during his life, and of his descendants for many years after. It was situated upon the south side of "Ferry Lane," and in 1845 was sold by the Brewer family to the Conn. River Railroad Co.; their tracks now covering the original lot, and their repair shop standing upon the site of the old Morgan homestead.

He married, about 1643, Prudence Gilbert, of Beverly, Mass., who was a fellow passenger with him in the voyage from England. Of this courtship and marriage, an interesting and curious account is preserved. He had 8 children by this marriage, 4 sons and 4 daughters; and his wife, Prudence, dying 14 Nov. 1660, he next married Elizabeth Bliss, of Springfield, 15 Feb. 1670, dau. of Thomas, by whom he had 1 son only. His children by Prudence were, Mary, b. 14 Dec. 1644; Jonathan, 16

---

* See William, No. 46.

in whom all appear to have reposed a marked degree of confidence and trust.

He was one of the "townsmen" or selectmen of N. London for several years, and was one of the first "Deputy's" sent from N. London plantations to the General Court at Hartford, May session, 1657, (at which date he deposed his age to be "about 50 years;") and was nine times afterwards chosen a member of that grave and important assembly, the last time in 1670. His associates and compeers composing the General Court or Colonial Assembly, in May, 1657, when he was first chosen, were

John Winthrop, Esq. [of Pequot,] Governor.
Thomas Welles, Esq. [of Hartford,] Deputy Governor.

Magistrates.
John Webster,
[Capt. John] Cullick,
Mag s. and Secretary,
[Samuel] Wyllys,
[Capt. John] Talcott. } [Hartford.]
Maj. John Mason, [Saybrook.]
[Daniel] Clark, [Windsor.]
Nathan Gould, [Fairfield.]
[John] Gosmore,
[John] Ogden, } [Southampton, L. Island.]

Deputies.
[George] Steele,
John Welles,
Richard Butler, } [Hartford.]
[William] Phelps,
[William] Gailord, } [Windsor.]
[Richard] Trott,
[John] Robbins,
John Deming, } Wethersfield.
[Jonathan] Brewster,
James Morgan, } [Pequot.]
Matthew Canfield, [Norwalk.]

The names and places above in brackets, are not found in Colonial Records, but I have taken much pains to supply them from other sources, in order to show historically, who they really were, and what towns or plantations then composed the colony of Conn. and were represented. It is seen that Southampton, on Long Island, was one of these plantations.

To this carefully selected body of men, was intrusted the whole sovereign power of the colony, and the administration of its government, in every department, civil, criminal, ecclesiastical and military; embracing original jurisdiction of the most trifling as well as most heinous offences and causes of action, and the minutest details in every department.

James Morgan seems to have impressed this grave body of men with a high sense of his sterling honesty and integrity of character, and it appears that in a controversy between the General Court and the N. London plantation, about boundaries and jurisdiction, it was ordered that the matter should be submitted to three arbiters, mutually agreed upon. N. London at once named their own townsman, James Morgan, really a party in their own interests, but nevertheless the General Court as promptly accepted him, and without naming another, agreed to submit to his sole decision, which when made, seems to have satisfied all parties.

He was an active and useful member of the church under Rev. Richard Blinman's ministry, and his name is prominent in every important movement or proceeding.

"James Morgan, Mr. Tinker and Obadiah Brown, are chosen to seat the people in the meeting house, which they doing, *the inhabitants are to rest silent.*" MINUTES FROM THE RECORD.

In 1661, he was one of a committee of the General Court to lay out the bounds of N. London, "on the east side of the Great River."

In 1662, he was one of a committee to contract "for building a house for the ministry," at New London.

From about this time he signs his name "James Morgan senior of New London,"—his oldest son James, afterwards Capt. James, being then near 21 years of age.

This year, 1662, his list on the town assessment, stands the third highest in amount; and among the tax payers of that year, about one hundred in number, only seven had a list exceeding £200. James Morgan's list was only £250, but this was a large estate in those primitive days.

The spot where he first built his house in Groton in 1657, and where he ever afterwards resided, and where he died, is a few rods southeast of the present dwelling (1868) of Elijah S. Morgan, about 3 miles from Groton Ferry, on the road to Poquonoc Bridge; and this patriarchal homestead from that day down to the present occupant, has descended by inheritance, through an unbroken line of James Morgan's, for six generations. And it is worthy of notice, in connection with this fact, that for eight generations as they hereinafter succeed each other, in regular order of individual precedence, each one is headed by the name of James Morgan.

He died in 1685, aged 78 years, and his estate was divided soon after his death among his four surviving children.

GENERATION II.

"When they were but a few men in number; yea, very few, and strangers in the land."
Ps. cv. 12.

1. JAMES, born in Wales, 1607,

m. Margery Hill, of Roxbury, Mass. 6 Aug. 1640, died 1685, age 78. He was settled in Roxbury at first, and all his children except the youngest dau. were probably born there.

CHILDREN.

- 2. Hannah, 18 May, 1642, m. Nehemiah Royce, 20 Nov. 1660.
- 3. James, 3 March 1644, m. Mary Vine, Nov. 1666.
- 4. John, 30 March, 1645, m. Rachel Dymond; 2d, wid. Elizabeth Williams.
- 5. Joseph, 29 Nov. 1646, m. Dorothy Park, April, 1670.

6. Abraham, 3 Sept. 1648, d. Aug. 1649.
7. A daughter, 17 Nov. 1650, d. the week after.

HANNAH, (2) b. 1642, in Roxbury, who m. Nehemiah, son of Robert Royce of New London, 20 Nov. 1660, appears to have removed early to the New Haven colony, and I have no trace of her descendants. They were living in Wallingford before 1674. [Later we learned that:] Their dau., JOHANNAH, m. Walter Johnson & died 1688 when their son, JOHN, was born in Wallingford, CT. JOHN m. 2 Nov 1710, Mary Chatterton. He d. 12 Feb 1724. They had at least one dau., HANNAH JOHNSON, born 12 Dec 1712.

GENERATION III.

MATT. 1, 2d. "Abraham begat Isaac, and Isaac begat Jacob, and Jacob begat Judas and his brethren."

"And so they went on begetting each other to the end of the chapter."

Dow's Commentaries.

Capt. JAMES, (3) b. 3 Mch, 1644, s. of James, (1)

m. "Mary Vine of Old England," Nov. 1666, died 8 Dec. 1711, age 68. His wife Mary died in 1689, of the "throat distemper," so called, a terrible epidemic which prevailed throughout the country that year, especially in the months of July and August, visiting nearly every family and carrying consternation and death in its trail. She was born in England in 1641, and was 48 years old when she died. After her death he married 2d wife Hannah ———, born in 1640, who d. in 1711, aged 71, a few days only before his own death, but after the date of his will, in which he calls her his "dear and loving wife."

His will is dated in Groton 25 June, 1708, and approved in probate 22 Jan. 1712. In it he bequeaths to his "dear and loving wife Hannah Morgan," his "horse and chaise," barn, and orchard by it, and "the lower field this side of the cross fence which joineth south brook," to enjoy during her life. To his son James, his "field;" one half the barn and all his land at home, subject to the joint control and use of his widow, so long as she so remained. Also to James a lot "in the plain," near the salt marsh, "on the north side of the island." To his son William, "the land he has already a deed of," and 100 acres and one little island in Packanacock plain," that is, my sons Jas and Wm shall have equally." To his "four daughters, Mercy, [record of birth says Mary,] Hannah, Elizabeth and Jerusha," all his cattle, horses and sheep, to be equally divided between them. To his "grandson James Morgan," his saddle, bridle and short gun, and to his "grandson Wm Morgan," his musket.

He was an active member and one of the two first deacons of the first church in Groton; was the principal magistrate, and transacted the chief part of the civil business around him, for many years. At the first town meeting held after the town was incorporated, in Dec. 1705, he was the moderator, and was chosen first townsman or selectman. He was moderator of nearly every town or society meeting until near his death in 1711, and after that for many years his place as moderator was supplied by his two sons, Deacon James and Lieut. John, sometimes the one acting and sometimes the other. He was chosen captain of the first "train band" in Groton, in 1692, under an order of the Governor and Council, authorizing a military company to be formed there, and had been then two years a captain and commander of the "dragoon" force of New London county, under a special commission from the General Court.

Like his father he was one of the Deputies to the General Court from New London from 1689 to 1700, and afterwards one of the first Deputies from the new town of Groton, in 1706; and for several years was a Commissioner to advise and direct the Pequot tribe of Indians in the management of their affairs.

The military titles of these early days, even down to that of ensign, or sergeant, were esteemed as marks of high distinction, and from their peculiar importance, and the care and caution with which the officers were chosen, very justly so. These infant plantations were surrounded by hostile tribes of Indians, overwhelming in numbers; exposed constantly to the inroads of prowling bands, often irritated and always treacherous, and their very existence as well as peace and safety, depended much upon the personal character, the wise sagacity, prudent counsel and conduct, and the cool intrepidity of these chosen military guardians. Hence it was the early practice, when the leading officers of these "train bands" were to be chosen, to open the proceedings by solemn proclamation and prayer, and sometimes a special sermon for the occasion was prepared and preached to the company by their minister.

Capt. James lived and died upon the old patriarchal homestead of his father James, already described.

CHILDREN, ALL BY MARY VINE.

8. James, 6 Feb. 1667, m. Hannah ——, and second wife Anna ——.
9. William, 4 March, 1669, m. Margaret Avery, 17 July, 1696.
10. Mercy, 20 March, 1670, m. Thomas Starr, 1 Jan. 1695.
11. Hannah, 8 June, 1674, m. Wm Latham, 30 June, 1698.
12. Elizabeth, 9 Sept. 1678, m. Jonathan Starr, 12 Jan. 1698.
13. Jerusha, 1682, was living in 1712, at date of father's will.

MERCY, (10) who m. Thomas Starr, of Groton, son of Samuel Starr, of New London, 1 Jan. 1695, had 7 children, viz.—14 *Mary Starr*, born 29 June, 1696;—15 *Hannah Starr*, 29 Aug. 1698;—16 *Thomas Starr*, 26 Sept. 1700, d. 1701;—17 *Jerusha Starr*, 8 Feb. 1703;—18 *Rachel Starr*, 15 Sept. 1705;—19 *James Starr*, 18 Oct. 1708;—20 *Thomas Starr* again, 10 April, 1711.

HANNAH, (11) m. William Latham, of Groton, 30 June, 1698, and had 6 children, viz.—21 *Mary Latham*, born 1699;—22 *Hannah Latham*, 1700;—23 *William Latham*, 1703;—24 *James Latham*, 1706;—25 *Lucy Latham*, 1712;—and 26 *Jonathan Latham*, 1716.

ELIZABETH, (12) m. Jonathan Starr, 12 Jan. 1698, brother of Thomas, who m. her sister, and had 10 children, viz.—27 *Samuel Starr*, born 5 Nov. 1699;—28 *Elizabeth Starr*, 19 Aug. 1701;—29 *Jonathan Starr*, 19 Aug. 1705;—30 *Lucy Starr*, 18 July, 1707;—31 *Hannah Starr*, 10 Dec. 1710;—32 *Joseph Starr*, 17 July, 1713;—33 *Vine Starr*, 19 Jan. 1716;—34 *Richard Starr*, 14 May, 1718;—35 *Mary Starr*, 30 Aug. 1722;—and 36 *Katharine Starr*, 18 Feb. 1724.

"The descendants of Jonathan Starr and Elizabeth Morgan have been remarkable for longevity. Eight of his children lived to be 80, and most of them over 85 years of age. One of his daughters, Mrs. Turner, was 100 years and 7 months old. In the family of his son Jonathan, the father, mother and four children averaged 90 years of age. The third Jonathan lived to be 95, and his brother, Capt. Jared Starr, to his 90th year. A similar length of years characterized their partners in marriage. Mrs. Mary (Seabury) Starr lived to the age of 99 years; and Elizabeth, relict of Capt. Joseph Starr, of Groton, (brother of Jonathan 2d,) died at the age of 101 years, 4 months and 8 days."

HIST. NEW LONDON, p. 320.

Capt. JOHN, (4) b. 30 Mch, 1645, s. of James, (1)

m. Rachel Dymond, dau. of John, 16 Nov. 1665, by whom he had 7 children. After her death he m. 2d, Widow Elizabeth Williams, dau. of Lieut. Gov. Wm Jones, of N. Haven, and grand-dau. of Gov. Theophilus Eaton, by whom he had 8 children, in all 15. He removed to Preston about 1692, and died in 1712, aged 67. In his will dated 23 Aug. 1711, proved 12 Feb. 1712, he names his wife Elizabeth and 13 of his children as then living, but it is singular that he makes no mention of his son Joseph, born 1701, who afterwards settled in what is now Preston, m. Ruth Brewster and reared a family of children. The record shows that the probate of this will was appealed from, and in the litigation which followed, this Joseph is mentioned as one of the parties. I had a reference to the case and intended to examine it, but lost or mislaid the reference. He also like his father and brother James, was a prominent public man, Indian commissioner and adviser, deputy to the General Court in 1690 from New London, and in 1693–4 from Preston.

CHILDREN—by Rachel.

38. John, 10 June, 1667, m. Ruth Shapley.
39. Samuel, 9 Sept. 1669, m. Hannah Avery, 30 Dec. 1709. 23 June
40. Isaac, 24 Oct. 1670, m. 1st, ——— ———, 2d, Abigail Skiffe, 1715
41. Hannah, 8 Jan. 1674, m. Rev. Ephraim Woodbridge, 4 May, 1704.
42. Mercy, May, 1675, m. ——— Williams, d. 1754, age 79.
43. Sarah, 13 April, 1678, m. John Amos, April, 1694.
44. James, about 1680, m. Bridget ———.

CHILDREN—by Elizabeth.

45. Elizabeth, about 1690, died young. or Towles??
46. William, 1693, m. Mary Avery, 3 July, 1716.
47. Rachel, bap. 19 Apl, 1697, m. Thomas Curtis, 17 March, 1715.
48. Audrea, bap. same day, m. Benj. Fowler, of Guilford, 10 Nov. 1719.
49. Margery, bap. 9 July, 1699, m. Nath. Johnson, of Guilford, 2 Aug. 1727

50. Joseph, bap. 27 Apl, 1701, m. Ruth Brewster, 8 May, 1735.
51. Theophilus, bap. 16 May, 1703, m. Widow Lydia Pierpont.
52. Mary, m. John Norton, of Guilford, 14 Nov. 1729.

HANNAH, (41) m. Rev. Ephraim Woodbridge, the first minister of Groton, 4 May, 1704, and he was ordained the 8 of Nov. following. He continued pastor of this church till 1724, and died in Dec. of the year following. He was emphatically of a clerical lineage and family. His father was the Rev. John Woodbridge, of Killingworth; his grandfather was Rev. John Woodbridge, of Wiltshire, Eng., who died 1695, in Newbury, Mass.; his great-grandfather was Rev. John Woodbridge, of Stanton, Eng., and he had a brother, Rev. John Woodbridge, first minister at West Springfield, Mass., who had a son Rev. John Woodbridge. He had no son John to succeed him, but one of his grandsons, bearing his own name, Rev. Ephraim Woodbridge, born in Groton, was ordained a minister at New London, 11 Oct. 1769.

His children by Hannah were,—53 *Dudley Woodbridge*, b. 21 April, 1705;—54 *Paul Woodbridge*, 12 March, 1708, father of Rev. Ephraim of New London;—55 *Augustus Woodbridge*, 29 Oct. 1710;—56 *Hannah Woodbridge*, 9 Feb. 1714;—57 *Mary Woodbridge*, 27 Oct. 1719;—and 58 *Oliver Woodbridge*, 3 Dec. 1723.

SARAH, (43) m. John Amos, of Groton, April, 1694, and had 6 children, viz.—59 *John Amos*, born 29 Aug. 1697;—60 *Wm Amos*, 12 Oct. 1700;—61 *Sarah Amos*, 30 June, 1703;—62 *Margaret Amos*, 6 Sept. 1708;—63 *Esther Amos*, 16 April 1711;—and 64 *Hannah Amos*, 18 Feb. 1714, d. young. John, the husband of Sarah, died 22 Jan. 1758, aged 101 years.

RACHEL, (47) m. Thomas Curtis, of Wethersfield, 17 March, 1715, as his second wife, probably without issue; no births recorded.

REPRODUCTION EDITOR'S NOTE:- The reader may see occasional thin black lines - either vertical or horizontal - in the margins or open spaces. These are "shadow marks" usually made by the camera when it passes over an uneven surface. To the greatest extent possible this writer has sought to paint these out on the master copy, before it reaches the cameraman for photo-offset processing.

In order to keep the end cost down by eliminating unnecessary space; and to start each major branch head of family at the top of a column, it was mandatory to cut the copy of the first edition into a number of separate pieces. These were then pasted back together with rubber cement to form the consolidated version with the paragraph arrangement desired. The overlapping of the pieces of copy thus rearranged, sometimes leaves "shadow marks". Also, occasionally, one of these pasted down portions may be slightly off the horizontal line, giving a "cockeyed" appearance to the page. This is never excessive, but should be blamed normally, on this Reproduction Editor, rather than on the original printer.

This is not saying that the First Edition was a perfect example of the publisher's art! In that day, few publications had the uniform quality appearance to which we are accustomed a century later. This was obviously printed by one of the more expensive printers of the day. The 13 engraving reproductions of portraits are beautifully done. The type style, while considered excessively small in terms of what we expect today, is typical of the period in quality work. It is 15 to 18 letters to the inch, (newspaper size)!

New London;—35 [illegible] Woodbridge, 28 Oct. 1710;—36 [illegible] Woodbridge, 9 Feb. 1713;—37 Mary Woodbridge, 27 Dec. 1715;—and 38 [illegible] Woodbridge 8 Dec. 1720.

Rachel, (11) m. John Avery, of Groton, [illegible] and had 8 children, viz.:—30 John Avery, born 17 Aug. 1697;—31 [illegible] Avery, 21 Dec. 1699;—32 Sarah Avery, 20 June, 1701;—33 Margaret Avery, 8 Aug. 1703;—34 [illegible] Avery, 18 April 1711;—and 35 Hannah Avery, 17 Oct. 1714; [illegible]. John, the husband of Rachel, died 23 Dec. 1758, aged 101 years.

Rachel, (47) m. Thomas Carew, of Norwich, 27 March, 1718, as his second wife, probably married twice; no birth recorded.

REPRODUCTION EDITOR'S NOTE:- The reader may see occasional thin black lines - either vertical or horizontal - in the margins of copy areas. These are "shadow marks" usually made by the camera when it passes over an uneven surface. To the greatest extent possible this writer has sought to paint these out on the master copy, before it reaches the cameraman for photo-offset processing.

In order to keep the end cost down by eliminating unnecessary space, and to start each major branch head of family at the top of a column, it was mandatory to cut the copy of the first edition into a number of separate pieces. These were then pasted back together with rubber cement to form the consolidated version with the paragraph arrangement desired. The overlapping of the pieces of copy thus rearranged, sometimes leaves "shadow marks". Also, occasionally, one of these pasted down portions may be slightly off the horizontal line, giving a "cockeyed" appearance to the page. This is never excessive, but should be blamed normally, on this reproduction editor, rather than on the original printer.

This is not saying that the First Edition was a perfect example of the publisher's art! In that day, few publications had the uniform quality appearance to which we are accustomed a century later. This was obviously printed by one of the more expensive printers of the day. The 15 engraving reproductions of portraits are beautifully done. The type style, while considered excessively small in terms of what we expect today, is typical of the period in quality work. It is 15 to 18 letters to the inch, (newspaper size)

Capt. JOHN, (11) [illegible]

m. Rachel [illegible] dau. of [illegible] Nov. 1688, [illegible] Wm. [illegible] Wm. Avery, of [illegible] and grand-dau. of [illegible] by whom he had 8 children, [illegible] He removed to [illegible] 1697, and died in 1718, aged [illegible] In his will dated 27 Aug. 1717, proved 18 Feb. 1718, he names his wife, [illegible] and 12 of his children, [illegible] but it is singular that he makes no mention of [illegible], who afterwards [illegible] and raised a family of children. The record [illegible] and was appended [illegible], but in the [illegible] which he named, [illegible] as one of the [illegible]. He also [illegible] and [illegible]. He also had [illegible], was a [illegible] and [illegible] in the [illegible] Court in 1698 [illegible] and in 1699-[illegible].

Children—by Rachel.

- 22. John, 10 June, 1687, m. [illegible]
- 23. Samuel, 9 Sept. 1689, m. Hannah Avery, 24 Dec. 1[illegible]
- 24. [illegible], 14 Oct. 1691, m. 1st, ———; 2d, [illegible]
- 25. Hannah, 8 Jan. 1693, m. Rev. Ephraim Woodbridge, 1 [illegible]
- 26. Mercy, May, 1695, m. ——— Williams, [illegible] 1718, [illegible]
- 27. Sarah, 18 April, 1697, m. John Avery, April, 1698.
- 28. [illegible], March 1699, m. Bridges ———

Children—by [illegible].

- 45. [illegible], died young.
- 46. William 1698, m. Mary Avery, 2 Aug. 1718.
- 47. Rachel, bap. 23 Apr. 1697, m. Thomas Carew, 27 March, 1718.
- 48. Andrew, bap. [illegible] m. Mary [illegible], [illegible] 12 Nov. 1719
- 49. Margery, bap. 4 Feb. 1699, m. [illegible], of [illegible], 2 Aug. 1727

- 50. Joseph, bap. 27 Apr. 1701, m. Ruth Brewster, 6 May, 1725.
- 51. Theophilus, bap. 14 May, 1703 m. Widow Lydia [illegible]
- 52. Mary, m. John Morton, of [illegible], 14 Nov. 1728

Hannah, (25) m. Rev. Ephraim Woodbridge, the first minister of Groton, 4 May, 1704, and he was ordained the 8 of Nov. following. He continued pastor of the church till 1724, and died in Dec. of the year following. He was [illegible] of a clerical lineage and family. His father was the Rev. John Woodbridge, of [illegible], his grandfather was Rev. John Woodbridge of [illegible], Eng. who died 1695 in Newbury, Mass.; his great-grandfather was Rev. John Woodbridge, of [illegible], Eng. and he had a brother, Rev. John Woodbridge, first minister at West Springfield, Mass., who had a son Rev. John Woodbridge. He had no son John to succeed him, but one of his grandsons, bearing his own name, Rev. Ephraim Woodbridge, born in Groton, was ordained a minister in New London, 11 Oct. 1769.

His children by Hannah were:—33 Dudley Woodbridge, b. 21 April, 1705;—34 Paul Woodbridge, 13 March, 1706, father of Rev. Ephraim of

SAMUEL, (39) b. 9 Sept. 1669, s. of John. (4)

m. Hannah Avery, 30 Dec. 1709. He was living in 1729, and died before 1734.

CHILDREN.

–140. Samuel, 9 March, 1711, m. Abigail Heath, 30 Sept. 1741.
–141. Elijah, 13 April, 1712, m. Eunice Williams, 13 Nov. 1735. ←
142. Hannah, 13 Feb. 1714.
–143. Abijah, 6 July, 1715, gave deed to his brother, Samuel, 1740.
144. Lucy, 9 May, 1717.
145. Theophilus, about 1719, was living 1840; no further trace. ??
146. Experience, about 1721.
–147. Timothy, about 1723, m. Deborah Leeds.

REPRODUCTION EDITOR'S NOTE:- This writer pauses at this point because the line of Samuel (39) above, is that to which he connects - JAMES, Capt. JOHN, SAMUEL, ELIJAH (141) and NATHAN (266). A substantial correspondence has been developed in the past several years with others tracing back to SAMUEL.

It might be appropriate here, to point out one of the relatively few apparent errors in the 1869 text. We must presume that #145 above was known to be living in 1740, rather than 1840! If he had, indeed, lived to be 121 years of age, the author would certainly have known more about him.

There was an Errata page on 281 of the 1869 edition listing 11 additions and corrections. These are corrected or stripped into the appropriate places in the text as this Reproduction is developed, to save the reader hand correcting his copy or possibly making an error due to not noticing the Errata page.

Also, if this writer is aware of the existence of later data on some of the families "lost" by the author, that data will be inserted either by a typed NOTE such as this, or by hand lettered insertions at the point. Such insertions are likely to be at least as accurate as the data provided by the 1869 text, because they are based on research by individuals seeking to find their own ancestors w/o any profit, motive or connection to royalty or nobility.) However, this writer cannot vouch for the correctness of such notes except for those he has worked on himself.

ISAAC, (40) b. 24 Oct. 1670, s. of John, (4)

m. 1st, Mary Spaulding, by whom he had ~~5~~ 6 children, and he next m. Abigail Skiffe, 23 June, 1715, by whom he had two children. He died 25 Nov. 1754, age 84.

CHILDREN—by first wife.

–148. David, 21 Feb. 1700, m. Dorothy Lamb, 12 Sept. 1728.
149. Mary, 21 June, 1702. bp.28 June 1706,
150. Isaac, 8 May, 1706, d. 20 June, 1725, age 19. single(?)
151. Joseph, 15 March, 1710, no trace, probably died young. bp.23 Apr 1710, Preston.
151a. [illegible], bp. 23 Sep 1712.
–152. Benjamin, 18 Aug. 1714, m. Sarah Branch, 21 Jan. 1734. bp. 26 Sep 1714.

And by second wife, Abigail.

–153. Nathaniel, 23 June, 1717. bp.9 Apr 1727, Preston Ch. Records.
–154. Ebenezer, 21 Sept. 1719, m. Desire ———. bp.27 Sep 1719

JAMES, (44) b. about 1680, s. of John, (4)

m. Bridget ———, settled in Preston, and there died before 7 Nov. 1721, when inventory of his estate was taken. Bridget adm. to Church @ Preston 19 July 1713.

CHILDREN.

–155. Samuel, 16 Dec. 1705 (bp.) m. Elizabeth Forsyth, 19 Sept. 1728.
–156. James, 24 June, 1707, m. ——— ———. bp. 29 June 1707
157. Hannah, 9 Sept. 1708. bp. 20 Feb 1709
158. Rachel, 19 July, 1710. bp. 23 July 1710 bp. 1 June 1712
–159. Daniel, 16 April, 1712, m. Elizabeth Gates, 24 Sept. 1730.

WILLIAM, (46) b. 1693, s. of John, (4)

m. Mary Avery, dau. of Capt. James Avery, jun. of Groton, 3 July, 1716. He died Oct. 1729, age 36, and his wife, Mary, b. 1696, long outlived him, and died April, 1780, age 84.

There is a tradition that this William used to say that his father, John, had a very old little book, in which was written the name of "William Morgan, of Llandaff," (Wales,) and dated before A. D. 1600, who he said was the father of our first James, the emigrant.

There are other circumstances which strengthen the probabilities of this tradition. This William had also a pair of gold sleeve buttons of antique make, and having WM. rudely but plainly stamped on each, which were said to have come down as an "heir loom" from William, of Llandaff, and which came into my own possession from my father, William A. (375), and were long held by me as a precious relic, until stolen a few years ago. By great effort I discovered a trace of them soon after, but all too late to save them from the crucible of an innocent purchaser, by whom they had been melted with a common mass of old jewelry.

CHILDREN.

160. Mary, 9 May, 1717, m. Joseph Allen.
161. Elizabeth, 1 Feb. 1719.
162. Margaret, 26 Feb. 1721.
–163. William, 17 June, 1723, m. Temperance Avery, 4 July, 1744.
164. Deborah, 26 June, 1726, m. Samuel Killum, 2 April, 1748.
165. Prudence, 29 Feb. 1728, m. John Morgan, (237) 1 Feb. 1750.

Ancestors and Descendants of Captain John James and Esther Denison of Preston, Connecticut

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Yet stay, what wonders love hath wrought!
Here is the hearthstone of a race,
The threshold that their feet have sought,
Here to our view the bounds are brought,
And ivies the old chimneys grace.

Oh! rooms unseen by mortal eyes,
Wherein may move the friendly guest,
Oh! walls invisible that rise
With household gods in unknown guise,
What is there to meet our quest?

Behold, the vanished home uprears
This granite shaft whereon to-day
Wrought in enduring bronze appears
One who shall greet the coming years,
Chief of his race, who seems to say:

Here once an ancient homestead stood,
Gray with long years, of fashion old,
From stately oak, from hallowed wood
Were hewn its beams. and strong and good
Uprose its walls, a race to hold.

New London, Conn.

The First Church of Christ on Groton Heights, have recently erected a fine stone edifice in which a memorial window costing two thousand dollars has been placed to the "Founder of the Groton Averys."

Dr. Elroy M. Avery, of Cleveland, O., the latest historian of the Groton Averys, will publish in his genealogy of that family now in preparation, a picture of the church at Ippleden, Devonshire, England, where Christopher Avery and Margery Stevens were married. It will contain also several Avery coat of arms.

Services of Captain James Avery: Deputy from New London to Conneticut general court, 1659-1661, 1664, 1665, 1667, 1667-1669, 1675-1678, 1680, 1682-1686, 1689, 1690, 1694, 1695. Captain of New London, fort 1673. Captain in King Philip's war, 1675. (Soldiers of

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

Ancestors and Descendants of Captain John James and Esther Denison of Preston, Connecticut

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

King Philip's war (Bodge,) p. 467.) Captain of Trainband of New London, May, 1681.

(From Register of Connecticut Society of Colonial
Dames of America, p. 212.)

Children of Captain James and Joanna (Greenslade)
Avery.

3. Hannah, b. at Gloucester, Oct. 11, 1644, m. Ephriam Miner, June 20, 1666.

4. James, b. at Gloucester, Dec. 15, 1646, m. Deborah Sterling, or Stallyon, Feb. 18, 1669.

5. Mary, b. Feb. 19, 1648, m. Joseph Miner, Oct. 28, 1668.

6. Thomas, b. May 6, 1651, m. Hannah Miner, Oct. 22, 1677.

7. John, b. Feb. 10, 1654, m. Abigail Chesebrough, (No. 4, Chesebrough family.)

8. Rebecca, b. Oct. 6, 1656, m. William Potts, of New Castle, England, Aug. 5, 1678.

9. Jonathan, b. Jan. 5, 1658, buried Sept. 15, 1661.

10. Christopher, b. April 30, 1661, d. Dec. 8, 1683.

11. Samuel, b. Aug. 16, 1664, m. Susannah Palmes, daughter of Wiliam Palmes and Ann Humphrey, Oct. 25, 1686, of Swanzey, Mass. He was a large farmer, and was chosen moderator upon the legal organization of the town of Groton in 1704, and its first townsman at the first town meeting in 1705, and held that office until his death, May 1, 1723. His farm was in what is now South Groton. He is buried about a mile northwest of Seth Williams' farm in Ledyard, on the farm of C. H. Stanton.

12. Joanna, b. in 1669.

Generation III.

John Avery (No. 7), m. Abigail Chesebrough (No. 4, Chesebrough family), Nov. 29, 1675. He owned

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Ancestors and Descendants of Captain John James and Esther Denison of Preston, Connecticut

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

AVERY

The first trace of the Groton Averys prior to the emigration to America, is found in the church at Ippleden, County Devon, England, where Christopher Avery and Margery Stevens were married.

The marriage license is dated Aug. 16, 1616.

(From History of Stonington and Genealogies.)

Generation I.

"Christopher Avery, the emigrant ancestor and progenitor of the Avery family, was born in England about 1590. He was a weaver by trade, and came to this country and located at Gloucester, Mass., where he was selectman in 1646, 1652 and 1654. At a court in Salem, he took the freeman's oath, June 29, 1692, and was chosen clerk of the band, constable and clerk of the market. His wife did not come to this country. In 1658, he sold lands at Gloucester and removed to Boston, where on the 16th of March, 1658-9 he purchased land, a small lot, about twenty-six by forty-six feet. It was located in what is now the center of the postoffice building, facing on Devonshire street. The famous old spring, which gave the name to Spring Lane, and which is now preserved under the post-office, was near. This Avery plot was a part of, or at least adjoined, the site of two notable resorts of later days--the well known restaurant whence first came the famous "Julien soup," and the "Stackpole House," not much less famous. The Winthrop estate was not far away, and nearby, in after years, Benjamin Franklin was born. Christopher Avery did not long retain his property, for March 22, 1663, he sold the land to Ambrose Dew, for forty pounds. There had

d. March 12, 1670

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]
[Help | Terms of Use]

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

Ancestors and Descendants of Captain John James and Esther Denison of Preston, Connecticut

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Plain, a mile and a half from the river Thames. He was a member of the first Congregational church at New London. In 1684 the old Blinman edifice, first church of New London, the "unadorned church and water tower of the wilderness," which had stood for thirty years, was sold to Captain Avery for six pounds, with the condition that he should remove it in one month's time. According to tradition, the church was taken down, its materials carried across the river, and added to the house he had already built at Poquonoc. In spite of this analytic and synthetic process, the ancient dwelling seemed to have retained some of its sacred character for two centuries later. It was occupied until July 21, 1894, when a spark from a passing locomotive ignited its well-seasoned frame, and in a short time only the ancient chimney remained to mark the spot of this historic house of eastern Connecticut. A few years later the chimney was taken down, the grounds graded, and a tasteful monument was erected by the descendants of James Avery. He was ensign, lieutenant and captain of the New London companies and served through King Philip's war in command of forty Indians from Stonington, New London and Lyme. In 1676, he was captain of one of the four companies which protected the frontier and for twenty-three years an officer of the town and twelve times deputy to the general court, 1656-80; also assisting judge in the prerogative court, and was most prominent in matters relating to the church, as references to him in such connections are numerous. He married 1st Nov. 10, 1643, Joanna Greenslade, born about 1622. She died after 1693. He married 2nd, Mrs. Abigail (Ingraham) Chesebrough, widow of Joshua Holmes, July 4, 1698. He died April 18, 1700. His widow was living at late as 1714."

James 1

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]
[Help | Terms of Use]

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01272 9684

Gc
974.401
Su2mi

GREENSLEAD

MISCELLANEOUS DOCKET INDEX

SUFFOLK COUNTY, MASS.

PROBATE RECORDS

1639 - 1866

PICTON PRESS
ROCKPORT, MAINE

		Inventory	5:164
Garret, Richard	1662	Inventory	4:94
George, Nicholas	1675	Will	6:84
		Inventory	5:240
Gerrish, William	1687	Will	10:162
		Probate & Letter	10:161
		Inventory	10:164
Gibbes, Henry	1705	Will	16:63
		Probate & Letter	16:63
Gibbons, Edward	1655	Inventory	2:147
		Order of Court	3:40
		Appointment of Commissioners	3:41
Gibbs, John	1711	Letter Guardianship	17:351
Gibson, Robert	1659	Inventory	3:152
Gill, Ann	1683	Will	6:424
		Inventory	9:137
Gill, John	1672	Will	7:183
		Inventory	7:184
Glines, Isaac S.	1846	Petition for Administration	219:2
		Order of Notice	183:108
Glover, Henry	1655	Administration	3:31
		Inventory	3:31
Goodall, John	1665	Appointment of Guardian	4:222
Goodyeare, Samuel	1653	Administration	2:143
		Inventory	2:143
Gorde, Richard	1683	Will	6:447
		Inventory	9:163
Gore, Elizabeth	1759	Letter - Guardianship	54:83
Gore, Hannah	1759	Letter - Guardianship	54:84
Gornell, John	1675	Will	6:93
		Inventory	5:259
Gould, Jarvis	1656	Inventory	3:46
Gray, Peter	1663	Administration	4:136
		Inventory	4:136
Gray, Samuel	1713	Will	18:116
		Probate & Letter	18:115
Green, Mary	1714	Letter - Administration	18:253
		Inventory	18:382
Greenleife, Edmond	1671	Will	7:112
		Inventory	7:113
Greenslead, Edward	1668	Administration	5:103
		Inventory	5:96
Gretian, Thomas	1705	Letter - Guardianship	15:377

Griggs, Humphrey	1657	Administration	3:101
		Inventory	3:101
Grosse, Edmund	1655	Administration	3:20
		Inventory	3:20
Grosse, Edmund	1665	Will	1:413
		Administration	1:413
		Statement of Estate	1:414
Grover, Paltiel	1679	Will	12:359
		Inventory	12:360
Gulley, John	1714	Will	18:232
		Probate & Letter	18:231
Gunter, Richard	1683	Will	6:426
Gurney, John	1675	Administration	5:278
		Inventory	5:278
Guy, Mr.	1652	Inventory	2:59
Habbisham, Hannah	1770	Administration	68:543
Hagborne, Sam^{l}	1643	Will	1:65
Hall, John	1671	Administration	7:181
		Inventory	7:181
Halsey, Nathaniel	1705	Will	16:30
		Probate & Letter	16:29
Halsted, Nathan	1644	Inventory	2:19
Harbie, Joseph	1639	Will	1:11
		Inventory	2:7
Harder, Elizabeth	1664	Will	1:431
		Inventory	4:206
Harlackenden, Roger	c1640	Will	1:13
Harris, Ambrose	1719	Will	21:377
		Probate & Letter	21:377
Harris, Giles	1735	Depositions	32:248
Harris, Joanna	1675	Inventory	5:282
Harris, John	1682	Will	6:409
		Inventory	9:105
Hathorne, Samuel	1709	Letter of Administration	16:636
Hagborne, Samuel	1643	Will	1:22
Hayward, Jonathan	1728	Letter - Guardianship	26:118
Healy, Betsy	1791	Receipt	91:479
Healy, Hannah	1791	Receipt	91:479
Healy, Sarah	1791	Receipt	91:479
Hearsey, James	1702	Letter - Guardianship	15:15
Hearsey, Mary	1705	Letter of Administration	16:32
		Inventory	16:36
		Account	16:76

Call Number
(Found in upper left-hand corner of catalog card.)
929.2
AV364A1F
Vol.

Genealogy Department
Seat No. 65
Author Sweet, Homer
Title The Averys of Groton

CHAPTER TWO.

JAMES, JUNIOR.

JAMES AVERY, jr., like his father before him, was an important man of affairs. He was deputy to the General Court at Hartford, for New London, six times from 1690 to 1702, Commissioner of the Peace, Lieutenant and Captain of the trainband, an advisor and counselor of the Pequot tribe, and a committee on boundary disputes between towns and the location of public lands. He and his wife joined the 1st Church of Christ in New London, in 1672. He, with Mr. Crary, appeared before the General Court at its May session, 1696, in behalf of the inhabitants on the East side of New London river, to grant the said people liberty to embody themselves into church estate. This was the origin of the first church in Groton. Capt. James Avery and his wife are the first names in the list of those who were in full communion in the Church of Christ, in Groton, in the old Church Record, begun by John Owen, pastor, before 1727. Their tombstones, in a very good state of preservation, stand near the center of West burying-ground at Poquonoc. J. J. C.

SECOND GENERATION.

2

James, jr., eldest son of Capt. James and Joanna;
married February 18, 1669, in New London, Miss Deborah **Stallyon,** a daughter of Edward Stallyon, died March 27, 1729;
children, all born in New London, afterwards Groton:
10 Deborah, jr., born August 1, 1671, married Robert Ally
11 James, 3d, born April 20, 1673, died Sept. 18, 1734

Call Number
(Found in
upper left-
hand corner
of catalog
card.)

929.2
AV364A1F

Vol.

Genealogy Department

Seat No. 65

Author Sweet, Homer

Title The Averys of
Groton

12 Margaret, born February 5, 1674, married William Morgan.
13 Edward, born March 20, 1676, died April 14, 1759.
14 Ebenezer, born May 1, 1678, died July 19, 1752.
15 Christopher, born January 23, 1679, died January 20, 1753.
16 Jonathan, born November 9, 1681, death date unknown.
17 Mary, born August 4, 1683, bap. July 19, 1685, died young.
18 Hannah, born March 24, 1685, married Samuel Morgan.
19 Sarah, born May 10, 1688, married a Mr. Latham.
20 Joseph, born August 9, 1691, death unknown.
21 Benjamin, born unknown, 1693, death date unknown.
22 Mary, 2d, born in 1696, married William Morgan, jr.

THIRD GENERATION.

10

Deborah, eldest daughter of 2 and Deborah Stallyon; married, June 29, 1691, in New London, Mr. Robert **Allyn**, of the same place, parentage not given; children: Elizabeth, born November 20, 1694. John, born January 11, 1696. Robert, born January 25, 1697-8. James, born February 29, 1699-1700, and Ebenezer, a twin. Christopher, born April 12, 1702, d.y. Samuel, born May 26, 1704. Christopher, 2d, born July 21, 1706. Lucy, born July 29, 1708. Nathan, born October 5, 1711.

11

James, 3d, eldest son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon; married, supposed in 1696, in New London, Miss Mary **Griswold**, born unknown, died November 26, 1750; children:

23 James, 4th, born May 27, 1697, died May 2, 1759.
24 John, born February 4, 1700, died July 11, 1759.
25 Ebenezer, born March 29, 1704, died in May, 1780.
26 Elihu or Elisha, born July 29, 1707, died in 1748.
27 Mary, born February 23, 1710, married Wm. Morgan.
28 Hannah, born April 7, 1712, married Samuel Allyn, 1731.
29 Prudence, born March 21, 1715.
30 Thomas, born as is supposed in 1717, but no further record.

Mary Griswold was the daughter of Mathew Griswold and Miss Hannah Woolcott. Her father was the founder of the Town of Lyme, and Governor of Connecticut in 1784-1786.

Call Number
(Found in upper left-hand corner of catalog card.)
929.2
AV364AVF
Vol.

Genealogy Department
Seat No. 65
Author Sweet, Homer
Title The Averys of Groton

12

Margaret, second daughter of 2 and Deborah Stallyon: married July 7, 1696, in New London, William **Morgan,** son of James Morgan;

children: William, jr., born April 7, 1697. Margaret, born September 10, 1698. Deborah, born July 14, 1700. Hannah, born 1702. Jerusha, born July 14, 1704. Joseph, born August 10, 1706. Solomon, born October 5, 1708. Elizabeth, born July 10, 1710. Mary, born January 5, 1714.

13

Edward, second son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon: married June 3, 1699, in Preston, Conn., Miss Joanna **Rose,** daughter of Thomas Rose, of Rose Hill, died January 3, 1761. Edward joined the church, 1702;

children:

31 Joanna, born November 21, 1700.
32 Thomas, born June 15, 1702, died May 3, 1703.
33 Edward, jr., born May 22, 1704, died June 7, 1705.
34 Deborah, born May 6, 1706.
35 Theophilas, born September 6, 1708, died September 30, 1799.
36 Benajah, born October 12, 1710, and no further record.
37 James, born October 27, 1712, died November 25, 1715.
38 Gideon, born June 1, 1715, married Sarah Cille.
39 Hannah, born July 30, 1717, married Thomas Belton.
40 Ichabod, born May 7, 1719.
41 Asa, born July 21, 1721.
42 Mary, born November 3, 1723, married Paul Belton.
42a Lydia, born 1725, married Deacon Medina Fitch.

14

Ebenezer, (Colonel.) third son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon: married June 19, 1708, we suppose in Preston, Miss Dorothy **Parke,** (daughter of Capt. John Parke,) who died Nov. 6, 1732.

children:

43 Parke, born December 9, 1710, died March 4, 1797.
44 Mary, born February 17, 1713, married a Mr. Latham.
45 Dorothy, born January 10, 1716, married Joseph Morgan.
46 Lucy, born October 14, 1718, died January 9, 1719.
47 Ebenezer, jr., born April 3, 1721.
48 Amy or Amie, born February 17, 1724.

Call Number
(Found in upper left-hand corner of catalog card.)
929.2
AV364A1F
Vol.

Genealogy Department
Seat No. 65
Author Sweet, Homer
Title The Averys of Groton

49 Eunice, born March 2, 1725, married George Williams.
50 Simeon, born April 25, 1730, died September 18, 1790.
married for a second wife, Miss Lucy
Morgan. Have no further records.

15

Christopher, (Captain.) fourth son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon ;
married, December 9, 1704, where, unknown, Miss Abigail
Parke, daughter of Capt. John Parke, died February 12, 1713;
children :
51 John, born October 26, 1705, died August 21, 1790.
52 Abigail, born July 16, 1707.
53 Christopher, born November 16, 1709, died July 2, 1778.
54 Nathan, born March 10, 1712, died September 7, 1780 ;
married, April 1, 1714, second wife, Mrs. Prudence
Wheeler, widow of Richard Wheeler, *nee* Payson ;
children :
55 Priscilla, born April 29, 1715, married Joseph Breed.
56 Isaac, or Jabez, born March 26, 1717, died before 1746.
56a Hannah, born February 10, 1719.
57 Jacob, born August 25, 1721, died May, 1792.
58 Temperance, born September 14, 1725 ;
married, January 1, 1735, for a third wife, Mrs. Esther
Prentice, daughter of Nathaniel Hammond, who died in 1753 ;
married, for a fourth wife, Miss Susanna, and as is supposed,
Stoddard, who survived him several years—mentioned in will.

16

Jonathan, fifth son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon ;
married, April 16, 1724, in New London, Miss Elizabeth
Waterman, ancestry unknown, who died January 5, 1752 ;
children :
59 Elizabeth, born January 7, 1725.
60 Hannah, born October 7, 1727.
61 Charles, born March 30, 1730, died April 3, 1774.
62 Elisha, born April 8, 1735.
63 Jonathan, jr., born June 6, 1743 ;
married, Oct. 18, 1752, Mrs. Dorothy (widow of Deacon David)
Copp, daughter of Captain Robert Denison ; first husband, Ebenezer Rogers ;

Call Number
(Found in upper left-hand corner of catalog card.)
929.2
AV364A 1F
Vol.

Genealogy Department
Seat No. 65
Author Sweet, Homer
Title The Averys of Groton

children :
64 Ann, born July 10, 1753. 65. Lucy, born July 16, 1755.
66 David, born December 27, 1751, died in Madison county, N.Y.

18

Hannah, fourth daughter of 2 and Deborah Stallyon ; married, Dec. 30, 1703, in N. L., afterwards Groton, Samuel **Morgan,** of the same place, parentage not given ; children : Samuel, born March 9, 1711. Elijah, born April 13, 1712. Hannah, born February 14, 1714. Obijah, born July 6, 1715. Lucy, born March 9, 1717.

20

Joseph, sixth son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon, married, in 1714, in South Kingston, R. I., Miss Tabitha **Gardiner,** a daughter of William Gardiner ;
children :
67 Joseph, jr., born September 26, 1715.
68 Tabitha, born February 25, 1717.
69 Elizabeth, born August 24, 1719, died August 6, 1743.
70 Benjamin, born September 4, 1721.
71 Lucy, born May 2, 1723, died in 1743.

21

Benjamin, seventh son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon : married, in 1734, a daughter of Benj. and Sarah, Miss Thankful **Avery,** born 1712, died January, 1813, aged 101 ;
children :
73 Benjamin, jr., born September 9. 1735, died January 27, 1816.
74 Abigail, born December 12, 1737.
75 Deborah, born October 6. 1738, died October 29. 1738.
77 Daniel, born November 14, 1740, died September 6, 1781.
78 Sarah, born July 29, 1742, married Capt. Hubbard Burrows.
79 Anna, born January 15, 1743-4, married Griswold Avery.
80 Solomon, (sergeant,) born 1746, died September 6, 1781.
81 Mary, born January, 1748, died January 3, 1820.
82 Denison, born June 11, 1749, died October 11, 1846.
83 Lucy, born 1751, married Jonathan Burrows.
84 Thankful, born in 1753, married Elihu Avery, son of Ebenezer.
85 Mercy, born in 1755. bap. July 5, 1757, died single.
76 Deborah, 2d, born October 2, 1758, married James Story.
86 Hannah, born in 1750. bap. May 30, 1762, married John Hicks.

Call Number
(Found in upper left-hand corner of catalog card.)
929.2
AV364A1F
Vol.

Genealogy Department
Seat No. 65
Author Sweet, Homer
Title The Averys of Groton

FIRST GENERATION.

James, only son of Christopher the Emigrant, born 1620: married November 10th, 1643, in Boston, Miss Jeanna **Greenslade,** born about 1622, was living in 1693; children, first three born in Gloucester, remainder in N. L.

1 Hannah, born October 12, 1644, married Ephraim Miner.
2 James, jr., born December 16, 1646, died August 22, 1748.
3 Mary, born February 19, 1648, died February 2, 1708.
4 Thomas, born May 6, 1651, died January 5, 1737.
5 John, born February 10, 1653-4, died in North Parish.
6 Rebecca, born October 6, 1656, married William Potts.
7 Jonathan, born January 5, 1658, buried September 15, 1681.
8 Christopher, born April 30, 1661, died December 8, 1683.
9 Samuel, born August 14, 1664, died May 1, 1723.

SECOND GENERATION.

1

Hannah, eldest daughter of James and Jeanna Greenslade; married, June 20, 1666, in New London, Mr. Ephraim **Miner,** son of Thomas Miner and Grace Palmer, of Stonington; children: Ephraim, jr., born 1667. Hannah, born 1669. Rebecca, bap. November 15, 1674. Elizabeth, bap. November 15, 1674. Deborah, bap. June 3, 1677, d. y. Deborah, 2d, bap. March 30, 1679. Samuel, bap. March 13, 1680. James, bap. April 9, 1682. Grace, bap. Nov. 14, 1683. John, bap. June 7, 1685.

3

Mary, second daughter of James and Joanna Greenslade; married, October 28, 1668, in New London, Mr. Joseph **Miner,** son of Thomas Miner and Grace Palmer, of Stonington; children: Joseph and Mary, date of birth and death unknown. Benjamin, bap. June 26, 1676. Sarah, bap. March 30, 1679. Joanna, bap. March 13, 1680. Christopher, bap. July 13, 1684. Prudence, bap. May 6, 1688.

6

Rebecca, third daughter of James and Joanna Greenslade; married, August 5, 1678, in New London, Mr. William **Potts,** of New Castle, England, a constable; children: a daughter, born May 10, 1679, d. y. William, born March 13, 1680.

Call Number
(Found in upper left-hand corner of catalog card.)
929.2
AV364AVF
Vol.

Genealogy Department
Seat No. 65
Author Sweet, Homer
Title The Averys of Groton

22

Mary, 2d, sixth daughter of 2 and Deborah Stallyon ;
married her nephew, son of her sister Margaret, William
Morgan, jr., July 3, 1716 ;
children : Mary, born 1717. Eliza, born 1719. Margaret, born 1721. William, 3d, born 1732. Deborah, born 1726. Prudence, born 1728.

FOURTH GENERATION.

23

James, 4th, (Deacon,) eldest son of 11-2 and Mary Griswold ;
married, December 13, 1719, Miss Elizabeth
Smith, a daughter of Nehemiah Smith ; she died April 4, 1761 ;
children :

87 James, 5th, born July 27, 1724, died December 3, 1796.
88 Elizabeth, born January 13, 1725-6.
89 David, born February 11, 1728, died September 6, 1781.
90 Peter, born February 22, 1730, died December 16, 1807.
91 Prudence, born March 16, 1732.
92 Hannah, born December 15, 1735.
93 John, born January 24, 1738, died January 5, 1826.
94 Aaron, born January 16, 1741, married Anna Kinney.

24

John, second son of 11-2 and Mary Griswold ;
married, sometime in 1729, to Miss Mary Elizabeth
Morgan, born 1704, daughter of James Morgan ;
children :

95 John, jr., born 1730, bap. April 15, d. y.
96 Griswold, bap. July 30, 1732.
98 Elijah, bap. Sept. 15, 1734, died Sept. 6, 1781, F. G.
99 Amos, bap. April 18, 1736, d. y.
100 John, 2d, bap. April 21, 1737.
101 Ann, twin, born and bap. the same.
102 Caleb, bap. April 12, 1740.
103 Amos, 2d, bap. March 6, 1743.
104 Aaron, born before 1750.

25

Ebenezer, 1st, (Colonel,) third son of 11-2 and Mary Griswold ;
married, June 16, 1726, (a daughter of Jonathan,) Miss Lucy

AVERY

HISTORY

OF

NEW LONDON COUNTY,

CONNECTICUT,

WITH

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES

OF MANY OF ITS

PIONEERS AND PROMINENT MEN.

COMPILED UNDER THE SUPERVISION OF

D. HAMILTON HURD.

ILLUSTRATED.

PHILADELPHIA:
J. W. LEWIS & CO.
1882.

PRESS OF J. B. LIPPINCOTT & CO., PHILADELPHIA.

vented a press and was a printer. We extract from the Boston *Printers' Exchange* of April 23, 1878, this paragraph: "There has lately come into our possession a small newspaper, the *Star*, size 5 by 7, published in Augusta, Me., 1832, by B. F. Chandler, then a boy of sixteen. This was probably the first amateur paper ever published in this country. It was started with a capital of twelve cents. The boy continued his business for two years, then sold out his office for two hundred dollars, bought books, and entered college, receiving a scientific education, and is now and has been for many years a civil engineer in the United States service, stationed at the Portsmouth navy-yard, where many and great improvements have been made under his superintendence. The ruling passion is, however, still strong. We have lately sold him a Gordon press and a good variety of job type, with which he amuses himself during his leisure moments. He prints for his friends without compensation. He is a printer from an inherent love of the art, like the late ex-Mayor N. B. Shurtleff, of Boston. We have seen specimens of his work, which are equal to that of some of our best printers." Since this was published Mr. Chandler has purchased two entire printing-offices, has had three presses at one time, and nearly two hundred fonts of type. His office is well furnished with the signs and characters of all the arts and sciences, astronomical, chemical, mathematical, commercial, etc. It is strictly an amateur office. "Leisure hours, when not engaged in professional duties, are spent in 'sticking type' or 'kicking the Gordon,' for the fun of it."

After studying two years in Boston, Mr. Chandler received an appointment as engineer on the "Brunswick and Florida Railroad." He went to Florida for one winter, sleeping on the ground and generally "roughing it," and entirely recovered his health. From Florida he went to Augusta, married, Oct. 25, 1839, Silvina Parris, daughter of Luther Briggs, of Pembroke, Mass., and continued civil engineering. He became noted for his skill, and was employed by the town, by the State, and by the United States. When Augusta received its city charter Mr. Chandler was made civil engineer of the city, and was often appointed by the courts to survey the boundaries of disputed lands, and also "referee" in many of these claims. This led him to the study of law, but from distaste for the profession he abandoned it shortly after his admission to the bar.

About 1841, the British government needing a first-class engineer, engaged Mr. Chandler, through Sir John Caldwell, to go to the Grand Falls of the St. John River, New Brunswick, and make surveys and plans for the improvement of the rapids. This engaged him for a year, but Sir John suddenly died while on a visit from England. With his death the scheme of improvement ended, and Mr. Chandler returned to Augusta, entered the employ of the "Kennebec Locks and Canal Company," and was there and elsewhere in active labor for years in his profession. In July, 1852, he was appointed civil engineer in United States naval service, and ordered on duty at Portsmouth navy-yard. This yard was then a very small and poor affair, and Mr. Chandler at once began to build and make permanent improvements. For twenty-seven years he was in charge at Portsmouth, and he has made it one of the best and most complete navy-yards in the United States. He made all the designs, and the work was done under his supervision. By his advice and through him the national government has expended thousands on thousands of dollars, and has never suffered the loss of one by negligence, carelessness, or trickery of his. In 1875, Mr. Chandler was president of a commission detailed to lay out territory for the development of a first class navy-yard at New London Station, Groton, Conn. Under his direction and superintendence the surveys were made, plans drafted, etc., and in July, 1879, he was transferred from Portsmouth to build up the new yard. From the time of his transfer the work of improvement has been going on, and at the present time (September, 1881) he has constructed a large brick building, a drill-room for naval recruits in the training-school. Mr. Chandler has served the longest period of any of the engineers in the naval service on navy-yard duty, and ranks as "commander" on the staff. During his service he has been temporarily on duty at Boston, New York, Philadelphia, Norfolk, and Pensacola, and has been frequently called to Washington by the Navy Department for consultation.

Of his eight children seven attained maturity, viz.: Silvia P. (deceased), Helen A. (deceased), Benjamin P. (deceased), Josiah A. (deceased), Joseph, Sarah Jane (deceased), and Frank. All were well educated. Joseph and Frank reside in Waverly, Mass. Mr. Chandler is a splendid specimen of the "genus homo," striking in personal appearance, resembling the poet Longfellow, for whom he is often taken. He is leal and loyal to his friendships, and a gentleman of broad, liberal views and intellectual culture, consequently an extremely agreeable social companion. His character through life has been marked by honesty, integrity, and honor, and he to-day, among the many officers of the navy, holds no second place in the regards of his large circle of friends, while his pre-eminent ability in his profession is conceded by all.[1]

CHAPTER XLVI.

GROTON—(Continued).

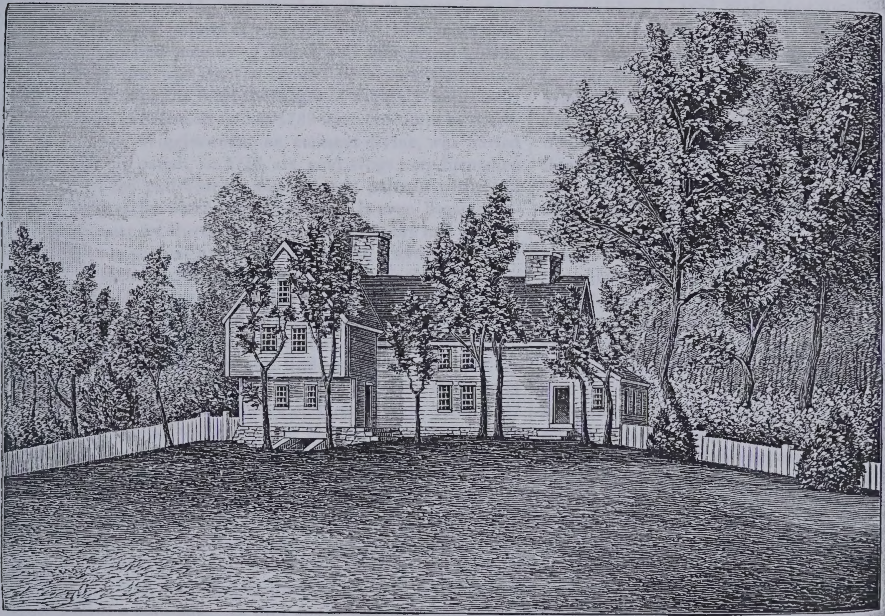
The Averys and the Old Avery Mansion.[2]—The old Avery mansion is believed to be the oldest dwelling-house in the town of Groton standing on its origi-

---

[1] Oct. 15, 1881, Mr. Chandler was transferred to the retired and reserved list, with relative rank of commander.

[2] Contributed by J. George Harris.

nal foundations. It dates back two and a quarter centuries. James Avery, born in England in 1620, who came to Massachusetts Bay with his father, Christopher, in 1630, was raised on the farm near the fishing-station on Cape Ann, where Gloucester now stands, married Junna Greenslade at Boston in 1642, and with her and three children came to the Pequot settlement at the mouth of the Thames in 1650, with what was called the Cape Ann colony. He lived on the land allotted to him on the west side of the river until 1656, purchasing such other lands there as he considered desirable; but when he discovered the superior qualities of the broad plains of Pequonoc, a mile or two east of the river, he determined to cross over and settle there. When he removed he sold his possessions on the western side and invested all his means in the acquisition of lands around his new residence, which was the middle portion, or first installment of this ancient Avery mansion, giving his place the name of Birch Plains. There he resided for nearly forty years, or until his death in 1694, during which time he held most of the principal offices of the new town of New London, of which it was then a part; a magistrate on the bench, and was a representative in the State Legislature for fourteen consecutive years.


THE OLD AVERY MANSION, ERECTED IN 1656.

Ten years before his death, when he found it difficult to travel two or three miles and cross the river to church every Sabbath, he purchased the building that had been occupied there as a church edifice and watch-tower, which was exposed to sale to make room for a new meeting-house, took it in pieces, transported it over the river and through the woods to his place, and added it with improvements to his dwelling, where it still stands as a western part of the old mansion. The first story of the addition was continued as a single great room, and during the balance of his life Sabbath services were generally held there.

It is matter of history that dwelling-houses of the better classes of people in those days were of two stories, the upper jutting over the lower about a foot on the front side, with roof high and steep, frames of white oak, timbers much larger than those now in use, and smoothly-finished beams all in sight. Between the inner and outer sheathing of the sides burnt or sun-dried clay was built in between "the clay boards," since called clapboards. And the old Avery house is perhaps the best specimen of that class of ancient architecture extant.

There, after the lapse of two and a quarter centuries, stands the old double and triple mansion, which, with its surroundings, has descended through eight or nine generations from eldest son to eldest son; in the early times known as "the two-chimney house," from the many years that it was the only house in town that had more than one chimney, and so diversified by the additions of later generations in its style of architecture that, in nautical parlance, it

---

appears as though it mig
of wind.

If its history could be
the current manners and
to another, its pages of e
point of our own times,
ing. It is to be supposed
at the burial of James A
man of his quality,—no
ruled then as it rules to-
quietly and silently bur
the grave on the should
display. When the Rev
at Ipswich, Mass., in 16
person be appointed to
wine and heating of the
it is recorded that the
only one shilling short
the indisputable records
thirty-two gallons of wi
a hundred pounds of s
and this was but the f
Felt says the funeral cl
man at Salem as late as
When Wigglesworth, a
by his parish, in 1753,
for the pall-bearers an
gloves for attending m
cessary for the General
act to prevent extravag
splendid spectacles on S
should not take place "
one could be buried on
being granted by a just

If the old white-oak
time, and as enduring
under their green folia
tell us of all the interes
ful years, their tales wo
Nights. We might fan
timbers in 1718 to see t
country, which the wo
steep, and by mistake s
of boiled pork; and at
how long it was before
it as a beverage. If th
of their surprise at the
1720 as an article of fo
a very few rich familie
years afterwards contin
sively bread made of r
drank water and roaste
tantly learned the u
around the fire and re
by the light of the pine
from their mixture of
low candles were inve
fish-oil; how much
horse in a wagon driv

appears as though it might have been built in a gale of wind.

If its history could be written, with due regard to the current manners and customs from one generation to another, its pages of eccentricities, from the standpoint of our own times, would be singularly interesting. It is to be supposed that the funeral ceremonies at the burial of James Avery were not unsuited to a man of his quality,—not unfashionable, for fashion ruled then as it rules to-day, and while the poor were quietly and silently buried, the rich were carried to the grave on the shoulders of the people with great display. When the Rev. Thomas Cobbett was buried at Ipswich, Mass., in 1685, it was "Voted, that some person be appointed to look to the burning of the wine and heating of the cider for the occasion;" and it is recorded that the expenses of his funeral was only one shilling short of twenty pounds. Indeed, the indisputable records show that there were used thirty-two gallons of wine, barrels of cider, more than a hundred pounds of sugar, and four dozen gloves, and this was but the funeral of a poor clergyman. Felt says the funeral charges of a highly-respectable man at Salem as late as 1739 were ten times as much. When Wigglesworth, an eminent divine, was buried by his parish, in 1753, six gold rings were furnished for the pall-bearers and eighteen pairs of white kid gloves for attending ministers. It even became necessary for the General Court to interfere and pass an act to prevent extravagant funerals, prohibiting such splendid spectacles on Sunday by declaring that they should not take place "on the Lord's day," until no one could be buried on that day without license first being granted by a justice of the peace.

If the old white-oak timbers, almost petrified by time, and as enduring of fibre as when they stood under their green foliage on Groton hills, could only tell us of all the interesting vicissitudes of their eventful years, their tales would equal those of the Arabian Nights. We might fancy the astonishment of the old timbers in 1718 to see the first tea ever brought to this country, which the women at first knew not how to steep, and by mistake served up as greens with a piece of boiled pork; and after learning how to make it, how long it was before the people could learn to like it as a beverage. If they could talk they might tell of their surprise at their first sight of wheat-flour in 1720 as an article of food, so high in price that only a very few rich families could afford it, the masses for years afterwards continuing, as formerly, to use exclusively bread made of rye and Indian corn; how they drank water and roasted rye until, in 1770, they reluctantly learned the use of coffee; how families sat around the fire and read and worked in the evening by the light of the pine-knots, burning clear and bright from their mixture of pitch and turpentine, until tallow candles were invented as well as a lamp to burn fish-oil; how much they were surprised to see a horse in a wagon driven up the lawn in 1730, and in a sleigh in 1740, the first wagon or sleigh ever seen in town, for at that time all horses paced, and none were taught to trot until forty years afterwards, riding having always been on horseback, with the gentleman astride on the saddle, and his lady companion behind him, sitting sideways on the pillion, supported by her arm around his waist. They would tell us also of the wonderful curiosity with which the household examined and tasted two or three boiled potatoes on the breakfast-table in 1733, the first vegetable of the kind raised in this country in beds of the garden, as we raise beets and carrots; and also of the care with which, early in the nineteenth century, the ladies of the household cultivated in their flower-beds the round, red, love-apples that they never dreamed of serving up for the table as a dish of tomatoes. The brown weather-boards outside and the smoothly-polished woodwork inside would tell us of their infinite disgust when, in 1734, for the first time in this country, paint was used to cover their bronzed surfaces, and that to themselves none was applied until near a century later; when, in 1783, wall-paper first made its appearance, and at a much later period when the white and silver-sanded floors were swept and covered with woolen carpets. And then how many changes have they witnessed in the habits and amenities of social life! Only captains, merchants, schoolmasters, magistrates, and doctors, with their wives and daughters, were entitled to the address of "Mr." and "Mrs." (for common man and wife were called "goodman" and "goodwife," and their children "goody"), insomuch that the General Court of Massachusetts passed a special act that one of its citizens, who had been convicted of stealing corn from an Indian, should no longer be called "Mr." It was not until after 1730 that any person in this country had a middle name, so desirous were the Puritans to avoid the pattern of royalty; and this desire is apparent up to a much later day,—not one who appears on the battle-roll of the Groton monument tablet has a middle name. The old frame would also tell us of the embarrassment in date and records produced in 1752 by an act of the British Parliament changing the beginning of the new year from the 25th of March to the 1st of January, and setting forward the calendar eleven days, so as to make the 1st the 11th of the month, producing the change from old to new style. It would tell us how the good Puritans reluctantly abandoned their plan of simply numbering the months from one to twelve, and adopted the Julian names, which they considered popish and as perpetuating the names of heathen idols. And if it were to tell us these things it would but speak as with the voice of true history.

The ancestral line who have inhabited the ancient edifice, from father to son, if we add Christopher, who came from Massachusetts to reside with his son James about ten years after he settled at Pequonoc, is as follows:

ings as though it might have been built in a gold ground.

[illegible] the history could be written, with due regard to [illegible] great changes and customs from one generation [illegible] other, the usages of [illegible], from the [illegible] of our own times, would be especially interesting. It is to be supposed that the funeral ceremonies at the burial of James Avery were not attended by a [illegible] of his quality,—not unfashionable, the fashion [illegible] that time as it now is to-day, and while the poor were [illegible] and silently buried, the rich were carried to the grave on the shoulders of the people with great pomp. When the Rev. Thomas Cobbett was buried [illegible] Ipswich, Mass., in 1685, it was "Voted, that some [illegible] be appointed to look to the burning of the [illegible] and making of the [illegible] for the occasion;" and [illegible] is recorded that the expenses of his funeral was [illegible] one shilling short of twenty pounds. Indeed, the indisputable records show that there were used [illegible] gallons of wine, barrels of cider, more than [illegible] hundred pounds of sugar, and four dozen gloves, and this was for the funeral of a poor clergyman. [illegible] the funeral charges of a lady were probably [illegible] at Salem as late as 1771 were two times as much. [illegible] Wigglesworth, an eminent divine, was buried [illegible] his parish, in 1705, six gold rings were furnished [illegible] the pall-bearers and eighteen pairs of white kid gloves for attending ministers. It even became necessary for the General Court to interfere and pass an act to prevent extravagant funerals, prohibiting such [illegible] by declaring that they should not take place "on the Lord's day," until no one could be buried on that day without license first being granted by a justice of the peace.

If the old white-oak timbers, closely [illegible] and so witnessing so long [illegible] on Groton Hill, could only [illegible] all the interesting vicissitudes of their many [illegible] years, their tales would equal those of the *Arabian Nights*. We might learn the astonishment of the old settlers in 1719 when the first [illegible] were brought to this country, with the manner of raising them, and how to [illegible] them, and to prepare [illegible] boiled pork; and their [illegible] to make it [illegible] long it was before the people could learn to like [illegible] as a beverage. If they could talk they might tell of their surprise at their first sight of wheat flour in 1770, an article of food so high in price that only very few rich families could afford it, the [illegible] afterwards multiplying so [illegible] early brown [illegible] of the [illegible] Indian corn; how they [illegible] and [illegible] until, in 1770, they [illegible] learned the use of coffee; how [illegible] the [illegible] and [illegible] in the [illegible] light of the pine-knots, burning clear and bright [illegible] mixture of pitch and turpentine, [illegible] were [illegible] as well as a lamp to burn [illegible] how much they were surprised to see a [illegible] a wagon driven up the town in 1750, and in a sleigh in 1760, the first wagon or sleigh ever seen in town, for at that time all horses paced, and none were taught to trot until forty years afterwards, riding having always been on horseback, with the goodman sitting on the saddle, and his lady companion behind him, sitting sideways on the pillion, supported by her arm around his waist. They would tell us also of the wonderful curiosity with which the household assembled and tasted two or three boiled potatoes on the minister's table in 1733, the first vegetable of the kind raised in this country in beds of the garden, as are also beets and carrots; and also of the care with which, early in the nineteenth century, the ladies of the household cultivated in their flower-beds the tomato, yet, love-apples that they never dreamed of serving up for the table as a dish of tomatoes. The brown weather-beaten boards outside and the smoothly-polished woodwork inside would tell us of their infinite disgust when, in 1724, for the first time in this country, paint was used to cover their [illegible] surfaces, and [illegible] the room was applied until near a century later; when, in 1765, wall-paper [illegible] to supplement, and at a much later period when the [illegible] and silver-plated [illegible] were [illegible] and [illegible]. And [illegible] how many changes have they witnessed in the habits and manners of social life. Only captains, reverends, schoolmasters, squires, and doctors, with their wives and daughters, were entitled to the address of "Mr." and "Mrs."; the common man and wife were called "goodman" and "goodwife," and their children "good"; [illegible] that the General Court of Massachusetts passed a special act that one of [illegible] who had been convicted of stealing corn from an Indian, should no longer be called "Mr." It was not until after 1700 that any person in this country had a middle name, so desirous were the Puritans to avoid the pattern of royalty; and this desire is apparent up to a much later day,—not one who appears in the background of the Groton monument tablet has a middle name. The old dome would also tell us of the astonishment [illegible] produced in 1752 by an act of the British Parliament changing the beginning of the new year from the 25th of March to the 1st of January, and setting forward the calendar eleven days, so as to make the [illegible] the 12th of the month, producing the change from old to new style. It would tell us how the good Puritans reluctantly abandoned their plan of simply numbering the months from one to twelve, and adopted the Latin names, which they considered pagan and as perpetuating the names of heathen idols. And if it were to tell these things it would but speak as with the voice of true history.

"The ancestral line who have inhabited the ancient edifice, from James Avery, the old Christopher, who came from Massachusetts with his son James about ten years after he settled at Pequonnock, is in the lane!"

Christopher Avery, b. in England, d. 1681; James Avery (1), b. in England, 1620, d. 1694; James Avery (2), b. Dec. 16, 1646, d. Aug. 22, 1728; Ebenezer Avery, b. May 1, 1678, d. July 19, 1752; Elder Parke Avery, b. Dec. 9, 1710, d. March 14, 1797; Lieut. Parke Avery, b. March 22, 1741, d. Dec. 20, 1821; Youngs Avery, b. April 2, 1767, d. May 30, 1837; Parke William Avery, and his son, James D. Avery, its present occupant.

To the large quantity of arms and ammunition that the first James had accumulated in the course of his service against the Indians—for the State furnished neither one nor the other to any considerable extent—the second James, who from his will was evidently a gun-fancier, made large additions, and bequeathed to each of his seven sons "one-seventh of all my arms, guns, and swords," in addition to an equal share of his property, and to each of his five daughters he gave as a last bequest "a silver spoon," that, after the folk-lore of the time, it might be said each of them "was born with a silver spoon in her mouth." Ebenezer became a man of large possessions, his land extending, according to tradition, from Dunbar's Mill (still standing, north of the Stonington turnpike) to Eastern Point, and from river to river. Capt. Parke, sometimes called Elder Parke, turned the great room of the old house into a church after the Revolution on Sundays, and himself preached, without fee or reward, in resistance to the tithe system of the standing order, carefully seeing that his negro servants hitched and fed the horses of his congregation during service. Lieut. Parke was severely wounded in the battle of Fort Griswold. Indeed, the nine Averys who were killed in that battle, and nearly as many more who were wounded, were all of this family, and most of the wounded were taken to the old house and cared for after the battle. His son Youngs married Eunice, the daughter of Capt. William Latham, who commanded at Fort Griswold on the morning of the battle until Ledyard took command, and their son, Parke William, named after both grandfathers, who were veterans of Fort Griswold, succeeded to the inheritance, which has passed to the next generation, and is now owned and occupied by James Denison Avery, the town clerk.

CHAPTER XLVII.

GROTON.—(Continued).

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES.

Jeremiah George Harris was born at Pequonnoc, in the town of Groton, Conn., Oct. 23, 1809. He is descended from two old English families, who came to New England about the time that Governor Winthrop located his colony on the shores of Massachusetts Bay. Over the chancel of the church edifice at Pequonnoc is a memorial window, on which are the following inscriptions: "Christopher Avery, born in England, *d.* 1681; James Avery, *b.* 1620, in England, *d.* 1694; James Avery, 2d, *b.* Dec. 16, 1646, *d.* Aug. 22, 1728; Ebenezer Avery, *b.* May 1, 1678, *d.* July 19, 1752; Elder Parke Avery, *b.* Dec. 9, 1710, *d.* March 14, 1797; Lieut. Parke Avery, *b.* March 22, 1741, *d.* Dec. 20, 1821; Youngs Avery, *b.* April 2, 1767, *d.* May 30, 1837." Mary, eldest daughter of Youngs Avery, born Jan. 19, 1790, was on the 25th of November, 1807, married to Richard Harris, of Norwich, with whom she had two children, Jeremiah and Erastus, and died at Groton, Feb. 2, 1881.

On the ancestral cenotaph in Groton Cemetery are the following inscriptions:

> "WALTER HARRIS, b. in England, 1600, d. at New London, 1654.
> GABRIEL HARRIS, son of Walter, b. 1630—d. 1684.
> JOHN HARRIS, son of Gabriel, b. 1663—d. 1740.
> RICHARD HARRIS, son of John, b. 1700—d. 1751.
> JEREMIAH HARRIS, son of Richard, b. 1745—d. 1797.
> RICHARD HARRIS, son of Jeremiah, b. 1786—d. 1816.
> JEREMIAH GEORGE, son of Richard, b. 1809.—
> JOSEPH EWING, son of Jeremiah George, b. 1843—d. 1865.
>
> *Renascentur.*
>
> RICHARD HARRIS.
>
> HUSBAND OF
>
> MARY AVERY HARRIS,
>
> Died and was buried at sea Sept. 1816, aged 30 years.
>
> THEIR SON
>
> ERASTUS RICHARD,
>
> Died and was buried at Pequonoc,
>
> May, 1838, aged 26 years."

When Christopher Avery and son James came to Salem, in 1630, they proceeded at once to the farms adjacent to the European fishing-station on Cape Ann, and settled there as farmers, taking a leading part in local affairs that resulted in establishing the town of Gloucester. Later in life they moved to the then far West, and were among the first who settled at the mouth of the Thames and in the valley of the Pequonoc. It was in 1632 that Walter Harris settled with his young family at Weymouth, on the western shore of the bay. As Christopher Avery was influenced by the youthful aspirations of his son James to follow the western way of the star of empire, so was Walter Harris influenced by his eldest son Gabriel. Even at that early period of our history there seems to have been a prevailing desire of the young men to move westward, and we find both these families at the mouth of the Thames as early as 1650, taking a leading part in the formation of the first settlement of Europeans in New London County.

Mr. Harris became a journalist as soon as he was of age, beginning his career as associate editor of the *Political Observer* at New London in 1830, afterwards editor of the *New Bedford Daily Gazette*, and then acquiring celebrity at Boston as a political writer, he was invited in 1838 by distinguished men of Washington City to go to Tennessee, where he established the *Nashville Union*, which reflected the influential political opinions of Gen. Andrew Jackson, and represented the rising fortunes of James K. Polk from congressman to Governor and President.

It is well said by a leading journal that in this con-

intimate friends know to be only just and true. The *National Intelligencer*, of Washington, quoting an eulogy from the *New York Courier and Enquirer*, says of it, "And far from being chargeable with the usual exaggeration of partial friendship in regard to the dead, utters no more than the literal truth of one of the best men, in both his public and his private character, that it has ever been our fortune to meet," and with the editors of the *Intelligencer*, Messrs. Gales and Seaton, Mr. Barber was on terms of intimacy. Though not a communicant, Mr. Barber was a constant attendant upon the services of the Congregational Church, in which he was reared, and a supporter of the institutions of religion, and his house was one where the ministers of the church were cordially received and hospitably entertained. In these days it is well to review the political life of those who represented the country in its earlier history, when the old-fashioned writers of economy, integrity, and devotion to its best interests were not at a discount, and may a review of the public life of the subject of this sketch prove useful to those who have known of him, though living too late to have known him personally.

Hon. Elisha Haley.—Elisha Haley, son of Caleb and Mary (Helmes) Haley, was born in Groton, two miles from Mystic River, Jan. 21, 1776. He had in early life the common-school advantages of a farmer's boy, and that was all the schools of the land ever gave him. He continued on the farm with his father until his marriage, July 24, 1803, to Nancy, daughter of Nathan Crary, of Groton, and until 1816, when he purchased a little piece of land, and lived with his brother Stephen, in a house on the place now occupied by Warren Haley. There he continued to reside until 1846 or 1847, when he removed to Centre Groton, and made his home there until his death, Jan. 22, 1859. He was a great student, and acquired much more valuable practical knowledge than many collegiates. He was well developed physically, and had a well-balanced mind. He was stirring and active, a leader in society and in politics. He knew no such word as fail. Whenever he took hold of a measure or principle it was carried to success. He was never a candidate for any office and failed of an election, and he was popular not only in his own town, but throughout the range of his extended acquaintance. He came from good Democratic stock, and was firm and fearless in the advocacy of those principles. He was intrusted with various important positions in his native town, represented it in the General Assembly of Connecticut for several years, was State senator more than once, and was early elected member of Congress from Connecticut. He was always ready to help every scheme of public improvement. In 1816–18 was largely interested in constructing turnpikes in both Connecticut and Rhode Island, and held stock in several of these companies more or less during his life. He was for several years a captain in the State militia, and was universally respected and honored by his townsmen. He was a representative farmer, and owned six hundred broad acres in Groton. Mrs. Haley was born Nov. 30, 1780, and died Sept. 11, 1860. She was a consistent member of the Baptist Church for many years. Their children are Henry, born May 11, 1804; Giles, born Sept. 24, 1805 (deceased); Austin, born May 11, 1810; Abby A. (Mrs. William F. Mitchell), born May 28, 1814; and Eliza, born Nov. 13, 1818.

Henry has always been a farmer, residing at Centre Groton since 1844; had common-school education, taught district school several terms, and married, June 15, 1853, Mary Ann, daughter of John B. and Betsey (Haley) Burrows. They have had three children,—Virginia (Mrs. Nelson Morgan; she has one son, John A.), Betsey A. (Mrs. Albert C. Burrows; she has two daughters), John B. (residing with his father; he has four daughters). Mr. Haley is a quiet, law-abiding citizen, never accepting any public position, even refusing to sit on a jury. He owns about three hundred and fifty acres of land, and, like his father, is a strong Democrat. As long as the Democrats were in power the January meetings were held at the Haley residence, and it was the regular place for holding Democratic caucuses.

John J. and Deacon A. L. Avery.—Capt. James Avery, the first American ancestor of the numerous Avery families of Groton, was born at Salisbury, England, in 1620, and emigrated to America with his father, Christopher, and for a time settled at Gloucester, Mass., where he married Joanna Greenslade, and afterwards moved to New London, Conn., where he was granted land, Oct. 19, 1650; had the fifth lot of six acres on "Cape Ann Lane," and settled there in 1651. In 1652 and 1653 he with others received grants of land in South Groton. He was a man of mark in the community, was a leading member of the first church organization in New London, and was assessed in 1664 on property valued at two hundred and thirty-six pounds. In June, 1668, with Cary Latham, was appointed by the town to treat with the Mohegan chief Uncas and settle the boundary line, a very important trust; was twelve times deputy to the General Court, for fifteen or twenty years was commissioner (justice), was a noted Indian-fighter, and was in active service through King Philip's war; was assistant judge of the County Court, was chosen townsman in 1660, and held the office twenty-three years. He removed to Pequonnock between 1660 and 1670, and died there in 1694. A part of the house now occupied by James Avery, of Groton, a lineal descendant, was built by him, and has been continuously in possession of the family for seven generations. He left several children.

James Avery, Jr., was born at Gloucester, Mass., Dec. 16, 1646; married Deborah, daughter of Edward Stallyon, Feb. 20, 1669; with his wife, stands first on church records of Groton, admitted profession not given. They had twelve children. Mr. Avery died

Aug. 22, 1728. James Avery (3) married Mary Griswold. He was born April 20, 1673, and had eight children. The line of descent continues through John, his son, born 1700, married Mary Elizabeth Morgan; Elijah, baptized Sept. 15, 1734, married Prudence Avery, and had three children,—Caleb, Elizabeth, who married Wm. Eldredge, and John J., to Albert L.

John J., born March 4, 1776, was therefore in the sixth generation from James (1). He was born in Groton, Conn., as were all his ancestors following James. He was a well-to-do farmer, was modest and unassuming in his manners, owned seven hundred acres of land, was one of Groton's leading farmers, and one of the solid, substantial men of his day. He married Nancy, daughter of James Murdoch, of Saybrook, in 1794, and had twelve children,—Maria M., born Jan. 26, 1796, died July 13, 1867; Elijah, born May 27, 1798, died 1834; Dean Loy, born Feb. 14, 1800, died April, 1824; George Anson, born Jan. 28, 1802, died May 8, 1856; Delia A. (Mrs. Samuel B. Wheeler); Carlton M., born April 24, 1806; Courtland, born Dec. 18, 1807; Erastus, born Dec. 8, 1809; Albert L., born July 12, 1812; Oscar F. and Amanda M., born May 24, 1813; and Solon C., born May 27, 1816, died July, 1854. Mr. Avery was a Whig in politics. He died Oct. 25, 18—. At this writing (June, 1881) Carlton, Amanda, and Albert are the surviving children.

Albert L. was born on the place in Groton, near the Thames, where F. Bill now resides. He received his education at the district schools of Groton, and the then highly-celebrated "Bacon Academy," at Colchester. His home was with his father until his marriage, March 15, 1837, to Phebe Esther, daughter of Deacon Charles Wheeler, of North Stonington. She lived but a short time.

Immediately after his marriage Mr. Avery removed to Eastern Point, Groton, and has been resident there since. Quite a marked contrast exists between the state of the Point then and now. Surely if the man who makes two blades of grass grow where only one grew before is a public benefactor, why is not Mr. Avery entitled to the same distinction? Here has his life-work been given. The best road in Groton runs from the Point to New London, but when Mr. Avery first came there there was no road for quite a distance, and the rest of the way it was but a gate-road, with five gates to open. The nicely-graded streets, the beautiful villages of cottages, evidences of refined and cultured inmates, are most all indebted to Mr. Avery for their existence. Alone, with far-seeing sagacity, he discerned the opportunity of development, and in spite of the opposition of neighbors and friends, has convinced them that he was right. He commenced his married life with two hundred and fifty dollars cash capital. The next year he built the house where he now resides, at the cost of one thousand dollars, and for ten years improved the land. At the expiration of that time he had gotten it nicely into improvement, well stocked, and all improvements, stock, etc., paid for except one hundred and twenty dollars. He then purchased the land (three hundred acres) from his father, his brother Erastus purchasing the remainder of his father's possessions in this part of Groton, over three hundred acres more. He ran in debt for the entire purchase-money, eight thousand dollars. He had then conceived the idea, for which some persons called him crazy, of making a watering-place and summer resort of the pleasant point. In pursuance of this object he sold to Capt. Fisk, of the "Ocean House," a piece of land for a merely nominal price, to secure the building of another house. At that time (1842) there was but Mr. Avery's residence and the "Ocean House" on the point. Since then, by Mr. Avery's persistent labor and energy, a three-rod road was laid out on the bank of the river, about 1871, and in addition to the other residences spoken of, thirty-eight summer residences have been built by wealthy gentlemen from various places. In connection with this improvement, the steamboat "Cecil" was built to ply between New London, Pequot House, Edgecombe House, and Ocean House. The round trip was made every hour through the day during the summer season. The travel increased so that in 1880 there were two boats on the same route. (Mr. Avery has a free life-pass on this line for his services in developing Eastern Point.) The boat from Norwich to Watch Hill makes two calls a day, and several other lines make regular stops. The streets have been made under Mr. Avery's personal supervision, at his expense and the cottage-owners', and although done by permission of the selectmen, he has never called on the town for a dollar. He paid nearly four hundred dollars himself to improve one street. Mr. Avery married Joanna B. Wheeler, sister of the first wife, Jan. 1, 1839. She died March 5, 1866. Their children are George A., born March 4, 1840; Rebecca W., Jan. 17, 1842; Maria L., Feb. 5, 1844; Martha W., who died aged seven years; Augustus P., June 11, 1849; John D., June 8, 1852; Jerusha P., Sept. 17, 1855; Thomas W., Dec. 26, 1858; and Annie H., April 20, 1861. He married Mrs. Abbie J. Burrows, of Norwich, Feb. 8, 1869. Although never seeking office, Mr. Avery has been called to fill various representative positions, was two terms on State Board of Agriculture, was one of the originators of the New London County Agricultural Society, and served as president two years, declining the "third term." He has at various times been selectman; was chosen in 1865 to represent Groton in the General Assembly of the State. Mr. Avery particularly distinguished himself in the Legislature by his determined opposition to the attempted removal of the county-seat from New London to Norwich, and by a telling speech and active labors he rendered efficient service and acquired great popularity. Mr. Avery has been a consistent member of the Congregational Church for

High blood pressure? Don't let your cold medicine put you at risk. Coricidin HBP tablets learn more

genealogylibrary.com

AVERY
STERLING

Distinguished Families in America Descended From Silgelmus Beekman and Jan Thomasse Van Dyke

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Jonathan Trumbull, Esq., Governor-General and Commander in Chief of the State of Conn., dated April 9, 1779."

Lucy Avery, wife of George Colfax, was the daughter of Colonel Ebenezer Avery, born March 17, 1704, died May, 1780, who was Lieutenant-Colonel of Connecticut Militia in the Revolutionary War, and of Lucy Latham his wife, born May 21, 1709, died May 2, 1757, daughter of Jonathan Latham of Groton, Conn. Colonel Ebenezer Avery was the son of James Avery 3d, born April 20, 1673, at New London, Conn., died September 18, 1754, who married at New London, Conn., Mary Griswold, daughter of Matthew

Page 80

Griswold of "Black Hall," Lyme, Conn., the founder of the town of Lyme, and of Hannah Wolcott his wife; son of James Avery, Jr., born at Gloucester, Mass., December 15, 1646, died at Groton, Conn., August 22, 1738. He was Lieutenant in the Connecticut Colonial Militia. He married at New London, Conn., on February 20, 1669, Deborah Sterling, daughter of Edward Sterling of New London, Conn., and Margaret his wife. This name was probably Sterling, but it has caused considerable confusion to historians; some of them called his wife Deborah Satllyou, others give the name Deborah Stallon. They resided on the Groton side of the Thames River, Conn. He was the son of Captain James Avery of New London, Conn., born in Salisbury, County of Wilts, England, in 1620, died in New London, Conn., in 1694. He came to America in 1630, with his father Christopher Avery of Gloucester, Mass., and afterwards New London, Conn., with Governor John Winthrop in the ship Arabella and landed at Salem, Mass., on June 12, 1630. Christopher Avery was born in 1589 in Salisbury, County of Wilts, England, of a very ancient and distinguished family. The arms of the family are: Gules, a fesse between three besants or. Crest: Two lions gambs or supporting a besant. Motto: "Fidelis." He was a Selectman of Gloucester, Mass., from 1646 to 1654 and freeman and townsman of the Colony of New London, in October, 1669. He died in New London on March 12, 1679. His son

Captain James Avery was agent for the Crown in New London in 1659. He married on November 10, 1643, Johanna Greenslade of Boston, Mass., born in 1622, died in 1669. This marriage was recorded in Gloucester, Mass. He was successively Ensign, Lieutenant, and Captain of the "Trainband" of New London. He was twelve times Deputy to the General Court from 1668 to 1690 and a Judge. He was Lieutenant and afterwards Captain in King Philip's War and served with great distinction in the Swamp Fight on December 19, 1675, in command of the volunteers from New London, Stonington, and Norwich. In 1676 he was Captain of one of the four companies of volunteers which

Page 81

protected the frontiers.--Hubbard's Narrative, pages 125 to 131.

Lydia Potter, wife of Ebenezer Colfax, was the daughter, born March 12, 1781, of Joshua Potter of Rhode Island and Lydia Coit his wife, born April, 1759, whom he married May 4, 1780. She was the daughter of Samuel Coit, born October 14, 1726, died in November, 1792, who on February 18, 1753, married Elizabeth Richards. Samuel Coit, son of John Coit, was descended from the Coits of Coity Castle, the seat in 1091 of Paymus de Tuberville, one of the Twelve Norman Knights, situated a mile north of Penbout on Ogor, Wales. They bore arms: Sable on a chevron between three spears heads argent, three cross crosslets of the first.

Crest: A forearm emerging from flames holding a snake.

Motto: "Virtus sola nobilitat."

John Coit, the ancestor of the family in America, came from Glamorganshire, Wales, before 1638, when he settled in Salem. In 1644 he removed to Gloucester, Mass., where he was Selectman in 1648. In 1650 he removed to New London where he received a grant of land near that of James Avery--spelled "Avereye" in his grant,--who was also from Gloucester. He married Mary Gammers or Jenners, of England, and had four children. Their son Deacon Joseph Coit married on July 15, 1667, Martha Harris of

Page 52

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant | Help]
[Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]

[FamilyTreeMaker.com | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

© Copyright 1996-2001, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved. Read the Agreement of Use.

HAYNES LINE

Clockmakers
and Craftsmen
# of the
Avery Family
in Connecticut

Amos G. Avery

Hartford
The Connecticut Historical Society
1987

Genealogical Notes of the Avery Family

THE FIRST OF THE AVERY name in New England was Christopher^1, the son of Christopher of Torbrain, Devon, England, the latter a weaver. The marriage of Christopher^1 Avery of Ipplepen and Margery Stephens of Abbots Kerswell on August 26, 1616 is recorded in the church registry of Exeter, Devon. This Christopher^1 is first mentioned in the early records of Gloucester, Massachusetts in May, 1642 in the allotment of house lots. He had come to New England, probably about 1630, with his son James^2, then about eleven years old, leaving his wife, Margery, in England.

Father and son remained in Gloucester for several years and are frequently mentioned in the town records there. Christopher held a number of elective offices in Gloucester. James^2 was married there to Joanna Greenslade on November 10, 1643. About 1650 James^2 moved to Pequot, now New London, Connecticut, and was joined there by his father, Christopher, in 1665. The father died in New London in March, 1679.

James^2 Avery was granted very extensive holdings of land in New London, including areas in what later became the towns of Groton, Stonington, and Preston. He was prominent in town and colony political and military affairs. Before 1660 he built a house in Groton near what is now U.S. Route 1, about a mile and a half east of the Thames River. The site of this early home, destroyed by fire in 1894, is now marked by a monument and small park near the present Groton shopping center. Captain James^2 Avery died at his home in Groton on April 18, 1700, leaving three daughters and four sons. From two of these sons, James^3 and John^3, are descended the several clockmakers and craftsmen who are the special subjects of this work. Nothing is known of any craft work by any member of these first four or five generations of Avery men. Most of them were active in town, church, and military affairs, and many of them held important elective offices.

John^6 Avery and his son, John^7, great-grandson and great-great grandson of James^3, and another John^6, great-grandson of John^3, the brother of James^3, are the three principal clockmakers and craftsmen with whom we are here concerned.

HAYNES LINE

AVERYS OF GROTON

by

Elroy McKendree Avery

Photo-offset copy
of original book
in
Newberry Library
Chicago, Illinois

57.A958758

1539290

THE AVERYS OF GROTON.

It is highly probable that the Avery family is of Norman origin and came to England with the Conqueror in the eleventh century. Several members of the family were granted Coats of Arms, one of which, granted to William Avery of Fillongley, in the county of Warwick, in 1579, has been often copied in this country. The connection between Christopher Avery and the other members of the family in England is not yet known, but it is hoped that investigations preliminary to the publication of the history of the Groton Averys, which volume is now (1888) in preparation, will determine the question.

Contemporary with Christopher Avery of Gloucester were: John Avery, who lived at Dorchester in 1842, removed to Boston and died on the last day of July, 1654; Thomas Avery of Salem, who came in the "John and Mary" (1633), was a blacksmith, and became a freeman on the twenty-eighth day of December, 1643; and Dr. William Avery of Dedham, who came to this country in 1654, became a freeman in 1677 and died at Boston in March, 1687, aged about 65. See Savage's "Genealogical Dictionary of New England." The known descendants of these contemporaries are comparatively few.

The houses of Dr. William Avery of Dedham and of Christopher Avery of Gloucester were united (probably for the first time in America) by the marriage of Catherine Hitchcock Tilden and Elroy McKendree Avery, in 1870.

Dr. Wm. Avery^{1}; Dr. Jonathan Avery^{2}; Dorothy (Avery) Angier^{3}; Dorothy (Angier) Hitchcock^{4} (wife of Gad Hitchcock, LL. D., who preached the famous Election Sermon at Boston, 1774); Gad Hitchcock^{5}, M. D.; Catharine (Hitchcock) Tilden^{6}; Junius Tilden^{7}; Catharine H. Tilden^{8} = Elroy M. Avery^{8}; Caspar H. Avery^{7}; Amos W. Avery^{6}; Abraham Avery^{5}; Wm. Avery^{4}; John Avery^{3}; James Avery^{2}; Christopher Avery^{1}.

1. CHRISTOPHER AVERY,

A weaver, was born in England about 1590. It is known that a Christopher Avery buried his wife, Mary, at Salisbury, in 1591. Possibly, she was the mother of our Christopher.

There are two traditions concerning his emigration. The first is, that he came from Salisbury, Wilts County, England, with Governor John Winthrop, in the transport "Arbella," and landed at Salem, June 12, 1630. According to the other, he came over with John Winthrop, the younger, in 1631. The tradition in one branch of the family is that, on the voyage, the subsequent governor of Connecticut formed an attachment for the lad, James Avery, which ripened into a friendship that lasted through life, and finally culminated in the marriage of Samuel, the youngest son of James, to the governor's granddaughter. Christopher settled at Gloucester, Massachusetts, where he was a selectman of the town from 1646 to 1654. He removed to Boston in 1658, and, on the eighth of August, 1665, was at New London, where he bought the house, orchard and lot of Robert Burrows, in the town plot. He claimed exemption from watching and training, on account of age, in June, 1667, was made a freeman of the colony in October, 1669, and died in New London, March 12, 1679. He was the father of the founder of a family that has representatives in every state in the Union.

2. CAPTAIN JAMES AVERY,

The only child of Christopher and properly the founder of the family that we call the Groton Averys, was born in England about 1620. He came to America with his father. His mother was in England in 1653; it is not known whether she ever came to America or not. He married Joanna Greenslade of Boston, November 10, 1643. Nothing is known of her ancestry. She received a letter of dismissal from the church at Boston to the one at Gloucester, in 1644. The names of the oldest three of their children are the first on the Gloucester registry of births. In 1650, he removed from Gloucester to New London, where his friend, the younger Winthrop, had begun a settlement five years before. The births of his three children were transferred from the Gloucester to the New London registry and the names now appear as the first thereon, giving a misleading appearance to the latter. Other births were registered from time to time. The whole list is as follows: Hannah^3, born October 12, 1644, married Ephraim Minor; James, Jr.^{3}, born December 16, 1646; Mary^3, born February 19, 1648, married Joseph Minor; Thomas^3, born in New London, May 6, 1651; JOHN^3, born February 10, 1654; Rebecca^3, born October 6, 1656, married William Potts, August 5, 1678; Jonathan^3, born January 5, 1659, died August 14, 1691 (he might have married, but we have no record of it); Christopher^3, born April 30, 1661, died August, 1681; Samuel^3, born August 14, 1664; Joanna, ——— ——— 1669.

Mr. Homer D. L. Sweet of Syracuse, who has worked on the Avery genealogy for thirty years, thinks that "this last is an imperfect record of the death of Joanna, the mother, as in the year following, 1670, James was admitted to the First Church of Christ. Had his wife been living, she would, likely, have joined at the same time." The inference is natural and legitimate, but the premises probably are not correct, as will appear below.

At New London, James Avery seems at once to have taken an active part in private business and public affairs. He received a land grant from the townsmen, October 19, 1650, and a town lot early in 1651. But ideas grew and there was a quick thirsting after large domains. Among the early grants was one of "Little Owl Meadow," near the town plot. This was to James Avery. About 1652, he was granted a farm in South Groton, where lands were especially desirable, as they might be cultivated immediately. He, however, continued to live with his family on his town lot for several years. Early in 1653, he secured another farm, further up the river, in what is now the town of Ledyard. About 1656, he built "The Hive of the Averys" at Poquonnock (in Groton) and lived therein until he died. The ancient dwelling is still in good repair and is occupied and owned, as it has ever been, by an Avery family. For a fine heliotype of the "Hive," see Allyn's "Battle of Groton Heights and its Centennial." Also see Miss Caulkins's "History of New London," from which much of this information has been culled. Groton was not set off from New London, as a separate town, until 1705. In 1668 and 1675, the General Court rewarded his services to the public by grants of a hundred acres in each case.

He soon became active in military affairs, and is generally spoken of by the title of Ensign, Lieutenant or Captain. The region in which he had made his home was formerly the chief seat of the formidable Pequot tribe that had been almost exterminated by the English a few years before. The Pequot Fort taken in 1637, by Captain John Mason in command of the Connecticut troops and their Mohegan and Narragansett allies, was on the Mystic river, on the eastern line of Groton. After the Pequot War, a few survivors of that once dreaded tribe still lived in the haunts of their fathers, with the Narragansetts on the east, and the Mohegans, under their Sachem Uncas, near by on the west. In 1657, the Narragansetts made a wild foray and Uncas fled from the blood and fire that marked their course. He took refuge in a fort and was besieged by his unrelenting foes. But just in time, "Lieutenant James Avery, Mr. Brewster, Richard Haughton, Samuel Lothrop, and others well armed, succeeded in throwing themselves into the fort; and the Narragansetts, fearing to engage in a conflict with the English, broke up the siege and returned home." The legislature approved of the measures that had been taken for the protection of the faithful ally of the English.

In 1667 ,the Pequot remnant was transferred to a reservation, although, as the historian informs us, "Mr. Winthrop, Captain Denison, Captain James Avery and some other men of influence, dissented from these views and labored for the accommodation of the Pequots." The fair disposition and judicial temperament of Captain Avery are here clearly shown—qualities that doubtless gave him much of the great influence that we know he possessed with the friendly Indians of that region. For several years, before and after this, the Commissioners of the United Colonies referred almost everything relating to the Pequots to Messrs. Dennison, Stanton and Avery for adjustment. In 1678, the said Commissioners granted Captain Avery, five pounds "for his good service in assisting in the Government of the Pequots for sundry years past." See Plymouth Colony Records, Vol. 10.

In 1668, he and Cary Latham were chosen by the town to settle the boundary line with the sachem Uncas. The £15 that secured the desired formal deed was paid by James Avery and two others, each of

whom was indemnified by the town with 200 acres of land. Captain Avery's services seem to have been often called for by the town and by individuals in the settling of such controversies.

In 1673, danger was apprehended from the Dutch, and each county was ordered to prepare for defence. New London County was to add a hundred "dragoones" to her train-bands, and for "such forces as shall be called out of that county, James Avery [was] appoynted Captn."

New England's long continued freedom from the horrors of Indian war was abruptly ended in 1675. The name of King Philip became a terror to the English settlers from Connecticut to Casco Bay. In the summer months, Massachusetts suffered untold agony, and, in October, the General Court at Hartford practically put Connecticut under martial law. The Commissioners of the United Colonies of New England put a force of a thousand men under command of Governor Josiah Winslow of Plymouth. In early winter, he was in the hostile country where a great battle was fought on Sunday, December 19, 1675. The Narragansett fort was in what is South Kingston, R. I. It included five or six acres of dry ground, was surrounded by a swamp and defended by palisades and felled trees. The only entrance was by a bridge made by a felled tree and commanded by a block house. Within, were not fewer than 3,500 warriors. The fight was desperate, for, on either side, it was a clear case of conquer or die. Victory was for the English. It is said that 700 Indians were killed that day and that of their wounded, 300 died. The power of the Narragansett tribe was broken. In this fight, the Pequot allies were commanded by Captain James Avery; Captain John Gallop, who commanded the Mohegans, was slain.

The Narragansett fight had enraged the Indians and made them desperate. The English plantations were in greater danger than before. In the following February, began "that series of forays into the Indian territory, which, issuing at short intervals from New London County and led by those noted Indian fighters, Denison and Avery, contributed in no small degree to the favorable result." In the third of these excursions, the chief surviving sachem of the Narragansetts, Canonchet, the son of Miantonomo, was captured—"one of the great exploits of the war." The particulars of his capture and execution may be found in Hubbard's "Indian Wars," pp. 165–9, and in Trumbull's "History of Connecticut," I. 343–5.

He was equally prominent in the civil matters of the town and colony. According to Mr. Sweet's circular, "he was chosen townsman in 1660 and held that office twenty years. He was twelve times elected to the General Court from 1658 to 1680, and was one of the Commissioners of Peace and Assistant Judge in the County Court." We first meet him as "Judge" Avery, on May 31, 1664; "Deputy-Governor Mason, Messrs. Talcott, Bruen and Avery on the bench." Miss Caulkins says that "after 1666, for fifteen or twenty years, the commissioners (justices) for New London were almost invariably Messrs. Avery, Wetherell and Palmes." (p. 180.)

There was then a close union between church and state, each being part of the other. The Congregational church was fully "established," wholly "orthodox," and the only one recognized by law. The minister's salary was raised by public tax and a few of the old rate-lists for this purpose are still preserved. In that for 1664, the names of

105 property holders appear. The name of "John Winthrop, Squire," heads the list. He was then a non-resident; his property was set down at £185. The estate of James Rogers is set down at £548—nearly double that of any other tax-payer. The next highest are John Pickett, £299, 10s.; James Morgan, £252; Robert Burrows, £246; James Avery, £236; and Cary Latham, £217. At *that* time, land was hardly taken into account in the estimate of the value of a man's estate.

James Avery was prominent in matters relating to the church, and the references to him in such relations are numerous. The church record kept by the Rev. Mr. Bradstreet, begins October 5, 1670, the day of his ordination. It begins with the following list:

"THE MEMBERS OF THE CHURCH.
Lieutenant James Avery and wife,
Thomas Miner and wife,
James Morgan, senior, and wife,"

and eighteen others. This seems to dispose of the inference of Mr. Sweet that the wife Joanna died in 1669, or, at least, of the reasons given for such an inference. Joanna doubtless died, and probably about this time; her bereaved relict married ~~Sarah, the daughter of Thomas Miner of Stonington.~~ Mrs. Abigail Holmes in 1698.

The four sons of Captain James Avery married and had eighteen daughters. Each of the four sons had seven sons. The sons of James, Jr., were James^4, Edward^4, Ebenezer^4, Christopher^4, Joseph^4, Jonathan^4 and Benjamin^4, all of whom married. The sons of Thomas were Thomas, Jr.^{4}, Samuel^4, Jonathan^4, William^4, Ephraim^4, Abraham^4 and Joshua^4, five of whom married. The sons of JOHN were John, Jr.^{4}, Benjamin^4, WILLIAM^4, Elisha^4, Thomas^4, Daniel^4 and Nathaniel^4, five of whom married. The sons of Samuel were Samuel, Jr.^{4}, Jonathan^4, William^4, Christopher^4, Humphrey^4, Nathan^4 and Waitstill^4, four of whom married. Thus twenty-one of the grandsons of James became heads of families, and there is nothing in the records to show that the other seven were not married. These twenty-one grandsons, of whose families we have the records, had 90 sons. Of these, at least 85 might have married, and it is known that more than fifty of them did marry.

The founder of the family died ~~later than February, 1694.~~ April 18, 1700

3. JOHN AVERY,

Third son of James Avery; born February 10, 1654. Married Abigail Chesebrough (the daughter of Samuel and the grand-daughter of William Chesebrough, the first settler at Stonington, Connecticut), November 29, 1675. Unto them were born thirteen children, namely: Abigail (died in infancy); Abigail (again); Mary; Elizabeth; Desire; Anna, and the seven sons already named.

In the General Court at Hartford, May 12, 1692, it was recorded: "This Court doe not see reason to confirm those nominated for officers on the east side of the riuer at New London at present, but doe appoynt Captain James Auery to be Capt^{n} of sayd Company, and James Morgan L^{nt}, and John Auery to be Ensign of sayd company untill the Honoured Major Generall and Mr. Witherell shall see cause to lead them to a new choys of officers." (See Colonial Records of Connecticut for that year, p. 74.)

The record of the General Court for May 11 of the following year, has and property holders appear. The name of "John Winthrop, Esquire," heads the list. He was then a non-resident. His property was set down at £180. The estate of James Avery is set down at £248—nearly double that of any other tax-payer. The next highest are John Pickett, £200, James Morgan, £187; Robert Burrows, £148; James Avery, £110; and Cary Latham, £117. At that time, land was hardly taken into account in the estimate of the value of a man's estate.

James Avery was prominent in matters relating to the church, and the references to him in such relations are numerous. The church record kept by the Rev. Mr. Bradstreet, begun October 5, 1670, the day of his ordination. It begins with the following list:

"The members of this church:
Lieutenant James Avery and wife,
Thomas Minor and wife,
James Morgan, senior, and wife,"

and eighteen others. This seems to dispose of the statement of Mr. Drake that the wife joined in 1677, as at least 10 of the records given for such an inference. Joanna Avery died, and probably about 1698 he married Abigail, the widow of Joshua Holmes, of Stonington. [illegible]

The four sons of Captain James Avery married and had eighteen daughters. Each of the four sons had seven sons. The sons of James, Jr., were James, Edward, Ebenezer, Christopher, Joseph, Jonathan and Benjamin, all of whom married. The sons of Thomas were Thomas, Jr., Samuel, Jonathan, William, Ephraim, Abraham and Joseph, two of whom married. Sons of John were John, Jr., Benjamin, William, Robert, Daniel, Thomas and Nathan, five of whom married. The sons of Samuel were Samuel, Jr., Humphrey, William, Christopher, Ebenezer, Richard and Waldron, four of whom married. Thus twenty-one of the grandsons of James Avery bore the family name, and there is nothing in the records to show that the other seven were married. These twenty-one grandsons, of whose families we have the records, had 90 sons. Of them, at least 83 might have married, and it is certain that most of them did marry.

The founder of the family and [illegible]

4. JOHN AVERY.

John, son of James Avery; born February 10, 1654. Married Abigail Cheesebrough, the daughter of Samuel and the granddaughter of William Cheesebrough, the first settler of Stonington, Connecticut, November 29, 1675. John then had thirteen children, namely: Abigail (died in infancy), Abigail again, Mary, Elizabeth, Rachel, Anna, with the seven sons already named.

In the Colonial Council Records, May 17, 1690, it was recorded: "This Court doe see cause to make the following appointment for officers to the company of the men at New London at present, but the appointing Captain James Avery to be Captain of said Company, and James Morgan Lieut. and John Avery to be Ensign of said company untill the Generall Court shall see cause to lead them to a new choyce of officers." (See Colonial Records of Connecticut for that year, p. 24.)

The record of the General Court for May 11 of the following year, has this: "Thomas Auery is approued to be Capt^n of the traine band of New London on the east side of the riuer, and John Morgan L^{nt}, and John Auery, Ensigne, of sayd Company, and are to be commissionated accordingly."

From a similar record of the General Court, May 13, 1697, we learn that "John Avery [was] appointed Captain of the train band at New London on the east side of the river." His name appears with this title in the patent for New London, granted by the General Court, October 14, 1704. In 1700, he became one of the original proprietors of New Lebanon, and, on the tenth of May, 1705, the General Court confirmed him and his associates in the possession of lands in that town. He is known to have held lands in Preston, Connecticut, in 1706.

4. WILLIAM AVERY,

Third son of John Avery; born about 1687. Married Anna Richardson, March 7, 1715; by her he had four children, namely: William, Jr.^{5}; Richardson^5; John^5; and Anna^5. He married a second wife, Sarah (or Abigail) Walker, June 3, 1731; by her he had ten children, namely: Amos L.^{5}, born January 30, 1732; Christopher^5, *b.* April 7, 1734; Elias^5, *b.* July 5, 1736; David^5, *b.* October 30, 1738; Daniel^5, *b.* October 29, 1740; Benoni^5, *b.* January 29, 1744; Abigail^5, *b.* April 26, 1746; James^5, *b.* December 27, 1748; Nathaniel^5, *b.* August 28, 1751; ABRAHAM^5, *b.* May 20, 1754.

5. LIEUTENANT ABRAHAM AVERY,

Ninth son of William Avery by his second wife: born May 20, 1754, ~~(probably)~~ at Stonington, Connecticut. He was taken prisoner during the Revolutionary war; was landed from a prison-ship at Elizabethtown, New Jersey; was turned adrift with the ship-fever, and begged his way back to Connecticut. Married Mercy, the daughter of Ichabod Packer (of Groton?), by whom he had six children, namely: Elias Packer^6; Hubbard Burrows^6; AMOS WALKER^6; Ichabod Denison^6; Esther^6; Abigail^6. His grand-daughter, Mrs. McCandless, (living in 1888,) says that he "was a noble specimen of manhood, a fine scholar for that day, and possessed more general information than anyone else in the region where he lived. As a Bible student, I have never known his equal." He probably lived at Coleraine, Massachusetts, in 1787 and, at an earlier period, in Vermont.

During the progress of the Revolutionary War, the territory now known as Vermont was claimed by the State of New York. In 1777, many of the settlers in that region were in favor of a new State. A convention adopted a declaration of the rights and independence of what had been called the New Hampshire Grants, and proclaimed the commonwealth of "New Connecticut *alias* Vermont." Congress was petitioned that New Connecticut might be ranked "among the free and independent American States, and delegates therefrom admitted to seats in the grand Continental Congress." New York took measures to bring the disaffected back to their allegiance and to secure Congressional interference in her behalf. Meantime, there were many in the "Grants" who were favorable to the government of New York. "In Brattleborough they were more numerous than the Vermont adherents, and were not afraid to act as their convictions dictated." Thus sprang up two factions, the "Vermonters" and the "Yorkers." By 1783 there was, especially in Windham county, a

condition of mutual terror and distrust. "Houses were divided—the father upholding the jurisdiction of New York, the sons maintaining the supremacy of Vermont. Friendships the most intimate were disturbed. The word neighbor carried no meaning with it beyond the idea of contiguity. The physician could not visit his patient in safety unless protected with a pass. The minister of the gospel failed to enforce the doctrine of Christian charity on the hearts of men who knew none for one another." In Guilford, the Yorkers held the power and prevented the Vermonters from executing their laws and collecting taxes. The new government took active measures that tended only to unite the opposition in their determination to withstand the execution of laws originating in an authority that they did not acknowledge, and to follow such a course as seemed to them best fitted "to promote the interests of New York and of the United States."

In Hall's "History of Eastern Vermont" is told the story of the capture of a staunch Vermonter by the name of Benjamin Carpenter. He was carried away by the Yorkers, "to his great damage," but lived many years thereafter and left a quaint epitaph to declare to coming generations that his "Stature was about six feet. Weight 200. Death had no terror." "The more prominent actors in this seizure were Abraham Avery, Cyril Carpenter, Nathaniel Carpenter [and others], *all of Guilford*." (Page 505.) The seizure was made December 1, 1783. In the following February, twenty-five of the Yorkers were arraigned at the bar of the Superior Court. Abraham Avery was among those charged with the assault upon Benjamin Carpenter. He pleaded not guilty and the case against him seems to have been dismissed upon his payment of the costs.

There were many such indictments on account of the current hostilities, and many of the Yorkers in the southern part of Windham county endured countless inconveniences and losses. In 1786, the New York legislature took action on the subject of the sufferings of their friends, who, led partly by the resolutions of Congress, especially those of December 5, 1782, and "by their attachment, zeal and activity in endeavoring to support the just and lawful authority of New York," had brought upon themselves confiscations and imprisonments and had suffered "such exquisite tortures." It was shown that their losses amounted to £16,663, 13s, 8d, and it was deemed proper for the state to grant them "a quantity of vacant land equivalent to a township of eight miles square." The land was divided into one hundred lots of 640 acres each. Lot No. 50 was appropriated to the use of "Gospel and Schools," and lot No. 51 "For promoting Literature." Lot No. 87 was given to Abraham Avery and William Gault, the former receiving 430 acres. The grant was dated July 11, 1786. At the same time, 214 acres in lot No. 62 were granted to Ichabod Packer and 132 acres in lot No. 42 to Nathan (Nathaniel?) Avery. In 1791, the "sufferers' lands," with an addition, were made a township by the name of Jericho. In 1814, the name was changed to Bainbridge, which may be found on the map in the southeast corner of Chenango county.

It is supposed that about 1794, Abraham Avery moved to Rome, New York, and about 1800, settled at Preston, Chenango county, New York. He died in (February?) 1843, at Earlville, Madison county, New York, about six months after the death of his wife.

6. AMOS WALKER AVERY,

Third son of Abraham Avery; born at Coleraine, Massachusetts, May 24, 1787. On the fifth of July, 1808, he married Nancy McCutcheon and soon settled at Avon (now Rush) in Monroe county, New York. Died at LaSalle, Monroe county, Michigan, June 1, 1863. He was the father of seven children, viz., CASPAR HUGH^7; Betsey Jane^7; Hubbard Burrows^7; Evaline Nancy^7; Mercy Miranda^7; Amos John^7 Minerva Pratt^7.

7. CASPAR HUGH AVERY,

Oldest child of Amos Walker Avery; born at Preston, New York, July 25, 1809. His first marriage was without issue. He settled at Erie, Monroe county, Michigan, in 1833, and married Dorothy Putnam, September 26, 1843. She died March 17, 1868, and he followed March 5, 1873. They left four children: ELROY MCKENDREE^8, Susan Adeliza^8, Charles Hedding^8, and Ella^8.

8. ELROY McKENDREE AVERY,

Oldest child of Caspar Hugh Avery; born at Erie, Michigan, July 14, 1844. At sixteen years of age he was a soldier. He served throughout the War of the Rebellion and, at its close, was mustered out of the service as Sergeant-Major of the Eleventh Michigan Volunteer Cavalry. He was graduated from Michigan University in 1871, and received the degree of Ph.D. in 1881. On the second day of July, 1870, he married Catherine Hitchcock, the older daughter of the Hon. Junius Tilden of Monroe, Michigan, and a descendant of Dr. William Avery of Dedham, Massachusetts, as mentioned at the beginning of this record. They live at Woodland Hills, Cleveland, Ohio. His sister Susan^8 married Sidney S. Lewis, and has one child, Adah^9. They live at Hiattville, Bourbon county, Kansas. Charles H. Avery^8 married Ada Boys, and has three children, Charles Boys^9, Leila Covert^9 and Elroy Putnam^9. They live at Buffalo, New York. Ella Avery^8 died March 2, 1880.

One of the chief objects of this circular is to aid in gathering further information concerning John^3, William^4, and Abraham^5 of this line. If any person receiving this copy can contribute anything to that end, the information may be sent to Elroy M. Avery, Woodland Hills, Cleveland, Ohio, by whom it will be gratefully received. Another object of the writer is to awaken interest in the publication of the full and illustrated history of the Groton Averys. Persons interested in this project are requested to correspond with Mr. Homer D. L. Sweet, 92 Wieting Block, Syracuse, New York.

HAYNES LINE

AVERY
MORGAN

THE

AVERYS OF GROTON

Conn.

GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL.

V.1

BY HOMER DE LOIS SWEET.

1894

PRESS OF THE RICE-TAYLOR PRINTING CO.

SYRACUSE, N. Y.

cut, and, August 8, 1665, purchased a house, orchard and lot of Robert Burrows in New London. Here he claimed exemption from watching and training on account of age, in June, 1667, and was made a freeman of the colony, October, 1669. Charles Hill, the town clerk, made this record of his decease: "Christopher Avery's death, vide, near the death of Mother Brewster," but the date of her death does not appear. Minor, in his diary, however, records that Christopher Avery died March 12, 1679.

According to an affidavit in the probate court, he left an only son, James.

JAMES.

CAPTAIN JAMES AVERY, the only child of Christopher and properly the founder of the family that we call the Groton Averys, was born in England about 1620. He came to America with his father, and lived at Gloucester for several years. He married Joanna Greenslade, of Boston, November 10, 1643, as appears from the record at Gloucester. She received a letter of dismissal from the church at Boston to the one at Gloucester in 1644:

> "17 of 1 mo. 1644. Our sister Joan Greenslade, now the wife of one James Averill had granted her by the Church's silence, letters of recommendation to the Ch. at Gloster."

Nothing is known of her ancestry. The only other trace of the Greenslade family in America in the seventeenth century that I have found is a petition with the following heading: "1663, July 4, A Declaration of ye Townes of Scarborow & ffalmouth Black Point & Casco to be Presented to ye Hon^{d} Court att York." This petition carries numerous signatures, including that of Thomas Greenslad. At that time, the province of Maine was claimed by the heirs of Sir Ferdinando Gorges and by the colony of Massachusetts Bay, the struggle for jurisdiction ending in favor of the Bay colony in 1677. A possible relationship between Thomas Greenslad and Joanna Greenslade is suggested by the fact that the first born son of the latter was named James (for the father) and that the second born was named Thomas.

Miss Caulkins's "History of New London," p. 67, says:

> "On the nineteenth of October, 1650, grants were made by the townsmen to 'Mr. Blynman, Obadiah Bruen, Hughe Caulkin, Hughe Roberts, John Coite, Andrew Lester, James Averye, Robert Isbell.'

> "These were all from Gloucester, a town on the eastern coast of Massachusetts, situated upon the peninsula of Cape Ann. Mr. Richard Blinman had been the minister of Gloucester for eight years, and was now engaged to become the minister of the Pequot plantation. The others were a party of his friends who purposed to move with him, and came on to make preparatory arrangements."

It appears that James Avery went back to Gloucester, sold his possessions there to his father and, in 1651, returned to New London. In March of that year, "the principal body of these eastern emigrants arrived. * * * * * Early in 1651, New Street, in the rear of the town plot, was opened for the accommodation of the Cape Ann company. This position was designated as 'beyond the brook and the ministry lot.' It was carved into house lots and took the name of Cape Ann Lane. The lots on this street were nine in number, of six acres each, extending both sides of the narrow street from the alder swamp in front to Cedar Swamp on the west. Beginning at the lower end, Hugh Calkins had the first lot by the Lyme road, or highway to Nahantick, as it was then called, and next to him was his son-in-law, Hugh Roberts; then Coite, Lester, Avery, Allen, Meades, Hough, Isbell." These New Street home-lots were dreary and uninviting. Some of the new-comers became discouraged and went away and "even those who had the courage to settle down in this part of the plantation, soon abandoned the land to pasturage or waste and found other homesteads."

The registry entitled "Births in New London" begins with the following record:

> "Hannah, the daughter of James Avery, was born 11 Oct., 1644.
> James, the son of do.—15 Dec. 1646.
> Mary, the daughter of do.—19 Feb. 1647."

These three were born in Gloucester, and their births were there recorded; the transferred record "is not a solitary instance of loose and inaccurate registry." The interval between the births of James and Mary, as above recorded, was fourteen months instead of two months, as at first glance appears,—a result of the observance of the Julian calendar in those days. The calendar-amendment act, an English statute of 1751, established the first day of January as the beginning of each year (instead of Lady-day, March 25), adopted the Gregorian or "new style" in place of the Julian or "old style" calendar, and cancelled the then existing excess of eleven days by making the

third day of September, 1752, the fourteenth. Hence the double writing of the year in dates falling in January, February and March, so frequently met with in the following century. The last date in the registry-record above quoted might be written, 19 Feb., 1647 (O. S.), or 29 Feb., 1648 (N. S.), or 19 Feb., 1647-'48.

In addition to his grant of land, October 19, 1650, and of a town lot on Cape Ann Lane, early in 1651, James Avery soon received a grant of the "Little Owl Meadow," "not far from the town plot on the North side of the Mill Brook." But ideas grew and there was a quick thirsting after large domains. About 1652, he was granted a farm in South Groton, where lands were especially desirable, as they might be cultivated immediately. He, however, continued to live with his family on his town lot for several years. Early in 1653, he secured another farm, one of the "Pocketannock grants," further up the river, in what is now the town of Ledyard. About 1656, he built "The Hive of the Averys," at the head of Poquonnock Plain, in the present town of Groton, a mile and a half from the River Thames. In June, 1684, the old Blinman edifice at New London, "the unadorned church and watch-tower of the wilderness," was sold to Captain Avery for six pounds, with the condition that he should remove it in one month's time. According to tradition, the church was taken down and its materials carried across the river and added to the house he had already built at Poquonnock. In spite of this analytic and synthetic process, the house seems to have retained some of its sacred character and, even a century later, "the same timbers, the same boards, joyfully resounded once more to the ancient but well remembered voices of exhortation and praise." The antique dwelling, of which we give a fine illustration, is still in good repair and is occupied and owned, as it has ever been, by an Avery family. With its charming situation, the old-time combination constitutes one of the most interesting and picturesque farm-houses in the country. Here James Avery lived until he died. The present occupant (1893) is the Groton town clerk, Mr. James D. Avery (No. 1623).

James Avery seems to have taken, at once, an active part in private business and public affairs. On the twelfth of October, 1667, he petitioned the general court as follows:

> "The request of James Avery of New London to this Honored Assembly is, that whereas the Country have putt me upon some publique imployment, and haue done what seruice I am capeable of, that this Assembly would please to grant me, as they have done to diverse others, a percell of land which belongs to the Country, soe much as theyshall think meet, where it may be found, which I shall thankfully accept; and ever pray for your prosperity."

In May of the following year, the general court made the following record:

> "Lieutenant James Auery hath likewise by this Court granted to him a Hundred Acres of land for a farme, in which there may not be aboue twenty acres of meadow."

A like reward for public services was made by the colony in 1675.

He soon became active in military affairs and is generally spoken of by the title of Ensign, Lieutenant or Captain. The region in which he had made his home was formerly the chief seat of the formidable Pequot tribe that had been almost exterminated by the English a few years before. The Pequot Fort, taken in 1637 by Captain John Mason, in command of the Connecticut troops and their Mohegan and Narragansett allies, was on the Mystic River, on the eastern line of Groton. After the Pequot War, a few survivors of that once dreaded tribe still lived in the haunts of their fathers, with the Narragansetts on the east, and the Mohegans, under their sachem, Uncas, near by on the west. In 1657, the Narragansetts made a wild foray and Uncas fled from the blood and fire that marked their course. He took refuge in a fort and was besieged by his unrelenting foes. But just in time, "Lieutenant James Avery, Mr. Brewster, Richard Haughton, Samuel Lothrop, and others well armed, succeeded in throwing themselves into the fort; and the Narragansetts, fearing to engage in a conflict with the English, broke up the siege and returned home." The legislature approved of the measures that had been taken for the protection of the faithful ally of the English.

Great Britain proclaimed war with the States General in February, 1665, and, in June, America received tidings that the Dutch admiral, DeRuyter, had orders to visit New York with a large force. The northern colonies were alarmed at the approach of so formidable an enemy and began preparations for defence. The following item appears in the record of a session of the Connecticut general court, held at Hartford, July 6, 1665:

> "This Court haueing by his Majestie's order bene informed that DeKuiter is likely to assault his Majestie's Colonies in these parts of the world and that it is his royall pleasure that his subiects here should put themselves in a posture of defence agaynst the comon adversary, In pursuance thereof, doe order that each plantation in this Colony should consider of some way for the discouery of the approach of the enemy: And that vpon the discovery of the enemy they presently giue notice thereof to ye Comittee appointed by the Court, who are to act therein according to the power comitted to them by this Assembly."

The committee in charge from Southerton to Guilford was "Maior Mason, Ens: Avery, Thomas Minor, Robt Chapman, or any three of them." "Which said Comittees being mett in their respectiue limits are hereby impowred to order and appoint how and in what way the order established for aid and reliefe in such cases may be effectually attended." In this same year (1665), the general court confirmed Ensign James Avery as "lieutenant to ye Trainband at New London."

In 1667, the Pequot remnant was transferred to a reservation, although, as the historian informs us, "Mr. Winthrop, Captain Denison, Captain James Avery and some other men of influence, dissented from these views and labored for the accommodation of the Pequots." The fair disposition and judicial temperament of Mr. Avery are here clearly shown—qualities that doubtless gave him much of the great influence that we know he possessed with the friendly Indians of that region. For several years, before and after this, the commissioners of the United Colonies referred almost everything relating to the Pequots to Messrs. Denison, Stanton and Avery for adjustment, and the Connecticut general court records contain references, too numerous to mention in detail, of which the following (May 11, 1666) must suffice as examples:

> "Lt. Avery and James Morgan are appointed and required by this Court to lay out the land for Coassatuck Indians according to ye determination of ye comittee; and likewise to lay out the northern bounds of Stonington, and also ye land granted to Thomas Minor and John Gallop respectiuely."
>
> "Robin Cussinamo is appointed Gouernor ouer the Pequots on this side Mistick Riuer, and Cushaunakim and Yoiomatimo are appointed as Assistants to ye said Cussinemo in gouerneing the said Indians. And Lt. James Avery, Cary Latham and John Gallop are desired to assist by advice and counsell to these Gouernors as occasion or necessity may present."

In 1678, the said commissioners granted Captain Avery five pounds "for his good service in assisting in the Government of the Pequots for sundry years past." See Plymouth Colony Records, Vol. 10.

In 1668, he and Cary Latham were chosen by the town to settle the boundary line with the sachem Uncas. The £15 that secured the desired formal deed was paid by James Avery and two others, each of whom was indemnified by the town with 200 acres of land. Captain Avery's services seem to have been often called for by the town and by individuals in the settling of such controversies.

In June, 1672, the general court ordered that Captain John Winthrop should be the "cheife millitary officer" for the county of New London, and Lieutenant James Avery, his second.

In 1673, danger was apprehended from the Dutch, and each county was ordered to prepare for defence. New London County was to add a hundred "dragoones" to her train-bands, and for "such forces as shall be called out of that county, James Avery [was] appoynted Captain."

New England's long continued freedom from the horrors of Indian war was abruptly ended in 1675. The name of King Philip became a terror to the English settlers from Connecticut to Casco Bay. In the summer months, Massachusetts suffered untold agony and, in October, the general court at Hartford practically put Connecticut under martial law.

"Forasmuch as this Court, by reason of intelligence (both from our freind's towards the Narrogansetts and allso from Major Andross) of great combinations and threatenings of the Indians against the English, and perticularly against the greatest part of this Colony, and that speedily to be put in execution, the late experience and motion of the enemie seeming to suite such a designe, haue seen cause to call backe their present forces unto Hartford to be improued as farther occasion may call for: It is therefore hereby ordered, that each county doe speedily rayse out of their severall townes in their respective countyes, sixty souldiers, well fitted with hors armes and ammunition, as dragoones, who shall be imbodyed for motion in their severall respectiue countyes for the defence of the Colony against any sudden assault of the enemie. And because of the difficulty and danger of moueing ouer the riuer at Saybrooke, this Court orders Saybrooke and Kenilworth to fall in with New Haven, as part thereof in this undertakeing. The proportioning of each plantation and all other things necessary for the well ordering of the severall companyes is left to the ciuill authority in each county to order as they shall judg most conduceable to the end afoarsayd; and that they be ready for the releife of each other upon notice, as any exigence may call for. And because there are the Moheags and Pequots dwelling amongst those fower townes of New London County, it is ordered that Captain James Auery take the command of forty English from the three townes of New London, Stoneington and Lyme, to be raysed together with such of the Pequots as he likes, and Captain John Mason shall take twenty English from Norwich with the Moheags; each party to quarter and lye where they may be of best vse for the end afoarsaid, and to joyne together as there may be any occasion or exigence, vpon notice from Major John Winthrop; they to appoynt such inferior officers as they shall thinke most meet."

At a meeting of the council of the colony in the following February, "there was order to Capt. Avery, Capt. Denison and Lnt. Minor to rayse some forces to surpriz or destroy the enemie; as more at large by the letter on file may appeare." From said letter, I clip the following sentence:

"The Council, considering the difficulty of collecting any considerable body of the enlisted soldiers from the several townes, for an immediate march against the enemy, order that Captains Avery and Denison, and Lieut. Minor, should forthwith gather as many men as possible, from the three nearest towns (New London, Norwich and Stonington), and, taking with them the Mohegan and Pequot Indians, march against the enemy." At a meeting of the council in the following month, it was written in the record that:

> "For the encouragement of such as shall goe forth volunteers against our Indian enemies in the Narrogancett Countrey and to prevent their gathering and setleing there, we have thought meet to declare, that whosoeuer shall imploy themselues in this seruice, whether Indians or English, and goe forth under the command of Capt. George Denison or Capt. James Avery or Lnt. Thomas Minor or Ens: Tho: Leffingwell, shall haue all such plunder as they shall seize, both of persons and corn or other estate, to be dissposed by them in way of sale, so as they may best advantage themselues, provided Authority haue had the first tender of theire dispose of captiues, allowing them the market price; to be diuided amongst them, to the priuate souldiers, each man alike, and to the commanders so much a better part according as there is difference in their wages; and all wounded men to be healed at the Country's charge."

In the following August, "the Councill agreed and ordered that the right and division of the captives be left to the decision and determination of Capt. John Mason, Capt. James Avery and Mr. Daniel Witherell, whoe are desired and impowered to disspose the said captiues, whither in hands of the Pequots, Moheags or Narangancetts, to such persons to whome of right they doe belong, according to the seuerall agreements as the claymers shall make their demands by." The question of the disposition of booty again came up in the council and, in January, 1676–'77, it was ordered that "whateuer captiues or plunder shall be taken is to be tryed and condemned by a Court Marshall, that so no wrong may be done. The Court Marshall for New London County are appoynted to be Major Ed: Palmes, Capt. James Auery, Lnt. Samuel Mason and Lnt. Tho: Minor, or any three of them."

The commissioners of the United Colonies of New England put a force of a thousand men under command of Governor Josiah Winslow of Plymouth. In early winter, he was in the hostile country where a great battle was fought on Sunday, December 19, 1675. The Narranganset fort was in what is South Kingston, R. I. It included five or six acres of dry ground, was surrounded by a swamp and defended by palisades and felled trees. The only entrance was by a bridge made by a felled tree and commanded by a block house. Within, were not fewer than 3,500 warriors. The fight was desperate, for, on either side, it was a clear case of conquer or die. Victory was for the English. It is said that 700 Indians were killed that day and that of their wounded, 300 died. The power of the Narraganसett tribe was broken. In this fight, the Pequot allies were commanded by Captain James Avery; Captain John Gallop, who commanded the Mohegans, was slain.

The Narragansett fight enraged the Indians and made them desperate. The English plantations were in greater danger than before. In the following February, began "that series of forays into the Indian territory, which, issuing at short intervals from New London County and led by those noted Indian fighters, Denison and Avery, contributed in no small degree to the favorable result." In the third of these excursions, the chief surviving sachem of the Narragansetts, Canonchet, the son of Miantonomo, was captured—"one of the great exploits of the war." The particulars of his capture and execution may be found in Hubbard's "Indian Wars," pp. 165–9, and in Trumbull's "History of Connecticut," I. 343–5.

Captain Avery was equally prominent in the civil matters of the town and colony. He was chosen townsman, (*i. e.*, selectman,) in 1660 and held that office twenty years. What seems to have been one of his earliest acts in this official capacity shows a laudable desire to preserve the public documents and is thus recorded:

> "Feb. 6, 1660.—For the settling, perfecting and fairly recording of a'l records, for the town's use and good of after posterity, wee agreed that there shall be a towne booke, with an Alphabet in it, wherein all acts passed, orders or agreements, shall hereafter be fairly recorded, whether past or to come, for the effecting hereof, we agree that all the old bookes of records shall be searched into for what is material concerning the public good, to be drawn out into a booke provided and paid for by the Recorder, who shall have 6*d.* paid him out of the town rate for every act, law or order recorded."

This is signed by the townsmen, Obadiah Bruen (who was recorder), Hugh Calkin, James Rogers, James Avery and William Nichols. Unfortunately, the full measure of the advantages which these wise town-men intended to confer upon "after posterity" was made scant by the performance.

For the next few years, the records contain frequent references to James Avery in connection with such matters as the collection of tax-rates, arbitrations like that between "Goodman Packer and the Indians", the killing of wolves, for which he claimed the bounty of twenty shillings each, the laying out of the king's highways, the adjustment of the bounds between New London and Saybrook (which adjustment proved to be unsatisfactory to his fellow-citizens), the naming of a day for the cutting of wood for the minister, etc. In February, 1665-'66, it was "Voted by ye Towne that Leifft. Avery and James Morgan have power to agree with any person that hath a serviceable horse to be emploied in fetching up Mr. Bradstreet and what agreement they make the towne to allowe and make good the same." The next year, and as a consequence of this *carte blanche*, Goodman Prentice received ten shillings for the use of his horse, and Goodman Royce fifteen shillings "for ye minister's dyet." On June 1, 1666, it was "Voted by a Vnanimous consent that Mr. Bradstreet is accepted to ye worke of ye ministry amongst us, and that he have 80 lb. pr yeare to encourage him in the worke, to be gathered by way of rate." The town also voted to build a girt house "36 foote in length, and 25 in breadth and 13 studd betwixt ye joynts with a stack of stone chimneys in the midst," all at a cost of a hundred pounds, with an extra appropriation to "paye ye masons for building a stone chimney and glaze ye house windowes." These records give us an interesting peep into the old New England town-meeting and throw an instructive side light on the characters of our fathers.

Originally, the Connecticut general court not only enacted the laws of the colony, but administered them, criminally as well as civilly. As it was difficult to try all of these cases at Hartford, and in answer to a petition from New London, the general court "doe order for ye present that there shall be an assistant and 3 commissioners in that Town who shall have full power to issue small causes, and ye punishing small crimes." Among the first

commissioners appointed for this particular court at New London, was Captain James Avery. The appointment was conferred upon him by the general court in 1663. His office as commissioner was much like that of a justice of the peace. The first court record of "Judge" Avery that I have found is dated May 31, 1664; "Deputy-governor Mason and Messrs. Talcott, Bruen and Avery on the bench." In 1666, the county of New London was constituted with its county court. Of this county court, James Avery was for many years one of the commissioners. Before this court came actions for small debts and complaints of evil-speaking and disorderly conduct. Wills were proved and marriages performed the same as in the higher courts. A few of the examples cited by Miss Caulkins may serve to illustrate the manners and customs of those days:

"June 30, 1664. Mrs. Houghton summons Mrs. Skillinger before the commissioners to answer for abusing her daughter in the meeting house; we not finding legal proofs hereof, judge it meet that Mrs. Houghton tutor her daughter better and not occasion disturbance by any unmeet carriage to her betters hereafter, and this being the first time, we enforce no further."

Another case was against "a person belonging to Seabrook for uttering contumelious speeches against his Majesty when in liquor; to be whipt immediately at New London and a quarter of a year hence at Seabrook; Mr. Chapman to see it done."

"1667. Goodwife Willey presented for not attending public worship and bringing her children thither; fined 5*s*.

"George Tongue and wife were solemnly reprimanded for their many offences against God and man and each other. On their submission and promise of reformation, and engaging to keep up the solemn duty of prayer and the service of God in the family, they were released by paying a fine of £3.

"John Lewis and Sarah Chapman presented . sitting together on the Lord's Day under an apple tree in Goodman Chapman's orchard."

"1673. James Rogers, Jr., for sailing in a vessel on the Lord's day, fined 20*s*.

"Edward Stallion for sailing his vessel from New London to Norwich on the Sabbath, 40*s*."

"Sept., 1674. Complaint entered against Stonington for want of convenient highways to the meeting-house. The court ordered that there shall be four principal highways according as they shall agree among themselves to the four angles, and one also to the landing place, to be stated by James Avery and James Morgan within 4 months."

That the county court had admiralty powers appears from the following:

"1680. Thomas Dymond vs. barque Providence, stranded on Fisher's Island, for salvage of goods."

"1682. New London was presented for not having a grammar-school; fined £10: also for not having an English school for reading and writing, £5."

There were numerous presentations of James Rogers for profanation of the Sabbath and kindred offenses. He had extensive lands and a greater interest in the trade of the port than any other person in the place. He and his family became dissenters from the established church and allied themselves to the Sabbatarians or Seventh-day Baptists of Rhode Island. After 1677, his son, John Rogers, drew off from the Sabbatarians, assumed the ministerial offices of preaching and baptizing and organized a new sect called the Rogerenes. Miss Caulkins says that "a great and predominant trait of the founder of the sect, and of his immediate followers, was their determination to be persecuted. They were aggressive, and never better pleased than when, by shaking the pillars, they had brought down the edifice upon their own heads. They esteemed it a matter of duty, not only to suffer fines, distrainment, degradation, imprisonment and felonious penalties with patience, but to obtrude themselves upon the law, and challenge its power, and in fact to persecute others, by interrupting their worship, and vehemently denouncing what they esteemed sacred." These offences were promptly met by penalties. "Fines were many times repeated and the estates of the offenders melted under the seizures of the constables as snow melts before the sun." "It is probable that all penalties would have been silently dropped had they not kept up the aggressive system of testifying, as it was called; that is, presenting themselves in the religious assemblies of their neighbors to utter their testimony against the worship. John Rogers and the elder sister were the principal offenders, they often carrying their work into meeting and interrupting the service with exclamations and protests against what was said or done." The foregoing is intended simply to illuminate the following from the records of the county court:

"April 14, 1685. Judges upon the bench, Fitch, Avery and Wetherell. John Rogers, James Rogers, Jr., Samuel Beebce, Jr., and Joanna Way, are complained of for profaning God's holy day by servile work, and are grown to that height of impiety as to come at several times into the town to re-baptize several persons; and when God's people were met together on the Lord's day to worship God, several of them came and made great disturbance, behaving themselves in such a frantic manner as if possessed with a diabolical spirit, so affrighting and amazing that several women swooned and fainted away. John Rogers to be whipped fifteen lashes, and for unlawfully re-baptizing to pay £5. The others to be whipped."

The Hon. Richard A. Wheeler, for many years the judge of probate at Stonington, Conn., says (Novembr 10, 1888): "Mr. Avery held the office of commissioner for a good many years, and, judging from his position in civil and military life, he must have been a man of marked abilities, fitted for the exigencies of the times in which he lived." Miss Caulkins says that "after 1666, for fifteen or twenty years, the commissioners (justices) for New London were almost invariably Messrs. Avery, Wetherell and Palmes." (History of New London, p. 180.)

Captain James Avery was twelve times elected to the general court from 1658 to 1680. Groton was set off from New London as a separate town in 1705. In 1871, Judge Wheeler published a list of representatives from Groton from its organization, at the end of which occur these words: "It is worthy of note that out of the 545 representatives of the town of Groton, 104 have borne the name of Avery and all were descendants of Captain James Avery."

There was then a close union between church and state, each being part of the other. The Congregational church was fully "established," wholly "orthodox," and the only one recognized by law. The minister's salary was raised by public tax and a few of the old rate-lists for this purpose are still preserved. In that for 1664, the names of 105 property holders appear. The name of "John Winthrop, Squire," heads the list. He was then a non-resident; his property was set down at £185. The estate of James Rogers is set down at £548—nearly double that of any other tax-payer. The next highest are John Pickett, £299, 10s.; James Morgan, £252; Robert Burrows, £246; James Avery, £236; and Cary Latham, £217. At *that* time, land was hardly taken into account in the estimate of the value of a man's estate.

James Avery was prominent in matters relating to the church, and the references to him in such connection are numerous. For example, in February, 1677-'78, when it was resolved in town-meeting to build a new meeting-house to take the place of the out-grown Blinman house, the building-committee consisted of Captain Avery and two others. In 1683, he was a member of a committee of which Major John Winthrop was chairman, to send a letter to the Rev. Mr. Mather and the Rev. Samuel Willard, at Boston, for advice concerning a successor for the Rev. Mr. Bradstreet, deceased. The church record kept by the Rev. Mr. Brad-

street, begins October 5, 1670, the day of his ordination. It begins with the following list:

"THE MEMBERS OF THE CHURCH.

Lieutenant James Avery and wife,
Thomas Miner and wife,
James Morgan, senior, and wife,"

and eighteen others. Thus we see that the wife, Joanna, was living in the latter part of 1670; the Rev. John Avery says that she was living in 1693. The date of her death is not known. She was the mother of all his children.

About 1655, a certain Abigail, surname unknown, was married to Samuel, the son of William Cheeseboro, the founder of Stonington. Their daughter, Abigail Cheeseboro, married John, the son of Captain James Avery. Samuel Cheeseboro was buried July 31, 1673, and on June 15, 1675, his widow was married to Mr. Joshua Holmes. Mr. Holmes died in 1694, and on July 4, 1698, his widow was married to the widowed Captain James Avery. Captain James Avery died April 18, 1700,; his widow was living as late as 1714. His four sons married and had twenty daughters. The four sons had thirty-two sons. At least twenty-five of the grandsons became heads of families, and there is nothing in the records to show that the other seven were not married. These twenty-five grandsons, of whose families we have the records, had one hundred and two sons. Of these, at least eighty-five might have married, and it is known that sixty-nine of them did marry.

In studying the records of those days, the careful student is strongly impressed with the fact that Captain James Avery was a very remarkable man. Living as he did in stirring times, he was a leader among strong men, enjoying their confidence and respect because he deserved them. Especially is it to be noted that, although the state then took cognizance of affairs which we now call private and interfered in the details of family life and personal relations in a way that would not be tolerated now, he was never censured or "presented" for any shortcoming or alleged dereliction of duty or propriety. Eminent in all the relations of life, his descendants look upon him with pride and affection as one *sans peur et sans reproche.*

Elroy M. Avery.

FIRST GENERATION.

James, only son of Christopher the Emigrant, born 1620: married November 10th, 1643, in Boston, Miss Joanna **Greenslade,** born about 1622, was living in 1693; children, first three born in Gloucester, remainder in N. L.

1 Hannah, born October 12, 1644, married Ephraim Miner.
2 James, jr., born December 16, 1646, died August 22, 1748.
3 Mary, born February 19, 1648, died February 2, 1708.
4 Thomas, born May 6, 1651, died January 5, 1737.
5 John, born February 10, 1653-4, died in North Parish.
6 Rebecca, born October 6, 1656; married William Potts.
7 Jonathan, born January 5, 1658, buried September 15, 1681.
8 Christopher, born April 30, 1661, died December 8, 1683.
9 Samuel, born August 14, 1664, died May 1, 1723.

SECOND GENERATION.

1

Hannah, eldest daughter of James and Joanna Greenslade; married, June 20, 1666, in New London, Mr. Ephraim **Miner,** son of Thomas Miner and Grace Palmer, of Stonington; children: Ephraim, jr., born 1667. Hannah, born 1669. Rebecca, bap. November 15, 1674. Elizabeth, bap. November 15, 1674. Deborah, bap. June 3, 1677. d. y. Deborah, 2d, bap. March 30, 1679. Samuel, bap. March 13, 1680. James, bap. April 9, 1682. Grace, bap. Nov. 14, 1683. John, bap. June 7, 1685.

3

Mary, second daughter of James and Joanna Greenslade; married, October 28, 1668, in New London, Mr. Joseph **Miner,** son of Thomas Miner and Grace Palmer, of Stonington; children: Joseph and Mary, date of birth and death unknown. Benjamin, bap. June 26, 1676. Sarah, bap. March 30, 1679. Joanna, bap. March 13, 1680. Christopher, bap. July 13, 1684. Prudence, bap. May 6, 1688.

6

Rebecca, third daughter of James and Joanna Greenslade; married, August 5, 1678, in New London, Mr. William **Potts,** of New Castle, England, a constable; children: a daughter, born May 10, 1679. d. y. William, born March 13, 1680.

CHAPTER TWO.

JAMES, JUNIOR.

JAMES AVERY, jr., like his father before him, was an important man of affairs. He was deputy to the General Court at Hartford, for New London, six times from 1690 to 1702, Commissioner of the Peace, Lieutenant and Captain of the trainband, an advisor and counselor of the Pequot tribe, and a committee on boundary disputes between towns and the location of public lands. He and his wife joined the 1st Church of Christ in New London, in 1672. He, with Mr. Crary, appeared before the General Court at its May session, 1696, in behalf of the inhabitants on the East side of New London river, to grant the said people liberty to embody themselves into church estate. This was the origin of the first church in Groton. Capt. James Avery and his wife are the first names in the list of those who were in full communion in the Church of Christ, in Groton, in the old Church Record, begun by John Owen, pastor, before 1727. Their tombstones, in a very good state of preservation, stand near the center of West burying-ground at Poquonoc. J. J. C.

SECOND GENERATION.

2

James, jr., eldest son of Capt. James and Joanna: married February 18, 1669, in New London, Miss Deborah **Stallyon,** a daughter of Edward Stallyon, died March 27, 1729; children, all born in New London, afterwards Groton:

10 Deborah, jr., born August 1, 1671, married Robert Allyn

11 James, 3d, born April 20, 1673, died Sept. 18, 1754.

12 Margaret, born February 5, 1674, married William Morgan.
13 Edward, born March 20, 1676, died April 14, 1759.
14 Ebenezer, born May 1, 1678, died July 19, 1752.
15 Christopher, born January 23, 1679, died January 20, 1753.
16 Jonathan, born November 9, 1681, death date unknown.
17 Mary, born August 4, 1683, bap. July 19, 1685, died young.
18 Hannah, born March 24, 1685, married Samuel Morgan.
19 Sarah, born May 10, 1688, married a Mr. Latham.
20 Joseph, born August 9, 1691, death unknown.
21 Benjamin, born unknown, 1693, death date unknown.
22 Mary, 2d, born in 1696, married William Morgan, jr.

THIRD GENERATION.

10

Deborah, eldest daughter of 2 and Deborah Stallyon; married, June 29, 1691, in New London, Mr. Robert **Allyn**, of the same place, parentage not given; children: Elizabeth, born November 20, 1694. John, born January 11, 1696. Robert, born January 25, 1697-8. James, born February 29, 1699-1700, and Ebenezer, a twin. Christopher, born April 12, 1702, d.y. Samuel, born May 26, 1704. Christopher, 2d, born July 21, 1706. Lucy, born July 29, 1708. Nathan, born October 5, 1711.

11

James, 3d, eldest son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon; married, supposed in 1696, in New London, Miss Mary **Griswold**, born unknown, died November 26, 1750; children:

23 James, 4th, born May 27, 1697, died May 2, 1759.
24 John, born February 4, 1700, died July 11, 1759.
25 Ebenezer, born March 29, 1704, died in May, 1780.
26 Elihu or Elisha, born July 29, 1707, died in 1748.
27 Mary, born February 23, 1710, married Wm. Morgan.
28 Hannah, born April 7, 1712, married Samuel Allyn, 1731.
29 Prudence, born March 21, 1715.
30 Thomas, born as is supposed in 1717, but no further record.

Mary Griswold was the daughter of Mathew Griswold and Miss Hannah Woolcott. Her father was the founder of the Town of Lyme, and Governor of Connecticut in 1784-1786.

12

Margaret, second daughter of 2 and Deborah Stallyon; married July 7, 1696, in New London, William **Morgan,** son of James Morgan;
children: William, jr., born April 7, 1697. Margaret, born September 10, 1698. Deborah, born July 14, 1700. Hannah, born 1702. Jerusha, born July 14, 1704. Joseph, born August 10, 1706. Solomon, born October 5, 1708. Elizabeth, born July 10, 1710. Mary, born January 5, 1714.

13

Edward, second son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon; married June 3, 1699, in Preston, Conn., Miss Joanna **Rose,** daughter of Thomas Rose, of Rose Hill, died January 3, 1761. Edward joined the church, 1702;
children:

31 Joanna, born November 21, 1700.
32 Thomas, born June 15, 1702, died May 3, 1703.
33 Edward, jr., born May 22, 1704, died June 7, 1705.
34 Deborah, born May 6, 1706.
35 Theophilas, born September 6, 1708, died September 30, 1799.
36 Benajah, born October 12, 1710, and no further record.
37 James, born October 27, 1712, died November 25, 1715.
38 Gideon, born June 1, 1715, married Sarah Cille.
39 Hannah, born July 30, 1717, married Thomas Belton.
40 Ichabod, born May 7, 1719.
41 Asa, born July 21, 1721.
42 Mary, born November 3, 1723, married Paul Belton
42a Lydia, born 1725, married Deacon Medina Fitch.

14

Ebenezer, (Colonel.) third son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon; married June 19, 1708, we suppose in Preston, Miss Dorothy **Parke,** (daughter of Capt. John Parke,) who died Nov. 6, 1732.
children:

43 Parke, born December 9, 1710, died March 4, 1797.
44 Mary, born February 17, 1713, married a Mr. Latham.
45 Dorothy, born January 10, 1716, married Joseph Morgan.
46 Lucy, born October 14, 1718, died January 9, 1719.
47 Ebenezer, jr., born April 3, 1721.
48 Amy or Amie, born February 17, 1724.

49 Eunice, born March 2, 1725, married George Williams.
50 Simeon, born April 25, 1730, died September 18, 1790,
married for a second wife, Miss Lucy
Morgan. Have no further records.

15

Christopher, (Captain.) fourth son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon; married, December 9, 1704, where, unknown, Miss Abigail **Parke,** daughter of Capt. John Parke, died February 12, 1713; children:

51 John, born October 26, 1705, died August 21, 1790.
52 Abigail, born July 16, 1707.
53 Christopher, born November 16, 1709, died July 2, 1778.
54 Nathan, born March 10, 1712, died September 7, 1780;

married, April 1, 1714, second wife, Mrs. Prudence **Wheeler,** widow of Richard Wheeler, *nee* Payson; children:

55 Priscilla, born April 29, 1715, married Joseph Breed.
56 Isaac, or Jabez, born March 26, 1717, died before 1746.
56a Hannah, born February 10, 1719.
57 Jacob, born August 25, 1721, died May, 1792.
58 Temperance, born September 14, 1725;

married, January 1, 1735, for a third wife, Mrs. Esther **Prentice,** daughter of Nathaniel Hammond, who died in 1753; married, for a fourth wife, Miss Susanna, and as is supposed, **Stoddard,** who survived him several years—mentioned in will.

16

Jonathan, fifth son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon; married, April 16, 1724, in New London, Miss Elizabeth **Waterman,** ancestry unknown, who died January 5, 1752; children:

59 Elizabeth, born January 7, 1725.
60 Hannah, born October 7, 1727.
61 Charles, born March 30, 1730, died April 3, 1774.
62 Elisha, born April 8, 1735.
63 Jonathan, jr., born June 6, 1743;

married, Oct. 18, 1752, Mrs. Dorothy (widow of Deacon David) **Copp,** daughter of Captain Robert Denison; first husband, Ebenezer Rogers;

children:
64 Ann, born July 10, 1753. 65. Lucy, born July 16, 1755.
66 David, born December 27, 1751, died in Madison county, N.Y.

18

Hannah, fourth daughter of 2 and Deborah Stallyon; married, Dec. 30, 1703, in N. L., afterwards Groton, Samuel **Morgan,** of the same place, parentage not given; children: Samuel, born March 9, 1711. Elijah, born April 13, 1712. Hannah, born February 14, 1714. Obijah, born July 6, 1715. Lucy, born March 9, 1717.

20

Joseph, sixth son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon, married, in 1714, in South Kingston, R. I., Miss Tabitha **Gardiner,** a daughter of William Gardiner;
children:
67 Joseph, jr., born September 26, 1715.
68 Tabitha, born February 25, 1717.
69 Elizabeth, born August 24, 1719, died August 6, 1743.
70 Benjamin, born September 4, 1721.
71 Lucy, born May 2, 1723, died in 1743.

21

Benjamin, seventh son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon; married, in 1734, a daughter of Benj. and Sarah, Miss Thankful **Avery,** born 1712, died January, 1813, aged 101;
children:
73 Benjamin, jr., born September 9, 1735, died January 27, 1816.
74 Abigail, born December 12, 1737.
75 Deborah, born October 6, 1738, died October 29, 1738.
77 Daniel, born November 14, 1740, died September 6, 1781.
78 Sarah, born July 29, 1742, married Capt. Hubbard Burrows.
79 Anna, born January 15, 1743-4, married Griswold Avery.
80 Solomon, (sergeant,) born 1746, died September 6, 1781.
81 Mary, born January, 1748, died January 3, 1820.
82 Denison, born June 11, 1749, died October 11, 1846.
83 Lucy, born 1751, married Jonathan Burrows.
84 Thankful, born in 1753, married Elihu Avery, son of Ebenezer.
85 Mercy, born in 1755, bap. July 5, 1757, died single.
76 Deborah, 2d, born October 2, 1758, married James Story.
86 Hannah, born in 1750, bap. May 30, 1762, married John Hicks.

22

Mary, 2d, sixth daughter of 2 and Deborah Stallyon : married her nephew, son of her sister Margaret, William **Morgan,** jr., July 3, 1716:
children: Mary, born 1717. Eliza, born 1719. Margaret, born 1721. William, 3d, born 1732. Deborah, born 1726. Prudence, born 1728.

FOURTH GENERATION.

23

James, 4th, (Deacon,) eldest son of 11-2 and Mary Griswold ; married, December 13, 1719, Miss Elizabeth **Smith,** a daughter of Nehemiah Smith ; she died April 4, 1761:
children :

87 James, 5th, born July 27, 1724, died December 3, 1796.
88 Elizabeth, born January 13, 1725-6.
89 David, born February 11, 1728, died September 6, 1781.
90 Peter, born February 22, 1730, died December 16, 1807.
91 Prudence, born March 16, 1732.
92 Hannah, born December 15, 1735.
93 John, born January 24, 1738, died January 5, 1826.
94 Aaron, born January 16, 1741, married Anna Kinney.

24

John, second son of 11-2 and Mary Griswold ; married, sometime in 1729, to Miss Mary Elizabeth **Morgan,** born 1704, daughter of James Morgan :
children :

95 John, jr., born 1730, bap. April 15, d. y.
96 Griswold, bap. July 30, 1732.
98 Elijah, bap. Sept. 15, 1734, died Sept. 6, 1781, F. G.
99 Amos, bap. April 18, 1736, d. y.
100 John, 2d, bap. April 21, 1737.
101 Ann, twin, born and bap. the same.
102 Caleb, bap. April 12, 1740.
103 Amos, 2d, bap. March 6, 1743.
104 Aaron, born before 1750.

25

Ebenezer, 1st, (Colonel,) third son of 11-2 and Mary Griswold: married, June 16, 1726, (a daughter of Jonathan,) Miss Lucy

Frances M.

MORGAN

HISTORY

OF

NEW LONDON,

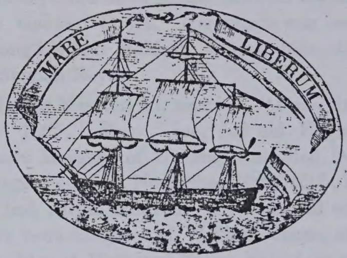
CONNECTICUT.

FROM THE FIRST SURVEY OF THE COAST IN 1612, TO 1860.

BY FRANCES MANWARING CAULKINS.

WITH MEMOIR OF THE AUTHOR.

"I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times." Ps. LXXVII. 5.



The Seal of New London, adopted in 1784.

NEW LONDON:
Published by H. D. Utley.
1895.

Sarah and children ranging in birth from 1681 to 1694, and in 1700, an inhabitant of the new town of Lebanon, should be added to the list. If so, he was probably born after the removal to Pequot, or about 1654. The identity of his name, however, is the only evidence we can produce of the relationship.

John Culver was for several years a resident in New Haven, where the birth of a daughter, Abigail, is recorded in 1676, and son, James, in 1679.[1] He ultimately returned to the neighborhood of the Mystic. Joshua Culver, married in 1673, Elizabeth Ford, of New Haven, and settled in Wallingford.[2] Samuel Culver, about the year 1674, eloped with the wife of John Fish, and is not known to have ever returned to this part of the country. Joseph Culver settled on his father's lands at Groton.

Isaac Willey,[3] *died about* 1685.

Willey's house lot was on Mill Brook, at the base of Post Hill. He was an agriculturist, and soon removed to a farm at the head of Nahantic River, which was confirmed to "old goodman Willie," in 1664. It is probable that both he and his wife Joanna, had passed the bounds of middle age, and that all their children were born before they came to the banks of the Pequot. Isaac Willey, Jr., was a married man at the time of his death, in 1662; John Willey was one who wrought on the mill-dam in 1651; Abraham had married and settled in Haddam before his father's decease. No other sons are known. Hannah, wife of Peter Blatchford, is the only daughter expressly named as such, but inferential testimony leads us to enroll among the members of this family, Joanna, wife of Robert Hempstead, and afterward of Andrew Lester; Mary, wife of Samuel Tubbs, and Sarah, wife of John Terrall.

Isaac Willey married, second, after 1670, Anna, relict of Andrew Lester,[4] who survived him. The Willey farm was sold to Abel Moore and Chr. Christophers. John Willey married in 1670, Miriam, daughter of Miles Moore. He lived beyond the head of Nahantick, and when the bounds between New London and Lyme were determined, his farm was split by the line, leaving twenty acres, on which stood his house, in New London.

---

[1] Judd, of Northampton, (MS.)

[2] Ibid.

[3] He wrote his name *Isark Willy*. Mr. Bruen's orthography was *Willie*: he had a partiality for this termination, and wrote *Averie*, *Marie*, *Doxie*, &c.

[4] She had been the third wife of his former son-in-law. Relationship was sometimes curiously involved by marriages. It must be recollected that the males outnumbered the females, and there could be no wide range of choice in the selection of a wife.

Abraham Willey, the ancestor of the Haddam family, married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Mortimer, of New London.

James Morgan, *died about* 1685.

He was about seventy-eight years of age.[1] The earliest notice of him is from the records of Boston, where the birth of his daughter, Hannah, is registered, eighteenth day, fifth month, 1642.[2] He was afterward of Gloucester, and came with the Cape Ann company to Pequot, where he acted as one of the townsmen, from 1653 to 1656, inclusive. His homestead, "on the path to New Street," was sold December 25th, 1657. He then removed east of the river, where he had large grants of land. The following additional grant alludes to his dwelling:

> "James Morgan hath given him about six acres of upland where the wigwams were in the path that goes from his house towards Culver's among the rocky hills."

He was often employed by the public in land surveys, stating highways and determining boundaries, and was nine times deputy to the General Court. His estate was settled in 1685, by division among his four children, James, John, Joseph and Hannah, wife of Nehemiah Royce.

James Morgan, 2d, married, "some time in the month of November, 1666," Mary Vine,[3] of old England. This was the Capt. James Morgan, of Groton, who died December 8th, 1711. John Morgan married, November 16th, 1665, Rachel Dymond, by whom he had seven children. By a second wife, Elizabeth, supposed to have been daughter of William Jones, of New Haven,[4] and granddaughter of Governor Eaton, he had six other children. Lieut. John Morgan died in Groton, 1712. Joseph Morgan married, in April, 1670, Dorothy, daughter of Thomas Parke. He died in Preston,

---

[1] Conn. Col. Rec., vol. 1, p. 300.

[2] Hist. and Gen. Reg. vol. 6, p. 184

[3] Of the Vine family there has been no account recovered. The name can be traced in several families, as Vine Starr, Vine Utley, Vine Stoddard, &c.

[4] In setting Mr. Jones' estate in 1707, one of the children mentioned is Elizabeth, wife of John Morgan. Judd, (MS.)

April 5th, 1704. These three sons are progenitors of a numerous body of descendants.

Richard Rose-Morgan, who settled in the western part of New London, (now Waterford,) in 1679 or 1680, is the ancestor of another line of Morgans, probably of a different family from James Morgan. His descendants for a considerable period, retained the adjunct of *Rose*, apparently to distinguish them from that family. Richard Rose-Morgan died in 1698, leaving sons, John, Richard and Benjamin, and several daughters. His relict, widow Hope-still Morgan, died June 1st, 1712.

Cary Latham, died in 1685.

Elizabeth, wife of Cary Latham, was daughter of John Masters, and relict of Edward Lockwood. Two children are recorded in Boston: Thomas, born ninth month, 1639; Joseph, second of tenth month, probably 1642.[1] John Latham, who died at New London, about 1684, is supposed to have been a third son. The daughters were four in number: Elizabeth, wife of John Leeds; Jane, of Hugh Hubbard; Lydia, of John Packer, and Hannah, unmarried at the time of her father's decease. Mr. Latham served in various town offices; he was one of the townsmen or selectmen for sixteen years, and was six times deputy to the General Court, from May, 1664, to 1670. His large grants of land enriched his descendants.

Thomas Latham, oldest son of Cary, married, October 15th, 1673, Rebecca, daughter of Hugh Wells, of Wethersfield. He died before his father, December 14th, 1677, leaving an only son, Samuel. His relict married John Packer.

Joseph, the second son, had a numerous family. His marriage is not recorded at New London. His first child, Cary, was born at Newfoundland, July 14th, 1668. He died in 1706, leaving seven sons, and a daughter, Lydia, the wife of Benjamin Starr.

Thomas Forster, died in 1685.

Of this sea-captain nearly all that is presented to our view is the registry of his marriage, and birth of his children.

"Thomas, son of John Forster, of Kingsware, was married to Susannah, daughter of Ralph Parker, 27th of March, 1665–6.

1. Susannah, born March 4th, 1666–7.
2. Thomas, " Feb. 26th, 1668–9.
3. Jonathan, " Aug. 17th, 1673.
4. Mary, " June 14th, 1675.
5. Samuel, born Sept. 22d, 1678.
6. Rebecca, baptized June, 1681.
7. Ebenezer, " April, 1683."

Thomas Forster appears to have had brothers, Edward and Jonathan. His son, Jonathan, settled in Westerly, Rhode Island.

Hugh Hubbard, died in 1685.

"Hugh Hubbard, of Derbyshire, old England, was married to Jane, daughter of Cary Latham, in March, 1672–3." Besides a son that died in infancy, they had four daughters: 1. Mary, born November 17th, 1674; married, in 1697, "Ichabod Sayre, son of Francis Sayre, of Southampton, on Nassau Id., N. Y." This was the first marriage recorded by Rev. Gurdon Saltonstall. 2. Lydia, born February 7th, 1675–6; married John Barrows. 3. Margaret. 4. Jane. The relict of Hugh Hubbard married John Williams, and died May 3d, 1739, aged ninety-one.

Gabriel Woodmancy, died in 1685.

He is first introduced to our notice by the purchase of a homestead on what is now Shaw's Neck and Truman Street, in November, 1665. Three sons are mentioned: Thomas, born September 17th, 1670; settled in Shrewsbury, Monmouth county, New Jersey; Joseph and Gabriel. The last mentioned died without issue, in September, 1720, aged thirty-four. There was also a daughter, Sarah, born in March, 1673, who married in Killingworth, where she had descendants of the names of Hurd, Carter and Nettleton. Joseph, whom we may assume was born about 1680, is the ancestor of the Woodmancys of Groton.

Aaron Starke, died in 1685.

This name is found at Mystic as early as 1653. In May, 1666, Aaron Starke was among those who were to take the freeman's oath in Stonington, and in October, 1669, was accepted as freeman of New London. In the interim he had purchased the farm of William Thompson, the Pequot missionary, near the head of Mystic, which brought him within the bounds of New London. Neither his marriage nor his children are found recorded, but from the settlement of

---

[1] Hist. and Gen. Reg., vol. 4, p. 181.

follows: Ann with Capt. Thomas Hosmer; Sarah with Thomas Mighill, both of Hartford: Patience, with Rev. John Bulkley of Colchester; Elizabeth, with Samuel Green, (son of Jonas Green,) and Irene with Naboth Graves—the two last of New London. Among these children, the father, in 1711, distributed the Indian servants of his household—Rachel and her children—in this order:

> "To my son-in-law Thomas Hosmer of Hartford, one black girl named Simone, till she is 30—then she is to be free. To my son-in-law John Bulkley, Bilhah,—to be free at 32. To my daughter Sarah, Zilpha—to be free at 32—To my daughter Elizabeth, a black boy named Hannibal—to be free at 35. To my daughter Irene, a boy named York, free at 35. To Scipio I have promised freedom at 30. Rachel the mother, I give to Irene—also the little girl with her, named Dido, who is to be free at 32." To this bequest is added to the three youngest daughters, then unmarried, each—"a feather bed and its furniture."[1]

Stephen Prentis, son of John the elder, inherited the farm of his father, near Niantic ferry, where he died in 1758, aged ninety-two. His wife was Elizabeth, daughter of John Rogers and granddaughter of Matthew Griswold.

John Wheeler, died December 16th, 1691.

No connection has been traced between John Wheeler of New London, and Thomas and Isaac Wheeler, cotemporary inhabitants of Stonington. John is first presented to us, as part owner of a vessel called the Zebulon, in 1667. He entered largely into mercantile concerns, traded with the West Indies, and had a vessel built under his own superintendence, which at the period of his death had just returned from an English voyage.

He left a son, Zaccheus, sixteen years of age, who died, without issue in 1703; also sons Joshua, eleven years of age, and William, eight. These lived to old age, and left descendants. Elizabeth, relict of John Wheeler, married Richard Steer—a person of whom very little is known, except in connection with the Wheeler family. He appears to have had a good business education, and to have been esteemed for capacity and intelligence, but his native place and parentage are unknown, and he stands disconnected with posterity.

---

[1] A high bedstead, with a large feather-bed beat up full and round, with long curtains and an elaborately quilted spread, was an article of housekeeping highly prized by our ancestral dames.

Avery.

Christopher Avery was one of the selectmen of Gloucester, Mass., between 1646 and 1654.[1] On the 8th of August, 1665, he is at New London purchasing the house, orchard and lot of Robert Burrows, in the town plot. In June, 1667, he was released from watching and training. In October, 1669, made freeman of the colony. Charles Hill, the town-clerk, makes this memorandum of his decease.[2]

"Christopher Avery's death, vide, near the death of mother Brewster."

The reference is to Lucretia, relict of Jonathan Brewster, (mother-in-law to Mr. Hill,) but no record of her death is to be found. James Avery in 1685 gives a deed to his four sons, of the house, orchard and land, "which belonged, (he says) to my deceased father Christopher Avery."

No other son but James, has been traced. It may be conjectured that this family came from Salisbury, England, as a Christopher Avery of that place, had wife Mary buried in 1591.[3]

James Avery and Joanna Greenslade were married, Nov. 10th, 1643. This is recorded in Gloucester. The records of Boston church have the following entry.

> "17 of 1 mo. 1644. Our sister Joan Greenslade, now the wife of one James Averill had granted her by the church's silence, letters of recommendation to the Ch. at Gloster."[4]

The births of three children are recorded at Gloucester; these are repeated at New London, and the others registered from time to time. The whole list is as follows.

Hannah,	born Oct. 12th, 1644.	Rebecca,	born Oct. 6th, 1656.
James,	" Dec. 16th, 1646.	Jonathan,	" Jan. 5th, 1658–9.
Mary,	" Feb. 19th, 1648.	Christopher,	" Ap. 30th, 1661.
Thomas,	" May 6th, 1651.	Samuel,	" Aug. 14th, 1664.
John,	" Feb. 10th, 1653–4.	Joanna,	1669.

James Avery was sixty-two years old in 1682; of course born on the other side of the ocean about 1620. At New London he took an important part in the affairs of the plantation. He was chosen townsmen in 1660 and held the office twenty-three years, ending with 1680. He was successively, ensign, lieutenant and captain of

---

[1] Babson of Gloucester.

[2] It appears from the Ms. Journal of Thomas Minor, that Mrs. Brewster was buried March 5th, and Christopher Avery, March 12th, 1679.

[3] Mass. Hist. Coll., 3d series, vol. 10, p. 139.

[4] Savage (MS.)

the only company of train-bands in the town, and was in active service through Philip's War. He was twelve times deputy to the General Court, between 1658 and 1680, and was in the commission of the peace, and sat as assistant judge in the county court.

He removed to Pequonuck, east of the river, between 1660 and 1670, where both he and his wife were living in 1693. Deeds of lands to his sons, including the homestead farm, in Feb., 1693–4, probably indicate the near approach of death. His sons Jonathan and Christopher died young, and probably without issue. The descendants of James, Jr., Thomas, John, and Samuel, are very numerous, and may be regarded as four distinct streams of life. Groton is the principal hive of the family.

Capt. George Denison, died Oct. 23d, 1694.

This event took place at Hartford during the session of the General Court. His grave-stone at that place is extant, and the age given, seventy-six, shows that the date of 1621, which has been assigned for his birth, is too late. and that 1619 should be substituted. This diminishes the difference of age between him and his second wife *Ann*, who, according to the memorial tablet erected by her descendants at Mystic, deceased Sept. 26th, 1712, aged ninety-seven.

The history of George Denison will not be fully attempted here, but a few data gathered with care may be offered, as contributions toward the task of liberating the facts from the webs which ingenious fancy and exaggerative tradition, have thrown around them.

William Denison is accounted a fellow-passenger with the Rev. John Elliot, of Roxbury, in "the Lyon," which brought emigrants to America in 1631. His name is the *third* on the list of church members of Roxbury, in the record made by Elliot. He is known to have brought with him three sons, Daniel, Edward and George. The latter married in 1640, Bridget Thompson, who is supposed to have been a sister of the Rev. William Thompson, of Braintree, Mass. They had two children, Sarah, born March 20th, 1641, and Hannah, born May 20th, 1643. His wife died in August, 1643. Mr. Denison the same year visited his native country, and engaged in the civil conflict with which the kingdom was convulsed. He was absent a couple of years, and on his return brought with him a second wife[1]—a lady of Irish parentage, viz., Ann daughter of John Borrowdale or Borrodil. It is a probable conjecture that he brought also an infant son with him. He is known to have had a son George, of whose birth or baptism no record is found on this side of the ocean. The elder Winthrop at this period calls him "a young soldier lately come out of the wars in England," whom the young men of Roxbury wished to choose for their captain; but "the ancient and chief men of the town," gathered together, out-voted them and prevented them from carrying their point.[1] Two children of George and Ann Denison are recorded in Roxbury, John, born June 14th, 1646; Ann, May 20th, 1649.[2]

In 1651, we find George Denison among the planters at Pequot, where he took up a house lot, built a house and engaged in public affairs. In 1654 he removed to a farm, on the east side of Mystic River, then within the bounds of the same plantation, but afterward included in Stonington. In 1670 he had three children baptized by Mr. Bradstreet, William, Margaret and Borradil, which makes his number eight. On the old town book of Stonington is recorded the death of Mary, daughter of George Denison, Nov. 10th, 1670–1. This, we suppose to have been a ninth child, who died an infant.

Our early history presents no character of bolder and more active spirit than Capt. Denison. He reminds us of the border men of Scotland. Though he failed in attaining the rank of captain, at Roxbury, yet in our colony, he was at his first coming greeted with the title, and was very soon employed in various offices of trust and honor—such as commissioner, and deputy to the General Court. When the plantation of Mystic and Pawkatuck, was severed from New London and placed under the jurisdiction of Massachusetts with the name of Southerton, the chief management of affairs was intrusted to him.

Yet notwithstanding Capt. Denison's position as a magistrate and legislator, we do not always find him in the strict path of law and order. He had frequent disputes and lawsuits; he brought actions

---

[1] It is one of the many traditions respecting Capt. George Denison, that he started for England to obtain a second wife, from the funeral of the first, only waiting to see the remains deposited in the grave, but not returning to his house, before he set out.

[1] Savage's Winthrop, vol. 2, p. 307.

[2] These dates from the Roxbury records were communicated by James Savage, Esq., of Boston, who observes that Margaret, the third wife of Rev. Thomas Shepard of Cambridge, and after his death the wife of his successor, Rev. Jonathan Mitchell, bore the family name of Borrowdale, and was probably sister to Mrs. Ann Denison. As these two females are the only persons known in the new world of the name, their consanguinity can scarcely be doubted.

AVERY
MORGAN

A MODERN HISTORY

OF

NEW LONDON COUNTY
CONNECTICUT

EDITOR-IN-CHIEF

BENJAMIN TINKHAM MARSHALL, A.M., D.D.

PRESIDENT OF CONNECTICUT COLLEGE, NEW LONDON

1761

VOLUME I

1922
LEWIS HISTORICAL PUBLISHING COMPANY,
NEW YORK CITY

between the two as to which is the nobler, more solemnly eloquent, document, and the worthier of the great theme which is common to them both.

Ledyard.—Ledyard is bounded on the north by Preston, on the east by Stonington and North Stonington, on the south by Groton, and on the west by the Thames. From the article written by Captain William T. Cook, over forty years ago, we quote briefly:

> The Pequot Indians were the aboriginal inhabitants of this section of the country. They were a warlike race, more savage than the surrounding tribes, and more unfriendly towards the whites, although there is no record of any Indian battle taking place within the limits of what is now known as the town of Ledyard.
>
> A favorite place of burial seems to have been on the farm now owned by Mr. William Fanning. An old gentleman who was present at the opening of one of these graves many years ago gives this description of it: A circular opening was dug in the earth, and the body placed in a sitting posture. A stake had been forced into the ground perpendicularly in front of it; a nail was driven into the stake, on which was hung a looking-glass opposite the face of the dead, who was supposed to be a female. Two earthen bowls were also deposited in the grave; these were supposed to contain the succotash to be used as food on the journey to the spirit-land. The finding of these articles in this grave shows that the body was placed there after the country was settled by the whites. The glass and bowls dropped in pieces on being exposed to the air. In the grave where another body was laid years after were buried a gun with seven pounds of powder and seven pounds of shot for the use of the hunter when he should arrive at the "happy hunting-grounds." A white man is said to have coveted these then precious articles and hired a man to rob the grave, but his courage failed before the time came for the attempt to be made, and the Indian is supposed to still retain his gun and ammunition.
>
> The last "Retreat" (so-called) of the Pequots is a portion of it situated in the northeast part of this town. This reservation, consisting originally of nine hundred acres, was called in the Indian dialect, Mashantucket. It is now known as "Indian Town." The tribe has been gradually dwindling away, and probably at this day there is not a pure blood left.

Miss Caulkins gives the names of early settlers as follows: Christopher Avery, Robert Allyn, Philip Bell, Jonathan Brewster, William Chapman, Edward Culver, Silas Dean, Edmund Fanning, George Geer, John Hurlbutt, William Maynard, Benadam Gallup, James Morgan, Isaac Lamb, Robert Park, Peter Spicer, Ralph Stoddard, Ezekiel Turner, and William Williams. Other names were added afterwards.

Jonathan Brewster, one of the early settlers, came to America in 1621; his wife Lucretia was one of the original "Mayflower" Pilgrims, and was the daughter-in-law of Elder William Brewster of Plymouth fame. Silas Dean, Jr., born in Ledyard, was graduated at Yale in 1758, and was one of the three commissioners appointed by Congress to urge France to acknowledge the independence of the United Colonies. Allyn's Point and Stoddard's Wharf still bear the name of the original settlers in these places. Gale's Ferry, as the name suggests, indicates the ocupation of a former proprietor.

The original settlement, then a portion of Groton, soon obtained permis-

GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL

MORGAN-AVERY-STERLING

RECORD

OF

NEW LONDON COUNTY

CONNECTICUT

CONTAINING

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES OF PROMINENT AND REPRESENTATIVE CITIZENS
AND GENEALOGICAL RECORDS OF MANY OF THE EARLY
SETTLED FAMILIES.

ILLUSTRATED

CHICAGO
J. H. BEERS & CO.
1905

vested in another similar enterprise, which also netted him good profits. While living in Florida, he was the State agent for the Pennsylvania Iron Works, mainly in the distribution of gas engines, a line in which he became quite an expert.

For four years of his residence at Indian River Inlet, Fla., Mr. Jerome was captain of the "House of Refuge" at that place, a branch of the U. S. L. S. S., a position which came to him unsought, and was the means of saving several lives. He was also a revenue officer for some time. For a number of years Mr. Jerome has spent his winters at West Palm Beach. He has given considerable attention to orange culture, and the high class fruit from his groves, which are at Brantley, where he lived for some time, has long since been known as the highest class reaching local markets. He uses the old Jerome home in New London for a summer residence.

In 1892 Mr. Jerome and Sarah Elizabeth Hathaway were married in Suffield, Conn. His wife was the daughter of Milton Hathaway, of that town. Mr. and Mrs. Jerome have no children. He belongs to the Episcopal Church, and has been quite active in the work of the parish. Fraternally he is a Mason, affiliated with Brainard Lodge, No. 102, A. F. & A. M.; Union Chapter; Cushing Council; Palestine Commandery, Knights Templar, and Sphinx Temple, Mystic Shrine, of Hartford. In politics he has never displayed any special interest, but votes the Republican ticket, in national affairs, but is nonpartisan in local matters. Mr. Jerome has displayed no small amount of ability in business and financial matters, and on the whole has succeeded well in life.

CHRISTOPHER MORGAN, one of the most highly esteemed residents of Mystic, Conn., was born Oct. 11, 1852, in the old Morgan homestead in Ledyard, and belongs to an old New England family which can be traced as far back as 1607.

James Morgan, the emigrant ancestor of the family, was born in the above year, in Wales. On Aug. 6, 1640, he married Margery Hill, of Roxbury, Massachusetts.

John Morgan, son of James, was born March 30, 1645, and was married (first) to Rachel Dymond, and (second) to Mrs. Elizabeth Williams, daughter of Lieut-Gov. Jones of New Haven, and granddaughter of Gov. Theophilus Eaton.

William Morgan, born in 1693, married Mary Avery, daughter of Lieut. James and Deborah (Sterling) Avery.

Capt. William Avery Morgan, son of William Morgan, was born June 17, 1723, and married, July 4, 1744, Temperance Avery, daughter of Christopher and Mrs. Prudence (Payson) (Wheeler) Avery.

Col. Christopher Morgan, son of William Avery Morgan, was born Oct. 27, 1747. On April 3, 1808, he married Martha Gates.

Col. William Morgan, son of Col. Christopher, was born March 28, 1809, and died Nov. 3, 1859. He married Cynthia Billings, born Jan. 11, 1810, died Aug. 10, 1860, daughter of Stephen and Martha (Allyn) Billings, and a descendant of one of the early planters of Stonington. Col. William Morgan was a colonel in the militia. He was a representative in the General Assembly, and at the time of his death, was, and had been for many years, the discreet and efficient agent appointed by the State to oversee and manage the estate of the Ledyard Pequots, a remnant of that ancient tribe of Indians, for whom the State had made a reservation of about 1,000 acres. To Col. Morgan and wife were born: Augusta, born July 18, 1837, married, Oct. 1, 1860, William A. Gallup, and died Sept. 28, 1890; Julia, born Aug. 18, 1839, married, June 25, 1861, Charles Stanton, and died Jan. 9, 1896; William, born Sept. 26, 1844, married, June 8, 1869, Frances E. Niles, daughter of Deacon John A. Niles, of Salem, and resides at Chicago, being connected with the S. L. & G. H. Rogers Company, of Hartford, as manager of the Chicago office; and Christopher, born Oct. 11, 1852.

Christopher Morgan spent his boyhood and early school days in Ledyard. Orphaned at the age of eight years, he went to reside with his sister, Mrs. William A. Gallup, in Norwich. Later he attended the East Greenwich Academy. From 1872 to 1873 he filled the office of assistant warden at the Norwich Jail. He taught school at Ledyard, and at East Great Plain in Norwich, thus earning the money which took him through the State Normal School in New Britain. In 1875 he engaged as traveling salesman for Hall, Elton & Co., of Wallingford, Conn., and from 1886 to 1889 was engaged with Rogers & Brother, of Waterbury, when this became a part of the International Silver Company, of Meriden. In this line of work Mr. Morgan has met with remarkable success, and has drawn much trade from the large jobbing centers, and he disposes of all of Rogers & Brother's famous goods direct from the factory.

The fine personality of Mr. Morgan, with his frank, candid statements of the value and quality of his goods, have had much to do with a success that is quite unusual. Mr. Morgan possesses a fine physique, genial presence and high bred manners, and these have won him friends wherever he has done business. Since 1887 he has been a resident of Mystic. In 1900 he was one of the organizers, and became president of The Mystic League for Village Improvement, an organization designed to work for the beautifying of this village.

Mr. Morgan was reared to take an interest in Masonic work and he is a member of St. James Lodge, No. 23, Norwich, Conn.; Franklin Chapter, No. 4; St. Elmo Commandery, Meriden, No. 9; Connecticut Consistory, 32nd degree, Norwich; and Pyramid Temple, Bridgeport, Connecticut.

On June 21, 1887, Mr. Morgan married Edith May, daughter of Benjamin F. and Lydia (Williams) Noyes, and two children have been born to

them: Christopher Lyston, born Feb. 6, 1889; and Richard William, born June 27, 1892.

BENJAMIN F. NOYES, father of Mrs. Morgan, was born in the town of Stonington, and died in Savannah, Ga., June 18, 1879, son of Frank and a grandson of Nathan Noyes. Until he was sixteen years of age, he remained upon the home farm, and then shipped before the mast, on the whaling vessel, "Coriolanus," of Mystic, under Capt. Gustavus Appleman, and made a voyage of three years. A second voyage of eighteen months was made as boat steerer, on the bark "United States" with Capt. Barnum, looking for sea elephants. From this time on, he was promoted until he became master of a ship and part owner of the vessels on which he sailed. At the time of his death he was in charge of the schooner "Charmer," and was reckoned a brave and intrepid mariner. He was a Master Mason, belonging to the lodge in Norwich, and later in Mystic. In religion he was a member of the Baptist Church.

On Aug. 13, 1854, Mr. Noyes married Lydia, daughter of Sanford Avery and Lucy (Stanton) Williams, and they had children as follows: Sanford Frank, born May 21, 1855, died Sept. 27, 1857, aged two years; Edith May, born Sept. 2, 1864, wife of Christopher Morgan; Charles, born Oct. 27, 1871, married Mary T. Foote, July 27, 1892, and they have two sons, Burton Frank, born Aug. 18, 1901; and Morgan Foote, born July 3, 1904.

Sanford Avery Williams was born Nov. 14, 1805, and died in September, 1871. His wife was born June 14, 1812, married Oct. 28, 1832, and died June 16, 1878. Their children were: Lydia, Mrs. Noyes, born Oct. 27, 1833; Betsey, born Sept. 27, 1835, who married Amos Giles Stanton, and died Sept. 9, 1894; Prudence Mary, born Jan. 17, 1841, and died aged four years; and Mary Prudence, born Feb. 27, 1846, died Nov. 3, 1869.

Mrs. Noyes and her daughter, Mrs. Morgan, are members of the Daughters of the American Revolution, and for two years Mrs. Morgan was regent of the Fanny Ledyard Chapter. Three of Mrs. Noyes' ancestors, Elnathan Perkins, Captain John Williams and Captain Amos Stanton, were killed in the massacre at Fort Griswold in Groton, in 1781. She has in her possession the muster roll of Captain Amos Stanton in the original handwriting, dated Nov. 9, 1777.

Through John Alden and Priscilla Mullins, Mrs. Morgan is also a member of the Society of Mayflower descendants.

HON. THOMAS HAMILTON, member of the firm of G. M. Long & Co., wholesale and retail dealers in sea food, at New London, also president of both the Groton and Stonington Electric Railroad Company and the New London & East Lyme Electric Railroad Company, and one of the well-known and prominent citizens of southern New London county, is a native of New London, Prince Edward Island.

Alexander Hamilton, his father, was born in Arran, Scotland, and in his young manhood emigrated to Dalhousie, in New Brunswick, and later settled on Prince Edward Island, where he was a tradesman, and where he died. His wife, Ann S. Pillman, a native of London, England, survived him, and died at the home of a daughter in New London, Conn. They had five children, one of whom died in infancy. Of the others, Jane W., formerly Mrs. Thompson, has married again, and resides in Dawson City, Alaska; Ann S. became Mrs. Ingerson and died in Groton, Conn.; Thomas is mentioned below; John R. resides in Seattle, Washington.

Thomas Hamilton was born Sept. 22, 1846, and his early life was spent after the usual fashion of boys of his locality and period, his educational advantages being confined to school attendance for a few months each winter, and the remainder of the year being devoted to hard work. He was but a small boy when he began going on the water, being employed on fishing vessels in the vicinity of his home. This work he followed for several years, and before he attained his majority he was master of a fishing schooner sailing from New London, Conn., having a crew of twenty-one men under him. For a number of years the vessels commanded by Capt. Hamilton fished during the summer seasons in the vicinity of the Gulf of St. Lawrence, and passed the winter seasons in the coasting and the West Indies trade. He continued to be thus employed until about 1877, when he retired from the command in order to devote his entire time to his interests in the establishment of G. M. Long & Co., with which he had been connected since 1870.

G. M. Long & Co. embarked in the oyster business at the foot of State street, in New London, near their present location, in 1868. In those days oysters were freighted in schooners by the cargo lot from the Chesapeake, and were opened and distributed to different points in New England States. In 1875 the firm established an oyster house in Crisfield, Md., which was continued in connection with the New London business until 1888. In 1885 they bought the Henry Chapell wholesale and retail fish business, then the largest in Connecticut, and they also purchased fine wharf property to which they moved their oyster business, and there, in conjunction with the selling of fish, they carried it on until 1898. That year the property was condemned for railroad purposes, and they removed to their present location. They are the proprietors of the Rocky Point Oyster Company, which ranks among the largest wholesale oyster dealers in Providence, having over 500 acres of oyster ground under cultivation in Narragansett Bay and Kickemut river, and operating four steamers.

Outside of his interests in the sea food business, Capt. Hamilton has looked to the development and improvement of his town and county, and has given especial attention to electric roads. He is president of the Groton & Stonington Electric Railras Christopher Lyman, born Feb. 6, 1889; and nuel William, born June 27, 1892.

ISTOPHER E. NOYES, father of Mrs. Morgan, s born in the town of Stonington, and died in avannah, Ga., June 18, 1869, son of Frank and a grandson of Nathan Noyes. Until he was sixteen years of age he remained upon the home farm, and then shipped before the mast, on the whaling vessel oriolanus," of Mystic, under Capt. Gurdon Alerton, and made a voyage of three years. A second voyage of eighteen months was made as boat steerer, on the bark "United States" with Capt. ington, looking for sea elephants. From this time on he was promoted until he became master of a ship and part owner of the vessels on which he sailed. At the time of his death he was in charge of the steamer "Charmer," and was reckoned a brave and successful mariner. He was a Master Mason, belonging to the lodge in Norwich, and later in Stonington. In religion he was a member of the Baptist Church.

On Aug. 13, 1852, Mr. Noyes married Lydia, daughter of Sanford Avery and Lucy (Crumb) Williams, and they had children as follows: Sarah Frank, born May 21, 1853, died Sept. 30, 1855, aged two years; Edith May, born Sept. 2, 1857, wife of Christopher Morgan; Charles, born Oct. 27, 1861, married Mary T. Lamb July 25, 1898, and they have two sons, Morton Frank, born Aug. 10, 1902, and Morgan Noyes, born July 3, 1904.

Sanford Avery Williams was born Nov. 14, 1805, and died in September, 1874. His wife was born June 14, 1802, married Oct. 28, 1822, and died June 18, 1878. Their children were: Lydia, Mrs. Noyes, born Oct. 27, 1833; Betsey, born Sept. 27, 1835, who married Amos Giles Simmons, and died Sept. 9, 1869; Prudence Mary, born Jan. 1, 1841, and died aged four years; and Mary Prudence, born Feb. 27, 1846, died Nov. 5, 1869.

Mrs. Noyes and her daughter, Mrs. Morgan, are members of the Daughters of the American Revolution, and for two years Mrs. Morgan was regent of the Fanny Ledyard Chapter. Three of Mrs. Noyes' ancestors, Jonathan Tyrrell, Captain John Williams and Captain Amos Stanton, were killed in the massacre at Fort Griswold in Groton in 1781. She has in her possession the muster-roll of Captain Amos Stanton in the original handwriting, dated Nov. 9, 1777.

Through John Alden and Priscilla Mullins, Mrs. Morgan is also a member of the Society of Mayflower descendants.

HON. THOMAS HAMILTON, member of the firm of G. M. Long & Co., wholesale and retail dealers in sea food, at New London, also president of both the Groton and Stonington Electric Railroad Company and the New London & East Lyme Electric Railroad Company, and one of the well-known and prominent citizens of southern New London county, is a native of New London, Prince Edward Island.

Alexander Hamilton, his father, was born in Arran, Scotland, and in his young manhood emigrated to Dalhousie, in New Brunswick, and later settled on Prince Edward Island, where he was a tradesman, and where he died. His wife, Ann S. Pullman, a native of London, England, survived him, and died at the home of a daughter in New London, Conn. They had five children, one of whom died in infancy. Of the others, Jane W., formerly Mrs. Thompson, has married again, and resides in Dawson City, Alaska; Ann S. became Mrs. Ingersoll and died in Groton, Conn.; Thomas is mentioned below; John R. resides in Seattle, Washington.

Thomas Hamilton was born Sept. 22, 1846, and his early life was spent after the usual fashion of boys of his locality and period, his educational advantages being confined to school attendance for a few months each winter, and the remainder of the year being devoted to hard work. He was but a small boy when he began going on the water, being employed on fishing vessels in the vicinity of his home. This work he followed for several years, and before he attained his majority he was master of a fishing schooner sailing from New London, Conn., having a crew of twenty-one men under him. For a number of years the vessels commanded by Capt. Hamilton fished during the summer seasons in the vicinity of the Gulf of St. Lawrence, and passed the winter seasons in the coasting and the West India trade. He continued to be thus employed until about 1879, when he retired from the command in order to devote his entire time to his interests in the establishment of G. M. Long & Co., with which he had been connected since 1870.

G. M. Long & Co. embarked in the oyster business at the foot of State street, in New London, near their present location, in 1868. In those days oysters were freighted in schooners by the cargo from the Chesapeake, and were opened and distributed to different points in New England States. In 1879 the firm established an oyster house at Crisfield, Md., which was continued in connection with the New London business until 1888. In 1886 they bought the Tracy Chapell wholesale and retail fish business, then the largest in Connecticut, and they also purchased the wharf property to which they moved their oyster business, and there, in connection with the selling of fish, they carried it on until 1898. That year the property was condemned for railroad purposes, and they removed to their present location. They are the proprietors of the Rocky Point Oyster Company, which ranks among the largest wholesale oyster dealers in Providence, having over 900 acres of oyster ground under cultivation in Narragansett Bay and Kickamuit River, and operating four steamers.

Outside of his interests in the sea food business Capt. Hamilton has looked to the development and improvement of his town and county, and has given especial attention to electric roads. He is president of the Groton & Stonington Electric Rail-

AVERY
MORGAN

SOME COLONIAL FAMILIES

AVERY
BREWSTER
MILLS
MORGAN
SMITH
STARR
STEWART
TRACY

"I am one of those who hold to the safety which flows from honest ancestors and the purity of blood."---Henry Clay.

Compiled by
ELOISE M. ROBERTS,
Avard, Okla.
1926

AVERY

A complete history of the Avery family is given in the book, "The Groton Avery Clan," by Elroy M. Avery. This gives the line down to and including the Hannah Avery who married Corporal Edward Mills. From that I have traced the family through town and military records and the book, "Pioneer and Patriotic Families of Bradford Co. Pennsylvania," and through the Mills family still living in Bradford County, Pa. Those wishing more information will find it in the books mentioned.

The following Avery history is compiled from "The Groton Avery Clan" unless otherwise specified. Christopher Avery was born in England: married at Ippleden, Devonshire, Margery Stephens on August 26, 1616.

In the diocese of Exetor, Devon, England, the city of Exeter, the Bishop's Registry at the Cathedral is the following: "1616, Aug. 26, Christopher Averye of Ipleden and Margery Stephens of Abbotts, Kerswell."

Some authorities think that Margery was the daughter of Edward and Margaret Stephens of Kingswear. Edward Stephens was a mariner who died in 1626.

One tradition says that Christopher Avery came to America in the Arabella with Governor Winthrop, landing at Salem, Mass., June 12, 1630. Another tradition is that he came with the younger Winthrop in 1631. He left his wife in England, but brought his son James with him. He is first found at Cape Ann, Mass.

In the town-book of Gloucester his name is mentioned as a landowner in 1642.*

Vol. I of the 'Gloucester Town Book' records: "Upon the fourth day of the tenth month 1646, Thomas Wakeley, Hugh Calkins, Will Vinson, John Collins, and Christopher Avery were chosen by the Towne for ordering all Towne affairs."*

---

*In 1653 one of the witnesses against Christopher Avery in a church quarrel was "Edward Mills." Was this the ancestor of Corporal Edward Mills?

Nov. 27, 1650, Mr. Stephens and Christopher Avery were at a Towne meeting chosen by ye Towne to supply ye places which were voyd by ye death of Walter Tybott and departure of Mr. Hough."*

"Aug. 28, 1651: Christopher Avery is chosen to be a measurer to lay out Lottes granted by the Townesmen."*

"1652: William Stephens, Robert Tucker, Robert Elwell, Christopher Avery, George Ingersoll are chosen by the Towne for the ordering of the Towne affairs."*

"3:2:1653: Christopher Avery and John Collins measure the meeting house plane."*

"1654. Christopher Avery, John Hardin, Robert Elwell, Richard Windrow, Samuel Dolliver, are chosen to take charge of the Towne affairs."*

In the Essex County Court records and files we find this: "28:10:1647. Christopher Avery sworn constable of Gloucester."*

In the Salem Quarterly Court records and files: "Court 29:4:1642. Christopher Avery and Silvester Everly of Gloucester sworn freemen."

"Christopher Avery chosen and sworn clerk of the band of Gloster."*

"Christopher Avery chosen and sworn clerk of the market of Gloster."*

His son James settled at Pequot Plantation on the Thames River, Conn.

About 1655 Christopher Avery left Gloucester for Boston where, May 30, 1655, he was admitted as an inhabitant.

"1 mo. 5/6, '57 Christopher Avery sold to Elias Parkman" 4 poles of ground and "2 acres of land in fishermans field and 2 acres of land lying at the head of the houselotts in the head of the harbour," and to Nicholas Marshall be sold "my house and land lying in Gloucester near Thomas Skellians containing in marsh 11 or 12 acres more or less with the house and land belonging to it."

---

*The above services of Christopher have been accepted by Colonial Dames, Daughters of the American Colonists, and other societies as proving eligibility to membership.

On March 18, 1659, Christopher Avery bought for forty pounds a home in Boston. The lot was twenty-six by forty-six feet and was located at what is now the center of the Post-Office building that faces on Devonshire Street. About four years later he sold the lot for forty pounds. He then followed his son James to Jequot on the Thames, now New London, Aug. 8, 1665. He there purchased a house, lot, and orchard. This land afterwards passed to his son James, who deeded it to his four sons.

Christopher Avery served on the jury, county court, 1667. Oct. 14, 1669, Christopher Avery and his son James were made freemen of the colony by the General Court of Conn.

Christopher Avery was buried Mar. 12, 1679.

His son, Captain James Avery, was born about 1620 in England. Married first, Nov. 10, 1643 at Boston, Joanna Greenslade. Married 2d, July 4, 1698, Abigail, widow of Joshua Holmes.

James was the only child of his parents, as shown by the records of the County Court of New London, 1692. Nothing is known of the ancestry of Joanna Greenslade. There was a Thomas (or John) Greenslade of Scarboro 1658, Salem 1668, who died at sea 1693, leaving a family who went to the region of New London, Conn. There was a Thomas Greenslatt who was granted permission Oct. 7, 1679 to go in the sloop 'True Friendship' for Antegua.

There was a Samuel Greenslide aged 27 and Barbary his wife, aged 35, with two children Mary and Barbara, came over in 1637. A weaver from Norwich.* There was also an Edward Greenslade of Boston. Greenslades are an English family, living in Devon, and very numerous there. The first son was named James after his father. The second 'Thomas,' making it probable that her father was Thomas Greenslade.

The Town Book of Gloucester shows many entries referring to ownership of land by James Avery.

Salem Quarterly Court records: 1:11:1645:

---

*Hotten's 'List of Early Emigrants.'

James Avery of Gloucester took the oath of freeman.

25:10:1649: James Avery grand-juryman from Gloster.

24:4:1650: James Avery, grandjuryman.

In Oct. 1650 he was granted land at Pequot (New London). About 1656 he built and occupied the famous 'Hive of the Averys' at the head of Poquonock Plain, in the present town of Groton, a mile and a half from the River Thames. In June 1684 the old church and watch tower of the wilderness was sold to Captain James Avery for six pounds. He had the building taken down and moved by river and sound to the 'Hive of the Averys.' Here services were held, Captain James sometimes occupying the pulpit himself when no preacher was present.

This old home of the Averys never passed into alien hands but was occupied by descendants of James Avery until it burned 1894. Afterwards the owner of the homestead, James Denison Avery, gave the land to the Avery Memorial Association, and it was made into an Avery Memorial Park. John D. Rockefeller, a descendant* of Captain James Avery, had a bronze memorial tablet erected in the Park on the site of his ancestors' home, 'The Hive of the Averys.'

At Pequot Captain James Avery seems to have taken at once an active part in private and public affairs. For some years he was commissioner for New London. In 1657 the Narragansetts made a wild foray and Uncas, Sachem of the Mohegans, fled to a fort. He was besieged by the foe, but just in time Lt. James Avery, Mr. Brewster, Richard Haughton, Samuel Lothrop and others, well armed, went to his rescue and drove the Narragansetts away. After England declared war against Holland in 1665, a committee was appointed by the Conn. General Court to look out for the safety of the Plantation. The Committee in charge from Southerton

---

*John D. Rockefeller is a descendant of Capt. James Avery, Sr. through his son, Samuel. The line is Christopher 1, Capt. James 2, Samuel 3, Humphrey 4, Solomon 5, Miles 6, Lucy Avery, who married Godfrey Rockefeller. Their son, William Avery Rockefeller, was the father of John D. Rockefeller.

to Guilford was, among others, Ensign Avery.

In the same year, 1665, the Gen'l. Court confirmed Ensign 'James Avery as lieutenant to ye train band at New London.'

For several years the commissioners of the United Colonies of New England referred everything relative to the Pequots to Messrs. Denison Stanton and Avery for adjustment. In 1668 James Avery and Cary Latham were chosen by the town to settle the boundary line with the Sachem Uncas. May 13, 1678 Captain Avery was appointed by the Court to be one of a Committee to secure suitable land for the Indians. In 1669 Lieut. James Avery was one of a Committee to settle difficulties with the Indian Sachem Ninigret of the Nianticks. They settled the matter peaceably, and there was no Indian uprising. In 1672 the general court ordered that Capt. John Winthrop should be the 'Chiefe military officer' for the county of New London. and Lt. James Avery his second. In 1673 danger was again apprehended from the Dutch and each county was ordered to prepare for defense. New London County was to add a hundred 'dragoons' to her train-bands, and for 'such forces shall be called out of that county. James Avery appointed Captain.'

Nov. 25, 1675 Captain Avery was appointed by the Council fifth in command of the united army which was to go against the Indians.*

Captain James Avery served in many capacities both in civil and military life. He was commissioner in the court at New London; deputy to the General Court: Judge of the County Court: Selectman for twenty-three years, etc.

"In studying the records of those days, the careful student is strongly impressed with the fact that Capt. James Avery was a very remarkable man. Living as he did in stirring times, he was a leader among strong men, enjoying their confidence and respect because he deserved them. Eminent in all the relations of life, his descendants look upon him with

---

*Conn. Colonial Records, 2:386.

pride and affection as one 'Sans peur et sans reproche.' "*

Children of Captain James and Joanna (Greenslade) Avery:

I. Hannah, Oct. 11, 1644. m. Ephraim Miner
II. James, Dec. 16, 1646 at Gloucester, Mass.
III. Mary, Feb. 29, 1647/8 m. Joseph Miner
IV. Thomas, May 6, 1651.
V. John, Feb. 10, 1653/4.
VI. Rebecca, Oct. 1, 1656.
VII. Jonathan, Jan. 5, 1658 (unmarried)
VIII. Christopher, April 30, 1661. (unmarried)
IX. Samuel, Aug. 14, 1664.**

James Avery 2d, son of Capt. James and Joanna Avery, born Dec. 16, 1646, at Gloucester, married Feb. 20, 1669, at New London, Conn. Deborah Stallyon, daughter of Edward and Margaret Stallyon. The New London town records for 1669 has the following entry: "James Avery, jun. son of James Avery was marryed unto Deborah ye daughter of Edward Stallyon, 20 of Feb."

Like his father James Avery took an important part in the affairs of the colony. He served several times as selectman of Groton, also as Justice of the Peace: he was deputy from New London to the General Court seven times, 1690-1702, and from Groton nine times, 1707-1712. He was made Sergeant of the train band, New London, June 5, 1683: commissioned Lieutenant May 1690, and later Captain. Was Counciler and advisor of the Pequot Tribe and, in 1720, became their guardian; in 1723 he instituted suits to recover lands of which they had been deprived: he several times acted as interpreter to the council: he was often in committees to settle boundary disputes and the location of public lands, and often served on the grand jury.. He took part

---

*Groton Avery Clan.

**The famous Waitstill Avery who wrote the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence was a son of this Samuel Avery, and grandson of Captain James Avery, Sr. He was born in Groton, Conn., and later moved to North Carolina, where the 'Mecklenburg Declaration' was written.

in various expeditions against the Indians in Mass. and Conn.

Like his parents, Capt. James Avery 2d was a member of the First Church of New London. He 1728 died Aug. 22, 1738 at Groton, 'leaving 12 children alive, 11 of whom attended his funeral with their mother who was in the 78th year of her age.' They lived together in the married state sixty-one years and six months. Three score and five of his family attended his funeral. His children living at the time of his death were seven sons and five daughters, the posterity arising from them, one hundred fourteen souls, forty-one grandsons, fourteen great grandsons, forty-seven grand-daughters, twelve great grand-daughters.*" Deborah Avery died Mar. 27, 1729.**

Children of James and Deborah (Stallyon) Avery:

1. Deborah, Aug. 1, 1671.
2. James, April 20, 1673.
3. Margaret, Feb. 4, 1674.
4. Edward, March 20, 1676.
5. Ebenezer, May 1, 1677.
6. Christopher, Jan. 23, 1679.
7. Jonathan, Nov. 9, 1681.
8. Mercy, Feb. 4, 1683. (Died young.)
9. Hannah, Mar. 4, 1685.
10. Sarah, May 10, 1688.
11. Joseph, baptised April 17, 1692.
12. Mary, bap. July 12, 1693, First Church of New London, Conn.
13. Benjamin, born 1696.

Joseph Avery, son of Capt. James Avery, Jr., and Deborah, his wife, was baptised April 17, 1692 at First Church of New London, Conn. Married Tabitha Gardiner. Her father is supposed to have been William Gardiner of Kingston, R. I., who in his will, 1711, mentioned his wife Elizabeth and daughter Tabitha.

---

*Conn. Historical So. Publications, 3:317.

**Groton Records.

MORGAN

"Morgan is a Welsh name meaning "By the sea" or "sea born," and is of the greatest antiquity, being in common use at the time of the Conquest, as appears in entries in "Domes Day Book" and "Battle Roll."

The founder of the Pelegian heresy in the fourth century (about A. D. 360) was a true Welshman, a monk of Bangor. His name was Morgan which signifies "By the sea" and this has been correctly Latinized Pelegius.

The general use of surnames was not assumed in England until A. D. 1070, and was then introduced by the Normans under William the Conqueror, although some occasional surnames among the old Anglo-Saxons and Welsh families, and among them that of Morgan, had existed for many centuries earlier.

In Woodward's "History of Wales from the Earliest Times," accounts are given of several sovereign Welsh Princes and petty Kings of the name of Morgan; famous fellows in war, in their day, and formidable barriers against Anglo-Saxon domination and encroachment: some of them living as far back as A. D. 400. To one of these ancient Kings, Morgan of Gla—Morgan, about 725, is accredited the invention and adoption of the trial by jury, which he called the "Apostolic Law," for, to quote our regal and pious namesake, "As Christ and his twelve Apostles were finally to judge the world, so human tribunals should be composed of the King and twelve wise men."

And this, it is seen, was a century and a half prior to the reign of Alfred the Great who is generally accredited as the first founder of this form of trial.

The Morgan coat-of-arms is an escutcheon in green, bearing a lion rampant in gold.

James Morgan was born in Wales in 1607, probably in Llandaff, Glamorgan County. The family

appears to have moved from Llandaff to Bristol, England, prior to 1636. The name of his father is unknown but tradition says it was William.

In 1636, in March, James Morgan and two younger brothers, John and Miles, sailed from Bristol and arrived at Boston in April following.

John Morgan was a high churchman and disliked the austerity of the Puritans. He moved to Virginia.

Miles Morgan moved to Springfield, Mass., and became the progenitor of the Morgan family now represented by J. P. Morgan of Morgan and Company, International Bankers.*

I. James Morgan, the eldest brother and our lineal ancestor, may have settled first at Plymouth. He is found at Roxbury near Boston, before 1640. That year, Aug. 6, 1640, he married there Margery Hill of Roxbury. He was made a freeman there May 10, 1643. He is named as a resident there in the inventory of John Graves, 1646, and was a freeholder there as late as 1650, the same year that he removed to Pequot (now New London) and had a houselot assigned him there.

It has heretofore been supposed by myself, as well as others, that James Morgan was one of the party of emigrants called the "Cape Ann Company" who came to New London in 1650 from Gloucester, Cape Ann, Mass., consisting of the Rev. Richard Blinman and several members of his society and church at Cape Ann, but it is now known that he resided at Roxbury for at least two years prior to his removal to New London.

Early in 1650 he had land granted him at Pequot which was occupied by him as a homestead "On the path of New Street" (now Ashcraft Street) and a further entry upon the records shows that "James Morgan hath given him about six acres of upland, where the wigwams were, in the path that goes from his house toward Culvers' among the rocky

---

*J. P. Morgan's line is: Miles 1, Nathaniel 2, Joseph 3, Joseph 4, Joseph 5, Junius S. 6, John Pierpoint 7, J. Pierpoint 8.

hills." These tracts were located near the present third burial ground, in the western suburbs of the city of New London: a location sterile and dreary and which in a few years was abandoned by its occupants for homes and broader lands of fairer promise on the east side of the River Thames.

He continued to occupy this homestead on the path to New Street or "Cape Ann Lane" as it was called in honor of the Cape Ann Company who settled there until about March 1657.

On the 25th day of Dec. 1656 he sold his homestead and removed soon after, with several others, across the river upon large tracts of land previously granted them by the town, upon the east side, now the south part of Groton.

James Avery, William Meades and Nehemiah and John Smith, who also had grants of land adjoining to him, were among the first settlers, and the earliest resident farmers upon the east side, now Groton. Grants of land had been made from time to time after 1652-3 by the colony at Pequot, with a liberal hand, upon the east side of the river, comprising the fertile regions of what is now the southern part of Groton, and these lands were soon after occupied generally by the several proprietors.

It was upon the east side of the River Thames that James Morgan settled, and in a rude log cabin with his family consisting of wife and three sons and a daughter; and this territory, made the separate town of Groton May 1705, and again divided by setting off the town of Ledyard in 1836, has never been and still remains the prolific hive of our name and family.

He was a large proprietor and dealer in lands; distinguished in public enterprises; often employed by the public in land surveys, establishing highways, determining boundaries, adjusting civil difficulties, as a good neighbor and a Christian man, in whom all appear to have reposed a marked degree of confidence and trust.

He was one of the "townsmen" or selectmen of New London for several years, and was one of the

first "Deputies" sent from New London Plantations to the General Court at Hartford, May Session 1657 (at which date he deposed his age to be about 50 years) and was nine times afterwards chosen a member of that grave and important assembly, the last time in 1670. His associates and compeers composing the General Court or Colonial Assembly in May 1657, when he was first chosen, were Governor John Winthrop, John Mason, Jonathan Brewster, Thomas Welles, etc.

To this carefully selected body of men was intrusted the whole sovereign power of the colony, and the administration of its government, in original jurisprudence of the most trifling as well as most henious offenses and causes of action, and the minutest details in every department.

James Morgan seems to have impressed this grave body of men with a high sense of his sterling honesty and integrity of character, and it appears that in a controversy between the General Court and the New London Plantation about boundaries and jurisdiction, it was ordered that the matter should be submitted to three arbiters, mutually agreed upon, New London at once named their own townsman, James Morgan, really a party in their own interest, but nevertheless the General Court as promptly accepted him, and without naming another, agreed to submit to his sole decision, which when made, seems to have satisfied all parties.

He was an active and useful member of the church under Rev. Richard Blinman's ministry, and his name is prominent in every important movement or proceeding.

"James Morgan, Mr. Tinker and Obadiah Brown, are chosen to seat the people in the meeting house, which they doing, the inhabitants are to rest silent."

(Minutes from the record.)

In 1661 he was one of a committee of the General Court to lay out the bounds of New London "On the east side of the Great River."

In 1662 he was one of a committee to contract "for building a house for the ministry" at New London.

From about this time he signs his name "James Morgan, Senior, of New London," his oldest son, afterwards Capt. James Morgan, being then near twenty-one years of age.

This year, 1662, his list on the town assessment stands the third highest in amount: and among the tax-payers of that year, about one hundred in number, only seven had a list exceeding 200£. James Morgan's list was only 250£, but this was a large estate in those primitive days.

The spot where he first built his house in Groton in 1657, and where he ever afterwards resided, and where he died, is a few rods southeast of the present dwelling (1868) of Elijah S. Morgan, about three miles from Groton Ferry, on the road to Poquonoc Bridge and this patriarchal homestead from that day down to the present occupant has descended through an unbroken line of James Morgans, for six generations. And it is worthy of note, in connection with this fact, that for eight generations as they hereinafter succeed each other, in regular order of individual precedence, each one is headed by the name of James Morgan.

He died 1685, aged 78 years, and his estate was divided soon after his death among his four surviving children.

James Morgan and Margery (Hill) Morgan had the following children:

I. Hannah, born May 18, 1642, married Nehemiah Royce Nov. 1660.

II. James, born March 3, 1644 married Mary Vine Nov. 1666.

III. John born March 30, 1645 married Rachel Dymon: married 2d. widow Elizabeth Williams.

IV. Joseph, born Nov. 29, 1646 married Dorothy Park April 1670.

V. Abraham, Sept. 3, 1648, died Aug. 1649.

VI. A daughter born Nov. 17, 1650. Died young.

Captain James Morgan born March 3, 1644, married "Mary Vine of Old England," Nov. 1666, died Dec. 8, 1711 aged eighty-eight years.

His wife Mary died in 1689 of the "throat distemper." She was born in England 1641 and was forty-eight years old when she died. After her death he married a second wife, Hannah—, born 1640, who died 1711, aged seventy-one, a few days before his own death, but after the date of his will, in which he calls her "his dear and loving wife."

His will was dated in Groton June 25, 1708 and approved in probate Jan. 22, 1712. In it he bequeathes to his "dear and loving wife Hannah Morgan" his "horse and chaise, barn, and orchard by it, and the lower field this side of the cross fence which joineth the south brook" to enjoy during her life.

To his son James his "field;" one half the barn and all his land at home, subject to the joint control and use of his widow, so long as she so remained. Also to James a lot "in the plain," near the salt marsh, "on the north side of the island." To his son William. "The land he has already a deed of," and one hundred acres, and "one little island in Packanacock plain, that is, my sons James and William shall have equally." To his four daughters, Mercy, (Mary), Hannah, Elizabeth and Jerusha, all his cattle, horses and sheep to be equally divided between them. To his grandson James Morgan his saddle, bridle, and short gun, and to his grandson William Morgan, his musket."

He was an active member and one of the two first deacons of the first church in Groton: was the principal magistrate, and transacted the chief part of the civil business around him, for many years. At the first town meeting held after the town was incorporated, in December, 1705, he was the moderator, and chosen first townsman or selectman. He was moderator of nearly every town or society meeting until near his death in 1711, and after that for

many years his place as moderator was supplied by his two sons, Deacon James and Lieut. John, sometimes the one acting and sometimes the other. He was chosen captain of the first train band in Groton in 1692, under an order of the Governor and Council, authorizing a military company to be formed there, and had been then two years a Captain and commander of the "Dragoon" forces of New London County, under a special commission from the General Court.

Like his father, he was one of the Deputies to the General Court from New London serving from 1689 to 1700, and afterwards one of the first Deputies from the new town of Groton in 1708; and for several years was a Commissioner to advise and direct the Pequot Indians in the management of their affairs.

The military titles of these early days, even down to that of ensign or sergeant, were esteemed as marks of high distinction and from their peculiar importance, and the care and caution with which the officers were chosen, very justly so. These infant plantations were surrounded by hostile tribes of Indians, overwhelming in numbers: exposed constantly to the inroads of prowling bands, often irritated and always treacherous, and their very existence as well as peace and safety depended much upon the personal character, the wise sagacity, prudent counsel, and conduct, and the cool intrepedity of these chosen military guardians. Hence it was the early practice, when the leading officers of the "train band" were to be chosen, to open the proceedings by solemn proclamation and prayer, and sometimes a special sermon for the occasion was prepared and preached to the company by their minister.

Captain James lived and died upon the old patriarchal homestead of his father, James, already described.

Children, all by Mary Vine:

I. James, born Feb. 6, 1667, m Hannah— and 2d Anna—.

II. William, March 4, 1669, married Margaret Avery July 17, 1696.

III. Mercy, March 20, 1670, married Thomas Starr Jan. 1, 1695.

IV. Hannah, June 8, 1674, married William Latham, June 30, 1698.

V. Elizabeth, Sept. 9, 1678, married Jonathan Starr, Jan. 12, 1698.

VI. Jerusha, 1682, was living in 1712, at date of her father's will."

(Above from "James Morgan and His Descendants," by N. H. Morgan.)

Elizabeth Morgan and Jonathan Starr had children whose names are given under the "Starr" chapter in this book.

HAYNES LINE

OUR

FAMILY GENEALOGY.

PRINTED FOR THE FAMILY, BUT NOT PUBLISHED.

MORGAN. — AVERY.

MORGAN.	AVERY.
JAMES, Sen.,	JAMES, Sen.,
JAMES, Jun.,	JAMES, Jun.,
WILLIAM 1st.,	CHRISTOPHER,
WILLIAM 2d.,	TEMPERANCE,
WILLIAM 3d.,	

WILLIAM AVERY MORGAN.

"Died at Lebanon, on the 22d inst., Capt. Wm. A. Morgan, aged 88. He was a soldier of the Revolution and present at the battle of Bunker Hill."—*Conn. Courant, March*, 1842.

"I HAVE REARED A FAMILY OF SEVENTEEN CHILDREN, AND HAVE
NEVER ONCE HAD OCCASION TO BLUSH FOR
THE CONDUCT OF ONE."

The above common remark of our father Wm. A. Morgan, will be
remembered with feelings of honorable pride
by his children.

by

Nathaniel H. Morgan, [illegible]

HARTFORD:
PRESS OF CASE, TIFFANY AND COMPANY.
1851.

AVERY GENEALOGY.

b 1620 of Christopher [illegible]

1. Capt. James Avery came from Devonshire, England, to Massachusetts, with Governor Winthrop's company, in 1630, thence to New London or "Pequoit," (now Groton,) with the first settlers, about 1647. His name appears among the members of the "General Court at Hartford" as a "Deputy from N. London plantations" as early as May Session, 1659, and for several years afterwards. He married Sarah, daughter of Thomas Minor, of (now) Stonington. Both were distinguished families in the "Pequoit" country, and have ever been regarded as the leading names among the early settlers of the towns of Groton and Stonington. The children of James and Sarah, were :

This doesnt agree with other sources

2. Hannah, born Oct. 11, 1644.
3. James, Jr., born Dec. 15, 1646.
4. Mary, born Feb. 19, 1648.
5. Thomas, born May 6, 1651. =
6. John, born Feb. 10, 1653.
7. Rebecca, born Oct. 5, 1656.
8. Jonathan, born Jan. 5, 1658.
9. Christopher, born April 3, 1661.
10. Samuel, born Aug. 14, 1664.

James Avery, Jr., (3) married Deborah STALLION ~~Sterling~~, Feb. 20, 1669. He was also a distinguished man—lived in what is now Groton, and died 1728, aged 82. His children were :

11. Deborah, born Aug. 10, 1670.
12. James, 3d, born April 20, 1673.
13. Margaret, born Feb. 7, 1674.
14. Edward, born March 20, 1676.

15. Ebenezer, born May 1, 1678.
16. Christopher, born Jan. 25, 1680.
17. Hannah, born March 24, 1685.
18. Sarah, born May 10, 1688.

Christopher Avery, (16) son of James, Jr. and Deborah, married Abigail Payson, and had subsequently, as it appears, three other wives. He lived in the N. W. corner of Groton, now Ledyard, and died in 1753, aged 73 years. His children were:

19. Abigail, born —— —, ——.
20. John, born —— —, ——.
21. Christopher, born —— —, ——.
22. Nathan, born —— —, ——.
23. Isaac, born —— —, ——.
24. Priscilla, born —— —, ——.
25. Hannah, born —— —, ——.
26. Jacob, born —— —, ——.
27. Temperance, born Sept. 14, 1725—who was wife of William Morgan, (33) and mother of Wm. Avery Morgan, (39.) She died Oct. 7, 1801, aged 76 years.

MORGAN GENEALOGY.

[illegible]

1. **James Morgan**, (probably of Welch parents,) came from Gloucester, Mass., to "Pequoit," with a party of settlers as early as the first settlement—probably in 1647. The party were mostly Welchmen, and consisted chiefly if not entirely of the Reverend Richard Blinman, and his church, at Cape Ann. May 17, 1649—The General Court or Colonial Assembly, at Hartford, "Graunted that the bounds of the plantation of Pequett shall bee foure myles on each side of the Riuer, and six myles from the sea northward into the country." * * * Provided, "That the aforesaid bounds bee not distributed to less than forty familyes." In 1650, he has lands granted him, per N. London Town Records, and in his deeds for several years after he styles himself "of Pequoit," which in 1657, March 11th, was named New London by act of the General Court, "in memory of yt renowned Citty of London." He was a large proprietor and dealer in land, and distinguished in public enterprise. He was the first Deputy from N. London plantations to the General Court at Hartford, May Session, 1657, and was repeatedly returned to his seat in that grave and important assembly in after years.

In 1659, June 15—"Deacon Caulkin, James Morgan and James Avery, are appoynted to lay out ye Gouernour's land" "at the head of Pocatanock Cove," by the General Court.

1660, March 14—"It is desired that Maior Mason, Goodman* [James] Morgan and Vncus or Wawequa"—"will view the tract of land yt Mr. Tinker desires" "and make report thereof to ys Court."

---

* *Goodman*—not his Christian name, but a title frequently found in old records, denoting a church member and head of a family, sometimes *mistaken* for a Christian name by the inexperienced.

In 1656, April 4, "his ⋊ mark" appears signed to the "inventory of Walter Harris* and Mary his wife," then recently deceased, dated at "Pequoit."

In 1660, he and his son James, Jr., were witnesses to the will of "Robert Parks of Mistick"—the junior signing his name in a fair hand, but the senior making "his ⋊ mark," which seems to have been his custom through life.

In 1661, he with Matthew Griswold and Thomas Tracy, was a committee to lay out the bounds of New London "on the east side of the Great River."

In 1662, he was one of a committee to contract "for building a house for the ministry" at New London. From about this time he styles himself "James Morgan, Senior, of New London," in his deeds. He was living as late as 1692, as appears from these deeds given at various times, and was then called Captain.

From the following extracts from the Colonial Court Records, he must have been born about 1607—10—probably 1607.

"General Court, Aug. 12th, 1657—James Morgan, aged about 50 years, testifyed vpon oath before this Court," &c.

"General Court, May 8, 1680—James Morgan, Seniour, aged 70 years thereabouts, testifyed," &c.

He married Margery Hill Aug. 6. [illegible]

His children were :

born at [illegible] 1642. — [illegible]

2. Hannah, who married Nehemiah ~~Rogers~~, Nov. 20, 1660.
3. James, Jr., who married "Mary Vine of Old England," Nov. —, 1666.
4. John, who married Rachel ~~Dyman~~, Nov. 16, 1665.
5. Joseph, who married Dorothy, daughter of Thomas Parks, April —, 1670.

6 [illegible]

It is also probable that he had other children—see 149, 166, 179. — He removed [illegible]

The children of James Morgan, Jr., (3) and Mary Vine, were :

6. James,	born Feb. 6, 1667.	
7. William,	born March 4, 1669.	Died 1729, aged 60.
8. Mary,	born March 20, 1670.	
9. Hannah,	born June 8, 1674.	

---

* This Walter Harris is the ancestor of the New London family of the name —of which I am a descendant, maternally. See second wife of William A. Morgan, (39).—*Descent*—Walter, Gabriel, James, Jonathan, Nathaniel, Sarah, Nathaniel H. (69.)

10.	Elizabeth,	born Sept. 9, 1678.	
11.	Jerusha,	born —— —, 1682.	

The children of John Morgan (4) and Rachel ~~Dyman~~ Deming, were:

12.	John, Jr.,	born June 10, 1667.	
13.	Samuel,	born Sept. 9, 1669.	
14.	Isaac,	born Oct. 24, 1670.	
15.	Hannah,	born —— —, 1673.	
16.	Mercy,*	born May —, 1675.	Died 1754, aged 79.
17.	Sarah,	born April 13, 1678.	

The children of Joseph Morgan (5) and Dorothy Parks, were:

18.	Joseph, Jr.,	born Nov. 6, 1672.	
19.	Dorothy,	born Feb. 25, 1675.	Probably died in infancy.
20.	Dorothy,	born Nov. 16, 1678.	
21.	Ann,	born Nov. 10, 1679.	
22.	Martha,	born March 20, 1681.	
23.	Hannah,	born Dec. 3, 1683.	

John Morgan, Jr., (12) son of John and Rachel, married Ruth Shapley and their children were:

24.	Ruth,	born Aug. 29, 1697.	
25.	Mary,	born Dec. 18, 1698.	
26.	John, 3d,	born Jan. 4, 1700.	
27.	Sarah,	born Feb. 24, 1702.	
28.	Experience,	born March 24, 1704.	

Ann Morgan, (21) daughter of Joseph and Dorothy, married Thomas Atwell, Sept. 7, 1714.

× William Morgan, (7) son of James, Jr. and Mary, married Margaret, daughter of James Avery, Jr., [see Avery 3—13] and had 9 children.

I have neither the names or date of birth of any of these children, except one, viz:

29. William, Jr., born 1693, and died Feb., 1748, aged 55. He married his cousin, Mary Avery, July 3, 1716, who was born 1696, and died April, 1780, aged 84—daughter (sup.) of James Avery, 3d, (12) and great grand daughter of Capt. James

---

* It appears that Mercy Morgan (16) had half-brothers, by the names of Theophilus and William.

Theophilus

Rachel

William Morgan

Mary

William Morgan

Margaret

[Up] [Index] [Back] [Next]

AVERY - HAYNES, BROWN

New London Vital Statistics *from the Collated Copy from the Original Records*, Vol. 1.

~ Transcription - pages 1-9 ~

- Citing from this project.

Page 1.

Marriages. Births. and Deaths.

1644.

Hannah Avery, daughter of James Avery, bourn to him of Joanna his wife, the eleventh day of October, 1644:

1646.

James Avery the sonne of James Avery and Joanna borne the fifteenth of December 1646.

1647.

Manassa Miner the sonne of Thomas and Grace Miner borne the 25 of April 1647.

1648.

Mary Avery 3rd daughter of James and Joanna Avery born the 29th February, 1648.

1649.

Ann Miner daughter of Thomas and Grace Miner born the 28th of April.

1651.

Mary Miner ye daughter of Thomas and Grace Miner born ye 5th of May.
Thomas, son of James and Joanna Avery born May 6, 1651.

1652.

Ann Miner ye daughter of Thomas and Grace Miner died ye 23 of August 1652.
Samuel Miner ye sonne of Thomas and Grace Miner born ye 4th of March 1652.
John Prentice sonne of John Prentice & Hester his wife borne ye 6th of August 1652.
Elizabeth Tongue daughter of George and Margery Tounge born the 20th of October, 1652.
Mary Roberts daughter of Hugh and Mary Roberts borne the 9th of November, 1652.

1653.

Barbary Lester the wife of Andrew Lester dyed ye 2nd of February.
Samuel Hough -- sonne of William and Mary Hough borne 9th of March 1653.
George Chappell sonne of George and Margery Chappell born ye 20th of March 1653.
John Avery sonne of James and Joanna Avery born ye 10th of February 1653.

1654.

Hannah Tongue daughter of George and Margery Tongue borne ye 20th of July, 1654.

Index Top

Page 2.

1654.

Walter Harris father of Gabriel Harris deceased the 6th of November.
Walter Harris son of Gabriel and Mary Harris born ye 29th of November.
Walter Harris son of Gabriel and Mary Harris dyed in ye beginning of December.

1655.

Joseph Prentice son of John and Hester Prentice was born ye 2nd of April.
Thomas Bailey was married to Lydia, daughter of James Redfin (Redfield) 20th

July 1655.

Hannah Meades daughter of William & Rebecca Meades born ye 27th of August.
Hannah Myner, daughter of Thomas and Grace Miner - born ye 15th of Sept.
Mary Harris wife of Walter Harris dyed ye 24rh of January.
John Hough sonne of William & Sarah Hough born ye 17th of October.
Elizabeth Bradley daughter of Peeter & Elizabeth Bradley was born ye March 16, 1654.
Capt. John Hough departed this life August ye 2, 1715.

1656.

Samuel Hough sonne of William & Sarah Hough - born in another place.
Samuel Roberts sonn of Hugh & Mary Roberts - born ye 25th of April.
Elizabeth daughter of Gabriel & Mary Harris born ye 5th of June.
Elizabeth Chappell daughter of George & Margaret Chappell borne the 30th of August.
Rebecca, ye daughter of James & Joanna Avery - was born ye 6th of October.
Mary Bailey, the daughter of Thomas & Lydia Bayley born ye 14th of February.
John Picket - son of John & Ruth (Brewster) Picket - born ye 26 of July 1656.

1657.

Jonathan Prentice sonne of John & Hester Prentice - borne ye 15th of July.
William Bossom of London marryed to Catharine Crow of London ye 3rd of August.
Mary Tounge - daughter of George & Margery Tounge borne ye 13th of September.
William Hough sonne of William & Sarah Hough - was borne ye 13th of October.

1658.

Thomas Bayley sonne of Thomas & Lydia Bayley - borne ye 5th of March.

Index Top

Page 3.

1658

Mehitabill Roberts daughter of Hugh & Mary Roberts - born ye 15th of April.
George Tongue sonne of George & Margery tongue born ye 8th of May.
Jonathan Avery - sonne of James & Joanna Avery - was born ye 5th of January
Thomas Harris son of Gabriel & Mary Harris born ye 28th of July.

Peter Bradley - son of Peter & Elizabeth Bradley - borne ye 27th of September.

Adam Pickett son of John and Ruth Pickett - was borne ye15th of November.

George Geares was marryed to Sarah ye daughter of Robert Allyn the 27th of February.

John Coit ye husband of Mary Coit deceased ye 29th of August 1658.

Joshua Raymond the son of Richard Raymond of Salem was marryed unto Elizabeth ye daughter of Nehemiah Smith - the 10th of December.

Jonathan Hough, the son of William & Sarah Hough - born ye 7th of February, 1658.

1658/9

Danial Wetherell the son of William Wetherell clericus of Situate in New England marryed to Grace the daughter of Jonathan Brewster of New London ye 4th of August. (The wife of Jonathan Brewster was named Lucreta - mistake of recorder).

Hannah Wetherell daughter of Daniel & Grace Wetherell - born ye 21st of March 1658/9.

Sarah Geares the daughter of George & Sarah Geares born ye 27th of February.

1660.

Nehemiah Royce the sonne of Robert Royce was marryed unto Hannah ye daughter of James Morgan ye 20th of November.

Heaster Prentice the daughter of John & Hester Prentice - born the 20th of July.

Joshua Raymond son of Joshua & Elizabeth Raymond - born the 18th of September.

Peter Harris ye sonne of Gabriel & (Elizabeth) Harris was born ye 8th of December.

Mary Picket - ye daughter of John & Ruth Picket was born - January 16th.

1661.

John Bayley sonne of Thomas & Lydia Bayley was born in April.

Index Top

Page 4.

1661.

Christopher Avery sonne of James & Joanna Avery - born ye 30th of April.

John Keeny son of William Keeny was marryed unto Sarah the daughter of William Douglas in ye month of October.

Thomas Roach was marryed unto Rebecca Redfin (Redfield) ye 12th of ye December.

John Bourden was marryed to Sarah ye daughter of William Hough ye 11th of February.

1662.

Hester Chappell ye daughter of George & Margarette Chappell born ye 15th April 1662.

Elizabeth Raymond, dau. Joshua & Elizabeth Raymond was born ye 24th of May.

Timothy Lester son of Andrew & Ann Lester was born ye 24th of July 1662.

Susanna Keeny - daughter of John & Sarah Keny was born ye 6th September.

Deborah Hough, daughter of William & Sarah Hough was born ye 24th of October.

Samuel Rogers, the sonn of James Rogers was marryed unto Mary the daughter of Thomas Stanton the 23d of November- 1662.

Hugh Mould of Barnstable was marryed to Martha - ye daighter of John Coit - ye 11th of January.

Jonathan Geares, the sonne of George & Sarah Geares born 26 of May.

1663.

Robert Lattimore son of Robert & Ann Lattimore born ye 5th of February.

John Stebbins son of John Stebbins was marryed unt Deborah the daughter of the 8th day of May.

Peter Prentice son of John & Hester Prentice born ye 31st of July.

Susanna Mould daughter of Hugh & Martha Mould was born ye 2nd of April.

John Harris sonn of Gabriel & Harris was born ye 12th of June.

Edward Smith of New London was marryed unto Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Bliss of Norwige ye 7th day of June.

1664.

William Bayley ye sonn of Thomas & Lydia Bayley was borne ye 23rd of April.

Ann Raymond ye daughter of Joshua & Elizabeth Raymond was born ye 12th of May.

Joseph Lester sonne of Andrew & Ann his wife - borne ye 15th of June.

Index Top

Page 5.

1664.

Samuel Avery ye sonne of James & Joanna Avery - was born ye 14th day of August.

Deborah Stebbins ye daughter of John & Deborah Stebbins - born ye 8th of October.

Samuel Starr was marryed unto Hannah the daughter of Jonathan Brewster - 23rd of December.

John Danyill was marryed unto Mary ye daughter of George Chappell - 19th of January.

Dynah Dart daughter Richard & Bethia Dart - was born ye 13th of January.

Mary Miner - the daughter of Clement & Frances Miner born ye 29 of January.

James Haynes, ye sonne of Charles & Mary Haynes - born ye 8th of March.

Elizabeth Smith - daughter of Edward & Elizabeth Smith - born ye 16th August.

Jonathan Joseph Geares the sonne of George Geares born to him of Sarah his wife in Nahantic ye 14th of October.

1665.

Robert Douglas ye sonne of William Douglas was marryed unto Mary ye daughter of Robert Hempstead the 28th September.

Ann Smith daughter of Edward & Elizabeth Smith - was born ye 25th of October.

John Morgan ye sonne of James Morgan married Rachel Dymon ye - 10th Nov.

Samuel Starr sonn of Samuel & Hannah Starr - born ye 11th of December.

John Danyill son of John & Mary Danyill born ye 19th of January.

Sarah Chappell - daughter of George & Margaret Chappell born ye 14th of February 1665.

Abigail Hough the daughter of William & Sarah Hough - born ye 5th of March.

Thomas Foster ye son of John Foster of Kingswan was marryed unto Susanna the daughter of Ralph Parker ye 23rd of March.

Mary, the daughter of Hugh & Martha Mould - was born the 26th July 1665.

Hannah the daughter of George & Sarah Geares was born 27th July 1665.

1666.

Samuel Harris sonne of Gabriel Harris born ye 14th July 1666.

Danyill Dart sonn of Richard & Bethia Dart - was born ye 3rd of May.

James Bayley sonn of Thomas & Lydia Bayley - born ye [26th or 20th] * of September.

Index Top

Page 6.

1666

James Morgan sonn of James Morgan was marryed unto Mary Vine of Old England - somtime in the month of November.

William Douglas sonn of Robert & Mary Douglas - born ye 11th of November.

Stephen Prentice sonn of John & Hester Prentice - was born ye 26th of December.

Samuel Royce son of Robert Royce was marryed to Hannah - daughter of Josia Churchwood of Wethersfield the 9th of January.

Susannah Foster ye daughter of Thomas & Susanna Foster - born ye 4th of March.

John Stebbins ye sonn of John & Deborah Stebbins born ye 11th of February.

Joseph Myner ye sonn of Clement & Francis Myner - born ye 6th of August.

1667

Mary Rogers ye daughter of Samuel & Mary Rogers born ye 13th of April.

Richard Dart ye sonn of Richard & Bethia Dart born ye 7th of May.

John Morgan sonn of John & Rachel Morgan - born ye 15th of June.

Joseph Coit ye sonn of John & Martha Coit was marryed unto Martha the daughter of William Harris of Wethersfield the 18th of July.

Ann Hough ye daughter of William & Sarah Hough born ye 29th of August.

Mary Danyill ye daughter of John & Mary Danyill was born the 12th of October.

Dennis Springer of Ireland marryed Mary Hudson of London - Old England in October 1667.

Elizabeth Lattimore daughter of Robert & Ann Lattimore born ye 12th of November.

William Douglas son of William - marryed Abigail, daughter William Hough - ye 18th December.

James Morgan ye sonn of James & Mary Morgan was born ye 6th February.

Mary Harris ye daughter of Gabriel & Mary Harris born ye 12th of May.

Hugh Mould son of Hugh & Mary Mould born in middle of October.

Alexander Pygan of Norwich- Old England was marryed unto Judith - daughter of William Redfin (Redfield) of New London ye 13th of June.

Charles Hill son George Hill in Darbbegshire, old England was m'd unto Ruth Pickett the widow of John Pickett - July 16th 1668.

Index Top

Page 7.

William Woodmancy son Gabriel & Sarah 3rd August 1668.

John Springer son of Denis & Mary Springer who was the 18th of April.

Nathaniel - son of George & Margaret Chappell, b. 21 May 1668.

Mary Douglas daughter of Robert & Mary Douglas - born ye 13th of June.

Hannah - dau. Joshua & Elizabeth Raymond born 8th August 1668.

John Allyn son of Robert Allyn was marryed unto Elizabeth the daughter of John Gager of New Norwich the 24th of December.

Thomas - son Samuel & Hannah Starr born 27 Sept. 1668.

Elizabeth Douglas the daughter of William & Abyah Douglas born ye 25th of February.

Clement - son of Clement & Francis Miner b. Oct 6, 1668.

1668.

Thomas Foster sonn of Thomas & Susanna Foster - born ye 26th February.

Mary Crocker daughter Thomas & Rachel Crocker born ye 4th March.

Peter Haynes, sonn of Charles & Mary Haynes - born ye 21st of October.

Rebecca Smith - daughter of Edward & Mary (Elizabeth ?) - Smith - born ye August 5.

Mary Chappell, daughter of William & Christian Chappell born in latter end of Feb'y.

Mary Wetherell, ye daughter of Daniel & Grace Wetherell - born ye 7th of October.

Cary Latham so of Joseph & Mary Latham born in Newfoundland -- (Miss Caulkins says, July 14th).

1669.

Danyill Lester son of Anrew Lester was marryed to Hannah the daughter of Thomas Fox the 11th of August. (Another record by Daniel Wetherell gives date of marriage, "oct. 1, 1668".)

Samuel Morgan sonn of John & Ruth Morgan born ye 9th of September.

Charles Haynes, sonn of Charles & Mary Haynes born ye 26th of September.

Nehemiah Smith, son of Nehemiam Smith was marryed to Lydia daughter of Alexander Winchester of Roxbury the 24h of October.

Jane Hill, ye daughter of Charles & Ruth Hill was born ye 9th of September - three o'clock in ye morning.

Samuel Rogers, ye sonn of Samuel & Mary Rogers was born ye 22 of December.

Elizabeth Allyn, daughter of John & Elizabeth Allyn, born ye 24th of December.

Ann Douglas - daughter Robert & Mary Douglas - born ye 25th of December.

Index Top

Page 8.

1669.

Thomas Danyill son of Jno. & Mary Danyill - born ye 31st of December.

Robert Royce sonn of Smuel & Hannah Royce was born ye 29th of January.

James Avery Jun. sonn of James Avery, was marryed unto Deborah ye daughter of Edward Stallyon - 20th of February.

William Morgan sonn of James & Mary Morgan was born ye 4th of March.
Sarah Pigan, ye daughter of Alexander Pigan - was born ye 23rd of Feb.
Margaret Geares - daughter of George & Sarah Geares was born in February.
Symon & Lucy Bradstreet had a son born August 6th & dyed on ye 7th.

1670.

Richard Raymond, son of Joshua & Elizabeth Raymond born ye 7th of April.

Joseph Morgan sonn of James Morgan senior - was marryed unto Dorothy the daughter of Thomas Parke somtime in April.

Catharine Houghton wife of Richard Houghton - deceased ye 9th of August.

Peter Prentice ye sonn of John Prentice - departed this life ye 16th of August.

Rebecca the wife of Thomas Roach departed this life ye 16th of August.

Ralph Parker the sonn of Ralph & Susanna Parker born ye 29th of August.

Ann Lester the daughter of Daniel & Hannah Lester born ye 30th of August.

Thomas Crocker, ye sonn of Thomas & Rachel Crocker - born ye 1st of Sept.

Thomas Woodmancy - sonn of Gabriell & Sarah Woodmancy - born ye 15th of Sept.

Abel Moore ye sonn of Miles Moore was marryed to Hannah ye ye daughter of Robert Hempstead - the 22nd of September.

1670.

Lydia Smith the daughter of Nehemiah & Lydia Smith - born ye 29th of October.

Mary Springer, daughter of Denis & Mary Springer was born ye fourth week in August.

William Miner ye sonn of Clement & Francis Miner born ye 6th of Nov.

Robert[1] Dart sonn of Richard & Bethia Dart born ye 22nd of September.

John Coit ye sonn of Joseph & Martha Coit - born ye 4th of December.

Index Top

Page 9.

1670.

Josia Royce sonn of Samuel & Hannah Royce born ye 14th of February.

Mary Morgan, daughter of James & Mary Morgan born ye 20th March.

Christian Mould - daughter of Hugh & Martha Mould - born ye 8th of May.

John Rogers son of James Rogers was marryed unto Elizabeth daughter of Mathew Griswold of Lyme by Mr. Griswold - comish. -- ye 13th of October.

Sarah Smith - ye daughter of Edward & Elizabeth Smith - born ye 6th of September.

Elizabeth Hempstead daughter of Joshua & Elizabeth Hempstead born ye 2nd of

September and was deceased in November.

Jane Pigan - ye daughter of Alexander & Judith Pigan - born ye 23rd of February.

Daniel - ye sonn of Daniel & Grace Wetherell - born ye 26th of January.

Joseph Morgan the sonn of James Morgan was marryed unto Dorothy daughter of Thomas Parke - both of New London - in April. (see page 8).

William Latham sonn of Joseph & Mary Latham was born ye 9th of July.

John Willy son of Isark Willy marryed unto Mariam, daughter of Abel Moore this year. [2]

(She was dau. of Miles Moore; m. March 18, 1669/70.)

Symon Bradstreet son of Symon & & Lucy Bradstreet was born March 7th.

Richard Raymond son of Joseph [3] **& Elizabeth - dyed the first of September.**

John Burrows ye sonn of Robert Burrows of New London was marryed to Mary Culver the daughter of John Culver of New London ye 14th December.

(Dimon- Deeming- Demon--)

Thomas Dymond of Hartford was married unto Elizabeth Bradley, daughter of Peter Bradley and Elizabeth his wife Sept. 22, 1670.

Thomas Atwell son of Benjamin & Mary Atwell born ye 10th of August 1670.

1671.

Sarah Douglas ye daughter of William Douglas & Abiah his wife born ye 2nd of April.

James Bequt (Beckwith) ye sonn of Matthew Bequet by Elizabeth his wife, born ye 1st of July.

Deborah Avery ye daughter of James & Deborah Avery - born ye 1st of August.

Caleb Chappell son of George & Margaret Chappell born ye 3rd of October.

Elnathan Miner sonn of Manassa Miner & Lydia his wife, born ye 3rd Oct.

Index Top

*** [...] illegible / best guess**

USGenWeb New London, CT:
"New London Vital Statistics Copy, Vol. 1, pp. 1-9" published 1 Aug 2000
Site created, maintained, and hosted by Susan G. Taylor.
Last Updated: 22-Jan-2004

Copyright © 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, 2004 Susan Gascoigne Taylor

IconBAZAAR

[Up] [Index] [Back] [Next]

New London Vital Statistics from the Collated Copy from the Original Records, Vol. 1.

~ Transcription - pages 10-19 ~

Citing from this project.

Page 10.

1670. [4]

Elizabeth Rogers daughter Jno. & Elizabeth Rogers born ye 8th November.

Abraham Daynes of Nort Yarmouth was marryed unto Sarah the the daughter of William Parke [5] of New London the 23rd of December.

Isack Morgan the sonn of John & Rachel Morgan, born ye 24th of October.

1671

Mary Stebins daughter of John & Deborah Stebins was born ye 28th of Feb.

John Chappell sonn of William & Christian Chapel was born ye 28th of February. Dyed ye March 22- 1757.

Christian Danyill daughter of Jno. & Mary Danyill was born 3rd of March.

Hannah Lester, daughter of Danll & Hannah Lester was born ye 11th March.

Joanna Daynes daughter of Abraham & Sarh Daynes born ye 2nd of February- 1671.

Robert Allyn ye sonn of John & Elizabeth Allen born about ye middle of September.

John Douglas ye sonn of Robert & Mary Douglas - born ye 23rd of July.

Mary the daughter of George & Sarah Geares born ye 26th of March.

Joseph Morgan son of Joseph & Dorothy Morgan born ye 6th November.

Isark Willy ye son of John & Mariam Willy - born ye 18, January.

Anne Bradstreet the daughter of Symon & Lucy Bradstreet born the 31st February.

Mary Raymond daughter of Joshua & Elizabeth Raymond born ye 12th of March.

John Burrows son John & Mary Burrows born ye 2nd September.

George Denison son of John & Phebe Denison of Stonington was born March 28, 1671.

1672.

Tobias Minter ye son of Ezer Minter of Newfoundland, was marryed to Rebecca ye daughter of James Beamis the 3rd day of April.

Benjamin Shapley died Jan. 13, 1735, aged 83 years.

Benjamin Shapley ye sonn of Nicholas Shapley of Charlestowns was married unto Mary ye daughter of John Picket of New London, ye 10th of April.

Hanna Prentice ye daughter of Jno. & Hanna Prentice born in June.

Grace Springer dau. Denis & Mary Springer born ye 30th of September.

Index Top

Page 11.

1671.

Joseph Morgan sonn of Joseph & Dorothy Morgan born ye 6th of November.

Ann Miner daughter of Clement & Fancis Miner - born ye 30th of November.

Thomas Parke ye sonn of Thomas Parke was marryed unto Mary the daughter of Robert Allyn the 4th of January.

Francis Myner the wife of Clement Myner departed this life ye 6th of January.

Joseph Harris ye sonn of Gabriel & Mary Harris was born ye 16 of January.

Ebenezer Dart sonn Richard & Berthia Dart was born ye 18th of April.

William Douglas ye sonn of Wm. & Abiah Douglas was born ye 29th of Feb'y.

Elizabeth Lester ye daughter of Daniel & Hanna Lester, born ye 25 Feb.

Sarah Codner ye daughter of Laurence & Sarah Codner - born ye 1st of March.

Sarah Woodmancy daughter of Gabriel & Sarah Woodmancy born ye 1st of March.

Ruth Shapley daughter Benjamin & Mary Shapley - born ye 21st of Dec.

Elizabeth Hempstead daughter - Joshua & Elizabeth Hempstead born ye 24th December.

Mary the daughter of Edward & Elizabeth Smith born ye 21st November.

1672.

Hugh Hubbard of Dorsetshire in Old England was marryed unto Jane Latham the daughter of Carey Latham in March.

Mary Burrows - the daughter of John & Mary Burrows - born ye 14th of November.

Mary Burros the wife of Robert Burrows dyed Dec. 1672 in Groton, Conn. (At marriage she was widow of Samuel Ireland).

Elizabeth Dymond the daughter of Thomas & Elizabeth Dymond - born ye 14th August.

Mary Atwell - the daughter of Benjamin & Mary Atwell - born Oct. 19- 1672.

1673.

James Royce ye sonn Samll & Hanah Royce born ye 23rd. August.

Joseph Coit ye sonn Joseph & Martha Coit was born ye 4th April.
James Avery the sonn James & Deborah Avery was born ye 29th February.
Tobias Minter, ye son Tobias & Rebecca Minter born ye 26th April.

Index Top

Page 12.

1673.

Ann Rogers ye daughter Samll & Mary Rogers born ye 8th of May.
Jonathan Foster son of Tho. & Susana Foster born ye 13th of August.
William Nichols departed this life the 4th day September.
Ruth Hill, ye daughter of Charles & Ruth Hill born & buryed in Oct.
Nehemiah Smith, sonn of Nehemiah & Lydia Smith - born ye 14 of November.
Samuel Parke ye sonn of Thomas & Mary Parke was born ye 26th of November.
Jona Bequet ye son Matthew & Elizabeth Bequet was born ye 23rd. of December.
Martin Codner, sonn Laurence & Sarah Codner was born ye 20th January.
Hannah Isbell daughter Eleazer & Elizabeth Isbell - born ye 15 of March.
Thomas Latham sonn Cary Latham was marryed unto Rebecca daughter Hugh Wells of Wethersfield (Oct. 15, 1673).
John Edgecombe sonn of Nicholas Edgecombe of Plymouth in Old England was marryed to Sarah - ye daughter Edward Stallion ye 9th of November.
Hannah Douglas ye daughter Robert & Mary Douglas was born ye 14 May.
Dorothy Morgan daughter Joseph & Dorothy Morgan born the 25th Feb'y. this should be entered into the year 1675 - and so you will find it.
Elizabeth Latham daughter Joseph & Mary Latham born September 27.
Isabell Willy daughter of Jno. & Mariam Willy born the 2nd. of Oct.
Experience Raymond ye daughter of Joshua & Elizabeth Raymond born ye 20th of January.

1674.

Hanna Danyill daughter John & Mary Danyill born ye 20th April.
Hannah Morgan ye daughter of James & Mary Morgan born ye 8th of June.
John Dymond marryed Rebecca the widow of Tobias Minter ye 13th of June.
John Haynes ye sonn of Charles & Mary Haynes born ye 29th June.
Abell Moore ye sonn Abell & Hannah Moore born ye 14th July.
John Smith, sonn Edward & Elizabeth Smith born ye 28 of December.
Joshua Baker ye son of Alexander Baker of Boston - was marryed to Hannah, widow of Trustrum Minter - ye 13th of December.

Index Top

Page 13.

1674.

William Crocker ye sonn of Thomas & Rachel Crocker was born the 10th January.
Margaret Stebbins ye daughter Jno. & Deborah Stebins - born ye 19th of June.

1674.

Thomas Rogers sonn of Rogers, Senior of New London, was marryed unto Mary Jordan, daughter of Jeffrey Jordan of Ireland the 5th of November.
James Rogers, sonn of James & Mary Rogers, was born ye 2nd of Feb'y.
Margaret Avery - daughter of James & Deborah Avery born ye 4th of Feb'y.
Ann Dart - daughter Richard & Bethia Dart - born ye 14th of Feb'y.
John Rogers, sonn of John & Elizabeth Rogers born ye 20th of March.
David Caulkins, sonn of David & Mary Caulkins born ye 5th of July.
Mary Hempstead daughter of Joshua & Elizabeth Hempstead - born ye 31st January.
Martha Mould daughter of Hugh & Martha Mould born ye 13th November.
Mary Hubbard daughter Hugh & Jane Hubbard born ye 13- November.
Hannah Burrows daughter of John & Mary Burrows born ye 9th of October.
William Atwell sonn of Benjamin & Mary Atwell born April, 17th.

1675.

Samuel Fox son (Thomas Fox of Concord, Mass.) was marryed to Mary - the daughter of (Andrew Lester) [6] 31st of April.
Mercy Morgan, the daughter of John & Rachel Morgan - born in May.
Danill Stebins, sonn of John Stebins of New London was marryed to Bethia the daughter of Danyl Comstock - the 13th of May.
Mary Foster the daughter of Thomas & Susanna Foster born ye 14th of June.
Zacheus Wheeler ye sonn of John & Elizabeth Wheeler born ye 22nd of June.
Abiah Douglas, daughter of Wm. & Abiah Douglas born ye 18th of August.
Samuel Miner ye sonn of Manassa & Lydia Miner - born ye 20th of Sept.

Index Top

Page 14.

1675.

Thomas & Elizabeth Prentice - Sonn & daughter of Jno. & Hester Prentice born ye 6th November. Elizabeth dyed ye 13th of December. [7]

John Prentice the sonn of John Prentice was married unto Sarah the daughter of Dyer Jones (Matthew Jones) of Boston - ye 23rd of November.

William Coit sonn of Joseph & Martha Coit born ye 25th of January.

Thomas Codner sonn of Lawrence & Sarah Codner born ye 11th of Feb'y.

Thomas Parkes sonn of Thomas & Mary Parkes was born ye 20th January.

John Dymond sonn John & Rebecca Dymond was born ye 20th of March.

Benjamin Shapley sonn of Benjamin & Mary Shapley born ye 20th of March.

Edward Avery - sonn of James & Deborah Avery - born ye 20th March.

Daniell Russell was marryed unto Margerette Springer the 20th of January.

John Avery ye son of James & Joanna Avery was marryed unto Abigail ye daughter of Samuel Chesebrough ye 29th of November.

John Edgecombe ye sonn of John & Sarah Edgecombe born ye 14th of November.

Robert Geares sonn of George & Sarah Geares born January ye 2nd.

Dorothy Morgan, daughter of Joseph & Dorothy Morgan born ye 25 Feb'y.

Lydia Hubbard, daughter Hugh & Jane Hubbard born ye 7th February.

John Willey sonn John & Mariam Willy born ye 24 of February.

Joshua Raymond departed this life 24- April, 1676.

Mehitable Raymond - daughter Joseph & Elizabeth Raymond born ye 9th of Dec.

Thomas Dymond sonn of Thomas & Elizabeth Dymond born July 22, 1675.

John Atwell sonn Benjamin & Mary Atwell born ye May 19.

John Rogers sonn Joseph Rogers & Sarah his wife - born ye 20th March.

1676.

Danyel Lester ye son of Danyell & Hannah Lester was born ye 5th of April.

Bethia Stebbins daughter Danll & Bethia Stebbins - born ye 30th of April.

Elizabeth Baker daughter of Joshua & Hannah Baker born ye 4th of May.

Samuel Smith ye sonn Nehemiah & Lydia Smith was born ye 2nd. June.

Index Top

Page 15.

1676.

Mary Haynes ye daughter Charles & Mary Haynes was born ye 29th June.

Joseph Prentice son John & Hester Prentice departed this life in June.

William Thorne of Dorsetshire in Old England was marryed unto Lydia the widow

of Thomas Bayley on the 28 of July.

Sarah Rogers the daughter of Samuel & Mary Rogers was born ye 9th of August.

Prudence Bequet daughter Matthew & Elizabeth Bequet born ye 22 of August.

Geo. Chappell, son of Geo. Chappell was marryed unto Alife Waye October 3rd. (Her name was not "Alice").

Ann Caulkins, daughter David & Mary Caulkins born ye 8th of November.

Hannah Myner, daughter of Manassa & Lydia Myner born ye 2nd December.

Sarah Dymond daughter John & Rebecca Dymond born the 2nd December.

Thomas Codner ye sonn of Lawrence & Sarah Codner dyed ye 12th of Dec.

Rachel Danyel daughter Jno. & Mary Danyel was born ye 23rd February.

Mary Coit wife of John Coit daparted this life ye 2nd of January - 80 years.

Obadia Smith sonn Edward & Elizabeth Smith born ye 5th February.

Martin Codner sonn Laurence & Sarah Codner dyed ye 14th of December.

Samuel Latham sonn Tho. & Rebecca Latham born ye 14 of December.

John Lewis - son [8], departed this life the 8th of December.

Phebe Hempstead ye daughter of Joshua & Elizabeth Hempstead born 7- June.

Jane Mould ye daughter of Hugh & Martha Mould was born ye 7th February.

Abigail Avery the daughter Jno. & Abigail was born ye 15th of January.

John Mayhew of Devonshire in old England was married unto Joanna the daughter of Jeffry Christophers the 28 of December.

Mary Latham daughter of Joseph & Mary Latham born ye 22 of April.

John Bradstreet son of Symon & Mary Bradstreet born ye 3rd of November.

Joshua Raymond departed this life the 24th of April.

John Wickwire & Mary Tongue were marryed November 6- 1676.

Index Top

Page 16.

1677. [9]

Ruth Hill wife of Charles Hill was delivered of a sonn ye 27th of April and lived but half an hour.

Ruth Hill the wife of Charles Hill departed this life the 30th April.

Alexander Thorne sonn of William & Lydia Thorne was born ye 8th of May.

John Lewis was marryed unto Elizabeth Huntly of Lyme 24th of May.

Thomas Joanes marryed Catharine the daughter of Tho. Gamon 25 June.

Samuel Crocker sonn Tho. & Rebecca Crocker was born ye 23rd July. [10]

Bethya Dart daughter Richard & Bethya Dart was born 30 of July.

Edward Foster sonn Tho. & Susanna Foster born & dyed ye 5th August. (He was bapt. Sept. 2, so did not die so soon).

Christopher Stebbins sonn of John & Deborah Stebbins was born 26 of September.

William Chappell son of Wm. & Christian Chappell born ye end of Sept.

Thomas Avery sonn of Capt. James Avery was marryed unto Hannah daughter of Thomas Miner of Stonington the 22nd of October.

Danyell Coit ye sonn of Joseph & Martha Coit was born ye 8th December.
Elizabeth Fox - daughter Samuel & Mary Fox was born ye 6th of November.[11]
Thomas Latham sonn of Cary Latham departed this life ye 14th of Dec.
Joshua Baker ye sonn of Joshua & Hannah Baker was born ye 5th January.
Mary Parkes daughter of Thomas & Mary Parkes was born ye 28th January.
Peter Creery was marryed unto Cristobel Gallup ye of December.
Paltiel Stebbins daughter of Daniell & Bethya Stebins was born ye 24 of February.
Jane Toony [12] ye daughter of Catharine Toony [13] was born ye 26 February 1678
Mary Shapley ye daughter of Benjamin & Mary Shapley born ye 26th of March.
Danyell Russell ye sonn of Danll & Mary Russell born ye 6th of October.

Index Top

Page 17.

1677.

Mayhitabell Raymond the daughter of Joseph (Joshua?) & Elizabeth Raymond departed this life the 15th of August.

1678. [14]

Abigial Avery ye daughter of John and Abegail Avery dyed ye 18th of July.
John Mayhew ye sonn of John & Joanna Mayhew born ye 13 of December.
Elizabeth Douglas daughter of Robert & Mary Douglas born ye 26 of April.
John Latham sonn of Joseph & Mary Latham born ye 12 of May. [15]
Mariam Willy daughter John & Maryam Willy was born ye 1st November.
Margaret Burrows the daughter of John & Mary Burrows - born ye 5th of October.
Moses Dymond - sonn of Thomas & Elizabeth Dymond - born May ye 14th 1677.
Joseph Atwell sonn of Benjamin & Mary Atwell - born March 10.

George Wickwire sonn of John & Mary his wife was born the 4th day of October at three of the clock in the morning.

Sarah Morgan the daughter of John & Rachel Morgan - was born the 13th of April.
Mary Rogers ye daughter of James & Mary Rogers was born ye 1st of May.
(Col). Ebenezer Avery ye sonn of James & Deborah Avery was born ye 1st of May.
Richard Jennings marryed Elizabeth Reynolds - both from Barbadoes in June.

Charles Hill of New London was marryed unto Rachel, ye daughter of Major John Mason ye deputy Governor of this colony the 12 of June.

Rebecca Douglas ye daughter of Wm. & Abiah Douglas - was born ye 14th of June.

John Fox of Concord was marryed unto Sarah the daughter of Greenfield Larraby the 20th June.

John Leeds of Staple hows in Kent, old England was marryed unto Elizabeth ye daughter of Cary Latham of New London ye 25 of June.

1678.

John Packer was marryed unto Mary ye widow of Tho. Latham - 24th of June. (This should be Rebecca).

Samuel Foster sonn of Thomas & Susanna Foster was born ye 22nd of Sept.

Elizabeth Morgan daughter of James & Mary Morgan born ye 9th September.

Index Top

Page 18.

1678.

George Chappell son of George born ye 9th September.

George Chappell sonn of George Chappell departed this life 23rd. Sept.

Ann Fox the daughter of Samll & Mary Fox was born ye 6th of October.

Hanna Smith daughter Edward & Elizabeth Smith born ye 5th October.

Martha Smith daughter of Nehemiah & Lydia Smith born ye 15th October.

Jonathan Dymond sonn of Jno. & Rebecca Dymond born ye 21st of October.

Elizabeth Lewis daughter of Jno. & Elizabeth Lewis born ye 27 of September.

Dorothy Morgan daughter of Joseph & Dorothy Morgan - born ye 10th November.

Margaret Stebbins wife of John Stebbins departed this life the 1st of January.

Jonathan Caulkins son of David & Mary Caulkins born ye 9th of January.

Christobell Creery daughter of Perter & Christobell Creery born ye latter end of February.

Ann Prentice daughter John & Sarah Prentice born ye 8th January.

Elizabeth Wheeler daughter Jno. & Eliz Wheeler born ye latter end of February.

Mary Haynes daughter of Charles & Mary Haynes born ye 28th October.

Wm. Miner marryed Lydia ye daughter of John Richards ye 15 of Nov.

Joshua Hempstead the sonn of Joshua & Elizabeth Hempstead born ye 1st of September.

Judith Pygan - ye wife of Alexander Pygan departed this life ye 30th April.

Exekiel Turner ye son of John of Scituate to marryed Susanna the daughter of John Keeny of New London the 2 of December.

Sarah Edgcomb daughter John & Sarah Edgcomb - born 29th July 1678.

Peter Bradley ye sonn of Peter Bradley was marryed unto Mary ye daughter of Christopher Christophers the 9th of May.

William Potts of New Castle old England was marryed unto Rebecca ye daughter Capt. James Avery of New London ye 5th of August.

Ann Morgan ye daughter of Joseph & Dorothy born ye 2nd November.

Index Top

Page 19.

1678.

Joseph Hubbard sonn Hugh & Jane Hubbard born and dyed in November.
Elizabeth Lewis daughter John & Elizabeth Lewis - born ye September 27 1678.

1679.

Rachel - ye beloved wife of Charles Hill snatched away by death - in child bearing one daughter being born dead - another child at ye birth 4th of April.
Jonathan Parke ye sonn Thomas & Mary Parke was born ye 6th of April.
Phebe dau. Clement & Francis Miner - b. Apr. 13- 1679.
(Error, wife should be "Martha", wife "Francis" died, 1671/2)
Mary Lewis daughter John & Elizabeth Lewis born ye 12 of April.
Thomas son Thomas & Hannah Avery b. 20 April 1679.
John Lester son Danll & Hannah Lester was born ye 15th of October.
Joanna Potts dau. Wm. & Rebecca Potts - b. 20 May 1679.
Solomon Coit ye sonn Joseph & Martha Coit born ye 29- November.
Samuel son John Harris of Charlestown m. Agnis - dau. George Way of Providence - ye 14 May- 1679 - Samuel Harris dyed 3rd of June- 1679.
Elizabeth Dart daughter Richard & Bethia Dart - born ye 15 December.
Rebecca daughter Thomas & Rebecca Latham b. 15 June, 1679.
Alexander Baker sonn Joshua & Hannah Baker born ye 16 December.
Christopher Bradley son Peter & Mary Bradley b. ye 11 July.
Catharine ye daughter Thomas & Catharine Joanes born ye 20 December.
Abigail Avery daughter John & Abigail Avery born ye 18 January.
Wm. Russell sonn Danll & Margaret Russell born ye 26 January.
Sarah daughter John & Mary Danyill born September 10.
Joanna Edgecombe daughter - John & Sarah Edgecombe born ye 3rd. of March 1679.
Samuel Jennings sonn Richard & Elizabeth Jennings born ye 11 of March.
Christopher Avery sonn of James & Deborah Avery - born ye 23rd January.
Thomas Douglas sonn Robert & Mary Douglas - born ye 15 May.

Index Top

"New London Vital Statistics Copy, Vol. 1, pp. 10-19" published 1 Aug 2000

[Up] [Index] [Back] [Next]

New London Vital Statistics from the Collated Copy from the Original Records, Vol. 1.

~ Transcription - pages 20-29 ~

- Citing from this project.

Page 20.

1680. [16]

Anna Geares daughter George & Sarah Geares born ye 6th January.
Jonathan Parkes sonn Thomas & Mary Parkes born ye 6th April.
Mary Latham the daughter of Joseph & Mary Latham, born ye 5th September.
Elizabeth Packer daughter Jno & Lydia Packer born 25 March.
Samuell Burrows sonn John & Mary Burrows born ye 5th August.
Mary Lewis daughter John & Mary Lewis born ye April 12- 1679.
Ezekiel Turner & Susanna Keeny were marryed Dec. 26, 1678.
Christopher Wickwire sonn John & Mary Wickwire born Jan. the 8- 1679.
Richard, sonn Benjamin & Mary Atwell born ye May 1, 1679.

1680.

Ann Douglas daughter of Wm. & Abiah Douglas born ye 24th May.
Adam Pickett of New London - married unto Hannah the daughter of Danyill Wetherell of New London - 26th of May.
John Fox sonn John & Sarah Fox born ye last of June.
Joane Stebins ye daughter John & Deborah Stebins born ye 6th September.
Wayte Mayhew sonn John & Joane Mayhew born 4th October.
Margaret Stebins daughter Daniel & Bethia Stebins - born ye 3rd November.
Samuel Avery ye sonn Thomas & Hannah Avery born ye 15 November.
Danyill Smith ye sonn Nehemiah & Lydia Smith - born ye 29th November.
Christian Chappell Daughter Wm. & Christian Chappell - born ye 3rd of February.
Richard Jennings son of Richard & Elizabeth Jennings born ye 11th of March.
Wm. Potts sonn Wm. & Rebecca Potts born ye 13 March.
Lydia Mynor daughter Wm. & Lydia Mynor born ye 16th Nov.
Deborah Parke daughter Thomas & Mary Parke born in December.
Lucy Bradstreet daughter Symon & Lucy Bradstreet - born ye 24 October.
Nathaniel Holt sonn of William Holt of New Haven marryed Rebecca daughter of Thomas Beebe ye April 5th.
Ruth Dymond daughter Thomas & Elizabeth born ye Sept. 12.
Elizabeth Rogers daughter James & Mary Rogers born ye 29th August.

Martha Miner wife of Clement Miner departed this life the 5th July. [17]

Index Top

Page 21.

1680.

Sarah Dart daughter Richard & Bethia Dart was born ye 10th of June.
Jonathan Avery sonn of James Avery departed this life in ye month of August.
Adam Pickett ye sonn of Adam & Hannah Pickett was born ye 7th September.
Peter Caulkins ye sonn of David & Mary Caulkins born ye 9th October.
Jonathan Avery ye sonn James & Deborah Avery born ye 9th November.
Nicholas Edgecombe ye sonn Jno & Sarah Edgecombe born ye 23 of January.
Hercules Haynes sonn of Charles & Mary Haynes born ye 29, April.
Heaster Mould ye daughter Hugh & Martha Mould born ye 23rd August.
Febie Douglas ye daughter of Robert & Mary Douglas born ye 20th January.
Isack Geares sonn George & Mary Geares born ye 26th March.
Martha Morgan daughter Joseph & Dorothy Morgan - born ye 20th March.
Margaret Hubbard daughter Hugh & Jane Hubbard born ye 14th April.
Thomas Willot ye sonn James &   Willot born ye 11th of January.
Allyn Willy ye sonn John & Mariam Willy born ye 25th January.
Lydia Parker daughter John & Lydia Parker born ye 20, January.
Ann Bradstreet daughter Symon & Lucy Bradstreet dyed ye 2nd October.
Richard Christophers ye sonn of Christopher Christophers was marryed unto Lucretia the daughter of Peter Bradley of New London January 26.
Joseph Shapley sonn Benj. Shapley & Mary his wife - born ye 15 July.
William Holt ye sonn Nathaniel & Rebecca Holt - born ye 15th July.
George Dennis of Long Island was marryed unto Elizabeth the widow of Josiah Raymond ye 26th January- 1680/1.

Index Top

Page 22.

1680.

Samuel Fox sonn Samll & Mary Fox born April 24th.
Robert Burrows sonn of John & Mary Burrows born ye 9th September.
Richard Christophers marryed to Lucretia Bradley 26th January- 1681.

1701-2-3-5--7-9-10.

Benjamin Starr & Lydia Latham marryed on Wednesday the 20th of May 1702.
Bejamin son of Benjamin & Lydia Starr born Tuesday 4, December 1702
Mary - daughter Benjamin & Lydia Starr born December 26- 1703.
Lydia - daughter Benjamin & Lydia Starr born October 25- 1705.
Elizabeth Starr daughter Benjamin & Lydia Starr - born October 4- 1707.
Jasper, sonn Benjamin & Lydia Starr born March 21, 1709/10.
Elizabeth Starr departed this life March 30, 1710.

1681-1701.

Samuel Beebe son of Samuel Beebe married Elizabeth Rogers daughter of James Rogers - ye 9th day of February- 1681, by whom he had:

Elizabeth	**Daughter**	**October**	**27,**	**1681.** [18]
Mary	**"**	**May**	**4**	**1686.**
Bathshua	**"**	**March**	**16**	**1688.**
Rebeckah	**"**	**January**	**25**	**1689.**
Hopestill)				
Patience)	**"**	**February**	**26**	**1691.**
Hanna	**"**	**April**	**5**	**1695.**
Samuel	**Son**	**July**	**16**	**1697.**
James	**"**	**October**	**10**	**1701.**

Index Top

Page 23.

1682.

Richard Douglas sonn William & Abiah Douglas - born ye 12 of July.
William Douglas sen. departed this life aged years 26th of July.
Benedict Shatterly ye sonn of Wm. Shatterly of Devonshire near the city Exon in old England married Rebecca, widow of John Dymon ye 2nd of August.
Jasper Latham sonn Joseph & Mary Latham born ye 29th September.
William Leeds sonn John & Elizabeth Leeds born ye 3rd March.
Jonathan Danyill sonn John & Mary Danuill born ye 15th October.
Abell Willy ye sonn John & Maryam born ye 3rd of March.
Lydia Parker daughter of John & Lydia Parker - born ye 10th of January.
Ebenezer Dennis sonn George & Elizabeth Dennis - born 23rd of October.
Abigail Burrows daughter Jno & Mary Burrows - born ye 10th August.
Robert Burrows senior dyed about the middle of ye month of August.
Samuel ffosdick sonn of John ffosdick of Charlestown in New England married

Mary Picket the daughter of John & Ruth Pickett the 1st day of November.

Samuel Atwell the sonn of Benjamin & Mary Atwell born ye 23 April.

Sarah Rogers daughter James & Mary Rogers - born ye 23rd November.

1683.

Nathanyell Holt, son Nathanll & Rebecca Holt born ye 18th of July.

Joshua Raymond sonn of Joshua Raymond of New London was marryed unto Mary Sands the daughter of James Sands of Block Island the 29th day of April.

Elizabeth Mayhew daughter John & Joanna born ye 7th of February . (January ?)

Hannah & Sarah Baker ye daughters of Joshua & Hannah Baker born ye 18th January.

Christopher ye son Richard & Lucretia Christophers born ye 2nd Dec.

William Hough senior - departed this life the 20th of August.

Anna Hough daughter William & Anna - born ye 23rd Dec.

Sarah Lewis daughter John & Elizabeth Lewis born ye August 18- 1683.

Hannah Morgan daughter Joseph & Dorothy Morgan born ye 3rd December.

Index Top

Page 24.

1683.

Samuel ffosdick sonn Samuel & Mercy ffosdick born ye 16th of August & departed this life 28th November.

Mary the daughter of James & Deborah Avery born ffebuary 4th.

Sarah the daughter Ezekiel Turner & Susanna his wife born Oct. 28, 1683.

1684.

Sarah Hough daughter John & Sarah Hough born born ye 23rd April.

Samuel the sonn Samuel & Mercy ffosdick born ye 18th September.

Sarah the daughter of Thomas Leach & Abigail his wife born 9th of July.

1685.

Hannah the daughter of James & Deborah (Stallion) Avery born March 4- 1685.

John Pickett sonn of Adam & Hannah Pickett born ye July 28,.

John Lewis sonn John & Elizabeth Lewis born August 16.

Samuel sonn James & Mary Rogers born ye March 23.

Richard sonn Richard & Lucretia Christophers born August 18.

Mary Willy daughter Jno & (Miriam - Moore) his wife born ye 10th December.
John Daniels & Agnes Beebe were married December 3rd.
Susanna daughter Ezekiel & Susanna Turner - born ye Jan. 2, 1685.
John Wickwire sonn John & Mary Wickwire - born December 2, 1685.
Anna Shapley daughter Benjamin & Mary Shapley born August 31, 1685.
Mercy ffosdick daughter Samuel & Mercy ffosdick born 30th November.
John Dymond sonn Thomas & Elizabeth Dymond born 25 July.
Baoni Ingham sonn Joseph & Mary Ingham - born June 10th.
Mr. Nicholas Hallam & Sarah Pygan were married July 18th.
John Daniels sonn John & Agnes Daniels born October 22.[19]
Mary daughter Ezekiel & Susanna Turner born May 30--1680 (6?).

1686.

Peter Harris & Elizabeth Manwarring were married July 7, 1686.
John Homes sonn Thomas & Lucretia Holms born March 11th.

1687.

Samuel sonn John & Elizabeth Lewis was born June 3, 1687.
Jonathan Rogers sonn James & Mary Rogers born April 13.

Index Top

Page 25.

1687.

Peeter sonn Richard & Lucretia Christophers born July 18th.

1688.

Sarah the daughter James & Deborah Avery born May 10, 1688.
Daniel the sonn Thomas & Ann Way born - December 23.
Alexander the sonn Nicholas & Sarah Hallem - born October 27.
Samell Daniells sonn of John & Agnes Daniells born Nov. 29.
Ruth daughter Ezekiel & Susanna Turner born March 2, 1688.
Hannah Hough - daughter John & Sarah Hough - June 30- 1688.
Cary Latham & Susanna ffoster were married - December 26- 1688.
Elizabeth - daughter John & Mary Wickwire - born March 23- 1688.
Samuel son of Gabriel & Elizabeth Harris - was born July 14, 1665/6.
Samuel Harris (sonn Gabriel) married Elizabeth Gibson, August 5, 1687.

William	**son**	**born-**	**ffeb.**	**29,**	**1692**
Gibson	**"**	**"**	**April**	**20**	**1694**
Samuel	**"**	**"**	**March**	**5,**	**1697**
Peter	**"**	**"**	**May**	**9-**	**1699**
Ebenezer	**"**	**"**	**July**	**6--**	**1703**
Elizabeth	**daughter**	**"**			**1690**
Lydia	**"**	**"**	**August**	**2,**	**1706.**

1710.

Richard Manwarring & Eleanor Jennings, married May 25, 1710.

1689.

Hannah Pickett daughter of Adam & Hannah Pickett - born June 16- 1689.
Richard Rogers sonn of James & Mary Rogers born October 13.
Anne the daughter of William Halls & Mary his wife born September 1st.
William Hocsy, son of William Hocsy and Mary his wife born July 1693.
John sonn of Richard & Lucretia Christophers born March 15, 1689.
Thomas Daniells son of John & Agnis Daniells born January 2.
Samuel Harris sonn of Peeter Harris & Elizabeth - his wife born April 29- 1689.
Samuel Chapman son of Samuel & Chapman born June 27- 1689.

Index Top

Page 26.

1689.

Daniel Shapley sonn Benjamin & Mary Shapley born febrary 14- 1689.
Ruth Fosdick daughter Samuel & Mercy Fosdick born ye June 27- 1689.
Dorcas Tubbes, dau. Samuel & Mercy Tubbs born ye March 2, 1688/9.

The testimony of Mrs. Elizabeth Truman & Mrs. Susanna ffox. They both declare of their own certain knowledge that they very well know and are well acquainted with Robert Isbell sometime of New London Deceased, and at his Decease he left two chindren named Eleazer & Hannah Isbell and that she the s'd Hannah was married to Thomas Stedman which s'd Stedman had by his s'd wife two children - a son and a daughter. The sons name was John and the daughters name was ann Stedman who married Benjamin Lester. The above Ann Stedman was born June 1668.
John Stedman was born Dec. 25- 1669. The persons above named made this declaration and gave in their testimony.
March 4- 1708/9.

before me
Daniel Wetherell- Assistant.

1690 1692.

The wife of James Bennett dyed May 7.

Jeffry Christopher junior - dyed may 17 - of ye small pox.

Jane the wife of Jeffry Christopher Jr. dyed June 7 - of small pox.

William Lewis sonn of John & Elizabeth Lewis born ye 22- October- 1690.

Hannah Lewis daughter John & Elizabeth Lewis born ye October 24- 1692.

William Chapman married Hannah Lester March 27, 1690.

Thomas sonn of Thomas & Anne Way born February 18- 1690.

Lucretia, wife of Richard Christophers deceased - January 7, 1690.

Elizabeth - daughter John & Elizabeth Keeney born - October 27- 1690.

Mary - daughter Thomas & Mary Harris - b. Nov. 4- 1690.

Lydia Turner daughter of Ezekiel & Susanna Turner - born ye September 5- 1690.

Richard Scarrett (this name dificult to decipher), son of Ann Stedman the now wife of Benjamin Lester was born ye May 24- 1690.

Abiah the daughter of John & Sarah Hough was born ye October 30- 1690.

Index Top

Page 27.

1690.

Cary Latham the sonn of Cary & Susanna Latham born ye September 3- 1690.

Jonathan Wickwire sonn John & Mary Wickwire - born ffebruary 19- 1690.

Mary Coit daughter - Solomon & Mary Coit born June 30- 1713.

Mary Coit wife of Solomon Coit - dyed July 7- 1713.

Solomon Coit marryed to Elizabeth Short August 8- 1714.

Charles Short son of Thomas Short & Elizabeth his wife - born December 26- 171[1 or 4]*.

1714 ------ 1704 ------- 1713.

Thomas Short dyed 27 September (171[...]*)

Deacon Joseph Coit dyed March 27- 1704.

Martha Coit wife of Deacon Joseph Coit dyed July 14- 1713.

1691.

Andrew Lester son of Benjamin & Anna Lester - born November 2- 1691.

William Chapman son William & Hannah Chapman born March 29- 1691.

Richard Christophers was married unto Grace Turner of Scituate September 3rd 1691.

John Richards son of John & Love Richards born 1st January 1691.

Thomas Harris sonn Peeter & Elizabeth Harris born ye August 31- 1691.

Robert Chapman son of Samuel & Harris [20] born ye Oct. 23- 1691.

Annah Fosdick daughter - Samuel & Mary Fosdick born ye December 8- 1691.

Elizabeth Welsh - daughter James & Penelope Welsh - born ye January 25- 1691/2.

1692 ------ 1696 ------ 1704

Thomas Scarch (Scarrett ?) son Richard & Penelope Scarch (Scarrett ?) born ye August 20- 1696.

Joseph sonn Richard & Grace Christophers born ye July 14- 1692.

Elizabet Prentice daughter of Jonathan & Elizabeth Prentice born June 19- 1692.

Sarah Keeny daughter John & Elizabeth Keeny born May 27- 1692.

Jonathan Daniells son John & Agnis Daniells born March 22- 1692/3.

Joseph Tubbs sons Samuel & Mary Tubbs born September 3- 1692 & recorded in ye year 1704.

Index Top

Page 28.

1692 ------ 1693

Edward Stallion & Christian Chappell married March ye 8.

Ann the daughter Joseph & Katharine Lester born July 5.

Daniel [21] Jonathan - twin sons of William & Hannah Chapman - born February 22.

Edward son of Nicholas & Sarah Hallam born April 25- 1692.

Hannah Lewis daughter of John & Elizabeth Lewis born Oct. 24.

John Fosdick son Samll & Mercy Fosdick born February 5- 1693/4.

Anna Lester daughter - Joseph & Katharine Lester born July 3- 1693/4.

Thomas Lester - sonn Benjamin & Anna Lester - born Nov. 26- 1693.

Ebenezer sonn Thomas & Anna Way - born ye October 30- (1693).

John Prentice son of Stephen & Elizabeth Prentice born ye December 11, 1693.

Wethersfield March 13-

This may certify whome it may concerne that Mr. Thomas Avery & Mrs. Hannah Bulkley both of New London in their Majesties Colony of Conn. in New England married at Wethersfield afor'sd on the said day of the date of these presents.

By or before me-

John Chester

True Copy. **Justice of Peace.**

Wm. Rogers sonn James & Mary Rogers born ye May 10th (1683).
John son of John & Mary Chandler born October 13- (1693).
Elizabeth daughter Peeter & Elizabeth Harris born ye August 10- 1693.

1694. 1695.

Nathaniel son of Nathaniel & Hopestill Chapell was born December 23.
March 29 - Mr. Jonas Green & Jane Pygan were married.
Mary Christophers - daughter of Richard & Grace Christophers born September- 18.
Mary Keeny daughter - John & Elizabeth Keeny born ye January 20- 1694.
Hannah daughter Ezekiel & Susanna Turner - born September 8- 1694.
Timothy Lester sonn Benjamin & Anna Lester born June 22- 1695.
George Richards son John & Love Richards born March 26- 1695.
Sarah daughter Nicholas & Sarah Hallam born March 29- 1695.

Index Top

Page 29.

1694 ------ 1695

Elizabeth daughter Thomas & Ann Way born April 30.
Joseph Lester son Joseph & Katharine Lester born May 24- 1695.

1694-5.

Grace Denison daughter Mr. George Denison & Mary his wife - born January 4- 1694-5.
Samuel Walker son Richard & Hannah Walker born - November 13.
Jonas Greene son Jonas & Jane Green born 9th January.
Hannah - daughter William & Hannah Chapman - born July 24.
Joshua Chandler son John & Mary Chandler - born ffebruary 9, 1695.
John Coit & Mehittable Chandler were married June 25- 1695.

1696.

Sarah Greene daughter Jonas Greene & Jane his wife - born October 19- 1696.
John Christophers & Elizabeth the daughter of Capt. Mullford of Long Island were married July 26- 1696.

Jonathan sonn Richard & Grace Christophers - born September 19. died October 12, following.

Jonathan Prentice sonn Jonathan & Elizabeth Prentice - born February 26- 1696.

Lydia Keeny daughter John & Elizabeth Keeny born March 17, 1696.

Thomas sonn Samll Fosdick & Mercy his wife - born August 20- 1696.

Elizabeth the daughter Ezekiel & Susanna Turner born December 5- 1696.

1696/7.

John Coit - son of John & Mehitable Coit born - May 25- 1696.

Joseph Harris & Mary Stephens were married December 1- 1696.

The daughter of Joseph & Mary Harris was born - January- 12- 1697-8 and dyed February the 8th 1797-8.

Mary Harris daughter Peeter & Elizabeth Harris born March 10- 1696.

John Lester sonn Benjamin & Ann Lester - born January 1696.

Hannah the daughter Stephen & Elizabeth Prentice - born January 5- 1697.

Sarah Chappell daughter Nathaniel & Hopestill Chappell - born June 20.

Elizabeth, daughter - Joseph & Katharine Lester - born August 4- 1697.

1697.

Samuel Christophers son John & Elizabeth Christophers born July 24.

Index Top

*** [...] illegible / best guess**

USGenWeb New London, CT:
"New London Vital Statistics Copy, Vol. 1, pp. 20-29" published 1 Aug 2000
Site created, maintained, and hosted by Susan G. Taylor.
Last Updated: 22-Jan-2004

Copyright © 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, 2004 Susan Gascoigne Taylor

IconBAZAAR

[Up] [Index] [Back] [Next]

New London Vital Statistics from the Collated Copy from the Original Records, Vol. 1.

~ Transcription - pages 30-39 ~

Citing from this project.

Page 30.

1697, --- 1694, etc.

Phebe - daughter George & Mary Denison born March 3- 1696/7.
Nathaniel son John & Agnis Daniels born - June 30.
Abigail, daughter - Ephraim & Abigail Wells - born - ffebruary - 22.
Ruth - the daughter of John & Ruth Morgan born - August 29- 1697.
Joseph the son of Samuel Chapman was born June 20- 1694.
John Stebbins & Phebe Miner were married June 17- 1697.
Joannah Chapman - daughter Samuel Chapman born July 4th - 1697.
Hester daughter John & Sarah Hough born April 6- 1695.
John son of John Hough & Sarah his wife born October 1st 1697.
Nathan [22] Beebe & Elizabeth Wheeler - were married - the 2nd July 1697.
Samuel Rogers & Abigail Plumb were married January 16- 1694.
Ann daughter Samuel & Abigail Rogers born April 24- 1698.
Samuel sonn Samuel & Abigail Rogers born May 10, 1702.
Mary daughter Samuel & Abigail Rogers born December 17- 1704.
Peeter Wickwire - son John & Mary Wickwire born March 12, 1694.
Ann - daughter John & Mary Wickwire born September 25- 1697.
David Crocker son Thomas & Mary Crocker born November 19- 1697 & died April 11- 17[1 or 7]* 2.
John Way son Thomas & Ann Way born April 30- 1698.
William Chandler - son John & Mary Chandler - born Nov. 3rd. 1698.
David Richard & Elizabeth Raymond were married December 14- 1698.

1698.

Miles Moore & Sarah Daniels were married December 28- 1698.
Grace Christophers daughter Richard & Grace Christophers - born October 14- 1698.
Theophilus Stanton & Elizabeth Rogers married - January 5- 1698.
John Hawke & Hannah Beebe were married January 16- 1698/9.
John Broomfield & Hannah Parker were married January 16- 1698.
Abraham Clark & Mary Mullen were married March 1st- 1698/9.
John Ems & Abigail Morgan married February 1st, 1698/9.

Elizabeth Christophers daughter John & Elizabeth Christophers - born February 15- 1698/9.

Stephen Prentice - son Stephen & Elizabeth Prentice born March 23- 1698/9.

Index Top

Page 31.

1698. -9.

Jonathan Starr & Elizabeth Morgan married November 5- 1699.

Samuel Starr son of Jonathan & Elizabeth Starr - born November 5- 1699.

Hannah Keeny daughter John & Elizabeth Keeny born November 30- 1698.

Joseph Coit son John & Mehitable Coit - born - November 15- 1698.

Hannah Harris daughter Peeter Harris & Elizabeth his wife born May 14, 1698.

Mary daughter John & Ruth Morgan born December 28- 1698.

Ann - daughter Benjamin & Ann Lester born December 28- 1698.

Clement Mynor & Martha Mould were married August 4- 1698.

Matthew Smith - son George & Rachel Smith born November 27, 1698.

George Smith eldest son of George & Rachel Smith born March 15, 1696 which is here recorded for want of room in proper place.

John Stebins son of John & Phebe Stebbins born July 18- 1698.

Daniel Coit son of William & Sarah Coit born 25th of October 1698 and dyed July 19- 1773.

1699

Benjamin Shapley & Ruth Dymond married ffeb. 29- 1699.

Richard Dart & [23] Strickland were married 22 June 1699.

Samuel Comstock & [24] Douglas were married June 2- 1699.

John Bolles & Sarah Edgecombe were married July 3- 1699.

Samuel Chappell son Samuel [25] & Hopestill Chappell born December 21- 1699.

John Edgecombe & Hannah Hempstead married ffebruary 29- 1699.

Sarah daughter Joseph & Katharine Lester born beginning September 1699.

Samuel Greene son Jonas & Jane Greene born May 21- 1699.

Hannah Denison daughter George & Mary Denison - born March 28- 1698/9.

Samuel Richards son John & Love Richards born 6th of July 1699.

William son John & Agnis Daniels born September 5th.

Ephraim & Thomas twin sons of Ephraim & Abigail Wells born Jan. 28.

Mary daughter of Joseph & Mary Harris born April 4- 1699.

Peter Hackley & Elizabeth Baker widow were married July 3- 1699.

Daniel Hough son John & Sarah Hough born October 23- 1699.

Index Top

Page 32.

1699.

Mary daughter James & Elizabeth Rogers - born January 12- 1699.
Martha, daughter Clement & Martha Myner born June 30- 1699.
Joshua Hempstead son Joshua & Abigail Hempstead born July 20- 1699.
Mary Fosdick daughter Samuel & Mercy Fosdick born July 7- 1699.
Thomas Crocker son Thomas & Mary Crocker born December 12- 1699.
Annah daughter Jno & Elizabeth Wheeler born 5th day of Jan. 1689.

1700.

Benony Horbon (Horton ?) & Mary Truman were married April 15- 1700.
Mary Chandler daughter John & Mary Chandler born April 20- 1700.
April 23- Thomas Crocker & Ann Beebe daughter Samuel Beebe married.
David Way - son - Thomas & Ann Way born - June 20- 1700.
Ann dau - Jonathan & Elizabeth Prentice b. Feb. 18- 1700.
Robert Burdick & Rebecca ffoster married January 4- 1700.
John Keeny son John & Elizabeth Keeny born ffebruary 13- 1700.
Samuel Coit son John & Mehittable Coit born February 18- 1700.
Phebe Harris daughter John & Mary Harris born January 24- 1700.
Peeter Harris son Joseph & Mary Harris born January 24- 1700.
Benjamin Lester son Benjamin & Ann Lester born September 15- 1700.
Peter Chapman son of Samuel Chapman born May 13- 1700.
John Morgan son John Junior & Ruth Morgan born January 4- 1700.
Clement Mynor son Clement & Martha Minor - born December 14- 1700.
Nathaniel Hempstead son Joshua & Abigail Hempstead born January 6.
John Tounge & Ann Wheeler were married 25th day of November, 1702.

1701.

John Christophers son of John & Elizabeth Christophers born in May.
Caleb Abell of Norwich & Mary Loomer of New London were married June 25- 1701.
Christopher Darrow & Elizabeth Packer were married June 27- 1701.

Elizabeth Richards daughter David & Elizabeth Richards born April 28, 1700.
(Should be between Nathaniel Hempstead and John Tongue above)

Index Top

Page 33.

1701.

Lydia Christophers daughter Richard & Grace Christophers born August 10- 1701.

Charles Hill & Abigail ffox were married August 28, 1701.

Borrodel Denison - daughter George & Mary Denison born - Saturday May 11- 1701.

James Smith & Elizabeth Rogers both of New London were married January 8- 1701/2.

Benja Armstong of Windham & Sarah Raymond of New London were married 13th of January 1701/2.

James Taylor of New London & Sarah Abram of Haddam were married 15 of January 1701/2.

Elizabeth Starr daughter Jonathan & Elizabeth Starr born August 19- 1701.

Joseph Prentice son Stephen & Elizabeth Prentice born 27 day of May 1701.

Love Richards daughter John & Love Richards born 25th October.

Lucretia daughter Ezekiel & Susanna Turner - born January 20- 1701.

Amy daughter John & Hannah Hawke born - April 13- 1701.

Abasha Rice son of Gershom & Elizabeth Rice born 16th day of October 1701.

Joseph Truman & Mary Shapley married December 5- 1701.

John Eams son John & Abigail Eams born August 15- 1701.

Clement Stubbins son of John & Phebe Stubbins born March 8.

1702.

Richard Tozer of New London & Rebecca [26] Beebe of New London were married April 8- 1702.

John Lester & Hannah Carpenter were married April 8- 1702.

May Way son of Thomas & Ann Way was born the 15 of May 1702.

Elizabeth Manwaring, daughter Peter & Mary Manwaring born April 17- 1702.

Samuel Avery of Saybrook, & Elizabeth Ranjford (Ransford) daughter Jonathan Ranjford sometime of Boston deceased were married August 14- 1702.

John Plumby & Elizabeth Lewis were married August 3rd- 1702.

George Darrow of New London & Elizabeth Marshall of Hartford were married August 10- 1702.

William Chapman & Lydia Lincoln were married August 14- 1702.

Left. John Christophers dyed in the Barbadoes ffeburary 3- 1702.

Index Top

Page 34.

1702.

Daniell Rogers & Grace Williams were married September 24- 1702.
Daniel Lester & Mary Wells were married October 20- 1702.
Eleazer Chapel son Nathaniel & Hopestill Chapel born - September 15- 1702.
Benjamin Beckley of Wethersfield & Mariam Stebbins married November 12.
Adam Picket & Susanna Turner married November 26- 1702.
Thomas Daniells & Joanna [27] were married December 11- 1702.
Ebenezer Griffing & Mary Hubble married ffebruary 11- 1702.
Alexander son Jonas & Jane Greene born January 13- 1702.
Samuel ffox & Margaret Stebbins were married March 25- 1703.
Mary daughter Ephraim & Abigail Wells born January 22- 1702.
Katharine daughter Joseph & Katharine Lester - born December 23- 1702.
Benjamin Starr son Benjamin & Lydia Starr born December 1- 1702 & dyed March 17- 1702/3.
Thomas Coit son John & Mehitable Coit born January 1- 1702.
Elizabeth Harris - widow - dyed August 17- 1702.

1703. -- 1702.

Samuel ffuller of Machamoodus & Nem [28] Rowle were married June 11- 1703.
John Taylor & Desire ffuller late of Barnstable were married June 11- 1703.
Samuel Rogers & Elizabeth Rogers daughter of James Rogers were married March 24- 1702/3.
Left. John Christophers dyed in Barbadoes ffebruary 3- 1702. (See page 33).
Mary Harris - daughter Peeter & Elizabeth Harris born March 14- 1702.
Isaac Lester son Benjamin & Ann Lester - born May 17- 1702.
Thomas Chapman son Samuel Chapman & his wife - born June 5- 1702.
Adam Rogers & Katharine Jones were married September first- 1702.
Jabez Hough son John & Sarah Hough born May 21- 1702.
Edward Rogers son James Jun & Elizabeth Rogers born May 14- 1702.
Sarah Morgan daughter John Jun. & Ruth Morgan - born February 24- 1702.
Mary daughter Joseph Truman & Mary his wife - born October ye 2nd 1702.
Benjamin Shapley son Benjamin junior & Ruth Shapley born September 9- 1702.

Index Top

Page 35.

1703.

Robert Hempstead son Joshua & Abigail Hempstead - born November 30- 1702.

Elizabeth Manwarring daughter - Peter & Mary Manwarring born April 21- 1702.
Eben Daniells son - John & Agnis Daniells born February 17- 1702/3.
Thomas Stubbins son Jno & Phebe Stubbins born August 22- 1703.
James Smith son James & Elizabeth Smith born March 25- 1703.
Joanna the daughter of Peter & Elizabeth Hackley born April. 6- 1703.
Elizabeth Rogers wife of Samuel Rogers died - June 29- 1703.
Hester Christophers daughter John & Elizabeth Christophers born June 20- 1703.
James Way son Thomas & Ann Way born October 3- 1703.
William Stephens of Kenneliworth & widow Sarah Carpenter married Nov. 24- 1703.
Mr. John Arnold late of Boston & Mercy Fosdick widow - married December 6- 1703.
Ruth - daughter Adam & Katharine Rogers born - May 26- 1703.
John Clothier & Sarh Brown married December 27- 1703.
Daniel Denison son George & Mary Denison born on the 27th June 1703.
Elizabeth Prentice daughter Stephen & Elizabeth Prentice born September 7- 1703.
James Hawke son John & Hanna Hawke born August 16- 1703.
Ezekiel Turner dyed 16th day of January 1703/4.
Thomas Jones Jun. & Mary Polly were married 30th December 1703.
Richard Atwell & Elizabeth Baker were married March 11- 1703.
William Myner son Clement & Martha Myner born March 11- 1703.
John Griffing son Ebenezer & Mary Griffing - born November the 14th- 1703.
David Richards son David & Elizabeth Richards born December ye 29- 1703.
Elizabeth Eames daughter John & Abigail Eames born May 24- 1704.

1704.

Edward [29] Wyatt & Hannah Bromfield were married December 28- 1704.
Elizabeth Eames daughter John & Abigail Eames born May 24- 1704.
Sarah Wells daughter Ephraim & Abigail Wells born April 18- 1704.
John Pendall & Elizabeth Carpenter were married - June 19- 1704.

Index Top

Page 36.

1704.

Eleazer Bishop & Sarah Dart were married June 22- 1704.
Phillip Mallzer & Lydia Mynor were married June 29- 1704.
Thomas Atwell & Sarah [30] Lewis married July 24- 1704.
Samuel Waller & Rachel Thompson August 24- 1704.
John Rogers son of Adam Rogers (Mulatto) & Katharine his wife - born October 13- 1704.
John Mayhew & Sarah Latham were married December 28- 1704.
James Rogers son James Jun. & Elizabeth Rogers born Aug. 20- 1704.

Thomas Prentice & Mary Rogers were married January 30 1704/5.
Experience daughter John Jun. & Ruth Morgan - born March 24- 1704/5.
Thomas Avery & Ann Shapley were married July 12- 1704.
Elizabeth Truman daughter Joseph & Mary Truman - born August 29- 1704.
Thomas son Thomas jun. & Mary Jones b. July 22- 1704.
Philip Maljur & Lydia Minor were married June 29- 1704.
Lydia, the daughter of Philip & Lydia Maljur (Malzar?) born November 21- 1704.
Ruhama Arnold daughter John & Mercy Arnold born September 7th 1704.
Joseph Mynor son Clement & Martha Mynor born - December 29- 1704.
Elizabeth Coit daughter John & Mehitable Coit born March 22- 1704.
Rebeccah Chapman daughter Samuel & Bethia Chapman - born November 17- 1704.

1704/5.

Sarah Harris daughter Joseph & Mary Harris born January 1- 1704/5.
Oliver Manwaring & Hannah Hough married on March 26- 1704/5.
Thomas Avery son THomas & Ann Avery born March 31- 1705.

1705.

Samuel Griffin son Ebenezer & Mary Griffin born June 8- 1705.
Mary the daughter of Joseph & Katharine Lester born May 6- 1705.
Joseph & Jane - twins - son & daughter of Jonas & Jane Greene born September 28- 1705 the said Joseph Green deceased 7th of Nov.
Benjamin Atwell son of Richard & Elizabeth Atwell born July. 25- 1705 & deceased May 3- 1708.

Index Top

Page 37.

1705.

Joseph Shapley son Benjamin Junior & Ruth Shapley born April 28- 1705.
Stephen Hempstead son Joshua & Abigail Hempstead born December primo 1705.

The birth of the children of William & Hager Wright - an Indian & Negro Woman.

Sarah	**born**	**June**	**5**	**1686**
Mary	**"**	**July**	**12**	**1689**
Samuell	**"**	**Nov.**	**2**	**1691**
William	**"**	**May**	**29**	**1694**
Waite	**"**	**Nov.**	**1**	**1697**

Another child by her last husband Thom Anigros-

Hager born October 4- 1700.

Ruth the daughter Richard & Grace Christophers born September 26- 1705.
Samuel Griffin son Ebenezer & Mary Griffin born June 9- 1705.
Mary the daughter Paltiah (Paltiel ?) Stebbins born December 24- 1705.
Susanna Daniels daughter John & Agnis Daniels born April 9- 1705.

1706.

Martha daughter John & Phebe Stebbins born August 10- 1706.
Elizabeth - daughter James Jun. & Elizabeth Rogers - born June 14- 1706.
Lucretia Arnold daughter John & Mercy Arnold born August - 26- 1706.
Jonathan Lester son Benjamin & Ann Lester born July the 28- 1706.
Andrew Crocker & Sarah Leech were married September 10- 1706.
Hannah Daniels daughter John & Agnis Daniels born September 16- 1706.
Abigail Rogers daughter Adam the Mulatto & Katharine his wife - born - October 14- 1706.
Joseph Beebe & Elizabeth Graves were married December 26- 1706.
John Mynor son Clement & Martha Mynor - born September 16- 1706 & died August 9- 1790.
Solomon Coit & Mary Starr married December 14- 1706.
Thomas Leech & Mary Crocker were married December 4- 1706.
Jonathan Daniells & Rebecca Graves were married December 14- 1706.

Index Top

Page 38.

1706.

Jeremiah, son Jeremiah & Hannah Chapman born Jan. 23- 1695.

Hannah	**Daughter**	**born**	**July**	**30**	**1700**
Elizabeth	**"**	**"**	**Nov.**	**22**	**1702**
Gideon	**son**	**"**	**Nov.**	**1**	**1704**
Ezekiel	**"**	**"**	**Sept.**	**9**	**1706**

Martha daughter John & Mehitable Coit - born - April 1- 1706.

1706/7

John Holmes & Mary Willy were married February 11- 1706/7.
Joseph Truman son Joseph & Mary Truman born November 20- 1706.
Joshua Wells son Ephraim & Abigail Wells - born May 10- 1706.

John Pickett & Elizabeth Christophers married October 21- 1706.
Joanna daughter Richard & Grace Christophers born 19- March- 1706.
Grace Harris daughter Joseph & Mary Harris - Born February 2- 1706/7.
Samuel Gray of Boston & Mrs. Lucy Palmes married April 2- 1707.

1707.

Alexander Baker & Mary Browne [31] married June 11- 1707.
Jonathan ffoster & Elizabeth Browne were mar. June 11- 1707 (?).
Joseph Lester son of Joseph & Katharine Lester born - June 12- about one o'clock in the afternoon - 1707.
Peeter Griffin son Ebenezer & Mary Griffin born - June 19- 1707.
Dorick & Docas - an Indian woman were married July 18- 1707.
Ann Avery daughter of Thomas & Ann Avery - born May 12- 1707.
George Rogers son Samuel & Abigail Rogers born May 21- 1710.
Sarah Richards - daughter David & Elizabeth Richards born - August 27- 1707.
Ann - daughter George & Mary Denison born - Monday April 11- 1717.
Thomas - son Samuel & Abigail Rogers born - July 30- 1707.
---------- Wade of Lyme & Mercy Pember married January 8- 1707.
Benjamin ffox & Naomi Rogers were married ffebruary 25- 1707/8.
Benjamin Prentice - - Stephen & Elizabeth Prentice - born - December 2- 1707.

Index Top

Page 39.

1707.

Robert Eames son John & Abigail Eames born - April 1- 1707.
Thomas Holmes - son - John & Mary Holmes born December 4- 1707.
Hannah daughter Alexander & Mary Baker - born - January 4- 1707.

1708.

Peeter Hackley & Lydia Darrow were married - August 3- 1708.
John Chaapel & Sarah Lewis were married August 26- 1708. [32]
John Gardner & Sarah Coit were married September 2- 1708.
James Hambleton & Sarah Wickwire - were married Sept. 9- 1708.

Mr. Nicholas Hallam and Elizabeth Meades - her maiden name being Gulliver was married the second day of January 1700/1, in Brinsley Church on the Backside of Bon without Stephney Church - London.

Elizabeth Hallam daughter Nicholas & Elizabeth Hallum - born in the Parish St John -

rapping near wapping new staire - London on the 22nd day of ffebruary 1701/2.

Mary Hallam daughter - Nicholas & Elizabeth Hallam born in New London October 11-170[5]*.

John Hallam - son - Nicholas & Elizabeth - Hallam - born - August 3- 1708.

John Holmes - son John & Mary Holmes - born February 24- 1708/9.

1709/10.

Jonathan Rogers son of Adam (the mulatto) & Katharine Rogers - born Mary 29- 1708 & Dyed March 4- 1709/10.

David Culver & Elizabeth Keeny were married October 7- 1708.

Edward DeWolf of Lyme & Sarah Douglas were married November 4- 1708.

William Hough & Mehitable Pratt of Saybrook were married November 2- 1708.

Thomas Jeggles of Boston & Mercy ffosdick of New London were married November 17-1708.

Abiell Marshall of Norwich & Abiah Hough of New London were married November 18-1708.

Andrew Davis & Sarah Baker were married December 9- 1708.

Thomas Willy & Ann Hough wre married December 16- 1708.

James Daniells son of John & Agnis Daniells born August 31- 1708.

Wait Mayhew son John & Sarah Mayhew March 6- 1708 - married.

Adam Pickett son John & Elizabeth Pickett born May 20 1708.

John Lester & Hannah Carpenter were married April of the 8th 1702.

Index Top

*** [...] illegible / best guess**

USGenWeb New London, CT:
"New London Vital Statistics Copy, Vol. 1, pp. 30-39" published 1 Aug 2000
Site created, maintained, and hosted by Susan G. Taylor.
Last Updated: 22-Jan-2004

Copyright © 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, 2004 Susan Gascoigne Taylor

IconBAZAAR

[Up] [Index] [Back] [Next]

New London Vital Statistics from the Collated Copy from the Original Records, Vol. 1.

~ Transcription - pages 40-49 ~

- Citing from this project.

Page 40.

1708-etc.

John Lester sonn of John & Hannah Lester born on the 23rd of February 1702/3.
David Lester son of John & Hannah Lester born May 13- 1706.
Hannah Lester daughter John & Hannah Lester born - January 1707.
Hannah Lester the wife of John Lester deceased from this life Nov. 28, 1708.

Lydia Stebbins daughter of John & Phebe Stebbins born May 4- 1709.

John Rogers Jun. & Bathsheba (Bathshua ?) Smith were married November 5- 1700.
James Rogers son John Jun. & Bathshua Rogers - born December ye 7- 1701.
Samuel Rogers son John Jun & Bathshua Rogers - born June ye 1 day 1703 & deceased ye August 16- 1704.
Samuel Rogers son John Jun & Bathshua Rogers born October ye 8th 1704 & deceased January 27- 1708.
Elizabeth Rogers daughter John Jun & Bathshua - born June 14- 1706.
Bathsheba (Bathshua ?) Rogers daughter John Jun & Bathshua Rogers born March 1- 1708.

John Mayhew & Sarah Latham were married May 26- 1704.
Elizabeth Atwell daughter Richard & Elizabeth Atwell born March 25- 1708.
Thomas Hempstead son Joshua & Abigail Hempstead born April 14- 1708.
Ezekiel Daniells son of John & Mary Daniells born September 27- 1708.
George Rogers son of Samuel & Abigail Rogers born May 21- 1710.
Love Manwaring daughter Peter & Mary Manwaring born August 2- 1710.

John Douglas son of William Jr & Hannah Douglas born November 1701.
Hannah Douglas dau. William Jr. & Hannah Douglas - born Oct. 23- 1703.
Mercy Douglas " " " " " November 4- 1705.
Joshua Douglas son " " " " June 2- 1708.
William Douglas " " " " " June 29- 1710.

The children of James & Margaret Haynes (also Haines)
Mary daughter born August 5, 1689.

(Continued on next page).

Index Top

Page 41.

Children of James & Margaret Haynes (Continued).

Margaret	daughter	born	February	2	1692.
Peter	son	"	March	9	1695.

1710.

Adam Rogers son Adam (the Mulatto) & Katharine Rogers born November 18- 1710.
John Pickett son of John & Elizabeth Pickett born December 5- 1710.
Mary Baker - daughter of Alexander & Mary Baker - born April 30- 1710.

Hannah Hill daughter Charles & Abigail Hill born March 8- 1704/5.
Abigail daughter February 24- 1708/9.
Charles son November 23- 1710/11.

Sarah Denison daughter George & Mary Denison born June 20- 1710.
Hugh Mynor son Clemont & Martha Mynor born April 12- 1710.
Mercy Prentice daughter Mr. Stephen Prentice & Elizabeth his wife born December 6- 1710.
Mary Griffin daughter Ebenezer & Mary Griffing born August 17- 1711.

Elizabet Saltonstall daughter Gurdon Saltonstall Esq. & Jerusha his wife - born May 11- 1690.

Mary	daughter	born	February	15-	1691 [33]
Sarah	"	"	April	8-	1694
Jerusha	"	"	September	12-	1695
Gurdon	son	"	July	17-	1696
"	"	died	"	27-	"

Gurdon son G & E born December 22, 1708. Roswell son of Gurdon & Elizabeth Saltonstall born January 19- 1701.
Katharine, daughter, born June 19, -1704.
Nathaniel, son July 1- 1707.
Richard September 1- 1710.
Madam Elizabeth wife of Gurdon Saltonstall Esq. died September 4- 1710.
Richard son Gurdon & Elizabeth Saltonstall died September 12- 1719.
Gurdon son born Dec. 22- 1708.

Mary Denison the wife of George Denson Esq. died August 22- 1711 about ten of the

clock in the morning.

Joseph Harris son Joseph & Mary Harris born October 14- 1711 at two of the clock in the morning.

Lucretia Holmes daughter John & Mary Holmes born July 11- Anno Dom 1711.

Index Top

Page 42.

Children of Moses Fargo & Sarah, his wife.

Sarah ffargo	**daughter**	**born**	**June**	**19- 1680**
Mary "	**"**	**"**	**January**	**1- 1681/2**
Ann "	**"**	**"**	**March**	**2- 1684/5**
Patience "	**"**	**"**	**May**	**9- 1688**
Moses "	**son**	**"**	**April**	**9- 1691**
Ralph "	**"**	**"**	**August**	**18- 1693**
Robert "	**"**	**"**	**September**	**30- 1696**
Thomas "	**"**	**"**	**November**	**9- 1699**
Aron "	**"**	**"**	**December**	**9- 1702.**

Mary Atwell daughter Benj & Mary Atwell born October 11- 17[9 or 0]* 3.
Benjamin son born July 24- 1707
Joseph son born June 26- 1710.

1711.

January the 27 Ann Lester the dear & loving wife of Benjamin Lester departed this life in the forty-third year of her age having lived the beloved wife of Benjamin Lester the space of twenty and two years two months and some odd days and left behind her nine sons and two daughters which God has graciously given them in marriage.

Charles Short son Thomas & Elizabeth Short b. Dec. 26- 1711.

Westerly-

These few lines may certify any person or persons - concerned that in the year 1710 upon the request of Mr. Richard Rogers of New London and upon the request of Mercy Raymond thay showing me a certificate under the hand of Justice Plumb that they were published according to the customary way, and I give under my hand that they were both married together by me according to our usual way of marrying persons. Given under my hand in Westerly 1711 --- William Champlain Justice.

Extraction out of the original certificate and recorded by me February the 20
1711/12 Daniel Wetherell

Recorder.

Jane Truman daughter Joseph & Mary Truman born December 20- 1710.
Abigail Way daughter Daniel & Abigail Way July 2- 1711 - born.
Abigail Hempstead daughter Joshua & Abigail Hempstead born Jan. 14- 1711/12.
Robert Sasequenut son of an old Indian Boss was born July 22- 1700.

Index ← Top ↑

Page 43.

Joseph son Joseph & Mary Harris - born October 14- 1711 - two o'clock in the morning.
Peter son of John & Mary Daniels born December 27- 1710.
Lucy daughter John & Mary Daniels born June the 29- 1713.

1688/9 February 13- John Plumb & Elizabeth Hempstead were married-
Children

Elizabeth	**born**	**February**	**27**	**1689/90**
John	**"**	**November**	**21**	**1692**
Abigail	**"**	**January**	**1**	**1694/5**
Joshua	**"**	**August**	**3**	**1697**
Sarah	**"**	**December**	**22**	**1699**
Peter	**"**	**"**	**26**	**1700 at sunset.**
Lydia	**"**	**April**	**24**	**1703**
Hannah	**"**	**July**	**15**	**1705. on Sabbath day at sunrise.**

Daniel son born Saturday June 12- 1708 & dyed the 28th Sept. following.
Patience was born March 4- 1709/10 on Saturday night 8 of the clock & dyed March 22- 1710/11.
Elisha born March 10- 1711/12 on Monday four of the clock in the afternoon.

Joseph Myner & Elizabeth Comstock were married March 12- 1689.
Joseph son of Joseph & Elizabeth Myner born - March- 3- 1690.
Elizabeth daughter October 290 1692 (born).
Elizabeth, the wife of Joseph Myner Dyed May 3- 1692.

Nathaniel Holt & Phebe Tomlin were married December 20- 1706.
Elizabeth, daughter, born Nov. 12- 1707.
William - son " Sept. 12- 1709.

Samuel Newbury son Nathaniel & Elizabeth Newbury born July 9- 1712.
Robert Little son of Mary Sadler of New London born May 26- 1708.
Katharine Rogers daughter Adam the Mulatto & Katharine Rogers born - May 15- 1712.
Abraham Willy son Thomas & Willy was born February 16- 1711/12.
William Pendall & Mary Haines were married September 8- 1712.

Solomon & Mary Coit had a son born on the 18 day of February 1708 & dyed within an hour. Solomon son Solomon & Mary Coit b. 28 June 1710 & dyed three weeks after. Nathaniel Coit son Solomon & Mary Coit born May 30- 1711.

Index Top

Page 44.

1712, et.

Thomas Mynor son Clement & Martha Mynor - born February 3- 1712.
Lydia Way daughter Daniel & Abigail Way born - October 16- 1712.
Daniel Ross son Jonathan & Ann Ross born August 9- 1712.
Joseph Minor Jun & Grace Turner married February 26- 1712/13.
Hannah Pickett daughter John & Elizabeth Pickett born September 9- 1712.
Mr. Richard Christophers & Mrs. Elizabeth Saltonstall were married August 14- 1710.
Richard, son Richard & Elizabeth Christophers born July 29- 1712.
Joseph son David & Elizabeth Richards born January 3- 1709.
Ruth daughter born August 5- 1712.
Mary Holmes daughter John & Mary Holmes born February 7- 1712.
Sarah Chapman - daughter Jeremiah & Hannah Chapman born Sept. 20- 1711.
Andrew son of Benjamin Lester dyed March 1- 1712-13 - being aged 21 years this month.
William Camp & Abigail Willowbe (Willoughby) were married March 26- 1713.
Thomas Lester son of Benjamin Lester dyed April 8- 1713.
Henry Truman son Joseph & Mary Truman born April 2- 1713.
Catharine, daughter Adam & Catharine Rogers May 15- 1712 Adam the Molatter.
Benjamin Lester & Elizabeth Plumley widow - married June 10- 1713.
Mercy Rogers daughter Samuel Jun & Abigail Rogers born July 11- 1712.
Phebe Holt - daughter Nathaniel & Phebe Holt born June 21- 1713.
Ebenezer - son Adam (the Molatto) & Katharine Rogers born February 6- 1713/4 - dyed 20th of December- 1738.

Daniel Dart & Elizabeth Douglas were married August 4th- 1686.

Thomas	**son**	**born**	**July**	**8- 1687**
Elizabeth	**dau**	**"**	**October**	**14- 1689**
Daniell	**son**	**"**	**August**	**31- 1691**
John	**"**	**"**	**December**	**2- 1692**
Marah	**dau**	**"**	**November**	**13- 1695**
Ebenezer	**son**	**"**	**May**	**1- 1698**
Abiah	**dau**	**"**	**December**	**2- 1701**
Lydia	**"**	**"**	**November**	**4- 1703**
Samuel	**son**	**"**	**December**	**12- 1705**
Jabez	**"**	**"**	**March**	**12- 1708**
Ruth	**dau**	**"**	**August**	**26- 1711**

Index Top

Page 45.

John Bolles & Sarah Edgecombe were married July 3- 1699.

Joseph	**son**	**born**	**March**	**1- 1701**
John	**"**	**"**	**October**	**22- 1702**
Thomas	**"**	**"**	**June**	**12- 1704**
Samuel	**"**	**"**	**April**	**22- 1707**
Ebenezer	**"**	**"**	**July**	**2- 1708**
Patience	**dau**	**"**	**November**	**26- 1709**
			1713/14	
Zipora	**dau**	**"**	**October**	**6- 1711.**

Mary Atwell - daughter of Thomas & Mary Atwell born June 80 1705.
Elizabeth - dau - T & M. Atwell b. March 25- 1708.

George Darrow son Christopher & Elizabeth Darrow - born March 9- 1712.
Richard Birch & Elizabeth Harris were married - October 16- 1713.
Jonathan ffox & Mary Daniells married October 23- 1713.

1713/14

Joshua Appleton & Elizabeth Hubble were married November 5- 1713.
Christopher son John & Phebe Stebbins born June 18- 1713.
Samuel Williams & Bathshua Camp were married July 14- 1713.
Ann Way daughter Thomas & Ann Way - born January 28- 1713.
Judiath Rogers daughter Jonathan & Judith Rogers born November 30- 1712.
Gabriel Harris & Abigail Lester were married April 8- 1714.
Mary daughter Peter & Mary Manwaring born February 16- 1713/14.
Jonathan Fanning & Elizabeth Way - were married May 14- 1714.
Samuel son Christopher & Elizabeth Darrow - born January 29- 1713.
Sarah & Joanna - twin daughter of John & Sarah Mayhew - born - Sarah the 7th & Joanna the 8th of June. Sarah dyed the 15th of June. Joanna dyed the 16th of June 1715.
Richard Birch & Elizabeth Harris were married October 13- 1713.
Sallmon son of Clement & Martha Mynor - born October 31- 1713.
Grace Starr daughter Benjamin & Lydia Starr born July first 1714.
Elizabeth - daughter Thomas & Ann Willy born May 22- 1714.

Index Top

Page 46.

Thomas Atwell & Ann Morgan were married September 7- 1714.

Joanna Hackley - daughter Peter & Elizabeth Hackley born April 3rd 1703.

Elizabeth	**born**	**February**	**1-**	**1709**
Richard	**"**	**April**	**14-**	**1711**
Sarah	**"**	**September**	**7-**	**1713**

Elizabeth Mayhew daughter John & Sarah Mayhew born Oct. 26- 1709.

Joanna	**born**	**January**	**28-**	**1710**
Sarah	**"**	**November**	**15-**	**1713**

Abigail - daughter of William & Abigail Willoughbe.

	born	**November**	**30-**	**1699**
Mary)	**"**	**October**	**22-**	**1701**
Deliverence)	**"**	**"**	**"**	**"**
John	**"**	**August**	**25-**	**1703**
William	**"**	**November**	**25-**	**1705**
Thankful	**"**	**April**	**13-**	**1708.**

Christopher Christophers was married to Sarah Prout of New Haven January 22- 1711/12.

Peter son - born Aug. 28- died Aug. 30- 1713.
Mary daughter born - August 25- 1714.

1714.

Mary The daughter John & Elizabeth Pickett born August 24- 1714.
Mary, the daughter Walter & Mary Butler - born August 29- 1714.
Sarah Stratford - daughter - Clement & Sarah Stratford - born - February 24- 1714.
Edward Birch son Richard & Elizabeth Birch born August 18- 1714. (Burch).

William, son of Eliphalet & Lydia Adams - born - Oct 7- 1710.
Pygan, son - born March 22- 1712.
Mary daughter born March 15- 1713/14.

William - son William & Sarh Crocker - born August 13- 1707.
Elizabeth - daughter - born - February 24- 1709.

Grace	**"**	**"**	**December 24- 1711.**
Sarah	**"**	**"**	**October 19- 1714.**

Joseph Morgan the son of Benjamin & Christian Morgan born February 15- 1695.

Benjamin	**son**	**born**	**November**	**3- 1696**

Mary	**dau**	**"**	**July**	**8- 1698**
James	**son**	**"**	**April**	**21- 1700**
John	**"**	**"**	**March**	**7- 1702.**

Index Top

Page 47.

Children Joseph Mogan - continued:

Jerusha	**daughter**	**born**	**October**	**12- 1705**
Jonathan	**son**	**"**	**September**	**12- 1707**
Sarah	**daughter**	**"**	**July**	**1- 1709**
William	**son**	**"**	**September**	**5- 1711**

Elizabeth - daughter of Richard & Elizabeth Christophers - born September 13- 1714.
William Pendall, son William & Mary Pendall born November 10- 1718. [34]
Ebenezer Way & Mary Harris were married November 9- 1714.

March the 7th 1714 - Isaak ffoot the son of Pasco ffoot late of New London deceased and Margaret his wife hath desired his name may be now recorded by the name of Isaak alias Stallion ffoot.

Jonathan Ross and Anne Avery, widow, Daniell Ross - son of Jonathan & Ann Ross born August 9- 1713.
John Ross son - born December 9- 1714.
Thomas Way - son Daniel & Abigail Way born - August- 25- 1714.
John Harris - son Joseph & Mary Harris born April 18- 1715.

David - son of David & Elizabeth Culver born - June 26- 1709.
Elizabeth - daughter - born - Sept. 6- 1711.
Jonathan - son - born July 19- 1714.

Samuel ffox & Hester Allen were married August 9- 1715.
(this wife's name should be "Esther Andrews") [35]
Josiah Bolles son John & Sarah Bolles born October 11- 1713.
Mary daughter Peter & Mary Manwaring born February 2- 1714.

Daniel son James & Katharine Mosier born October 13- 1705.
Mary daughter born May 11- 1708.
James son " May 9- 1711

Joseph Beebe son Joseph & Mehitable Beebe born December 4, 1707.
Jonathan born March 2- 1709.
Ephraim born May 5- 1712.

Stephen born July 13- 1714.

Mary Newbury - daughter Samuel & Elizabeth Newbury born September 4- 1715.
Jonathan Rogers sonn Jonathan & Judah Rogers born Nov. 24- 1714.

1715.

John Hallam son Edward & Grace Hallam born September 6- 1715.

Samuel son - John & Sarah Chapell born May 30- 1709.
Elizabeth, daughter born August 2- 1708.
Joseph son " February 1- 1706.
Hannah daughter " July 17- 1704.

Thomas Butler son Walter & Mary Butler born January 31- 1715 - at 9 o'clock in the evening.
Thomas Latham & Ann ffosdick were married - March 13- 1715.

Index Top

Page 48.

1715 - 1716 - etc.

Daniel Hall & Elizabeth Mayhew were married - April 24- 1716.
William, son of Christopher & Elizabeth Darrow born August 30- 1715.
Jane Plumbly daughter John & Elizabeth Plumbly born January 24- 1702.
Lydia, daughter Jonas & Jane Green born May 1- 1714.
Thomas - son Timothy & Mary Green born January 31- 1715.
Marshall Hackley son Peter & Elizabeth Hackley - born October 21- 1715.
Benjamin son Joseph & Mary Truman born 11- 1715.
Elizabeth, wife of Solomon Coit - dyed 25th March 1715.
Solomon Coit & Abigail Cary were married 16th November 1715.

Joseph[36] Morgan married Ann Dart in 1699.
Bethia daughter born April 2- 1700
Richard son " September 23- 1701
Anne daughter " December 9- 1703
Elizabeth " " March 16- 1705
John son " May 30- 1708
Peter " " January 10- 1711/12.
Hannah duaghter " April 18- 1714.

Elizabeth Cardee daughter Richard & Mary Cardee - born December 2- 1707.

John Hatcher son John & Mary Hatcher (Thatcher) born April 28- 1716.
Mr John Gardiner & Mrs. Saltonstall married May 6- 1718.
George Barchin & Priscilla Denning married May 10- 1710.
Nathaniel - son Nathaniel & Phebe Holt born February 28- 1715/16.
Nathaniel son Ebenezer & Mary Way born - September 5- 1715.
Samuel Pike son John & Hannah Pike born July 19- 1713.
Mary - daughter - John & Hannah Pike born - September 15- 1715.
Elizabeth ffaning daughter - Jonathan & Elizabeth ffaning born April 23- 1716.
Hester Daniells daughterJohn & Mary Daniells - born August 4- 1715.
Nathaniel Daniells & Bathsshua Beckwith Way [37] October 4- 1716.
Sarah Way - daughter Daniel & Abigail Way - born August 5- 1716.
George Richards & Hester Hough married November 13- 1716.
Elizabeth - daughter - Alexander & Mary Baker born March 4- 1713/14.
Pemberton - son Alexander & Mary Baker born March 24- 1715/16.

Abraham Wyer of Oyster Bay in Long Island province of New York - and Abiah Culver of Gorton - Co of New London were married November 25- 1716 about 9 of the clock in the night.

Index Top

Page 49.

Daniel Stebbins & Lydia Mynard were married December 9- 1716.
George Wright & Mary Sadler were married - January 10- 1716/17.
Martha Richard - daughter David & Elizabeth Richards born March 28- 1716.
William Willy son Thomas & Ann Willy born ffebruary 26- 1716.

1716.

Mary Christophers - daughter of Mr. Richard Christophers & Elizabeth his wife - born December 17- 1716. Died 1755. 39 years. of her age. m. Capt. John Braddick, July 13- 1754. (See 2nd Book).

Pace (?) Rogers - daughter of Jonathan, son of Jonathan, and Judith Rogers born August 20- 1716.

Benjamin son of Daniel & Abigail Shapley - born - October 11- 1716.

Echabod son John Jun & Bathshua Rogers born - October 20- 1709.
Jonathan son born June 25- 1711
Samuel son " April 17- 1716. (1713?)
Jemima dau " November 23- 1714.
Deborah dau " December 6- 1716.

John son of John & Mary Pike born - November 4- 1790. [38]
John Pike & Hannah Spencer were married May 12- 1712.

Robert Jacklin & Mary Wright were married October 9- 1712.
Robert Jacklin & Hager were married October 13- 1713.
Mary Jacklin daughter Robert & Mary Jacklin born April 24- 1713.
Robert Jacklin son - Robert & Hager Jacklin born last day of March- 1715.
Freeman Jacklon son - Robert & Hager Jacklin born November 23- 1716.

Benjamin son Daniel & Abigail Shapley born 15th of October.

These lines may signifie to whom it may concern - that Robert Jacklin a negro man which is the bearer hereby - was bought by Doctor Peter Tappah and lived with him and his sons above twenty years and carried himself orderly and has bought his time and is a free man by consent of his master or masters and is bound for New Jersey and intends to return to Newbury in a little time our desire is - that he may not be Interrupted in his journey neither going or returning ------ Dated at Newbury this 15th day of October 1711.

Thomas Noyce
Joseph Woodbridge
Justice peace.

Index Top

* [...] illegible / best guess

USGenWeb New London, CT:
"New London Vital Statistics Copy, Vol. 1, pp. 40-49" published 1 Aug 2000
Site created, maintained, and hosted by Susan G. Taylor.
Last Updated: 22-Jan-2004

Copyright © 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, 2004 Susan Gascoigne Taylor

IconBAZAAR

[Up] [Index] [Back] [Next]

New London Vital Statistics
from the Collated Copy from the Original Records, Vol. 1.

~ Transcription - pages 50-59 ~

● Citing from this project.

Page 50.

Province of Massachusetts Bay in New England Salem.

Be it known and manifest to all Christian people - That the aboved named Robert was last servant to my nephew Mr. Samuel Gearish of Newbury Therefore I do hereby confirm in testimony wherof I have hereunto affixed my hand & Seal this 20 day of October Anno P R 11 Anna tuum Magna Britannia Decimo annoque Domini 1711.

Stephen Sewell - Justice peace

Recorded from the original

February 4- 1716/7.

1716/17

Green Plumb & Mary Hempstead were married - May 3- 1694.
Mary daughter - Green & Mary Plumb - born - March 19- 1696.
Samuel - son born July 7- 1697.
Mary [39] - daughter born November 13- 1701.

John Chapell & Elizabeth Prentice [40] were married February 18- 1716.

Ebenezer Williams & Hannah Bacon were married April 11- 1717.

Jessee Mynor - son Joseph & Grace Mynor born - April 13- 1716.

Elizabeth - daughter - Richard & Elizabeth Birch - born - May 17- 1716.

Christopher son Christopher & Sarah Christophers born October 10- 1717 and dyed October 25- 1775.

Daniell Truman son of Joseph & Mary Truman - born April 9- 1717.

Sarah - daughter Mr. John & Sarah Gardiner born - August 26- 1717.

Samuel son - Eliphalet & Lydia Adams born - August 11- 1717.

Mr. Joshua Baker of New London departed this life - December 27- 1717.

John Adams & Sarah Green were married June 15- 1716.

Hannah - daughter Nathaniell & Elizabeth Newbury born - November 16-- 1717.

Jonathan ffaning son - Jonathan & Elizabeth ffaning born - October 28- 1717.

Sarah - daughter John & Sarah Savell born June 30- 1717.

Mr. Jeremiah Miller & Mrs. Mary Saltonstall were married March 2- 1717/8.

Mrs. Mariah Pemberton - relict of Mr. Joseph Pemberton late of New London deceased - dyed December 4- 1717.

William Young & Martha Hobron were married December 7- 1715.
William son William & Martha Young - born - July 25 - 1717.
Ralph - son of Adam & Katharine Rogers born - May 29- 1715.
Jemima - daughter " " - born January 27- 1717/8.

Index Top

Page 51.

Enoch Bolls son John & Sarah Bolls born October 20- 1715.
Joshua - son John & Sarah Bolls born August 5- 1717.

Mary daughter Ebenezer & Mary Way born - February 25- 1717.
John Wyat son John & Abigail Wyat born - November 3- 1715.
John Bradford son of Joshua & Mary Bradford born May 20- 1717.
Mary Ross - daughter Jonathan & Ann Ross - born May 10- 1719.
Walter Butler son Lieut. Walter & Mary Butler born May 27- 1718.

John Dart - son Ebenezer & Mary Dart born - October 11- 1717. [41]
Bethia - daughter - born December 12- 1709.
Mary - " " August 19- 1711

Daniel son Joseph & Mary Harris born - July 9- 1718.

Joshua Appleton & Jane Shapley were married February 5- 1716.
Mary their daughter born December 23- 1717.

Grace daughter Clement & Martha Mynor born May 1- 1718.

James Rogers & Sarah Stevens married March 270 1699.

Sarah	**daughter**	**born**	**May**	**13- 1700**
Ann	**"**	**"**	**November**	**27- 1701**
Jerusha	**"**	**"**	**January**	**13- 1705/6**
Aby	**"**	**"**	**March**	**28- 1708**
Hannah	**"**	**"**	**August**	**3- 1710**
Serviah	**"**	**"**	**September**	**11- 1712**
Priscilla	**"**	**"**	**February**	**8- 1715**
James	**son**	**"**	**July**	**6- 1717**

1718/19

James Preston & Hannah Chapman married November 9- 1718.
John son Christopher & Sarah Christophers born February 27- 1718/9.

Oliver Manwaring & Hannah Hough were married 15 March - 1704/5.

Richard	**son**	**born**	**January**	**10- 1706/7**
William	**"**	**"**	**September**	**17- 1708**
Oliver	**"**	**"**	**January**	**24- 1710/11**
Samuel	**"**	**"**	**August**	**25- 1713**
Hannah	**dau.**	**"**	**February**	**27- 1715/6**
Sarah	**"**	**"**	**August**	**9- 1718**
John	**son**	**"**	**June**	**28- 1721.**

John Hough & Hannah Denison were married September 4- 1718.

Daniel Wetherell Esq. dyed on the 14th day of Aprill 1719- in the morning at sun about an hour high - being in the 89th year of his age - He was born November 29- 1630- at the Free School House in Maidston in the County of Kent in Old England.

John son of Timothy & Mary Green born - May 20- 1719.

Index Top

Page 52.

Do not have Page 52. Page 52 was missing from the copy I used.

Index Top

Page 53.

John Preston son John & Hannah Preston born June 11- 1719.

Thomas Leech & Mercy Crocker were married December 24- 1706.
Samuel son Thomas & Mercy Crocker (Leech ?) born Feb, 25 1706/7.
Joseph son born February 12- 1708/9.
Richard son February 2- 1710/11.
Mercy daughter born April 1- 1713.
Jonathan son born November 18- 1716.
Abigail daughter born July 16- 1719.

John son John & Mercy Crocker born January 19- 1704/5.

Ebenezer Dennis & Sarah Hough were married February 20- 1706/7.

Elizabeth - daughter born August 14- 1708.
Sarah " " June 30- 1710.
Esther " " October 23- 1711
Mary " " April 5- 1713.

Mrs. Elizabeth Denis dyed May 1st 1712.

Sarah, wife of Ebenezer Denis dyed February 19- 1714/5.

Elizabeth Denis dyed February 16- 1714/5.

On February 19- 1714/5 Ebenezer Denis his young child dyed about an hour after its birth.

Ebenezer Denis & Deborah Ely were married September 13- 1717.
George son Ebenezer & Deborah Denis born December 19- 1718.

Thomas Bool (Booles ?) & Hope Chappell were married September 13- 1717.

John Weber [42] & - Joanna Williams were married August 9- 1711.
Joanna - dau - John & Joanna Weber [43] born October 31- 1712.
John - son - born 1713.
Mercy - daughter - born Jan. 9- 1715/6.
William - son - born November 15- 1717.
Nathaniel --

George Richards & Hester Hough were married November 14- 1716.
John son - George & Hester Richards born November 23- 1717.

Daniel Comstock & Elizabeth Prentice were married May 23- 1700.
Peter son born March 4- 1702.
Daniel " " September 22- 1703.
John " " September 12- 1705.
Thomas " " March 25- 1708
James " " June 18- 1712.
Jonathan " " July 28- 1714.
Elizabeth dau. " August 2- 1717.

Index Top

Page 54.

Kingsland Comstock & Rachel Crocker were married September 18- 1717.
Mary daughter born - September 8- 1718.

Asa - son Nathll & Ann Lathrop born - February 13- 1717/8.

Thomas Pember & Hannah Turner were married March 18- 1712.
Hannah - daughter - born April 7- 1714.
Mary - daughter - born October 7- 1718.

John Hough son - John & Hannah Hough born October 14- 1719 (?)

Thomas Harris - son - John & Hannah Harris was drowned the 21st October 1719 & was buryed the following day.

Elizabeth - daughter John & Elizabeth Chappell born/October 16- 1719.
John -son -Jno. & Elizabeth Chappell born - September 14- 1719. (?)

William Rogers & Elizabeth Harris were married Aug. 28- 1713.
Jordan - son - born May 8- 1715.
Jeremiah - son - born November 30- 1716.

Daniel Shapley & Abigail Peirson were married - Novermber 11- 1714.
Daniel - son - born - March 2- 1719 d. March 29- 1719.

Joshua Baker & Mariam Hurlburt were married March 27- 1703.

Joashua-	**son**	**born**	**May**	**3- 1706**
Samuel	**"**	**"**	**August**	**24- 1707**
Elizabeth	**dau.**	**"**	**April**	**24- 1709**
Gideon	**son**	**"**	**November**	**27- 1711**
Lydia	**dau.**	**"**	**June**	**12- 1712**
			& dyed November 25-1712	
James	**son**	**"**	**March**	**17- 1714**
Anna	**dau.**	**"**	**May**	**28- 1716**
Stephen	**son**	**"**	**March**	**17- 1719**
Sarah	**dau.**	**"**	**May**	**14- 1721**

William Holt & Catharine Butler were married January ye 7- 1713/4.
Catherine daughter born - December 8- 1714 dyed February 9- 1715/6.
Sarah - daughter born - December 28- 1716.
John son born January 11- 1718/9.

Samuel Comstock & Sarah Douglas were married 1699.
Samuel son born June 22- 1701.
Christopher son born January 5- 1703.
Samuel Comstock & [44] Whittlesy were married May ye 22- 1705.

Index Top

Page 55.

Samuel Comstock & Whittlesy married May ye 22- 1705.

Nathaniel	**son**	**born**	**1706**
Gideon	**"**	**"**	**1708**
Levedian (?)	**"**	**"**	**1710**
Caleb	**"**	**"**	**1712**

Sarah	dau	"	1714 & dyed same year Aug- 15- 1704.
Martha	"	"	1715

Sarah the first wife of Samuel Comstock dyed April 1st- 1704.

Jona Daniels & Mary Potts were married January 1- 1717/8.
William son- born February 19- 1718/9.

Moses Lewis was married to Rachel Mortimore September 17- 1718.
Moses son- born - April 18- 1719.

Jonathan Rogers - son Samuel Rogers & Elizabeth Pemberton were married.

Dorothy	daughter	born	September	8- 1709
Elizabeth	"	"	December	1- 1711
James	son	"	January	20- 1713/14
Jona	"	"	August	14- 1716
Mary	daughter	"	July	8- 1718

John Rogers son Joseph Rogers, and Deborah Deighton - were married February 1- 1718/9.

Thomas Hide the son of Thomas Hide & Rebecca Richards - was born 23rd September - 1719 - which said Rebecca Richards acknowledged herself to be the Mother of said child in court - which Thomas Hide in said court. She declared to be the father of said child.

Desian (Desire ?) - daughter of Richard & Mary Rogers was born December 25- 1717.
Orthaniel - son - born December 13- 1720.

William Way - son Ebenezer & Mary Way born May 15- 1720.
Hannah & Mary Savill daughters of John & Sarah Savill - twins - born June 27- 1720.
Elizabeth Raymond daughter Joshua & Elizabeth Raymond born April 24- 1720.
Juno an Indian woman, servant to Capt. Chris. Christophers - dyed February 11- 1719/20.
Sarah the daughter of Christopher & Sarah Christophers - born March 10- 1719/20.
William Daniels dyed about the 28th December 1717.
Samuel Edgecombe & Elizabeth Prentice married November 24- 1720.
Quash - an Negro man of Richard Christophers dyed December 6 or 7- 1717.

Index Top

Page 56.

Mary Prentice wife to Thomas Prentice dyed December 31- 1720.
Thomas - son Timothy & Abigail Lester born May 24- 1720.
Camon Rogers - son Adam & Catharine Rogers born - April 28- 1720.
Patience Newbury daughter Nathaniel & Elizabeth Newbury born 29 February -

1719/20.

Ephraim Daton & Abigail Willobe married 27 October 1720.

Samuel Adams - son of Eliphalet & Lydia Adams - born August 11- 1717 dyed Jan 25- 1718/9.

Lydia - daughter born - February 25- 1720.

Robert Gauler & Hannah Andres - married September 8- 1719.
Esther & Ann Gauler twin daughter of Robert & Hannah Gauler born June 6- 1720.

Nathaniel Viber son John & Joanna Viber born February 6- 1719-20.
Jonathan Latimore & Borradel Denison were married April 6- 1720/21.
John Plumb & Hannah Harris were married 25th of June 1721.

William Harris & Rebecca Rathbone were married October ye 29- 1713.

William	son	born	October	17- 1716.
Sarah	dau.	"	January	1- 1715.
Mary	"	"	August	7- 1718.
Hannah	"	"	December	23- 1720.

Lucretia daughter Christopher & Sarah Christophers born 24th June 1721.
Lydia Adams - daughter Mr. Eliphalet & Lydia Adams - born 17th July 1721.
Mary daughter David & Abigail Shapley born - April 2- 1720.

Gibson (Daniel?) [45] Harris & Phebe Denison were married January 12- 1720.
George son Gibson & Phebe Harris born 21st August 1720.

Mary Truman daughter Joseph Truman dyed August 24- 1719.
Edward son Edward & Grace Hallam born September 1st 1721.

1719.

Thomas Bonam & Sarah Sales were married December 1- 1719.
Thomas son Thomas & Sarah Bonam born January 28- 1721.

Mary Rogers daughter James & Sarah Rogers born - 10th day May - 1719.
James Rogers dyed - 20th day July - 1721.

Thomas Fosdick & Esther Updike were married 29th June - 1720.
John Coit & Grace Christophers were married ye 2nd day July 1718.

Index Top

Page 57.

Joh - son John & Grace Coit born April 7- 1719.
Daniel Coit & Elizabeth Christophers were married May 9- 1721.
Thomas son Adam & Catharine Rogers born - August 11- 1721.
Clement Minor & Abigail Turner were married February 9- 1721/2.
Mr. George Denison dyed - January 20- 1719/20.

Ann the daughter Robert & Hannah Gauler dyed the 16 July- 1721.
Ann daughter Robert & Hannah Gauler born April 24- 1722.

Mr. John Rogers dyed October 17- 1721.
John Rogers the 3rd, November 6- 1721 being aged 21 years and 6 days.

1720/21.

Rebecca Rogers wife to John Rogers ye second dyed the 13th day of November 1721. These three last mentioned people Dyed with ye Small Pox in New London.

Ebenezer Wyatt son of John & Abigail Wyatt born - January 16- 1721/2.
George son Peter & Elizabeth Hackley born ye 13th August 1719.
John son John & Hannah Plumb born April 18- 1722.
Ann Lattimore, daughter Jonathan & Borradel Lattimore born

Edward - son John & Mary Robinson was married to Mary Willson - November 8- 1722.
John - son of Edward & Mary Robinson born July 13- 1722.

Richard - son John & Grace Coit - born July 8- 1722.

1722.

Mary daughter Timothy & Mary Green born ye 4th July 1722.
Hannah daughter Joseph & Grace Miner born August 29- 1727.

Jonathan, son to Samll Fox, son of Samll Fox - born 4th of May 1717.
Hannah, daughter - Samll Fox, son Samll Fox, born May 4- 1717.
Samuel Fox- son Samuel Fox, son of Samuel Fox - born June 29- 1719.
James Fox - son Samuel Fox, son Samuel Fox born July 21- 1722.

Peter son of Ebenezer & Elizabeth Griffing dyed September 10- 1722.

Index Top

Page 58.

Ebenezer Stubble (?) dyed in April 1720.
Samuel Harris the 3rd, son Samuel & Dinah Harris - born September 26- 1722.

Samuel son Daniel & Sarah Way born October 26- 1719.
Daniel son Daniel & Sarah Way born January 4- 1722.

Zeriah - daughter Richard & Mary Rogers born January 18- 1722/3.
David son John & Judith Rogers born March 8- 1719/20.
Ruth daughter Jonathan & Judith Rogers born October 4- 1722.
Nathan - son Nathaniel & Elizabeth Newbury - born 23rd of December 1721.

1722/23.

Ann - daughter Ebenezer & Mary Way born September 26- 1722.
Christopher son Samson & Sarah Haughton born - February 23- 1702/3, recorded the 19th February 1722/3.
Bathyah - daughter John & Sarah Savill born August 4- 1722.
John Rogers - son John Rogers first & Eliz Griswold, and Elizabeth Dodge were married by Ephraim Woodbridge the 28th January - 1722.

William Brookfield & Katharine Rogers were married the 16th April 1720.
Uriah son William & Katharine Brookfield born May 7- 1722.

Esther - daughter Thomas & Esther Fosdick born - April 20- 1722.
William son Timothy & Abigail Lester born - June 18- 1722.
Hannah - daughter Oliver & Hannah Manwaring - born February 24- 1715.

Abigail, daughter Samson & Sarah Houghton - born April 16- 1687.
Samson son born ye May 29- 1692
Ebenezer " " July 28- 1699
Mercy dau. " July 23- 1704
Jerusha " " January 25- 1706/7
Katharine " " March 19- 1711.
Sampson Houghton - senior dyed 12 day of January 1718.
Samson Haughton & Sarah Pemberton were married 23rd of July 1719.
James - son born 29 of April 1719.
Sarah - daughter born 19th July 1721.

Thomas Manwaring & Esther Christophers were married February 4- 1721/22.
Elizabeth - daughter - born April 6- 1723.

Thomas Norton son William Norton born 13 of December 1718.
John Norton son William Norton born December 16- 1721.

Index Top

Page 59.

William son Edward & Mary Robinson born April 16- 1723.

Jonathan Caulkins & Sarah Turner were married 16th September 1701.

Sarah	daughter	born	July	17- 1703
Hannah	"	"	July	20- 1705
Amore	"	"	October	14- 1708
Grace	"	"	June	23- 1711
Thomas	son	"	July	29- 1713

Sarah Caulkins wife of Jonathan Caulkins dyed August 15- 1718/9.
Jonathan Caulkins & Ann Pember were married December 8- 1719.

Bethiah Chapman daughter Samuel & Bethiah Chapman - born April 6- 1711.

Sarah - daughter John & Sarah Gardner born August ye 26- 1717.
John son born April 9- 1720, dyed May 27- 1720.
Jerusha - daughter - born October 7- 1721, dyed February- 7- 1721/2.

Samuel Fosdick & Susanna Turner were married July 13- 1706.

Mercy	daughter	born	March	28- 1708.
Samuel	son	"	March	11- 1710
William	"	"	February	4- 1712
Ruth	dau	"	January	25- 1713/4
James	son	"	November	20- 1716

John son Thomas Bonam & Sarah his wife born May 27/1723.
Jane Rough daughter Jonathan & Ann Ruff born the 2nd day of August 1722.
Lydia - daughter of Christopher & Sarah Christophers born 21 June 1723 and dyed July 2- next following.

Samuel Chapman & Dinah Hatch were married March 8- 1722.
Joseph - son born December 10- 1722.

David Crocker & Hannah Beebe were married 3 December- 1722.
Lucy daughter Clement Minor Jr. & Abigail his wife - born March 8- 1723.
Elizabeth daughter Thomas & Elizabeth Dart - born 17 March- 1718.
Joseph - son - Richard & Elizabeth Christophers born November 30- 1722.

Joseph son John & Deborah Rogers born - September 16- 1720.
John - son - born - 6 August 1722.

Jerusha - daughter John & Sarah Gardner - born 6 October 1723.
John - son - Robert & Hannah Gauler born - November 5- 1723.
Thomas Strickland & Zipporah Billings married 16 March- 1714.
Zipporah daughter Thomas & Zipporah Strickland born July 11- 1714.

STARK

New England Families Genealogical and Memorial: Third Series, Volume IV

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page
Search Book

Peabody & Crafts; from 1884 to 1887, with Frank Tillinghast, under the name of Crafts & Tillinghast; and subsequently alone. Since October, 1906, he has had his office in Providence. In politics Mr. Crafts has been a Republican. In 1901 he was a candidate for the nomination of state senator and was loyally supported by his friends, but was defeated, In November, 1903, he was elected first representative in the general assembly of Rhode Island, and became a member of the judiciary committee. He was a delegate to the Republican national convention at Chicago in 1904. He was re‰lected to the general assembly in 1904, receiving in the caucus the largest majority ever given a candidate in Westerly. He was again appointed on the judiciary committee. Mr. Craft is an able and convincing public speaker, and it has been said that he was the most eloquent speaker in the Rhode Island legislature since the days of Tristram Burgess. An editorial supporter of Mr. Crafts has written:

> Westerly's leading lawyer has always been a strong, consistent party man. * * * He is in no sense a politician and would receive no additional honors by representing Westerly in the General Assembly, but with Mr. Crafts in the capitol at Providence as representative. Westerly would take a front rank in State affairs, simply through his ability, force of character and the wellknown law that makes men of worth and energy gravitate naturally towards the top. Mr. Crafts does things; he is a tireless worker of tremendous energy and at every opportunity he has been on the right side of important questions in which the people have been interested; without detracting from the able assistance rendered by his colleagues it is safe to say it was mainly through his splendid work on the water works cases that the happy end of the litigation resulted. The popular counselor has a large following.

Mr. Crafts married (first) October 1, 1881. Jennie Louise Blake, of Ashaway, Rhode Island; she died November 19, 1884. He married (second) December 17, 1892, Mary Amittai Stark, of Mystic, Connecticut (see Stark). They have one child, Alberta Barnard, born July 6, 1901; who is a member of the Joseph Buchlin Chapter of the Children of the American Revolution, and of the National Society, Children's Branch of the Sons and Daughters of the Pilgrims, being a direct descendant on the maternal side of Myles Standish. John Alden and Priscilla

Mullins.

(The Stark Line).

The family of Stark is of ancient Scotch origin. The ancestry of the Scotch family is traced to Murhead, in Bothwick, in 1100. In 1347 his lineal descendant Murhead was created lord of Lacrope. In 1480, John Murhead, son of the lord of Lacrope, was named John Stark, signifying great strength.

Aaron Stark, the immigrant ancestor, was settled at Hartford as early as 1639, and was of Windsor in 1643, finally locating at New London. His name is found in Mystic as early as 1650, being among the Stonington men who took the freeman's oath in 1666. He bought a farm near the head of the Mystic river of William Thompson, the Pequot missionary, and was included within the boundaries of New London. Neither marriage or children are found on the vital records, but the probate records show that he had sons, Aaron, John and William, and that his daughters married John Fish and Josiah Haynes. His wife was probably Mary Holt. He was a soldier in King Philip's war, and received a grant of land at Voluntown, Connecticut, for his services. He died in 1685. His descendants have been numerous at Mystic, Connecticut, and vicinity.

(I) Daniel Stark, a descendant of Aaron, was born, lived and died at Mystic, Connecticut. He married Elizabeth Frink. He was a quiet, earnest and upright man, deacon in the Baptist church, and a prosperous farmer in Mystic all his active life.

(II) Jonathan, son of Daniel Stark, was born in Mystic. He was a farmer in his native town, highly respected in the community. He was deacon of the Baptist church. He married Betsey Reed. Children: Eliza, Emily, Julia, J. Russell, mentioned below, and William.

(III) James Russell, son of Jonathan Stark, was born at Mystic, Connecticut, and attended the public schools there. He learned the trade of carpenter and followed it for a number of years. He became a builder and contractor in his native town. He was a successful man of business, and commanded the respect and confidence of his townsmen. He was always interested in politics, and was a prominent Democrat, but never sought or held office. He was a member of the Baptist church, generous in charity and popular among all classes of men. He married Mary A. Williams, daughter of Philo and Amittai (Blake) Williams. Two children reached maturity: 1. James Ellis, married Caroline North Murphy, and had Lloyd Rider and Whitney Williams. 2. Mary Amittai, married Albert Barnard Crafts (see Crafts). She is a member of Rhode Island Independence Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, and of the National Society of Sons and Daughters of Pilgrims, being a direct descendant on maternal side of Myles Standish, John Alden and Priscilla Mullins.

CULVER
STARK
HAYNES

THE
AARON STARK FAMILY

SEVEN GENERATIONS OF THE DESCENDANTS OF
AARON STARK
OF GROTON, CONNECTICUT

By

CHARLES R. STARK

HISTORIAN OF THE STARK FAMILY ASSOCIATION
MEMBER OF
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
RHODE ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY
NEW LONDON COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY

NINETEEN TWENTY-SEVEN

THE AARON STARK FAMILY

✠**1.** Aaron Stark, the first settler of that name, died in that part of New London that is now Groton in 1685. The place and date of his birth have never been discovered. The name of his wife is also unknown.

A deposition given by him in the boundary dispute between Connecticut and Rhode Island found in the Stonington Town Records, June 11, 1673, gives us a clue to his age:

> The testimony of Aaron Stark aged sixty-five years or thereabouts testifieth and sayeth, that we being soldiers under Capt. John Mason with many more when we went against the Pequot Indians, we being landed in the Narragansett country when many of the Narragansetts came armed and tendered themselves to go with us in that service against the Pequots wherein they were readily accepted and marched with us through part of the Narragansett country until they came within four or five miles of the Pawcatuck River where we made a halt when Ninicraft and Miantonomo with many others did declare unto our commander that we were come into the Pequot country and did then advise them to be very careful of themselves lest they should be destroyed.
>
> Aaron Stark and Jacob Waterhouse appeared this eleventh day of June 1673, and made oath to what is above written before me
>
> John Allyn
> *Justice.*

Aaron Stark's first settlement was in Stonington, and frequent entries in the "Thomas Miner Diary," between 1653 and 1664, indicate that they were near neighbors. In May, 1666, Aaron Stark was among those who were to take the freeman's oath in Stonington, and in October, 1669, he was accepted as a freeman in New London. Between these two dates he had purchased the farm of Rev. William Thompson, the Indian missionary, in that part of New London, at present Groton, situated on the summit of Stark's Hill.

September 30, 1669, he sold his land in Stonington to Robert Fleming, who evidently bought it for his stepson, Thomas Rose. Aaron Stark was a volunteer in King Philip's War, and was given land in Voluntown in consideration of his service. In 1673 he claimed bounty for killing two wolves, animals which at that time abounded in Connecticut.

The children of Aaron Stark were —

✠2. Aaron. ✠3. John. 4. Child (not named). ✠5. William. ✠6. Sarah, m. Captain Samuel Fish. ✠7. Elizabeth, m. (1) Micah Lambert, (2) Josiah Haines, (3) Nehemiah Smith.

+ Margaret ?

SECOND GENERATION

2. Aaron (Aaron [1]), m. Nov. 27, 1676, Mehitabel Shaw.

Children

✠8. Aaron, b. 1678. ✠9. Stephen, b. 1685; m. Feb. 16, 1708, Hannah Culver. ✠10. Mary, m. Jan. 29, 1707, Joseph Culver. ✠11. John, b. 1694; m. Nov. 10, 1715, Martha Walworth. ✠12. Abiel, b. Feb., 1696. ✠13. Hannah, bapt. by Rev. James Noyes, Sept. 12, 1697. 14. Sarah.

Aaron served with his father in King Philip's War in 1675, and like him received a grant of land in Voluntown, though it is believed that neither of them ever lived in that town.

Hempstead's Diary, under date of Nov. 20, 1720, mentions Aaron Stark as having been appointed by Justice Avery, together with James Packer and (Moses) Fish, to renew bounds between William Denison and Joshua Hempstead.

3. John (Aaron [1]), d. prior to 1701; m. Elizabeth.

Children

✠15. Hannah, m. Apr. 21, 1707, Isaac Fox. ✠16. Elizabeth, m. Apr. 5, 1707, John Newbury.

Probate records of the District of New London contain the following:

"July 5, 1705 Distribution ordered of Estate of John Stark." From the record we learn that he left a widow Elizabeth and the two daughters named above. The widow had married as early as Sept. 20, 1705, John Wicks. That he served in King Philip's War is shown by a list of volunteers in that war made in 1701 in which appears the name of John Stark "deceased."

5. William (Aaron [1]), d. Sept. 8, 1730; m. Elizabeth.

Children

✠17. William, m. Apr. 13, 1710, Experience Lamb. ✠18. Christopher, bapt. June 19, 1698; m. Apr. 1, 1722, Joanna Walworth. ✠19. Phebe, b. Mar., 1700; m. Thomas Walworth. ✠20. Daniel.

From his tombstone in the Wightman Burying Ground we get the date of the death of William Stark, and from the records of the First Congregational Church in Stonington we find that William Stark, with his wife Elizabeth and their two sons William and Christopher, united with that church June 19, 1698, and their daughter Phebe, July 6, 1701. The name of Daniel does not appear

---

on the record, he no doubt be
had become affiliated with th
This church, the first Bapt
in 1705 in the house of Wi
benefactor. He gave the la
ground, also twenty acres
Wightman. The house built
was still standing in 1925.
to the church in March, 171
Stark: John Stark, Stephen
Abiel Stark and Christopher
William Stark. He was the
it was said that "he was a m
who hated persecution."
Here follows the petition
necticut:

To The Honourable Cort Setting

These are to signify that we d
yett we desier to Live Pesably
order hearunto we Send These
mity God to putt it into the hart
Proclamated liberty of Consiens
with and whereas she hath gi
Vice we humbly submitt our se
hibitt the liberty of our Consi
Requiers us to Petition to you
submitt thereto and do beseech
we do desier that our meeting
New London our Sosiaty are ch

we have Sent the Articles
of our faith with this our
Petition by Captin Daniell
Witherell That Thereby
you may Understand our
Prinsiples
october ye 5th 1704

on the record, he no doubt being a younger son born after his father had become affiliated with the Baptist Church in Groton.

This church, the first Baptist Church in Connecticut, was formed in 1705 in the house of William Stark, and he was its principal benefactor. He gave the land for a meeting house and burying ground, also twenty acres of land to his pastor, Rev. Valentine Wightman. The house built on this land, though sadly out of repair, was still standing in 1925. Among the grantees named in the deed to the church in March, 1717/8, are the following by the name of Stark: John Stark, Stephen Stark, Aaron Stark, William Stark, Jr., Abiel Stark and Christopher Stark. The deed is signed Sergeant William Stark. He was the first deacon of the church, and of him it was said that "he was a man of good estate, a godly man, and one who hated persecution."

Here follows the petition for the First Baptist Church in Connecticut:

To The Honourable Cort Setting at Newhaven:

These are to signify that we differ from you in Som Poynts of Religion but yett we desier to Live Pesably and quiettly with our Neighbours and in order hearunto we Send These to signify That since it has Pleased the Almity God to putt it into the hart of our Grasious Queen to grant us desenters Proclamated liberty of Consiense which both you and us are greatly favor with and whereas she hath given you Power to surpress Imorality and Vice we humbly submitt our selves to it and to all others that do not prohibitt the liberty of our Consienses and we understanding that your laws Requiers us to Petition to you for the settling of our Meeting we humbly submitt thereto and do beseech of you That you would not deny us hearin, we do desier that our meeting might be stated and held at Will Starks in New London our Sosiaty are chiefly These Underwritten

Ordained Minister or Teacher
DANIELL PIEARSE

Members
WILLIAM STARK
JOHN SEIGR CULVER
ISAAC LAMB
EPHRAIM CULVER
WILLIAM CHUBB
JOHN HAMMETT

Sisters
MARCY CULVER
ELIZABETH LAMB
ELIZABETH STARK
MARY HADSELL
MARGETT CHUBB
SARAH CULVER

we have Sent the Articles
of our faith with this our
Petition by Captin Daniell
Witherell That Thereby
you may Understand our
Prinsiples
october ye 5th 1704

Here also is a copy of the deed given to the church by William Stark:

Know all men by these presents that I, William Stark of the town of Groton County of New London and Colony of Connecticut, yeoman, for a valuable consideration which is six pounds current money of New England to me in hand received of Valentine Wightman, Isaac Lamb, Joseph Culver, John Stark, Robert Burus, Stephen Stark, Joseph Culver Jr., Thomas Lamb, Samuel Lamb, Aaron Stark, Mary Walworth, Hannah Burrows, James Culver, David Culver, William Stark Jr., Abiel Stark, Christopher Stark, Mary Culver, all of Groton in the County and Colony aforesaid the receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge myself satisfied and contented have and do by these presents give, grant, bargain sell, alienate and pass over from me the aforesaid William Stark my heirs executors administrators and assigns unto the above mentioned Wightman, Lamb, Culvers, Burrows, Starks, and Walworth and every of the aforesaid, their heirs, executors, administrators, and assigns forever an acre and a half land within the land of the aforesaid William Stark at the burying place and where the meeting-house frame standeth etc.

In witness and confirmation of what is above written I the aforesaid William Stark have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this tenth day of March . . . our Lord one Thousand seven hundred and eighteen. It is to be understood that this is for a burying place and meeting-house and ways to it and from it, and that the aforesaid William Stark doth reserve to himself the convenience of the burying of himself or any of his.

WILLIAM STARK. Seal

Signed sealed and delivered
in presence of
EPHRAIM CULVER
JONATHAN CULVER

The Probate Records of the District of New London reveal the following: "Sept. 21, 1730. Will of William Stark late of Groton (a part of the Township of New London in 1685) was proved;" and "April 10, 1732. Christopher Stark presented his account as executor of William Stark (late of Groton)."

The will was as follows:

In the name of God Amen. The 7th. day of February 1726. I William Starke of Groton in the County of New London Colony of Conn. in New England — Farmer — being of perfect mind and memory thanks be to God therefore calling to mind the mortality of my body and that it is appoynted to all men once to dye do make and ordain this my last will and testament, that is to say;

First of all I recommend my soul into the hands of God who gave it and my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in Christian burial at the discretion of my executors nothing doubting but that at the general resurrection I shall receive the same by the mighty power of God and as touching

---

such worldly estate as it hath
and dispose of the same in the
Imprimis. I give and beque
my Real Estate during her nat
except husbandry tools at her
Item. I give and dispose un
ing apparel he having had his
may appear by records.
Item. I give and Bequeath
bandry tools as carts plows hoe
of my lands as may appear by
Item. I give and bequeath
the South of the County road
Christopher however otherwise
tools.
Item. I give and bequeath
half my movables except husba
Item. I hereby make ordain
Stark and my trusty and belove
said my lawful executors of this
In witness whereof I have h
year above written

Signed sealed and published
pronounced and declared by
the said William Stark as
his last will and testament in
the presence of us subscribers
EPHRAIM COLLVER
JONATHAN COLLVER
TIMOTHY COLLVER

The estate inventoried £107.2.
Hodson Springer.

6. SARAH STARK (Aaron
Captain Samuel Fish, b. 1656

21. Samuel Fish, b. 1684. 22. J
Martha Williams. 24. Abi
Daniel Denison. 25. Aaron
Fish, b. Aug. 19, 1699; m
Sarah Fish, b. Aug. 2, 1702

Captain Samuel Fish was
Groton before 1700, where h
organization of the town he

such worldly estate as it hath pleased God in this life to bless me I devise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form.

Imprimis. I give and bequeath unto my dearly beloved wife one-third of my Real Estate during her natural life and one-half of my movable estate except husbandry tools at her own disposal forever.

Item. I give and dispose unto William Stark my oldest son all my wearing apparel he having had his full double portion already of my lands as may appear by records.

Item. I give and Bequeath unto Christopher Stark one-half of my husbandry tools as carts plows hoes &c. he having already had his full portion of my lands as may appear by record.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Daniel Stark all my lands to the South of the County road as may appear by a deed of exchange from Christopher however otherwise bounded on record and half my husbandry tools.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Phebe Wallsworth one-half my movables except husbandry tools.

Item. I hereby make ordain and constitute my loving son Christopher Stark and my trusty and beloved friend Thomas Chipman of Groton aforesaid my lawful executors of this my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year above written

William Stark Seal

Signed sealed and published
pronounced and declared by
the said William Stark as
his last will and testament in
the presence of us subscribers
Ephraim Collver
Jonathan Collver
Timothy Collver

Proved in New London Sept. 21, 1730
Ephr. & Timo. appearing.
Richard Christopher

The estate inventoried £107.2.2. The appraisers were Joseph Belton and Hodson Springer.

6. Sarah Stark (Aaron[1]), d. Dec. 11, 1722, æ. 62 yrs.; m. Captain Samuel Fish, b. 1656, d. Feb. 27, 1733.

Children

21. Samuel Fish, b. 1684. 22. John Fish, b. 1686. 23. Moses Fish, b. 1688; m. Martha Williams. 24. Abigail Fish, b. 1691; m. (1) Daniel Eldredge, (2) Daniel Denison. 25. Aaron Fish, b. 1693; m. Irene Sprague. 26. Nathan Fish, b. Aug. 19, 1699; m. (1) Abigail Havens, (2) Mary Burrows. 27. Sarah Fish, b. Aug. 2, 1702; m. Hezekiah Lord of Preston.

Captain Samuel Fish was born in Stonington, but removed to Groton before 1700, where he had a large tract of land. At the organization of the town he was chosen second townsman, and he

held many offices of honor and trust in the town. Both Captain and Mrs. Fish are buried in the Packer Burying Ground at Mystic.

7. ELIZABETH STARK (Aaron [1]), m. (1) Apr. 19, 1688, Micah Lambert.

CHILD

28. Michel Lambert, b. July 18, 1689; m. Peter Williams.

She m. (2) Mar. 3, 1693, Josiah Haines.

CHILDREN

29. Elizabeth Haines, b. Mar. 7, 1694; m. Phillops. 30. Anne Haines, b. Nov. 3, 1696; m. Nathaniel Brown. 31. Josiah Haines, Jr., b. Jan 8, 1698/9. 32. Joshua Haines, b. Aug. 27, 1701. 33. Caleb Haines, b. Feb. 2, 1703. 34. Kaziah Haines, b. June 7, 1705; m. Streat. 35. Comfort Haines, b. Aug. 2, 1711. 36. Deborah Haines.

She m. (3), about Sept. 7, 1724, Nehemiah Smith, b. 1646, d. Aug. 8, 1727. No children.

Miss Caulkins places Josiah Haines in Pequonnoc in 1696, but from the fact that the births of his first four children are recorded in Preston, we infer that for a time he lived in that town. No record of the birth of Deborah has been found, but in her mother's will she was given most of the household belongings, so we suppose she was single and remained at home. The names of Joshua and Comfort do not appear in the will — probably they had died before their mother.

The marriage to Justice Nehemiah Smith was an old-age marriage, he being in his seventy-ninth year. He endowed her by jointure agreement with one hundred pounds current bills of credit of New England, payable within one year of the date of the marriage. Justice Smith was prominent in the affairs of New London before Groton became a town, and upon organization of the latter he was chosen third townsman. He also served as town clerk, justice of the peace and in other positions. The will of Elizabeth Smith follows:

In the name of God Amen. The 22 day of September Anno Domini one thousand seven hundred thirty-nine I Elizabeth Smith of Groton in the colony of Connecticut in New England being sick and weak in body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be given unto God therefor calling unto mind the mortality of my body and knowing it is appointed for all persons once to die do make and ordain this my last will and testament that is to say principally and first of all I give and resign my soul into the hands of God who gave it and my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in a decent Christian burial at the discretion of my Executor nothing doubting but at the general resurrection I shall receive the same again by the mighty power of the Almighty God and as touching such worldly estate wherewith

---

it has pleased God to bless m
the same in the following man
I give and bequeath unto
pounds & twelve shillings mo
one sucking mare colt that no
I give and bequeath unto
mare and side saddle and brid
I give and bequeath unto m
of drawers that stands in my
her husbands hands and also
I give and bequeath unto
drawers and one round table
before distribution.
I give and bequeath unto my
beds & bolsters that has boug
two pair of curtains one pair
of drawers and one round tab
one square table and one sm
and also six pewter platters a
and also one quart pot and
firing pan and also my large
three iron pots and one large s
daughter three of my best co
horse and also twenty sheep
now in the field and ten bush
and ten pounds of tallow and
"flacks" and all my hay bel
tramelles and a fire shovel a
iron.
I give and bequeath to my
Jonathan Fillops and also my
and also houe and axes and a
Josiah to be my executor.
I give and bequeath to my
that is in his hands and also
and funeral charges are paid
Daughters equally alike all th

NATHAN SMITH
BETHIA ROCK
SARAH WOODMANSEE

Probated December 31, 173

This will gives a very
well-to-do family of that d

it has pleased God to bless me in this life I give and devise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form;

I give and bequeath unto my loving daughter Michel Williams eighteen pounds & twelve shillings money that is in Jeames Ashbys hands and also one sucking mare colt that now follows my riding mare.

I give and bequeath unto my loving daughter Caziah Streat my riding mare and side saddle and bridle.

I give and bequeath unto my loving daughter Elizabeth Phillop my chest of drawers that stands in my house and also ten pounds money that is in her husbands hands and also Experance my apprentice maid.

I give and bequeath unto my loving daughter Anne Brown one chest of drawers and one round table which shall be bought out of my other estate before distribution.

I give and bequeath unto my loved daughter Deborah Haines two "fether" beds & bolsters that has boughten tickers and two bedsteads and cords and two pair of curtains one pair callicoe and one pair cotton and also one chest of drawers and one round table and one large chest with five drawers and one square table and one small chest and one "bocks" and ten "chears" and also six pewter platters and seven pletes and also three pewter basins and also one quart pot and two pint pots and one warming pan and one firing pan and also my large brass "cittle" and also one iron kettle and three iron pots and one large stone "judge" and I also give my above named daughter three of my best cows and one "heffer" and one year and vantage horse and also twenty sheep and also two swine fatted with the corn that is now in the field and ten bushels of corn to eat and also one quarter of beef and ten pounds of tallow and colored yarn for two coverlids and half my "flacks" and all my hay below my house in my upper field and also two tramelles and a fire shovel and tongs and two skillets one brass and one iron.

I give and bequeath to my beloved son Josiah Haines my apprentice boy Jonathan Fillops and also my cart "hupes" and boxes and cleves and pin and also houe and axes and also one stack of oats and also I order my son Josiah to be my executor.

I give and bequeath to my beloved son Caleb Haines six pounds money that is in his hands and also one pair of plow irons and after my just debts and funeral charges are paid I give to my son Josiah Haines and my five Daughters equally alike all the rest of my estate.

ELIZABETH SMITH

NATHAN SMITH
BETHIA ROCK } Witnesses.
SARAH WOODMANSEE

Probated December 31, 1739

This will gives a very good idea of the housekeeping outfit of a well-to-do family of that day.

THIRD GENERATION

8. Aaron (Aaron,[2] Aaron [1]), b. 1678; m. Margaret.

Children

✠37. Aaron. ✠38. John. ✠39. Amos. ✠40. Isaac. 41. Mary, m. Soloman. ✠42. Margaret, m. Peter Soloman (Salmon). 43. Hannah, m. Abraham Fulcher.

Aaron Stark was formerly of Groton, where he was named as one of the grantees in the deed of William Stark to the First Baptist Church Mar. 24, 1717/8. About 1730 or 1732 John Culver, Jr., conducted a party to New Jersey, where they settled at a place called Schooleys Mountain. It is supposed that Aaron Stark was one of this company, as on May 29, 1744, he was of Roxbury (Flanders), Morris County, N. J.

Deed from Aaron Stark Jr. to Aaron Stark

To all people to whom this present shall come greeting:

To whom this presents shall come Know ye that I Aaron Stark Junior of the township of Roxbury in the County of Morris and Province of West Jersey yeoman for and in consideration of the sum of fifty pounds current lawful money of the Province aforesaid in hand paid by my father Aaron Stark Senior of the Province aforesaid which I acknowledge myself satisfied therefor I have given granted bargained sold alienated confirmed conveyed and confirmed unto the said Aaron Stark him his heirs and assigns forever one certain piece or parcel of land at a place called and known by the name of Fort Hill in Groton in the County of New London and Colony of Connecticut in New England containing by estimation Twenty acres be the same more or less and is bounded as follows that is to say beginning at a rock marked WS which is the South-east corner at a (?) two rod highway and going to a four rod highway going as aforesaid and by said four rod highway on the West side thereof and thirty-six rods to a heap of stones one of them marked with W and from thence South-west and by West West sixty-nine rods and three paces to another stone marked WS by a stone wall and from thence by said stone wall thirty-three rods and then North-west to the South-west corner of said . . . to (?) rod highway first mentioned this last lying to the North-west side of the two rod highway together with all the privileges and appertenances thereto belonging or anyway belonging which land I said Aaron Stark Junior purchased of Jonathan Culver as may appear upon record and all the abovesaid premises for to have and to hold all the abovesaid bargained premises to him said Aaron Stark Senior him his heirs and assigns and to their only proper use and inheritance forever. And I the said Aaron Stark Junior for myself my heirs and assigns do by virtue of this premises acquit and discharge myself and heirs and assigns from the said demised premises and do confirm all the above said premises to my father Aaron Stark Sr. to have and to hold all the above demised premises as his own proper estate of inheritance.

In witness whereof I have set my hand and seal this 29, day of May Anno 1744

Aaron Stark Junior LS

Nathan Cros (?)
William Douglas

Roxbury May 29, 1744

Aaron Stark Junior the subscriber to the above written instrument personally appeared before me and acknowledged the above said instrument for to be his free act and deed before me

David Sage
Justice

The above written is Recorded in the Records of Groton Lib. 4, folio 179 July 9, 1744

Pr. Chris. Avery
Town Clerk.

9. Stephen (Aaron,[2] Aaron [1]), b. 1685; m. Feb. 13, 1708, Hannah Culver, b. 1682.

Children

44. Hannah, b. Dec. 7, 1709. +45. Ichabod, b. May 22, 1713. +46. Stephen, b. Nov. 15, 1717. +47. Ester, b. Dec. 25, 1718. +48. Timothy, b. Dec. 6, 1720. 49. Samuel, b. Oct. 19, 1722; d. without issue.

Stephen Stark was another of the grantees under the deed of William Stark to the First Baptist Church. The Culver Genealogy says that they lived in Lebanon, Conn. Hannah Culver is said by some to have been the daughter of Governor John Winthrop, but good authorities make her the daughter of John and Hannah (Lake) Gallup.

10. Mary Stark (Aaron,[2] Aaron [1]), m. Jan. 29, 1707, Joseph Colver, b. 1680.

Children

58. Ester Colver, b. Feb. 2, 1708. 59. Sarah Colver, b. May 24, 1710. 60. Joseph Colver, b. Sept. 11, 1711. 61. Moses Colver, b. Dec. 30, 1712. 62. Daniel Colver, b. Oct. 2, 1712. 63. Samuel Colver, b. Oct. 19, 1722 (from Groton Town Records).

Joseph Colver was born on his grandfather's "Chepadas Farm" in Groton, and lived and died in that town.

11. John (Aaron,[2] Aaron [1]), b. 1694; m. Nov. 10, 1715, Martha Walworth.

Children

+50. John, b. Nov. 11, 1716. +51. Susanna. 52. Mehitabel.

John Stark was another grantee under the deed of William Stark to the church. He was a deacon in the First Baptist Church of New London (now Waterford) which church was the second Baptist church in the State, founded in 1710. The church edifice, about

twenty or twenty-five feet square, with a sharp, peaked roof, occupying a sightly position on the crest of Fort Hill in Waterford, presented a fair target for British ships blockading the coast, and they so riddled the roof as to cause the building to be called the "Old Pepper Box." In a burying ground adjoining the church so late as 1850 was a stone bearing the name of Deacon John Stark. He lived in New London, as is evident from the following entries in Hempstead's Diary:

> Dec. 1, 1747 . . . I went into Madm. Winthrops & wrote the heads of an agreement between Madm. Winthrop & John Stark about taking the mill to halves &c.

Again —

> Jan. 14, 1751/2 Old Ms. Wallsworth of Groton Died in N. L. at her son-in-laws John Starks aged I suppose above 84. Her husband was William Wallsworth & she lived with him as tenant on Fishers Island above 50 years ago & then came off & he was the first that ever set up butchering in New London. 53 years since he settled in Groton & died there.

New London Probate Records give, under date of Sept. 8, 1753, will of John Stark; mention wife Martha and son John, who is to pay his two sisters, Susanna and Mehitabel, £20 each. The wife Martha and brother Abiel, executors; witnesses, Thomas Lester, Rachel Fox and Elizabeth Lester.

12. ABIEL (Aaron,^{2} Aaron ^{1}), b. 1696; m. before Apr., 1721, Mary Walworth, b. Feb. 6, 1685, d. Aug. 23, 1771.

CHILDREN

✠53. Abiel, b. Jan. 8, 1724; d. Sept. 25, 1770. ✠54. Nathan, b. 1725; d. between 1778 and 1781. ✠55. Mary, b. 1726; d. Oct. 8, 1813; m. Cyprian Lathrop. ✠56. Silas, b. May, 1735; d. July 3, 1799. ✠57. Amy, m. Nathan Walworth.

Abiel Stark was one of the grantees under the deed of William Stark to the church. His wife was a sister of his brother John's wife, and it is said that they lived in Lebanon, Conn.

13. HANNAH STARK (Aaron,^{2} Aaron ^{1}), b. 1678; d. Apr. 27, 1734, æ. 56 yrs.; m. Nov. 12, 1697, Abraham Waterhouse, b. Dec. 23, 1674/5, d. May, 1750, æ. 76 yrs.

CHILDREN

57a. Hannah Waterhouse, b. Mar. 26, 1699; m. Jan. 12, 1721, Samuel Lord. 57b. Abraham Waterhouse, b. July 16, 1700; m. 1724, Abigail Wolcott; d. 1765. 57c. Sarah Waterhouse, b. Jan. 16, 1702; m. Sept. 17, 1721, Gershom Nott; d. Mar. 1, 1799. 57d. Rebeckah Waterhouse, b. Aug. 21, 1707 (1705?). 57e. John Waterhouse, b. May 10, 1708; m. Feb. 3, 1730/1, Lydia Lay; d. Feb. 17, 1761. 57f. Gideon Waterhouse, b. Sept. 16, 1713; d. Aug. 2, 1787; m. (1) unknown, (2) Rebecca.

3 1833 02939 6873

---

15. HANNAH STARK
21, 1707, Isaac Fox.

64. Abigail Fox, b. Mar
Fox, b. Nov. 6, 171

Isaac Fox was twice
and (2) to Elizabeth B
daughters, only Abiga
gave the land on Gre
house was built, and h
come to the enjoyment
and land shall be sold
much as anyone else."
Gilbert, Deacon, Steph

16. ELIZABETH STA
Newbury (Newbeary).

67. John Newbury, b.
69. Joseph Newbur
1716; m. Sarah S
James Newbury, b
74. Nathaniel New
Mar. 25, 1726/7.

17. WILLIAM (Willi
Lamb.

76. Jonathan, b. Dec. 1
78. Elizabeth, b. A
Dec. 13, 1738, John
diah, b. 1725 or 17
1738. ✠83. John,

William Stark, Jr., i
to the Baptist Church.

18. CHRISTOPHER (
m. Apr. 1, 1722, Joann

84. Zerviah, b. Feb. 23
ings. ✠86. Christ
1730; m. Samuel
✠89. James, b. Ma
1738. ✠91. Willia

Christopher, second
name mentioned in th

15. Hannah Stark (John,^{3} Aaron ^{1}), d. Mar. 11, 1718; m. Apr. 21, 1707, Isaac Fox.

Children

64. Abigail Fox, b. Mar. 6, 1710. 65. Hannah Fox, b. Mar. 4, 1712. 66. Sarah Fox, b. Nov. 6, 1714.

Isaac Fox was twice married: (1) to Hannah Stark, named above, and (2) to Elizabeth Beebe, by whom he had several sons. Of the daughters, only Abigail is named in her father's will. Isaac Fox gave the land on Great Neck on which the Pepper Box meeting house was built, and his will contains this clause: "After my sons come to the enjoyment of my estate and conclude to sell my house and land shall be sold to a Baptist principle man if he will give as much as anyone else." His original will was witnessed by Joseph Gilbert, Deacon, Stephen Gorton, Elder, and Elizabeth Taber.

16. Elizabeth Stark (John,^{3} Aaron ^{1}), m. Apr. 5, 1707, John Newbury (Newbeary).

Children

67. John Newbury, b. Aug. 16, 1710. 68. Sarah Newbury, b. June 3, 1712. 69. Joseph Newbury, b. Mar. 4, 1713. 70. Nathan Newbury, b. Mar. 3, 1716; m. Sarah Stewart. 71. Elizabeth Newbury, b. Feb. 4, 1718. 72. James Newbury, b. Mar. 23, 1720. 73. Trial Newbury, b. Feb. 25, 1722. 74. Nathaniel Newbury, b. Mar. 10, 1724. 75. Hannah Newbury, b. Mar. 25, 1726/7.

17. William (William,^{5} Aaron ^{1}), m. Apr. 13, 1710, Experience Lamb.

Children

76. Jonathan, b. Dec. 10, 1712. +77. Moses, b. June 12, 1716; d. about 1797. 78. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 26, 1718; m. Williams. 79. Experience, b. 1719; m. Dec. 13, 1738, John Larkin. +80. William, b. 1723; d. 1798. +81. Obadiah, b. 1725 or 1730; m. Susan Walworth. +82. Zephaniah, b. 1731 or 1738. +83. John, b. 1740.

William Stark, Jr., is named as a grantee under his father's deed to the Baptist Church.

18. Christopher (William,^{5} Aaron ^{1}), b. Oct., 1698; d. 1777; m. Apr. 1, 1722, Joanna Walworth.

Children

84. Zerviah, b. Feb. 23, 1723. +85. Phebe, b. Aug. 1, 1726; m. Increase Billings. +86. Christopher, b. Sept. 27, 1728. +87. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 23, 1730; m. Samuel Treat. +88. Aaron, b. Mar. 3, 1732/3; d. 7/3, 1778. +89. James, b. May 22, 1734; m. Elizabeth Cary. 90. Mary, b. Feb. 26, 1738. +91. William, b. Feb., 1745. +92. Daniel.

Christopher, second son of William, is the last one of the Stark name mentioned in the deed of his father to the Baptist Church.

3 1833 02939 6873

He was born in Groton and married there Joannah Walworth, daughter of William and Mary (Seton) Walworth. The map of the Fanning land in Groton (see "History of the Fanning Family") shows that Christopher Stark was the owner of sixty acres of land on Fort Hill in 1742, which land in 1758 was owned by Nathaniel Palmer. The Westmoreland records show that on May 7, 1754, Christopher Stark of Groton paid five pounds for one whole share in the Susquehanna Purchase, which on Jan. 25, 1768, he conveyed to his sons Aaron, James and William. This deed was made in Beekman Precinct, Dutchess County, N. Y., and was witnessed by Joanna Stark and Christopher Stark, Jr. The following deed of his interest in the First Baptist Church was made on Dec. 20, 1769:

OBLONG, DUTCHESS COUNTY

After my love to Elder Wightman and all that are with him in the church. To all people to whom these presents shall come, greeting, Know ye that I, Christopher Stark at the place above written do give, grant, convey and confirm unto the said Wightman above written and to the church that are with him to their heirs and assigns forever. All my right in the Baptist meeting house in Groton in Connecticut also my right in the money that was given to the church by William Roe. To have and to hold to use and improve to their own proper benefit and behoof. In confirmation of which I have set my hand the day above written

CHRISTOPHER STARK

In presence of
JAMES STARK
DANIEL STARK

From the above we infer that Christopher Stark emigrated from Groton to Dutchess County between 1750 and 1768. He again removed to the Wyoming Valley in 1772, where he is said to have died of old age in 1777.

DEED FROM CHRISTOPHER STARK TO ELISHA GARD

To all people to whom these presents shall come Christopher Stark of Groton in the County of New London and Colony of Connecticut sends greeting:

Know ye that I the said Christopher Stark for and in consideration of the Love and good will which I have and do bear towards my true and well beloved friend Elisha Gard of Groton aforesaid and for divers good causes and considerations me thereunto moving I the said Christopher Stark have given granted alienated conveyed and confirmed and by these presents do give grant alienate convey confirm fully freely and absolutely unto the said Elisha Gard his heirs and assigns forever a certain tract of land containing by estimation three-quarters of an acre situate lying and being near the head of Noank Cove in Groton aforesaid it being at the North-east corner of a tract of land which I the said Christopher Stark bought of John Smith

---

formerly of said Gro
at a rock marked lyi
place thence running
north-westerly to a
James Packers land
to Noank Cove then
bound together with
kind appertain ther
soever of me the sai
the said Elisha Gar
the above-granted p
and the said Christo
covenant agree and
and assigns forever
the time of ensealin
Stark am the sole
lawfully seized ther
right full power an
aforesaid and furthe
self his heirs exrs.
warrant and defend
thereof to the said
lawful claims and d
and at time hereafte
ance of said premis
assigns as in law or
In witness where
hand and seal this t
one thousand seven
sovereign Lord Geo

Signed sealed and
in presence of
MOSES FISH
JAMES MORGA

NEW LONDON Co
Stark the subscrib
acknowledged the s

Endorsed. Elish
record September t

19. PHEBE S
Walworth, b. Ma

93. William Wal

formerly of said Groton and bounded and described as follows: beginning at a rock marked lying in the edge of Noank Cove near the Indian burying place thence running West-north-westerly to a rock marked thence North-north-westerly to a rock marked in the line between my land and Capt. James Packers land thence running Easterly bounded by said Packers land to Noank Cove then running Southerly by said Cove to the first mentioned bound together with all the privileges profits and appertenances as in any kind appertain thereunto with all the right title claim and demand whatsoever of me the said Christopher Stark my heirs and assigns forever unto the said Elisha Gard his heirs and assigns forever to have and to hold the above-granted premises with all the appertenances thereto belonging and the said Christopher Stark doth for himself his heirs exrs. and admrs. covenant agree and promise unto and with the said Elisha Gard his heirs and assigns forever in manner and form following that is to say: that at the time of ensealing and delivery of these presents I the said Christopher Stark am the sole and lawful owner of the aforesaid premises and stand lawfully seized thereof in own and proper right and have in myself good right full power and lawful authority to dispose of the same in manner as aforesaid and further the said Christopher Stark doth hereby oblige himself his heirs exrs. and admrs. from henceforth and forever hereafter to warrant and defend all the above granted premises and the appertenances thereof to the said Elisha Gard his heirs and assigns forever against the lawful claims and demands of all and every person or persons whatsoever and at time hereafter to make and pass such further and more ample assurance of said premises on demand unto the said Elisha Gard his heirs or assigns as in law or equity can be reasonably required.

In witness whereof I the said Christopher Stark have hereunto set my hand and seal this twenty-seventh day of November in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred & thirty-eight and in the twelfth year of our sovereign Lord George the 2nd King of Great Britain &c.

CHRISTOPHER STARK LS

Signed sealed and delivered
in presence of
MOSES FISH
JAMES MORGAN JR.

NEW LONDON COUNTY SS. GROTON November 27, 1738 Mr. Christopher Stark the subscriber to the above instrument personally appeared and acknowledged the same to be his free act and deed Before

CHRIS. AVERY
Just. Peace.

Endorsed. Elisha Gards Deed from Christopher Stark. Received for record September the 22d. 1753.

19. PHEBE STARK (William,[5] Aaron [1]), b. 1700; m. Thomas Walworth, b. May, 1701.

CHILD

93. William Walworth (an only child).

20. Daniel (William,[5] Aaron [1]), d. before Feb. 28, 1758; m. (1) Sarah Culver, (2) Mrs. Judith Fitch.

Children

✠94. Daniel. ✠95. Nathan. ✠96. Joseph. 97. Sarah. 98. Desire.

Daniel Stark was born and lived in Groton. He held an ensign's commission in the Colonial troops. Of the children named above, Joseph was an adopted son, he being a son of Judith, Daniel's second wife. His will, dated Dec. 30, 1757, was proved Jan. 27, 1758, and mentions his wife Juda Stark, his eldest son Daniel, eldest daughter Sarah, Nathan, Joseph, son of his said wife, and youngest daughter Desire. His son Daniel was appointed executor, and the witnesses were Elisha Gard, Thomas Baker, Jr., and Pelatiah Fitch. The amount of his inventory was £242 1s. 0d.

Deed from Daniel Stark to Caleb Haines

To all Christian people to whom these presents shall come greeting:

Know ye that I Daniel Stark of Groton in the County of New London in the Colony of Connecticut in New England for and in consideration of three hundred pounds old tenor bills of credit of New England in hand received from Caleb Haines of said Groton the receipt to full satisfaction of the said Daniel Stark do hereby acknowledge for myself heirs executors and administrators every of them by these presents have given granted bargained sold alienated conveyed and confirmed unto the said Caleb Haines his heirs and assigns forever the following tract of land lying in Groton by estimation teen(?) acres be the same more or less bounded as followeth: beginning at the North end of a stone . . . of Haines stone wall on the hill formerly called Stark's at a mear stone thence near North thirty-four rods to a mear stone from thence near East to John Whitmans corner being a red oak tree near a small pond and bounded with said Haines his land to the bound first mentioned together with all such rights privileges and appertenances as in anywise appertain thereunto to have and to hold unto the said Caleb Haines his heirs executors administrators and assigns every of them forever without any encumbrance whatsoever. And further I the said Daniel Stark do by these presents bind and oblige myself heirs executors and administrators to forever hereafter to warrant and defend all the above granted and bargained premises unto the above named Caleb Haines his heirs executors administrators every of them forever by these presents.

In confirmation whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this eight day of May A.D. 1754.

Daniel Stark LS

Signed sealed and delivered
in presence of
Nathan Smith
Mary Smith

Groton s.s. New
Stark of Groton the s
instrument then perso
free and voluntary act

This deed is Record
169 June the first 175

37. Aaron (Aar
m. Elizabeth Young

✠99. Amos. ✠100

Aaron Stark wa
Morris County, N.
ine, and to have g
He is buried in Fla

38. John (Aaro
Mary Dilla, d. 182

✠102. Reuben.
106. Mary, m
m. Isaac LeFa

John was a Rev
He married Mary
and strength of wil
Seneca Lake, N. Y

39. Amos (Aar
m. (1) unknown;
Feb. 7, 1799.

✠109. Abraham.

He is reported
Lake. He was t
Tompkins whose r

40. Isaac (Aar

hand corner
of catalog
card.)

929.2
ST275S

Vol.

Seat No. 65

Author Stark, Charles

Title The Aaron Stark family

1758; m. (1)

esire.

l an ensign's
amed above,
niel's second
7, 1758, and
est daughter
est daughter
he witnesses
Fitch. The

ng:
New London
nsideration of
land in hand
ll satisfaction
eirs executors
given granted
e said Caleb
land lying in
ss bounded as
nes stone wall
North thirty-
itmans corner
id Haines his
hts privileges
e and to hold
s and assigns
And further
e myself heirs
t and defend
named Caleb
ever by these

seal this eight

K LS

Groton s.s. New London County May the eight day 1754 Daniel Stark of Groton the subscriber to the above as well as the within written instrument then personally appeared and acknowledged the same to be his free and voluntary act and deed before me

Nathan Smith
Justice of the Peace.

This deed is Recorded in the fifth book of Records for Groton on folio 169 June the first 1754.

Per. Chris. Avery
Town Clerk.

FOURTH GENERATION

37. Aaron (Aaron,^{3} Aaron,^{2} Aaron ^{1}), b. 1709; d. Jan. 21, 1772; m. Elizabeth Young.

Children

✠99. Amos. ✠100. Aaron. 101. Jonathan, m. Mar. 14, 1765, Margaret Ball.

Aaron Stark was Overseer of the Poor in Roxbury Township, Morris County, N. J., in 1741. He is thought to have been a Rogerine, and to have gone to that State with the Culvers in 1730–32. He is buried in Flanders, N. J.

38. John (Aaron,^{3} Aaron,^{2} Aaron ^{1}), b. about 1730; d. 1825; m. Mary Dilla, d. 1825.

Children

✠102. Reuben. ✠103. John. 104. Aaron. 105. Susan, m. Matthew Luce. 106. Mary, m. Robert Carlisle. 107. Sarah, m. John Carr. 108. Anna, m. Isaac LeFavre (?).

John was a Revolutionary soldier and rose to the rank of colonel. He married Mary Dilla, a woman noted for her great resolution and strength of will. He is supposed to have lived near the head of Seneca Lake, N. Y.

39. Amos (Aaron,^{3} Aaron,^{2} Aaron ^{1}), b. before 1729; d. 1767; m. (1) unknown; (2) Mrs. Hannah (Goble) Tompkins, b. 1729, d. Feb. 7, 1799.

Children

✠109. Abraham. ✠110. Isaac. 111. Jacob. ✠112. Amos, b. Oct. 31, 1767.

He is reported to have lived at one time at the head of Seneca Lake. He was twice married, his second wife being the Widow Tompkins whose maiden name was Goble.

40. Isaac (Aaron,^{3} Aaron,^{2} Aaron ^{1}), m. Elizabeth Reed.

A HILL FAMILY GENEALOGY

STARK
+bib

EXTENDING A LINE OF JOHN HILL OF DORCHESTER, MASSACHUSETTS

1633 TO 1993

Including Allied Families:
Stark, Monroe, Griffith,
Jaycocks, McCallum,
Locke, Chase and
Phelix

BY

LAURALEE (HILL) CLAYTON AND
MARY JEAN (STARK) FARNHAM

All rights reserved
Copyright 1993
Lauralee (Hill) Clayton and Mary Jean (Stark) Farnham

Return to normal view

Greaves-Gerding

Entries: 11165 **Updated:** Wed Jun 18 22:01:16 2003

Contact: Paul Greaves rpgreaves@prodigy.net

Additions and corrections welcomed to increase the accuracy of this displayed data. I am attempting to research as much as I can and additonal information will be appreciated.

- *ID:* I1555
- *Name:* Aaron STARK
- *Reference Number:* 1792 A
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1650 in New London, CT
- *Death:* ABT 1730 in Groton, New London, CT
- *Note:*

Note: !Aaron served w/his father in King Philip's War in 1675, and like him received a grant of land in Voluntown, though it is believed that neither of them ever lived in that town. Hempstead's Diary, under date of 20 Nov 1720, mentions Aaron Stark as having been appointed by Justice Avery with others to renew bounds between William Denison and Joshua Hempstead. THE AARON STARK FAMILY, by Charles R. Stark. All info about this family from this book. Copy in blue BK B. (GMG) More information found in LDS Library, Salt Lake City, UT, Oct, 1992, in book JOB BALL STARK (1787-1845) and Wife, ELIZABETH GRAY (1793-1844), by Marion Stark Craig, MD. It gives date of birth as 1650, date of death prior to Mar 1706 at Groton, CN which had been cut out of New London in 1705. His marriage to Mehitable SHAW on 27 November 1676 at New London, CN. See copy in my BK F.

!The Stark families of which I write descend from a still older immigrant family. It appears that the Vernon Township Stark families descend from either Aaron Stark, who settled in Groton, Conn. as early as 1653, or from James Stark of Stafford County Virgina, who came from Scotland and died in Stafford Co., Va. in 1754.
Aaron Stark first settler of that name in Groton, Conn. in 1685...........
Tradition in the Groton Branch makes them of Scotch ancestory. In Scotland, the family name is an old one. Aaron Stark fought in the Pequot War. Aaron's . son, William Stark, was instrumental in organizing the First Baptist Church inConn. in 1705 . The first meeting was held in Williams

Suggested Next Step:
Search OneWorldTree for:
STARK, Aaron

Search ☒

Included with this search:

- View multiple generations
- Change tree views to get the look you want
- View supporting source, i.e., census images
- View alternate information
- Anonymously contact submitters of tree data

house. THE STARK FAMILY ASSOCIATION, North Plain Conn. has published a copy of the early history of the Aaron Stark family. This association meets once a year and publishes a yearly bulletin... I will give you a brief history of the early Starks from whom most Starks in Southern Indiana have descended. As early as 1784, six Stark brothers had settled on Formans Creek in Nelson, Co., Ky. They were: (1) Jonathan Stark with wife Margaret;(2) Chistopher Stark with wife Martha Vineyard; (3) James Stark with wife Mary Howell;(4) Daniel Stark with wife Elizabeth Wells; (5) Joseph Stark with wife Hanna; and (6)John Stark. These men were in Washington Co., Pa during the early part of the revolution.

Johathan was a Baptist preacher. Chistopher (my great, great grandfather), James, and Daniel served in the Washington Co. Penn. Militia. These brothers later settled in Shelby and Henry Counties, Ky. We know that old Chistopher Stark and old Daniel were in Virginia as early as 1775, for their names appear on the Virginia Militia Roll of soldiers paid off at Romney. With them served Stephen Vineyard. Some genealogists claim that the Vineyard family came directly to Virginia from England............

A land grant of 5000 acres was received by Bolling Stark in Jefferson County, Ky. in 1783. Bolling Stark was a native of Prince William Co., Va. Jonathon, Joseph, James, Daniel, Chistopher, and John all owned large tracts near each other. It appears to me that these men stem from the Virginia Starks. (C E Winkler's opinion. I, Gladys M. Gerding do not agree. The ones from VA came into another part of KY.)

Jonathon, Christopher, James, Daniel, and Joseph all died in Ky. and from the marriage bonds of their children, it is found distinguish among their respective sets of children fairly well. There were many many intermarriages among the children (cousin marriages) and this has caused some difficulty since no distinction is made between sons and sons-in-law in the estate settlements of the different families.

The youngest brother, John, later moved with the younger generation to Scott County, Indiana and left a will naming 8 children...........(He then lists the Indiana generations) (by Clifford E Winkler, a gr-grandson of my great uncle Robt L Stark (Gladys Gerding). This info he gave to the LDS Library in Salt Lake City, UT).

Father: Aaron STARK b: 1608/1618 in Scotland
Mother: Sarah wife of Aaron STARK b: ABT 1610

Marriage 1 Mehitable SHAW b: ABT 1654 in Stonington, New London, CT

- *Married:* 27 NOV 1676 in New London, CN

Children

1. Aaron STARK b: 1678 in Groton, New London, CT
2. Stephen STARK b: 1685 in Groton, CT
3. Mary STARK b: ABT 1680 in Groton, CT
4. John STARK b: 1694 in Groton, CT
5. Abiel STARK b: ABT 1696 in Groton, CT
6. Hannah STARK b: 1678 in Groton, CT
7. Sarah STARK b: ABT 1690 in Groton, CT

Return to normal view

Ladd

Entries: 17365 **Updated:** Mon Sep 2 20:17:24 2002

Contact: Darlene Donovan darlenekdonovan@earthlink.net

- *ID:* I08309
- *Name:* Aaron STARK [1]
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1650 in Mystic, New London, Connecticut
- *Death:* 29 APR 1721
- *Note:* Aaron served with his father in King Philip's War in 1675, and like him received a grant of land in Voluntown, though it is believed that neither of them ever lived in that town.

Father: Aaron STARK b: 1608 in New London, Connecticut
Mother: Sarah ?

Suggested Next Step:
Search OneWorldTree for:
Stark, Aaron

Search

Included with this search:

- View multiple generations
- Change tree views to get the look you want
- View supporting source, i.e., census images
- View alternate information
- Anonymously contact submitters of tree data

Marriage 1 Mehitable SHAW

- *Married:* 27 NOV 1676 in Groton, New London, Connecticut

Children

1. Mary STARK
2. Sarah STARK
3. Aaron STARK b: 1678
4. Stephen STARK b: 1685
5. John Obediah STARK b: 1694 in Connecticut
6. Abiel STARK b: FEB 1696
7. Hannah STARK b: 12 SEP 1697

Sources:

1. Title: The Aaron Stark Family by Charles R. Stark

took freeman's oath in Stonington Ct in May 1666
~~Naugatuc~~
was freeman 1669 of New London
d. N. London 1685

The Phelps Family of America and their English Ancestors

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

In a case of bastardy tried in the colony in 1639, the Court ordered as follows: "John Edwards, Aaron Stark, and John Williams were censured for unclean practices as follows:

John Edwards and John Williams to stand upon the pillory from the ringing of the first bell to the end of the lecture--then to be whipped at the cart's tail, and to be whipped in a like manner in Windsor in eight days following.

Aaron Starks, to stand upon the pillory and be whipped as Williams, and to have the letter R burnt upon his cheek, and in regard to the wrong done to Mary Holt, to pay her parents œ10 and in defect of such to the commonwealth; and it is the will of the Court that Mr. Ludlow, and Mr. Phelps see some punishment inflicted upon the girl for concealing it so long.

Branding was a form of punishment not uncommon--burglarly and highway robbery was blazoned with the letter B-A. 2nd. offence by second branding, and a severe whipping.

Sept., 1644, James Hallett for his theft, is adjudged to restore four fold for what shall be proved before Captain Mason, and Mr. Wolcott, and to be branded in the hand the next training day at Windsor.

These New England magistrates after the weeks courting and Ordering, entered the meeting house on the Lord's day, and seated themselves in the magistrates pew, and then sang:

"O God our help in ages past,
Our hope for years to come,
Our shelter from the stormy blast,
And our Eternal home"--etc.

What changes in laws and costumes, characters and worship since that time! Now evil speaking, and evil doing and saying are rampant, and infldelity boldly presents itself all over the land.

The Church in Windsor, with which our ancestor, Mr. William Phelps, and his associates were connected, was, it would appear, organized by them and their associates in Plymonth, old England, early in 1630 as previously stated.

The call of these emigrants of their first pastors, the Rev. Mr. Warham and Rev. Mr. Mayerick, their acceptance of same, and their installment, by the Rev. John White, in the New Hospital, Plymouth, England, the Sunday before sailing; settling in Dorchester, Mass., and from there to Windsor,

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

Stanton, Thomas, Wethersfield—in 1638, was appointed by the General Court a public officer to attend all the courts or meetings of magistrates, as an interpreter for the English and Indians, with a salary of £10 per annum for his services. In 1638 he was allowed to trade with the Indians on the river in Wethersfield for beaver—was constable in 1644. The same year the General Court granted him free trade with the Indians upon Long Island for 12 months. He was an active and useful man in transactions with the Indians. He was an original proprietor in Hartford, and was a great friend and supporter of Captain Mason.

Stark, Henry, Hartford, 1640—he was a man of worth, and after a few years died, and gave by will, a clock to the church in Hartford.

b. 1606-08 ?

Starks, Aaron, Hartford, 1639. (This case is inserted to show the extreme severity of their punishment for bastardy.) He was placed upon the pillory on a lecture-day during the lecture—then tied to the tail of a cart, and whipped in Hartford, (probably through Main-street)—then taken to Windsor, and at the tail of a cart again whipped—then had the letter R. burnt upon his cheek, and fined £10, to be paid to the parents of Mary Holt, and then ordered to marry her. The punishment of the girl for her offence was referred to Mr. Ludlow and William Phelps to decide. She was afterwards whipped. In 1643 he was again whipped for another offence, and ordered to serve Captain Mason during the pleasure of the court.

Stanley, Caleb, son of Timothy, Hartford, 1645—became a man of much consequence in the colony, and received by his worth repeated honors from his town and the colony. Indeed the Stanley family maintained a high reputation in the jurisdiction for many years after the union of the two colonies. In 1709 Caleb Stanley was elected, or rather appointed secretary of the colony, which he held three years, and honorably discharged its duties. The descendants of the family are believed not to be numerous, but respectable. He was grand juror in 1672 and '77.

Staples, Thomas, with Philip Groves, Robert Warner, Joseph Judson, Walter Hoyt, James Avery, J. Morgan and Robert Chapman were deputies or made free in 1661. Staples deputy and juror, '49.

Stanborough, Josiah, died in 1659. His children and estate were taken into the possession of the selectmen.

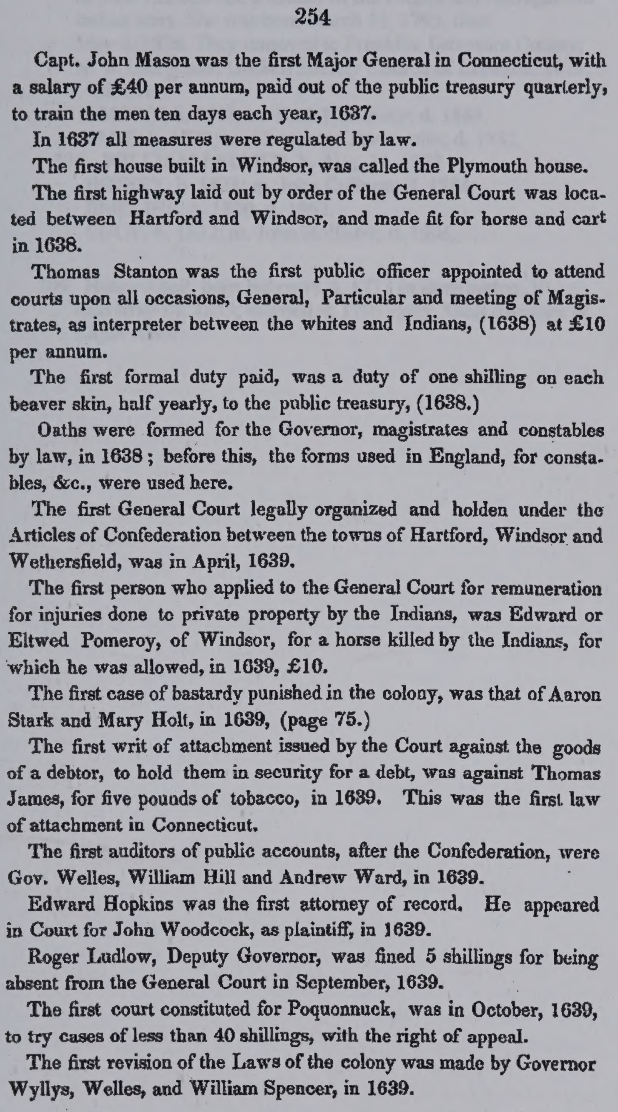
Stebbins, Francis, died in 1673. His children were, Sarah Rockwell aged 20, Ruth 19, Lydia 17, Hannah 8, Joseph 5, and Elizabeth 3. Stebbins, New London, constable, '61.

Stebbins, Deac. Edward—juror in 1639 and '43—deputy in '39–41 and '48—selectman in '47—collector of funds for the students of Cambridge College, by order of the General Court, in 1645. He died in 1663, and left a grand child Edward Cadwell—his daughter married Mr. Cadwell—another daughter married Gaylord, who had children, Joseph, Benjamin, Joanna and Mary Gaylord—another daughter married Wilson, who had two sons, John and Samuel. He came among the first settlers from Cambridge to Hartford.

Stedman, Robert, Windsor, 1647. Thomas.

Genealogical Records: Pilgrim Genealogies and Histories, 1600s-1900s
First Puritan Settlers of Connecticut, First Settlers of the Colony, Surnames S, Page 75

© MyFamily.com, Inc., April 19, 2005



Capt. John Mason was the first Major General in Connecticut, with a salary of £40 per annum, paid out of the public treasury quarterly, to train the men ten days each year, 1637.

In 1637 all measures were regulated by law.

The first house built in Windsor, was called the Plymouth house.

The first highway laid out by order of the General Court was located between Hartford and Windsor, and made fit for horse and cart in 1638.

Thomas Stanton was the first public officer appointed to attend courts upon all occasions, General, Particular and meeting of Magistrates, as interpreter between the whites and Indians, (1638) at £10 per annum.

The first formal duty paid, was a duty of one shilling on each beaver skin, half yearly, to the public treasury, (1638.)

Oaths were formed for the Governor, magistrates and constables by law, in 1638; before this, the forms used in England, for constables, &c., were used here.

The first General Court legally organized and holden under the Articles of Confederation between the towns of Hartford, Windsor and Wethersfield, was in April, 1639.

The first person who applied to the General Court for remuneration for injuries done to private property by the Indians, was Edward or Eltwed Pomeroy, of Windsor, for a horse killed by the Indians, for which he was allowed, in 1639, £10.

The first case of bastardy punished in the colony, was that of Aaron Stark and Mary Holt, in 1639, (page 75.)

The first writ of attachment issued by the Court against the goods of a debtor, to hold them in security for a debt, was against Thomas James, for five pounds of tobacco, in 1639. This was the first law of attachment in Connecticut.

The first auditors of public accounts, after the Confederation, were Gov. Welles, William Hill and Andrew Ward, in 1639.

Edward Hopkins was the first attorney of record. He appeared in Court for John Woodcock, as plaintiff, in 1639.

Roger Ludlow, Deputy Governor, was fined 5 shillings for being absent from the General Court in September, 1639.

The first court constituted for Poquonnuck, was in October, 1639, to try cases of less than 40 shillings, with the right of appeal.

The first revision of the Laws of the colony was made by Governor Wyllys, Welles, and William Spencer, in 1639.

Genealogical Records: Pilgrim Genealogies and Histories, 1600s-1900s
First Puritan Settlers of Connecticut, Tobacco Law of Connecticut in 1647, Page 254
© MyFamily.com, Inc., April 19, 2005

Otis Abell, b. at Lebanon, CT, July 26, 1788

Stark

December 31, 1873; married at Lebanon, October 18, 1812 Lucy, daughter of Caleb and Lydia (Rogers) Stark and a descendant of Aaron Stark, 1637-1765, one of the founders of New London and a soldier of the Pequot and Narragansett Indian wars. She was born March 13, 1795, died May 6, 1876. They removed to Franklin, Delaware County, N. Y. Otis joined Goshen Society Church of Lebanon, 1829.

Children:
EMORY, b. 1818; m. Ruth Northway; d. 1884.
JANE, b. 1820; m. Chauncey Chamberlin; d. 1882.
333. WILLIAM PALMER, b. Aug. 19, 1822.
BETSEY, b. 1828; m. John Colburn; d. 1884.
EMELINE, b. 1830; d. 1862.
LUCY, b. 1832; m. John Hollister; d. 1906.

209. Henry Abell, born February 8, 1777 in Bennington, Vt.; died May 30, 1853; married in 1795 Polly Abell daughter of Elijah Abell

Stark, Starke
"strong, firm,
conformed to the
utmost degree"
die, "firm, unyielding,
severe"

1623
65.

STARK FAMILY SECTION, Part I

GENERATION 1

1. AARON^{1} STARK

Aaron^{1} Stark, the progenitor of this family, was b. ca. 1608 <2>. For a clue to his year of birth, a deposition dated 11 June 1673, appearing in town records of Stonington, Conn., and given by Aaron in the boundary dispute between Connecticut and Rhode Island, read, "The Testimony of Aaron Stark aged sixty-five" <2>. Aaron d. in 1685 <1,2,6> at New London, Conn. in what is now Groton <1,2>. In his will, he mentioned his sons Aaron Stark, John Stark and William Stark; and his sons-in-law Samuel Fish and Josiah Haynes <1>. The name of Aaron's wife is not yet known.

At the time of King Phillip's War, in consideration of his service <2,4> in the Narragansett conflict <5>, Aaron was awarded land in Voluntown, Conn. <2,4>. In the records of Hartford, Connecticut Aaron was first mentioned in the year 1639 <1>. He settled in Stonington, Conn. before 1653 <3,14>.

The *Diary of Thomas Minor*, a missionary to the Indians <3>, dated between 1653 and 1684, showed in numerous entries that Aaron and Thomas were neighbors <2,3>. In May, 1666 Aaron was part of a group who were to take the freeman's oath in Stonington <1>. In October, 1669, he was accepted as a freeman in New London, Conn. <1>. After 1666 and before 1669 he purchased the homestead of the Reverend William Thompson, an Indian missionary. The homestead, which stood on the summit of Stark's Hill, was located in a part of New London which is now Groton <2>.

Children of 1. Aaron^{1} Stark and his wife (--) (--), Surname Stark:
Generation 2

i AARON^{2} <1,3>, mar. on 27 Nov. 1676, Mehitable Shaw <6,11>;

ii JOHN <1>, d. prior to 1701 <11>. He mar. Elizabeth (--) <11>. John served in King Phillip's War <5,11>.

iii Child, not named <2>;

2.+ iv WILLIAM <1>, d. on 8 Sept. 1730 <7>;

v SARAH <1,16,17>, b. ca. 1660, and d. 11 Dec. 1722 <12>. She mar. Captain Samuel Fish <16,17>. He was b. in 1656 at Stonington, Conn., and d. 27 Feb. 1733 <17>, son of John Fish <17>;

vi ELIZABETH <15>, mar. (1) on 19 April 1688, Micah Lambert <15,18>. She mar. (2) on 3 March 1693, Josiah Haines <1,19>; and mar (3) on 7 Sept. 1724, Nehemiah Smith <19>. He was b. in 1656, and d. 8 Aug. 1727 <19>.

STARK FAMILY REFERENCES, Part I

1 *Genealogical And Biographical Record of New London County, Connecticut,* (Chicago, J.H. Beers & Co., 1905), p. 265.

2 Charles R. Stark, *The Aaron Stark Family, Seven Generations of Descendants of Aaron Stark of Groton, Connecticut,* (hereinafter, Stark, *The Aaron Stark Family*) 1927, Reprint, 1976, Higginson Books, Inc., Salem, Mass., 1988 (hereinafter, Reprint), p. 1.

3 *The Diary of Thomas Minor, Stonington, Connecticut, 1653 to 1684,* (Prepared for publication by Sidney H. Miner (sic) and George Stanton, Jr., 1899), pp. 6, 13, 14, 27, 43, 48, 58, 60, 67, 73, 76, 118, 119, 130, 190, 193, 201. Also, ibid, Aaron Stark, Jr., p. 138.

4 Francis Manwarring Caulkins, *History of New London, Connecticut,* (Hartford, Conn., 1852), p. 96.

5 George Madison Bodge, A.B., *Soldiers in King Philip's War,* (hereinafter, Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War*), (Leominster, Mass. 1896), p. 443.

6 Clarence Almon Torrey, *New England Marriages Prior to 1700* (hereinafter, Torrey, *New England Marriages Prior to 1700*), (Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co., 1987) (hereinafter, 1987), p. 702.

7 Stark, *The Aaron Stark Family,* (Reprint), pp. 2, 3, 5, 6.

8 Torrey, *New England Marriages Prior to 1700,* 1987, p. 703.

9 Richard A. Wheeler (hereinafter, Wheeler), *History of The First Congregational Church, Stonington, Conn, 1674-1874,* (Norwich, Conn., T.H. Davis And Co., 1875), p. 201.

10 ibid, p. 203.

11 Stark, *The Aaron Stark Family,* (Reprint), p. 2.

12 ibid, p. 5,6.

13 Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War,* (1896), p. 445. (Aaron Stark, Jr.)

14 *The Compendium of American Genealogy,* Vol. VII, (Chicago, Illinois, The Institute of American Genealogy, 1942), p. 883.

15 Stark, *The Aaron Stark Family,* (Reprint), p. 6.

16 Torrey, *New England Marriages Prior to 1700,* (1987), p. 267.

17 *History of The Town of Stonington, County of New London, Connecticut From Its First Settlement in 1649 to 1900* (New London, Conn., Press of the Day Publishing Company, 1900), p. 372.

18 Torrey, *New England Marriages Prior to 1700,* (1987), p. 448.

19 Stark, *The Aaron Stark Family,* (Reprint), p. 6.

20 ibid, p. 11.

21 ibid, p. 13.

22 ibid, p. 14.

23 Fred W. Lamb, *Genealogical Sketch of The Lamb Family,* (Manchester, NH, John B. Clarke Company, 1903), pp. 3, 4.

24 Stark, *The Aaron Stark Family,*(Reprint), p. 3.

25 DAR Records, National Society of The Daughters of the American Revolution, Washington, DC (Clara Louise (Kellogg) Rollins, National Number 267081, Moses Stark). Photocopy in possession of author, MJSF.

26 Stark, *The Aaron Stark Family,* (Reprint), p. 18.

27 Wheeler, *History of The First Congregational Church Stonington, Conn., 1674-1874,* (Norwich, Conn., T.H. Davis and Co., 1875), p. 223.

Dr. Gilman Frost's Card File of Hanover, NH, 1926-1942, *Baker Special Collections*, Dartmouth College Library, Hanover, NH. Photocopy in possession of author, MJSF.

STARK

'LATCHUA COUNTRY NEWS

VOLUME XIV, Number 1 March, 1995

GENEALOGY DEPT.
MAY 17 1995
Allen County Public Library

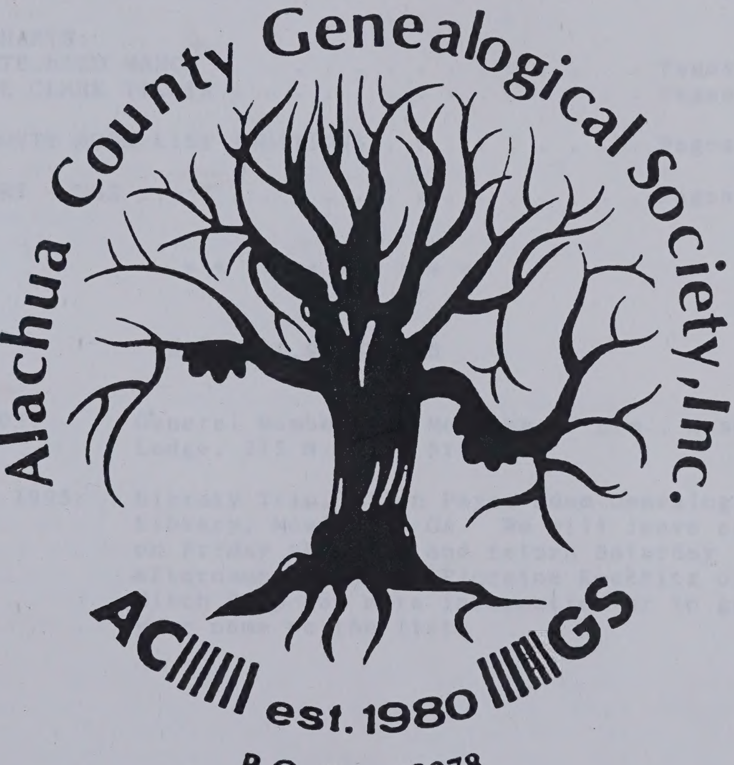

Alachua County Genealogical Society, Inc.
ACGS
est. 1980
P.O. Box 12078
Gainesville, FL 32604

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PRESIDENT'S MESSAGE . . . . Page 2

MY FAMILY TREE, PART II (By Helen Stark). . . . . Pages 3-12

QUERIES. . . . . Page 13

1860 ALACHUA COUNTY CENSUS . . . . Page 14

OBITUARY - JUDGE J.D. BRUTON, JR.. . . . . Page 15

ANCESTOR CHARTS:
HENRYETTE BIRD MAHON . . . . Pages 16-17
MARSHALL CLARK TILLIS. . . . . Pages 18-19

ALACHUA COUNTY BOOK LIST ADDITIONS . . . . Pages 20-22

BUYER ALERT - NGS . . . . Pages 23-24

* * * * * * * * * *

Calendar of Events

May 15, 1995: General Membership Meeting, 7 p.m., Masonic Lodge, 215 N. Main Street.

June 16-17 1995: Library Trip, Ellen Payne Odom Genealogical Library, Moultrie, GA. We will leave early on Friday the 16th and return Saturday afternoon. Contact Floreine Kockritz or Mitch Sapp for more information or to get your name on the list.

My Family Tree Continued . . .

0069. Abigail **SPINK**:
b. Circa 1704; m. Nathan **PEARCE**, 8 Oct 1724, N. Kingston, RI; d. 7 Jan 1791.
0138. Nicholas **SPINK**:
m. Abigail ? ; d. Circa 1733, N. Kinston, RI.
0276. Robert **SPINK**:
m. Alice **HEWES**.

0071. MARY **PERRY**:
b. 19 Apr 1708, Rehoboth, MA; m. Daniel **WALKER**, 1 Jan 1729/30; d. Rutland, VT.
0142. JESIEL **PERRY**:
b. 6 May 1682, Rehoboth, MA; m. Rebecca **WILLMARTH**, 3 Jan 1706/07, Rehoboth, MA.

0131. MARY **SEATON**:
b. circa 1669; m. William **WALWORTH**, circa 1689(90); d. 14 Jan 1751/2, New London, CT.

0133. ELIZABETH **BRACKETT**:
b. 3 Apr 1671(?), Billerica, MA; m. David **CARY**, 10 Dec 1687, Billerica, MA.
0266. PETER **BRACKETT**:
m. Elizabeth **BOSWOTH**.

0135. ESTHER **BABBITT**:
b. 15 Apr 1669, Tauton, MA; m. Edward **PAUL**, 23 Aug 1693, Tauton, MA; d. 15 May 1751.
0270. EDWARD **BABBITT**:
m. Sarah **TORNE**, 7 Sept 1654; d. 25 June 1675.

AARON STARK

(Bold indicates Helen's direct line)

I. AARON STARK-First generation in America & descendents
b. circa 1608
d. after 1705

I1. AARON STARK-b. 1654
I2. JOHN STARK--b. 1656/7, d. 1689
I3. SARAH STARK--b. 1660, d. 1722
I4. WILLIAM STARK--b. circa 1665, d. 1730
I5. ELIZABETH STARK--d. 1739
I6. Anna(?)--d. 1748

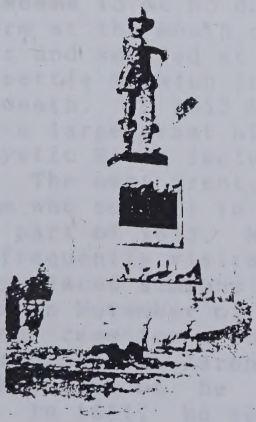
Until the Pequot War in 1637, Aaron Stark's life is absolutely unknown to us. No data has thus far been found to give any clue to his birthplace or to his family. So far as is known, he had no relatives in America aside from his wife and children, and no one knows when or where he landed here. Some family traditions regarding a Stark coat of arms seem to connect

My Family Tree Continued . . .

our branch with a noble family from Killermont, Scotland, with whom the Starks of Virginia and New Hampshire (now known to have been closely related) are also traditionally connected. However, our connection with them cannot by any means be regarded as sure.

From an affidavit recorded at Stonington, CT, a copy of which is given below, we know the approximate date of his birth, and also that he was one of the attacking party which, under Mason, conquered the Indians on Pequot Hill. Since this party was made up, as I have outlined in the introductory history, of the allotment from the three towns of Connecticut Colony, ie. Hartford, Windsor and Wethersfield, together with 20 men from the garrison at Saybrook, it seems clear that at the opening of the war Aaron Stark must have been residing in Connecticut for the Massachusetts contingent did not arrive until after this battle.

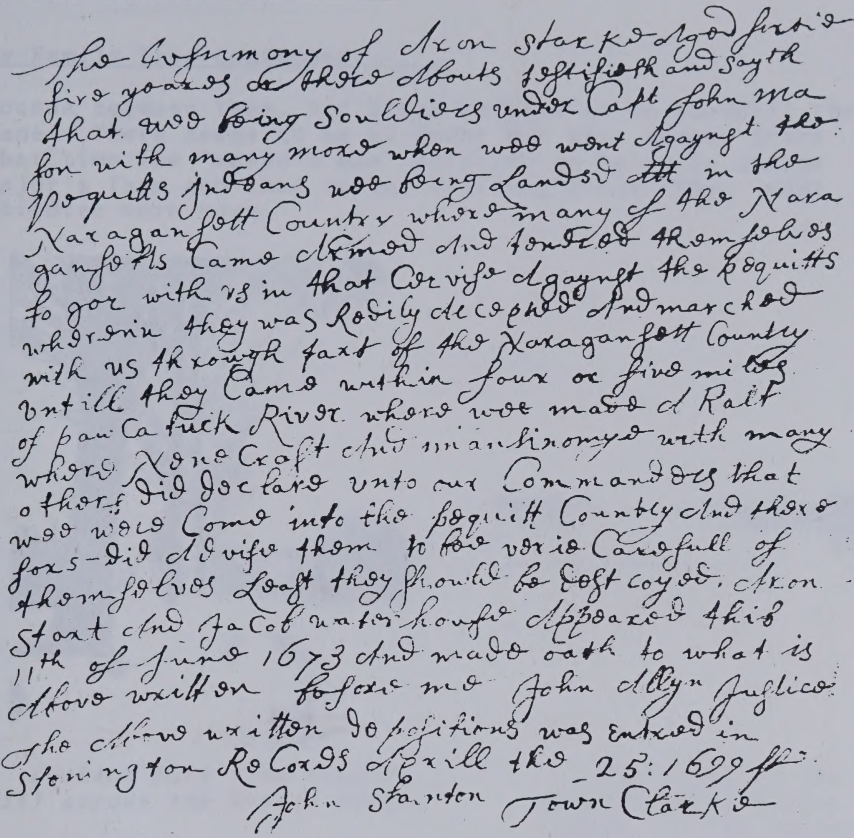
The first direct mention of Aaron Stark was in 1639 when he appeared in Hartford court. His residence was not given; but in as much as Windsor was spoken of in connection with him, it seems probable that he was a resident of that town, especially since in 1643 he was mentioned in the Windsor records, being ordered at that time to give his services to Major Mason "during the pleasure of the Court." No record has been found as to when this service ended. Indeed, for the next ten years he again disappears until in 1653 he was found to be residing at Mystic, CT, near his old battlefield. From this time on his life can be quite clearly followed, but during this lost 10 years he evidently married and found a new home.



Major John Mason Monument, Pequot Hill

Inscription

Erected A.D. 1899 by the State of Connecticut to commemorate the heroic achievement of Major John Mason and his comrades, who near this spot in 1637 overthrew the Pequot Indians and preserved the settlements from destruction.



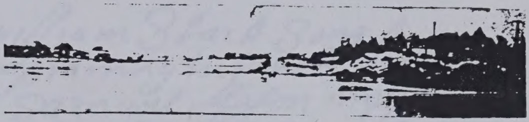
The teſtimony of Aron Starke Aged sixtie
five yeares or there Abouts teſtifieth and Sayth
that wee being Souldiers under Capt John Ma
son with many more when wee went Agaynſt the
pequitts Indians wee being Landed att in the
Naraganſett Country where many of the Nara
ganſetts Came Armed And tendred themſelves
to goe with us in that Serviſe Agaynſt the pequitts
wherein they was Redily accepted And marched
with us through part of the Naraganſett Country
untill they Came within four or five miles
of pawcatuck River where wee made a Halt
where None Craft And mianlinomye with many
others did declare unto our Commanders that
wee were Come into the pequitt Country And there
fore did Adviſe them to bee verie Carefull of
themſelves Leaſt they ſhould be deſtroyed. Aron
Stark And Jacob waterhouſe Appeared this
11th of June 1673 And made oath to what is
Above written before me John Allyn Juſtice
The Above written depoſitions was entred in
Stonington Records Aprill the 25:1699 pr
John Stanton Town Clarke

Aaron Stark's affidavit - recorded at Stonington, CT.

It has not been established just where he lived in Mystic, but there seems to me no doubt that he was in charge of Major Mason's farm at the mouth of the Mystic River. About 1649 Mason left Windor and settled at Saybrook, going from there with the others to settle Norwich in 1660 where he remained a resident until his death. In 1652 he received for his services in the Pequot War a large grant of land along Long Island Sound, East from the Mystic River including Mason's Island at the mouth of the river. The next grant, joining Mason's on the East, was to Cary Latham who sold it to Thomas Miner. Miner settled there the latter part of 1653. Mason, while he kept possession of his grant and frequently visited it, never actually lived there. He undoubtedly placed someone in charge of it for him. Miner's diary began in November of 1653, and in December he records that "mason's man" came for a yoke of oxen. In January, 1654, he delivered two oxen to Aaron Stark for the use of Major Mason, and from that time on he frequently mentioned Stark as his neighbor. In 1661, he sent for Stark to come to renew the

bounds between them, but Stark refused to do so until the Major came. There seems to me no doubt but what Aaron Stark was at that time the "Mason's man" referred to being in charge of the Major's farm and that he was residing there when most of his children were born.

Looking East from Pequot Hill across the Mystic River.

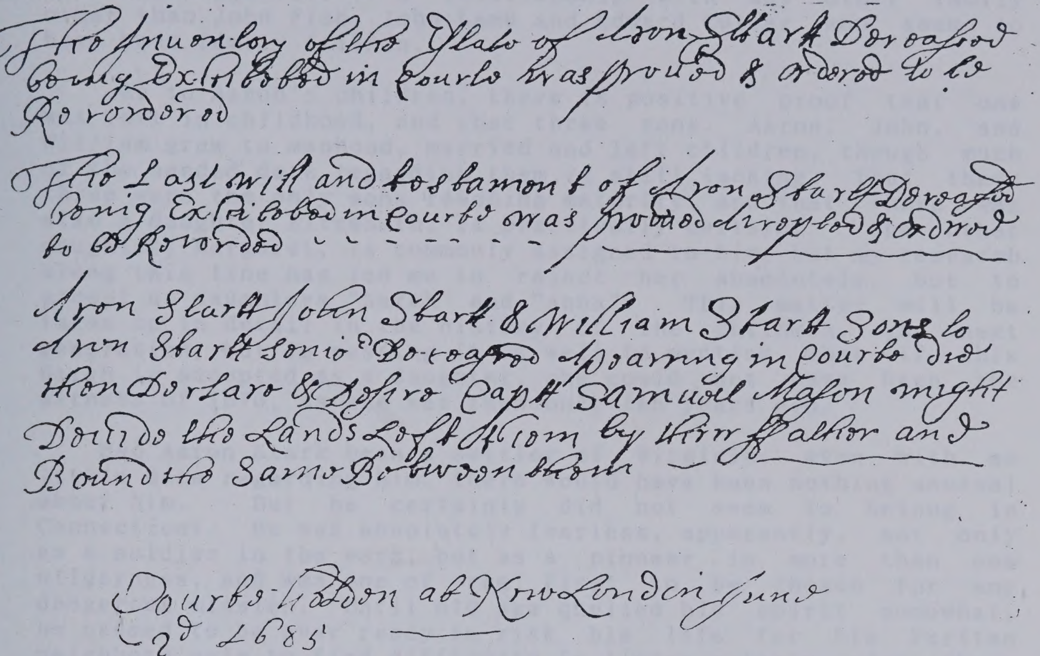


The mouth of the Mystic River looking across Mason's Island to the Eastern Bank.

In March, 1664, Aaron Stark first became an owner of land receiving a grant of 150 acres in the town of Stonington for his services in the Pequot War. Apparently he never lived on this land which he sold in 1670. On November 5, 1664, however, he bought from Reverend William Thompson several parcels of land about two miles West from the head of the Mystic, and this land became his homestead. For some reason he did not settle there until about 1667.

In 1666 the controversy between Connecticut and Massachusetts for the possession of the disputed territory was settled in Connecticut's favor. The town was named Stonington and on May 10 of that year all inhabitants were required to take the freeman's oath. My Aaron was among them; but on December 2, 1667 his name was on the tax list for the town of New London. He must have left Stonington for his New London farm sometime between these two dates. On this homestead he evidently spent the rest of his life. We find frequent mention of him up to February, 1679/80, when he was for the second time elected surveyor of highways. This is the latest date that he was known to have been living. He is not mentioned again until June 2, 1685, when his will was presented for probate at the county

court held in Norwich. His three sons appeared to ask that Samuel Mason might divide the land in accordance with the will. The will itself cannot be found, and apparently no copy of it was recorded. From later records it appears that he left an estate of over 600 acres.



The Inventory of the Estate of Aron Stark Deceased being Exhibited in Courte was proved & ordered to be Recorded

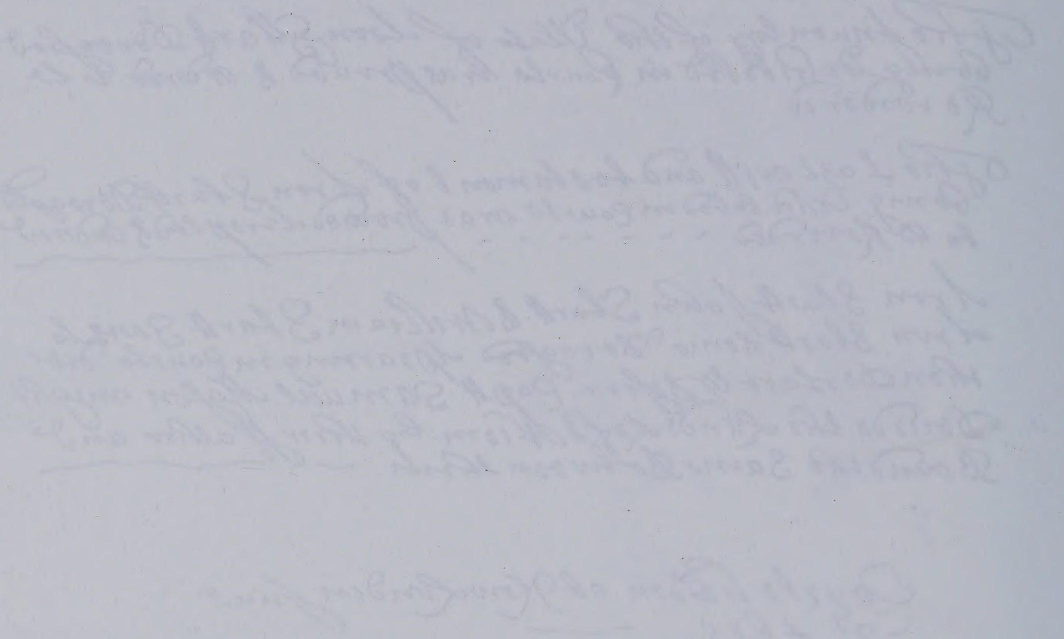
The Last will and testament of Aron Stark Deceased being Exhibited in courte was proved Approved & ordered to be Recorded

Aron Stark John Stark & William Stark sons to Aron Stark senior Deceased Apearing in Courte did then Declare & Desire Capt Samuell Mason might Devide the Lands Left them by their ffather and Bound the Same Betweene them

Courte holden at New London June 2d 1685

Probate of Aaron Stark's Estate - recorded at Norwich, CT.

My knowledge of his wife and children is very incomplete. 1637 Hartford court records mention an approaching marriage with a Mary Holt, but it seems very doubtful this marriage ever took place. Even if it did, it is most improbable that she was the mother of his children, the first of whom is supposed to have been born more than fifteen years later. He probably married about 1653 just before or just after settling at Mystic. There is one possible clue to his wife's name in the record at Stonington of the sale of his land grant in 1670, when a "Sarah Stark" was one of his witnesses. Since there were at that time no other Starks anywhere near Stonington and very few in America at all, it may reasonably be assumed that this Sarah was either the wife or the daughter of Aaron. I am presuming her to be his wife because there is no record that he had children of age at that time. It also was not uncommon for a wife to witness her husband's deeds of sale. Such a signature indicated her consent, not required as now, but still desirable. Even if we accept this Sarah as his wife, there is no clue whatever as to court held in Norwich. His three sons appeared to ask that Samuel Mason might divide the land in accordance with the will. The will itself cannot be found, and apparently no copy of it was recorded. From later records it appears that he left an estate of over 600 acres.



Probate of Aaron Stark's Estate - recorded at Norwich, CT.

My knowledge of his wife and children is very incomplete. 1617 Hartford court records mention an approaching marriage with a Mary Holt, but it seems very doubtful this marriage ever took place. Even if it did, it is most improbable that she was the mother of his children, the first of whom is supposed to have been born more than fifteen years later. He probably married about 1653 just before or just after settling at Mystic. There is one possible clue to his wife's name in the record at Stonington of the sale of his land grant in 1670, when a "Sarah Stark" was one of his witnesses. Since there were at that time no other Starks anywhere near Stonington and very few in America at all, it may reasonably be assumed that this Sarah was either the wife or the daughter of Aaron. I am presuming her to be his wife because there is no record that he had children of age at that time. It also was not uncommon for a wife to witness her husband's deeds of sale. Such a signature indicated her consent, not required as now, but still desirable. Even if we accept this Sarah as his wife, there is no clue whatever as to her family. A careful search of all the records of that vicinity, both for Aaron and for his children, failed to find anything suggestive of a relationship with any other family other than John Fish, John Lamb and Edward Culver who seem to have been family friends.

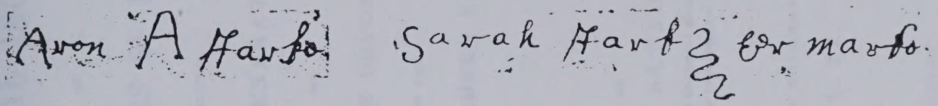
As to Aaron's children, there is positive proof that one was lost in childhood, and that three sons, Aaron, John, and William grew to manhood, married and left children, though much of the needed data regarding them is still lacking. That these three were the only sons reaching maturity, and that there was also a daughter Elizabeth, is practically certain. One other daughter, Margaret, is commonly assigned to him, but my research along this line has led me to reject her absolutely, but to accept as daughters "Sarah" and "Anna". This matter will be taken up in detail in the history of the children, the next generation, but in passing it is well to mention that if this Sarah is accepted as a daughter, she could not have been the witness of 1670, as she was then only ten years old.

Had Aaron Stark been a settler of Virginia, even with so little data regarding him, there would have been nothing unusual about him. But he certainly did not seem to belong in Connecticut. He was absolutely fearless, apparently, not only as a soldier in the wars, but as a pioneer in more than one wilderness, and was one of the first to be chosen for any dangerous mission. Until old age quelled his spirit somewhat, he seemed to be ever ready to risk his life for his Puritan neighbors only to find difficulty in living quietly under their laws. He seemed always to hold himself aloof from them and his name very seldom appears on the records in any way, even as a witness. In his later years he did begin to hold petty offices occasionally, and his neighbor, Thomas Miner, recorded in his diary that the minister twice "did teach at Aarons."

Unlike most of the Connecticut settlers, he never seemed closely associated with anyone, and did not settle in any of the places as one of a group. There is nothing to indicate that either he or his wife were ever connected in any way, even by owning the Covenant, with any church. It is certain that at least two of his children never received infant baptism, a most serious omission in the days when infant damnation was universally taught. To be sure, keeping any church connection presented difficulties with the nearest church a dozen miles away through a wilderness and across a large river besides. Yet most of the other children of that neighborhood were baptized, and Aaron Stark was as far removed as possible from a man who would give up anything he really desired, merely because it was attended with difficulties.

This seems the more certain from another fact regarding him. Like most of the settlers, he was unable to write his

name, but signed by a mark, usually the letter "A". His sons, however, wrote their names, and even his daughter Elizabeth wrote hers at a time when many men and almost all women were unable to do so. So Aaron Stark and his wife, pioneers in a wilderness, for some reason failed to obtain baptism for their children; they did obtain at least the rudiments of an education for them, in both respects going contrary to the customs of their neighbors. If not "of" the Puritans, why did he settle among them? Perhaps he sailed for Virginia, but like some others was landed in New England instead. Perhaps he was a Scottish prisoner of war, brought to Connecticut as a bondsman. But whoever he was or whatever his purpose in settling in Connecticut, it seems positive to me that he was not a Puritan.



Aron A Starke Sarah Starke her marke

The marks of Aaron and Sarah Stark - copied from the original book of records, Stonington, CT.

To be continued . . .

* * * * * * * * * *

NOTE: Many of the dates on Helen's ancestor chart are given as two years(ie. 1659/60). This is a result of the many changes occurring to the calendar over several centuries. Refer to Brian Michaels article in the February 1995 issue of FLORIDA LIVING for more information on these changes and how they affect birth and marriage dates between January 1 and March 24 prior to the year 1752.

* * * * * * * * * *

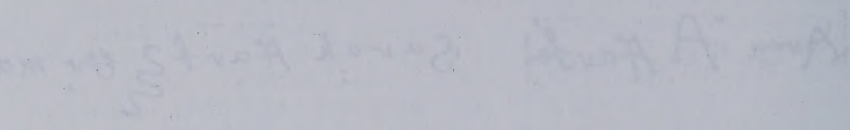
NORMA JEAN MOORE WOOD ANCESTOR CHART CORRECTIONS

Apologies are in order. Your editor failed to catch two printing errors on the Ancestor Chart of Norma Wood in the December, 1994, issue. Please make the following changes to that chart:

0016. WILLIAM LEVI **MOORE**:
b. TN; m. Dizy **BAKER**; d. Onia, Stone, AR.

1984. JAN VAN CLEEF:

Please be sure to let your editorial staff know when mistakes occur. We will make every effort to correct them in future reprints. Thanks!



SHAW

A

GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY

OF

THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND,

SHOWING

THREE GENERATIONS

OF

THOSE WHO CAME BEFORE MAY, 1692,

ON THE

BASIS OF FARMER'S REGISTER.

BY

JAMES SAVAGE,

FORMER PRESIDENT OF THE MASSACHUSETTS HISTORICAL SOCIETY AND EDITOR OF WINTHROP'S
HISTORY OF NEW ENGLAND.

IN FOUR VOLUMES.

VOL. IV.

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING COMPANY
1965

4 June 1666, wh. was, with his first b. ch. John, k. by the Ind. at Groton, 8 May 1709; Ruth, 24 Jan. 1668; William, 11 Sept. 1670; and Samuel. He was in capt. Beers's comp. at Squakeag fight, 4 Sept. 1675, and ten days aft. was drown. in cross. Charlestown ferry; and his wid. m. 6 Mar. 1677, Enoch Lawrence of Groton. PHILIP, Watertown, br. of the preced. physician, m. 9 Nov. 1670, Deborah, d. of William Barstow of Dedham, had Deborah, b. 11 Oct. 1671, d. in few days; Philip, 26 Jan. 1673, d. young; Susanna, 6 Aug. 1675; Ann, 8 Dec. 1677; and his w. d. 4 or 24 Nov. 1679. On 11 Feb. foll. he m. Rebecca Chamberlain, had Joseph, 12 Aug. 1681, d. at 2 yrs.; Rebecca, 10 Mar. 1683; Benjamin, 17 Mar. 1685; Joseph, again, 6 Mar. 1687; Nathaniel, 14 Jan. 1689; Isaac; Amos, 19 Mar. 1695; Sarah, 26 Oct. 1696; Theophilus; and Philip, again, 19 Oct. 1699, both bapt. 14 (not 15, as Bond tells, wh. was Monday) Apr. 1700; and d. 26 June 1722. His will, of 29 Jan. pro. 30 Aug. foll. made Isaac excor. names both of his s. Philip, and other ch.; and his wid. d. 1728. SAMUEL, Salem, a feltmaker, s. of that wid. Damaris, wh. m. Thomas Gardner the sec. was b. in Eng. a. 1620, adm. of the ch. 1642, but excommun. aft. many yrs. for a Quaker, and fin. 1669 for entertain. Thomas Maule, ano. of that sect, and banish. on pain of death; went home, and came back with order, I exult in saying, from Charles II. for cessat. of such prosecut. Wh. was his w. is unkn. but he had ch. Samuel, b. 7 Oct. 1649; Hannah, 28 Aug. 1651; Damaris, 11 Nov. 1653; Mary, 14 Mar. 1655; Priscilla, 1 May 1658; Return, 16 Aug. 1662; Retire, 28 Mar. 1664; and Patience, 18 Nov. 1666. Six ds. were m. Hannah to John Somes of Boston; Damaris to Benjamin Pope of Salem; Mary, to Benjamin Trask, of Beverly; Priscilla, 26 Apr. 1694, to Hugh Nichols of Salem; Return, 14 Sept. 1688, to John Saunders; and Patience, 29 July 1689, to John Smith of Salem. SAMUEL, Salem, eldest ch. of the preced. hatter, m. 24 July 1676, Sarah, d. of the first William Bucknam of Malden, had Samuel, b. 7 Sept. 1678, wh. d. bef. his f. John, 13 Mar. 1680; and Margaret; and d. aft. mak. his will, 22 Dec. 1722, pro. 25 Mar. foll. SAMUEL, Watertown, youngest s. of William, by w. Abigail had Abigail, b. 17 Oct. 1686; Samuel, 16 Feb. 1689; and Martha, 11 Apr. 1694. WILLIAM, Watertown 1642, by w. Susanna had Susanna, b. 1643; Mary, 25 Aug. 1645; John, 11 Feb. 1647; Philip, 1648; Joanna; William, 1653; Rebecca, 1655; Abigail, 1657; Benjamin, d. young; and Samuel, 28 Feb. 1666. He d. 14 Aug. 1672, aged 58, in his will of 11 days preced. spell. his name Shathock, names all the ten ch. His wid. m. 18 Nov. 1673, Richard Norcross, as his sec. w. and d. 11 Dec. 1686. Descend. are very num. Susanna m. 12 Apr. 1661, Joseph Morse, and next, 5 July 1678, John Fay, and for third h. William Brigham; Mary m. 14 Feb. 1662, Jonathan Brown; Joanna d. 4 Feb. 1673, unm.; Rebecca m. 7 Feb. 1672, Samuel Church; and Abigail m. 17 Oct. 1678, Jonathan Morse, and next, Joshua Parker of Groton. WILLIAM, Boston, shoemak. adm. an inhab. 1652, by w. Hannah had Hannah, b. 8 July 1654; and Exercise, 12 Nov. 1656; bec. a Quaker, and aft. fail. to be instruct. by whip. and prison, was banish. and went to Shrewsbury, N. J. There his d. Hannah m. 6 Nov. 1674, Restore Lippincot, and had num. ch. WILLIAM, Watertown, s. of the first William, weaver, m. Susanna, d. of Stephen Randall, had Eliz. b. 3 Nov. 1684; William, a. 1686; Benjamin, 30 July 1687, H. C. 1709; Joanna; Mary, bapt. 13 Apr. 1690; Abigail; Joseph, b. 9 Oct. 1694, d. next wk.; Jonathan, 16 Oct. 1695; Robert, 1 Jan. 1698; and Moses, 1 Nov. 1703. His w. d. 8 May 1723, and he d. 19 Oct. 1732. Farmer notes, that four of this name had, in 1829, been gr. at Harv. and three at Dart.

SHAVELIN, GEORGE, Charlestown 1635, but not inhab. next yr. Frothingham, 84.

SHAW, ABRAHAM, Dedham 1638, had prob. liv. at Watertown some yrs. bef. at least his ho. and goods were burn. there Oct. 1636, as told in Winth. I. 200, was freem. 9 Mar. 1637. He had that yr. gr. of half the coal and iron to be found in common lds. and this would more stimulate his curiosity than incr. his wealth, had he not d. the next yr. and in 1639 his admors. sold the est. at D. Of ch. we hear the names, Joseph, John, Mary, and Martha; and to Joseph, with Nicholas Byram, wh. had m. one of the ds. was entr. the admin. under the will, of wh. the abstr. is giv. in Genealog. Reg. II. 180. Descend. perhaps thro. both s. are found in the neighb. ANDREW, Salem 1691. ANTHONY, Boston, m. 8 Apr. 1653, Alice Stonard, perhaps d. of John, had William, b. 21 Jan. 1654, d. at 2 mos.; William, again, 24 Feb. 1655; and Eliz. 21 May 1656; but no descend. is kn. BENJAMIN, Weymouth, s. of John the first, by w. Hannah had Susanna, b. 6 Feb. 1699; and, perhaps, if our rec. did not fail soon aft. that date, we might read sev. more. BENONI, Plympton, s. of Jonathan, m. Lydia, d. of John Waterman, had Lydia, b. 1697; John, 1699; Mary, 1700; Margaret, 1701; Elkanah, 1703; Jonathan, 1704; Moses, 1705; Benoni; Benjamin and Hannah, tw. 1715; Rebecca and Abigail, tw.; Phebe; and a d. without name; and he d. 5 Mar. 1751; and his wid. d. 25 July 1657. EDWARD, Duxbury 1632, acc. Winsor, may be the same, as Folsom found at Saco, where his w. Jane was whip. for slander, and the yr. bef. was of Scarborough, acc. Southgate, 26; and there in few yrs. he d. for his s. Richard, aft. resid. some yrs. as heir, sold his est. 1662. FEARNOT, Boston, blacksmith 1671, s. of Joseph the first of Weymouth, m. Bethia, d. of Jacob. Leager, had Jacob, b. 6 Nov. 1672; and John, 30 Mar. 1678. GEORGE, Eastham, s. perhaps, of Jonathan, m. 8 Jan. 1690, Constance, d. of Dan-

iel Doane of the same, had Elkanah, Rebecca, George, Hannah, John, and Jonathan; and d. 2 May 1720. ISRAEL, Salem, s. of William, claim. sh. of com. lds. in right of proprs. of 1661, so late as 1713, and no more is kn. of him. JAMES, Plymouth 1643, s. of the first John, prob. b. in Eng. m. 24 Dec. 1652, Mary, d. of Experience Mitchell, had James, b. 6 Dec. 1654, and two ds. JOHN, Plymouth 1632, or some yrs. bef. brot. from Eng. w. Alice and ch. John, James, Jonathan, and Abigail, wh. m. Stephen Bryant, and d. 24 Oct. 1694. He was one of the purch. of Dartmouth 1652; his w. d. 6 Mar. 1655, at P. and he bec. one of the first sett. at Middleborough 1662. His s. John went unm. to Eng. JOHN, Boston, a butcher, ar. co. 1646, by w. Martha had John, b. 16 May 1646, prob. d. soon; John, again, 1648; Samuel, 4 Nov. 1651, d. at 10 mos.; Martha, 16 Sept. 1655; and Joseph, 11 Nov. 1657; made provis. for annuity to hims. and w. Eliz. 1670, and d. 23 July 1687. He may be the same, wh. was call. a fisherman in the list of contribut. 1657 to build the "town house" of B. JOHN, Weymouth, s. of Abraham, b. in Eng. by w. Alice, wh. outliv. him, had Eliz. b. 26 Feb. 1656; Abraham, 10 Oct. 1657; Mary, 24 Mar. 1660; Nicholas, 23 Mar. 1662; Joseph, 15 Apr. 1664; Alice, 6 July 1666; Hannah, 7 Apr. 1668; Benjamin, 16 June 1670; Abigail, 15 July 1672; and Ebenezer, 24 Apr. 1674; beside John, prob. his first b. bef. the date of perfect rec. I ought to ment. that some slight uncert. is felt, whether this man were s. of Abraham, since Weymouth rec. show, that one JOHN there m. 7 June 1658, Sarah Waters, and he may have been s. of Abraham, and *this* h. of Alice have been br. of Abraham. However, as he nam. his eldest, or sec. s. Abraham (wh. serv. as a soldier on Conn. riv. Mar. 1676), my assumpt. may be good. JOHN, Malden, a tailor, had John, b. 16 Dec. 1667; and w. in 1670, Hannah, wh. d. 8 Apr. 1674; and he m. 12 Aug. foll. Eliz. Ramsdell. JOHN, Stonington 1670, prob. eldest s. of Thomas of the same, was b. at Charlestown, and join. the ch. of Rev. James Noyes at S. 1677. JOHN, Rehoboth, had Priscilla, b. 22 June 1680; and Ann, 15 Mar. 1682. Prob. he rem. from Weymouth aft. 1676, for none of this name is earlier found at R. JOHN, Weymouth, s. prob. eldest ch. of John of the same, yet may have been s. of Joseph, freem. 1681, by w. Hannah had John, b. 16 Dec. 1679, wh. prob. d. young; Abraham, 14 Feb. 1685; Hannah, 26 Apr. 1687; John, again, 20 Jan. 1690; Mary, 5 May 1691; and Benjamin, 25 July 1693. JOHN, Weymouth, perhaps cous. ger. of John the sec. of the same, and s. of John or Joseph, but of wh. I am ign. by w. Judith had Eliz. b. 26 Sept. 1687; Joseph, 11 Jan. 1692; Judith, 4 May 1693; and Abigail, 17 July 1695; perhaps others. Whatever doubt of identi. as to one or ano. John of Weymouth is felt, it is indisput. that Rev. John, gr. gr.s. of

Abraham, H. C. 1729, had four s. wh. were min. viz.: Oakes, H. C. 1758, f. of Hon. Lemuel, H. C. 1800, thirty yrs. Ch. Just. of Mass.; Bezaleel, H. C. 1762; William, H. C. 1762, min. of Marshfield, and f. of other min.; beside John, H. C. 1772, f. of the late William S. Shaw, the large-hearted founder of the Boston Athenæum. JONATHAN, Plymouth 1654, s. of the first John, by him brot. from Eng. m. 22 Jan. 1657, Phebe, d. of George Watson, had Hannah; Jonathan, b. 1663; Phebe; Mary; George; Lydia; Benjamin and Benoni, tw. 1672, of wh. the former d. young; but whether all, or how many, of these were b. by that w. or when she d. we are ign. Yet it is kn. that he had sec. w. Persis, wid. of Benajah Pratt, and d. of deac. John Dunham. He may have liv. at Duxbury, or Eastham, pt. of his days. Hannah m. 5 Aug. 1678, Thomas Paine, jr. of Eastham; Phebe m. John Morton; Mary m. 1687, Eleazer Ring; and Lydia m. 4 Apr. 1689, Nicholas Snow. JONATHAN, s. of the preced. by first w. Mehitable Pratt had Jonathan, Phebe, Persis, Mehitable, James, Hannah, Eliz. Priscilla, Abigail, and Samuel, it is said, and this w. d. 1712. By sec. w. Mary Darling, m. 16 Nov. 1715, he had Rebecca, b. 1718; and tho. his resid. or date of d. are unkn. his wid. we are told, d. 9 Mar. 1754, aged 80. JOSEPH, Dedham 1636, s. of Abraham, brot. from Eng. by his f. freem. 22 May 1639, rem. soon aft. d. of his f. to Weymouth, had Joseph, b. 14 July 1643; John; and others, not nam. of wh. Fearnot was one; d. 1653 at W. bef. rec. of that town are visib. His will is abstr. in Geneal. Reg. V. 303. JOSEPH, Boston, cooper, m. 1 Dec. 1653, Mary, d. of Nathaniel Souther, and d. 12 days aft. and the wid. m. 16 Aug. foll. John Blake. JOSEPH, Hampton, s. of Roger, m. 26 June 1661, Eliz. d. of William Partridge of Salisbury, had Abiel, b. Oct. 1662, wh. m. Thomas Brown, and prob. others. JOSEPH, Charlestown, m. 16 Dec. 1664, Sarah Patten, perhaps d. of William; but nothing more is kn. of him, and it may be that he rem. JOSEPH, Weymouth, prob. s. of John first of the same, freem. 1691, by w. Judith had Judith, b. 4 May 1693; Abigail, 17 July 1695; and, perhaps, others aft. our transcr. stops. NICHOLAS, Weymouth, prob. br. of the preced. by w. Deborah had Alice, b. 13 Apr. 1687; Nicholas, 7 May 1689; Joshua, 18 Mar. 1692; John, 31 Mar. 1696; Zechary, 7 May 1699; and, perhaps, more. * ROGER, Cambridge 1636, freem. 14 Mar. 1639, by w. Ann had Esther, b. June 1638; Mary, wh. d. 26 Jan. or Feb. 1640; Mary, again, 29 Sept. 1645; rem. to Hampton, there had sec. w. Susanna, wid. of William Tilton of Lynn, was rep. 1651 and 2, and d. 29 May 1662, leav. s. Joseph, Benjamin, and four ds. prob. all by first w. THOMAS, Hingham 1637, rem. bef. 1643, to Barnstable, tho. he did not sell his est. at H. bef. 1665, may have had no w. or ch. at least his will, of 25 June 1672, refers to

none. Some have writ. the name Shave. Thomas, Charlestown, perhaps had w. Mary, adm. of the ch. July 1645; had John, b. 4 Mar. 1648, whose bapt. would fail to be found in the ch. rec. hav. large gap aft. 1642; rem. 1656 to New London, and in 1658 was of Stonington, made freem. 1666, in the town list of 1669 call. sen. wh. permits us to suppose he had s. of the name. The governm. of Conn. in 1675 gr. to his w. a hundr. acres, so that we may presume he was late. d. Thomas, Concord 1663. William, Salem 1657, then was a serv. of Thomas Palmer, m. 23 Nov. 1668, Eliz. d. of George Fraile of Lynn, had Samuel, b. 19 Feb. 1670, d. soon; William, 25 Sept. 1672; Eliz. perhaps Jan. 1677; Israel, July 1680; and in his will of 1 Jan. 1722, pro. 30 Dec. 1726, he names ano. w. Mary, and other ch. beside those three, viz. Ebenezer, Daniel, Benjamin, and Margaret. Eliz. had m. a Stockwell. Of this name, the gr. in 1834 were mark. by Farmer as fourteen at Harv. one at Yale, and ten at the other N. E. coll. The first eight at Harv. were min.

Shawson, George, Duxbury 1638, says Winsor, rem. bef. 1640, to Sandwich.

Sheaffe, Edmund, Boston, came from Cranbrook, Co. Kent, but when is unkn. nor is any thing told of him, but that he m. Eliz. d. of Sampson Cotton of London, had Rebecca, Eliz. and Sampson, but no dates of b. are giv. exc. 1650 for the last nam. ch. aft. d. of his f. ‖ Jacob, Boston, came with his mo. and Rev. Henry Whitfield, wh. m. one of his sis.; went first to Guilford, where he was one of the seven pillars for constitut. the ch. wh. to us appears strange, as he was so young, and unm. yet his relat. with the pastor will expla. if not justify, this distinct. He was b. at Cranbrook, in Kent, on the ch. reg. there call. s. of Edmund, b. 4 Aug. 1616, and prob. cous. ger. of the preced. In 1643 he rem. to Boston, and was engag. soon to m. the only ch. of Henry Webb; and in the rec. of our Gen. Ct. II. 46, we read this unusu. favor: "Jacob S. and Margaret Webbe are permit. to join in m. tho. but twice publish." He had Eliz. b. 1 Oct. 1644; Sarah, 14 Sept. 1652; Ebenezer, 4 Feb. 1654; a ch. whose name is not told, 25 July 1655; Mehitable, 28 May 1658; and Jacob, posthum. 23 July 1659. In 1648 he was chos. to the ar. co. and the inscript. on his tomb in the old gr.yd. tells, that he d. 22 Mar. 1659, aged 42, only ch. then liv. being Eliz. and Mehitable. His wid. m. Rev. Thomas Thacher of Boston, long outliv. him, and d. 23 Feb. 1694, in 68th yr.; Eliz. m. 7 Sept. 1660, then under 16 yrs. Mr. Robert Gibbs, and 20 Mar. 1675, m. Jonathan Curwen, and d. 29 Aug. 1718; and Mehitable m. Sampson Sheaffe. He seems to have the largest est. of any that hitherto had d. at B. His mo. Joanna d. at Guilford, July 1659. ‡ Sampson, Boston 1672, merch. wh. in indent. of Apr. 1673 calls hims. of London, m. Mehitable, d. of Jacob Sheaffe, had Jacob, b. 1677; and Sampson, 1681, H. C. 1702, went, aft. 1685, to Newcastle, N. H. and in that Prov. was collector of the customs, memb. of the counc. 1698, and Secr. and Judge of the Sup. Ct. but came back to B. and d. 1724. From him most of the name in N. H. descend. William, Charlestown, m. 15 Aug. 1672, Ruth Wood, perhaps d. of Josiah, had Mary, b. 31 May 1673, bapt. 14 Dec. 1684; Edward; William; and Mary, all bapt. 13 Jan. 1689; but why some were not earlier, I am ign. Of the s. Edward, I think, had Edward; and the gr.st. shows d. of his w. Mary, 1 Nov. 1748, aged 70; and William d. 17 May 1718, and his s. William d. in Oct. foll. Among the early memb. of the ch. at Roxbury was a wid. S. and Ellis, in Hist. gives the name as of a man, with supply of goats and kids, prob. bef. 1640, yet no light has been shed on either. She may have been mo. of Jacob the first. Of this name, in 1839, ten had been gr. at Harv. and two at Yale.

Shearer, sometimes Sherwood, Thomas, Boston, tailor, m. 18 Apr. 1659, Hannah, d. of Thomas Bumstead.

Shears, or Sheeres, Jeremiah, prob. of York, m. Susanna, wid. of Nicholas Green, and no more is told of him, but that he d. 1664. Samuel, Dedham, m. 15 Aug. 1658, wid. Ann Grosse of Boston, prob. as sec. w. and resid. in that pt. wh. bec. Wrentham, where he liv. 1691, aged 64. Samuel, Wrentham, s. perhaps, of the preced. by w. Mary had Mary, b. 1664; John, 1666; Mehitable, 1 Feb. 1668; Solomon, 20 Feb. 1670, wh. d. at 19 yrs.; Grace, 29 Feb. 1672; and Judith, 17 June 1675; and his w. d. 26 Apr. 1704. Ano. Samuel of W. m. 27 Oct. 1683, Eliz. d. of Isaac Heath of Roxbury. William, Boston 1657, may have gone home, and come again in 1671, then print. Shoars.

Sheather, John, Guilford 1650, had John, b. 15 Aug. 1651; Mary, 14 Mar. 1654; Samuel, 3 Feb. 1658; Eliz. 8 Jan. 1660; and Hannah, wh. m. 1685, Thomas Hall; and he was bur. 1 June 1670. John, Killingworth, s. of the preced. m. 9 Jan. 1679, Eliz. Wellman, had Eliz. b. 20 Nov. foll.; Hannah, 25 Nov. 1681; John, 23 Mar. 1685; Susanna; and Rachel. His w. d. 5 Feb. 1718, and he d. 12 May 1721. Samuel, Killingworth, br. of the preced. by w. Mary had Mary, b. 1689; and Deborah, 1691. His wid. m. 29 Oct. 1694, Robert Chapman of Saybrook.

Shed, Daniel, Braintree 1646, by w. Mary had Mary, b. 8 Mar. 1648; Daniel, 30 Aug. 1649; Hannah, 7 Sept. 1651; John, 2 Mar. 1655; Eliz. and Zechariah, tw. 17 June 1656; Sarah, 30 Oct. 1658; and rem. a. 1660 to Billerica, there had Samuel, 13 Aug. of that yr.; and Nathan, 5 Feb. 1668. His younger ds. Susanna and Eunice, per-

WHEELER

Ancestry of
CHARLES STINSON PILLSBURY
and
JOHN SARGENT PILLSBURY

COMPILED FOR
HELEN PENDLETON (WINSTON) PILLSBURY

By
MARY LOVERING HOLMAN

Author of Scott, Coney, Clement,
Sherman and other genealogies

IN TWO VOLUMES

VOLUME TWO

1938

WHEELER

HAYNES LINE

The Dominick Wheeler Line

DOMINICK WHEELER, born probably in Wiltshire, England, about 1565, died, probably in St. Edmund's parish, Salisbury, between 12 Dec. 1615 and 16 Feb. 1615–16. He married in St. Edmund's, 3 June 1588, Mercy Jelly who died after December 1615.

Dominick Wheeler was a shearman or one whose occupation was to shear cloth. He apparently belonged to St. Edmund's church in Salisbury, that church so notedly puritanical in its tendencies and over which Peter Thacher was minister for many years. He died testate.

"In the name of god Amen. the 12th daye of December 1615 That I Domny Wheeler of the Cittye of newe Sarum in the County of Wiltes Sherma' being by the p'vidence of god stricken Sicke of body but of perfect & good memory thanks be unto god, I do by this my laste will & Testament I will & give unto my wife Mercy Wheeler all & singular my goodes & Cattell both Reall & p'sonall movabill & unmovabel during her naturall life & after her life ther Endinge that then both thes thinges afor Specifield to Come unto John Wheller the Eldeste Sonne of the forsaid Domny Wheller. I will also & give unto my sone John Wheller a little Clock & a plater moreover I will & give unto Annes Wheller the wife of John Wheller five shillgs or anythinge to the value thereof I will & give unto Edward Wheller my son John Wheller's Eldest sone on silver Spone & to his brother John Wheller 1 pottinger. in witnes hereof I have sett my hand the Date abve writen W. D. Si'nu' Domny Wheller, Si'nu' John A M Malyerd, Si'nu' Will W C Courtis." Will proved 16 Feb. 1615–16. Sub Deanery of Sarum, file for 1615, No. 5. (*Essex Institute Historical Collections, 44: 292.*)

It is obvious that since Dominick Wheeler calls John Wheeler his eldest son he had other sons, possibly those indicated here.*

Children:

i. JOHN, b. about 1589, Salisbury; m. Agnes Yeomans.
ii. Mark (?), m. (lic.) 30 Sept. 1613, Dyonis Dawson, in St. Edmund's.
iii. Henry (?), m. 9 Apr. 1621, Alice Champion of Fisherton, in St. Edmund's.

JOHN ^{1} WHEELER, son of Dominick and Mercy (Jelly) Wheeler, born, probably in St. Edmund's parish, Salisbury, England, about 1589, died, probably in Newbury, Mass., between 28 Mar. 1668 and 11 Oct. 1670. He married in St. Edmund's, Salisbury, 1 Dec.

---

* Only the marriages of St. Edmund's are printed. The baptisms might show more of the connections of this Wheeler family, undoubtedly very early in Salisbury.

1611, Agnes Yeomans, born probably about 1591–92, died in Newbury, 15 Aug. 1662.

John Wheeler came in the *Mary & John*, 24 Mar. 1633–34.* He was a barber and settled first in Hampton, N. H., then in Salisbury, later removing to Newbury, where he was living before 1650. *For deeds see Old Norfolk Co., Deeds, 1: 51; 3: 42, Ipswich Deeds, 4: 325.*

John Wheeler left the following will:

"Bee it knowne unto all men by theise psents that I John Wheeler of Newberie in the county of Essex in Newengland Massachusets considering my old age & my owne weaknes, being in health of body and of pfect memory through gods mercy hereby make my last will and testament . . . And for my worldly goods I dispose [as] followeth first I give and bequeath unto my Son David wheeler ten pounds of that debt hee owes mee, 2dly I give to my Sonne Edward wheeler of the Citty of Salisbury in the Realme of England ten pounds || of which he is || to pay three pounds and ten shillings to the chamber of the Citty abovesaid, Also I give & bequeath to my Son Adam Wheelar of the said Citty forty shillings Also I give to my son Thomas Wheelar forty shillings And also I give to my son William wheeler forty shillings in case he shall come over into this country, Also I give to my daughter Mercy forty shillings, And to my daughter Elizabeth Button I give four pounds, Also I give to my daughter Anne Chase four pounds, and to my Daughter in law Susanna wheller four pound, twenty shillings apiece to all theise my children, of this estate was given them by their mother which is included in the severall summs above exprest I give and bequeath to my Son Georgs children Ephraim wheeler & sam^{ll} Wheeler four pounds apiece that is eight pounds between them when they shalbe of the age of one and twenty to be paid by my Executo^{r} also: I give to my son Roger wheelers Daughter Mary Wheeler three pounds to be paid to her when she shall be of the age of eighteen years And to her Brother Joseph wheeler I give forty shillings when hee shalbe of the age of one & twenty years, And to my daughter Elizabeths children forty shillings apeice, To Thomas forty shillings to be payd to him when he shalbe of the age of one & twenty & to mary forty shillings & to Elizabeth forty shillings when they shalbe Eighteen years of age. All theise Legacyes are to be paid in New england in such pay as my Estate I leave wilbee due to my executor in, which he shall receive it, And the Legacyes abovementioned which is to my children shalbe paid within one whole yeare after my decease but those to my Grandchildren to be the use of my Executor untill they shallbee of the ages abovementioned, Also I give the Land to my daughter in law Susanna my son Georgs wife which I gave her husband which he built upon as it is enclosed, Also I appoint my Son Henry wheeler to be the sole Executor of this my Last will & testament And to have all the rest of my goods & chattells undisposed of my debts & funerall being discharged march 28th 1668." John Wheeler. Wit: Anthony Somerby, Augustinn Stedman, Roger Steedman, Beniamine Lowle, Jonathan Woodman. Proved in Hampton court, 11 Oct. 1670. (*Essex Co., Probate, printed, 2: 200.*)

---

* John Wheeler came with Christopher Osgood, Philip Fowler, Stephen Jordan, Nicholas Noyes, James Noyes, etc. The list in which he appears being drawn up on 24 March 1633–34. (*Founders of America, Drake, 70.*)

Children, exac
- i. Edward ²,
  Elizabe
- ii. John, b. al
  m. 6 Ma
- iii. Adam, b. al
- iv. Thomas, b
- v. Mercy, b.
- vi. Elizabeth
  abt. 164
  as his 4t
- vii. ANN, b. al
- viii. David, b.
  Sarah W
- ix. William, b
- x. Roger, b.
  Newbury
  ( )
- xi. George, b
  Stowers
- xii. Henry, b.
  1659, Ab

ANN ² WHEE
England, about 1
married Aquila (

* He

DAVID
EDWARD
ADAM
THOMAS
WILLIAM
MERCY
ELIZABETH
ANNE
GEORGE
ROGER
HENRY

Children, exact order not known, all born in Salisbury, Eng.:

i. Edward ^{2}, b. abt. 1612; m. 1 May 1634, St. Thomas's, Salisbury, Elizabeth Collins. Was still in Salisbury, Eng., in 1668.
ii. John, b. abt. 1614, evidently d. before 1668, without issue; possibly m. 6 May 1640, St. Thomas's, Salisbury, Mary Collins.
iii. Adam, b. abt. 1616, living 1668 in Salisbury, Eng.
iv. Thomas, b. abt. 1618, living 1668, possibly in Salisbury, Eng.
v. Mercy, b. possibly abt. 1620, living 1668.
vi. Elizabeth, b. 1622, aged 47 years in 1669, d. 16 July 1696; m. (1), abt. 1644, Thomas Duston; m. (2), 9 June 1663, Haverhill, Mass., as his 4th wife, Matthias Button.
vii. ANN, b. abt. 1624; m. Aquila Chase.
viii. David, b. abt. 1627, aged 11 in 1638*; m. 11 May 1650, Newbury, Sarah Wise.
ix. William, b. abt. 1629, living in England in 1668.
x. Roger, b. abt. 1631, d. 7 Dec. 1661, Boston; m. (1), 7 Dec. 1653, Newbury, Mary Wilson; m. (2), 23 Nov. 1659, Boston, Mary (   ) Stone, widow of John Stone.
xi. George, b. abt. 1633, d. abt. 1668; m. 30 Apr. 1660, Susanna Stowers.
xii. Henry, b. 1635, deposed aged 43 in 1678, d. before 1696; m. abt. 1659, Abigail Allen.

ANN ^{2} WHEELER (*John* ^{1}, *Dominick*), born probably in Salisbury, England, about 1624, died in Newbury, Mass., 21 Apr. 1687. She married Aquila Chase. *See the Chase Line.*

---

* He came in the "Confidence" in 1638. (*Savage.*)

THE WHEELER FAMILY

HAYNES LINE

OF

CRANFIELD, ENGLAND AND CONCORD, MASSACHUSETTS

AND

SOME DESCENDANTS

OF

SGT. THOMAS WHEELER OF CONCORD

by

M. Wheeler Molyneaux

Sarah[3] Spofford (John[2], John[1]), born in Rowley 20 December 1693, died after March 1748; and married 1 January 1713 her first cousin Samuel Kimball (Richard[3], Thomas[2], Richard[1]). (Continued under the Kimball Family.)

SECOND SPOFFORD LINE

Sarah[2] Spofford (John[1]) born 24 March 1661/2 and died 14 February 1713/4, married 7 Sept. 1682 Richard[3] Kimball (Thomas[2], Richard[1]). (Their children are shown in the Kimball Line.)

NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. Jeremiah Spofford, M. M. S, "Family of John Spofford," *NEGHR,* VIII:335-344.
2. *Ibid.,* p. 340.
3. Essex County Mass., Probates, File No. 25995.
4. Sheila W. Aszling, "Which Mary Spofford Married David Wood?" *TAG,* 57; (July 1981) 149-150.

DOMINICK WHEELER LINE

Dominick Wheeler and Mercy Jelly
John Wheeler and Agnes Yeomans
David Wheeler and Sarah Wise
Sarah Wheeler and John Spofford
Sarah Spofford and Samuel Kimball
Martha Kimball and Ezekiel Spalding
Mehitabel Spalding and Ephraim Wheeler
Spalding Wheeler and Huldah Vinton

Dominick[A] Wheeler, father of our ancestor John[1], was born and died in England. He married at St. Edmund's parish, Salisbury, Wiltshire 3 June 1588 Mercy Jelly. Dominick made a will dated at St. Edmund's 12 December 1615 and probated 16 February 1615/6, in which he named his wife Mercy, eldest son John; Annes, wife of John and their sons Edward and John. His wife died after the date of probate.[1]

John[1] Wheeler (Dominick[A]) was born probably at St. Edmund's parish Salisbury, Wiltshire, England ca. 1589 and married there 1 December 1611 Agnes Yeomans, born ca. 1592 and died in Newbury, Massachusetts 15 August 1662.[2] John is believed to have come to New England on the *Mary and John*. He was a barber and settled first in Hampton, New Hampshire, later moving to Salisbury, Massachusetts, and then Newbury, He died between 28 March 1668 and 11 October 1670, dates his will was made and probated. His will named several sons who remained in England.[3] ..

John and Agnes were ancestors of three former Presidents, James A. Garfield, Herbert C. over and Gerald R. Ford.[4]

Children of John and Agnes (Yeomans) Wheeler, believed born in Salisbury, Wiltshire, England, order of birth uncertain:[5]

i. Edward^2, b. ca. 1612; m. Elizabeth Collins, was living in England when his father made his will in 1668.
ii. John, b. ca. 1614; living in England in 1668, may have m. Mary Collins.
iii. Adam, living in England in 1668.
iv. William, living in England in 1668.
v. Mercy, living in 1668.
vi. Elizabeth, b. ca. 1622; m. (1) Thomas Duston, m. (2) Mathias Button.
vii. Ann, b. ca. 1624; m. Aquila Chase.
+ viii. David, b. ca. 1627.
ix. Roger, m. Mary Wilson.
x. George, m. Susanna Stowers.
xi. Henry, m. Abigail Allen.
xii. Joseph, may have died in Newbury 13 Oct. 1659.

David^2 Wheeler (John^1, Dominick^A) was born in Salisbury, England about 1627, and came to America on the *Confidence* in 1638, aged 11. He married at Newbury, Mass. 11 May 1650 Sarah Wise. They moved to Rowley along with most of their grown children.

Children of David and Sarah (Wise) Wheeler, recorded at Newbury;

+ i. Sarah^3, b. ca. 1651. ? Elizabeth ?
ii. John, b. 5 Dec. 1653; m. Mary -----.
iii. Abigail, b. 2 Feb. 1655/6; m. perhaps Samuel Hill.
iv. Jonathan, b. 6 Jan. 1657/8; m. Mary -----.
v. Nathan, b. 27 Dec. 1659; m. Rebecca -----.
vi. Lydia, b. 7 May 1662.
vii. Jethro, b. 28 Mar. 1664; m. Hannah French.
viii. A son, b. 21 April 1666.
ix. A son, b. 2 April 1668; perhaps Benjamin, who left a will naming brother Nathan and father David.
x. Joseph, b. 15 Sept. 1669.

Sarah^3 Wheeler (David^2, John^1, Dominick^A) married in Rowley, Massachusetts, 9 March 1675 John^2 Spofford (John^1).[6] (Children shown with the Spofford Line.)

NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. Holman, *Pillsbury Ancestry,* 2: 1105—1109.

2. David W. Hoyt, *Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass. With Some Related Families of Newbury, verhill, Ipswich and Hampton, and of York County, Maine.* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., Ind. 1982) p. 5.

3. Holman, *Pillsbury Ancestry,* 2: 1108.

4. Gary Boyd Roberts, "American Presidential Ancestry: A Bibliography," *TAG:* 61, (January-April 1986) p. 177.

5. Holman, *Pillsbury Ancestry,* pp. 1107-1108.

6. Proof of the marriage may be seen in a deed dated 6 June 1693, in which David Wheeler of Rowley and wife Sarah sold to their "son-in-law John Spofford" of Rowley about 30 acres by the house of John Brown. (Essex Deed Book 10, p. 130).

PLYMPTON

This should be in the Smith book

dated Nov. 25, 1672, and probated April 1, 1674. In this will he directed that his body be buried "at the east end of the church;" and he gives to his grandson, Thomas Brown, the eldest son of his daughter Mary, wife of William Brown, all the houses and lands in the parishes of Hedcorn and Frittenden, County of Kent, Eng.; and he mentions his great-grandchildren, Mary, Patience and Thankful, daughters of the said Thomas Brown, also other children of this daughter Mary, of whom there were seven.

Thomas Plympton (or Plimpton) was at Sudbury by 1643. He may have come to America in the ship "Jonathan," which sailed from London, for Boston, April 12, 1639, bringing among its passengers Elizabeth Plympton and Peter Noyes. Sometime before 1649 he was in the employ of Mr. Noyes, as is shown by the following record: "Peter Noyes, Sr., did give unto Thomas Plympton, once his servant, the sum of six acres of meadow, of his third addition of meadow lying on the meadow called Gulf Meadow, with the commonage unto the same belonging. Sept. 26, 1649." (Town Records, p. 89.) He married Abigail, daughter of Peter Noyes, and had seven children, Abigail, Jane, Mary, Elizabeth, Thomas, Dorothy and Peter. Thomas Plympton and Elizabeth, who married John Rutter, were probably brother and sister, as both were legatees of Agnes Bent, a grandmother of Elizabeth. He was killed by the Indians, April 20, 1676, the day before the Wadsworth fight, while he was engaged, tradition says, in endeavoring to bring a Mr. Boone and son to a garrison house. The Plympton family has been numerous, and members of it have been prominent in the annals of Sudbury. Thomas Plympton was a tower of strength to the town in the Revolutionary War, being a member of the Provincial Congress, and the one to whom the news of the approach of the British to Concord was first brought. He was at Concord the 19th of April, and had a bullet put through his clothing. (See Revolutionary period.) The old Plympton house, a large unpainted structure, was about a mile from Sudbury centre, and was demolished a few years since.

Hugh Drury was in Sudbury as early as 1641, and was by trade a carpenter. He married Lydia, daughter of Edmund

---

Rice, fo
second
He had
Sudbury
William
and was
Lydia.

PHILI
freeman
daughte
1656; a
owned l
is suppo
pond (W
afterwar
Spring."
is still c
thus per
the town

JOHN
John Sm
his. His
No. 29 in
name Sm
Smith co
April, 17
town, and
names of
the pione
ant of the
Smith, fo
present m

THOMA
was of th
shire, Eng
at Scituat
Joanna, a
1656. D
ham, and

PLYMPTON NOYES

it, and so they did many times together. Then they bid him with a gun, go out of the ring, which he did, but when he was out they called him in again, but he seemed to make a stand. Then they called the more earnestly till he turned again. Then they all sang. Then they gave him two guns, in each hand one, and so he on the deer skin began again, and at the end of every sentence in his speaking they all assented, and humming or muttering with their mouths, and striking upon the ground with their hands. Then they bid him with the two guns go out of the ring again, which he did a little way. Then they called him again, but he made a stand. So they called him with greater earnestness. But he stood reeling and wavering as if he knew not whether he should stand or fall, or which way to go. Then they called him with exceeding great vehemence, all of them, one and another. After a little while he turned in, staggering as he went, with his arms stretched out, in each hand a gun. As soon as he came in they all sang, and rejoiced exceeding awhile, and then he upon the deer skin made another speech, unto which they all assented in a rejoicing manner, and so they ended their business and forthwith went to Sudbury fight.

The foregoing statements plainly show that a large force was being led to Sudbury. The great chieftain doubtless felt sure of his prey. Mrs. Rowlandson says, "To my thinking they went without any scruple but that they should prosper and gain the victory." Philip was not aware of the strong reinforcements which were to be sent to the town's relief. The tramp of Wadsworth and his company had not as yet reached his ears. For aught he knew, the forest resounded with only the tramp of his own stalwart men.

But, while the Indians were preparing for the attack, the English were by no means idle. Things were fast being put in readiness to meet the worst. The blow received was to be returned, and the spoils of conquest were to be dearly obtained. Notwithstanding the customary cunning of the Indians, and their usual sly way, the attack in this instance was not an entire surprise. Their coming was announced by several acts of hostility on the day previous to the general assault. According to tradition, they began their marauding by burning several houses and killing several inhabitants. Among the slain were a Mr. Boone and son, and Mr. Thomas Plympton, who was endeavoring to conduct them, with some of their goods, to a place of safety. This skirmishing on the outskirts put the people on their guard, and

warn
inten
they
the s
sion
ture
time
Wha
The
to be
It wa
herds
suffe
wrat
comf
a pa
that
were
the s
they
their
and y
string
arriva
home
selves
was h
them.
lurke
the op
to get
as his
Wi
stirrin
Comm
be su
and b
tomah
might

NOYES

came out on the eastern slope of the hill, near the Albert Haynes place, where Mr. Plympton once kept a grocery store. A little east of this, and south of the Elbridge Bent place, there are traces of a road, that for a little distance has a stone-wall on either side, and which comes out a little south of the western end of the northern causeway, or at a point a little south of where the Water-row Road intersects the road going from Sudbury Centre to Wayland. Some have placed that part of this road which is east of the Graves Road a little further south, — that is, along the south side of the hill, rather than upon it, — but we believe the nature of the meadow at the east, and the absence of all trace of the road in the valley, together with traces of an ancient road through the woods on the hill and also near the Elbridge Bent place, are evidences that it took the course first described. Probably mistakes have been made relative to the course of this road west of Sudbury Centre, from the fact that formerly there were two Lancaster roads. (See map of 1794.)

The two-mile grant was hardly disposed of, and the Lancaster Road laid out, before there was a plan for the formation of a new plantation. The result was the settlement of the town of Marlboro. (See Chapter IX.) But the loss of population did not materially affect the prosperity of the town or delay the progress on the west side.

THE HOP-BROOK MILL.

In 1659 a mill was put up, where the present Parmenter Mill stands in South Sudbury. This mill was erected by Thomas and Peter Noyes. In recognition of the serviceableness of their work to the community, the town made them a land grant, and favored them with such privileges as are set forth in the following record: —

> Jan. 7th 1659. Granted unto Mr Thomas Noyes and to Mr Peter Noyes for and in consideration of building a mill at Hop brook laying and being on the west side of Sudbury great river below the cart way that leads to Ridge meadow viz: fifty acres of upland and fifteen acres of meadow without commonadge to the said meadow four acres of the said fifteen acres of meadow lying and being within the demised tracts of uplands; Also granted to the above named parties timber of any of Sud-

> bury's common land, to build and maintain the said mill. Also the said Thomas and Peter Noyes do covenant with the town for the foregoing consideration, to build a sufficient mill to grind the town of Sudbury's corn; the mill to be built below the cart way that now is leading to Ridge meadow, the said Grantees, their heirs and successors are to have nothing to do with the stream above four rods above the aforementioned cartway of said mill to be ready to grind the corn by the first of December next ensueing, and if the said grantees, their heirs or assigns shall damage the highway over the brook, by building the said mill, they are to make the way as good as now it is, from time to time, that is to say, the above specified way, over the Mill brook of said Thomas Noyes and Peter are also to leave a highway six rods wide joining to the brook from the east way that now is to the Widow Loker's meadow. (Town Records, Vol. I.)

While the new mill was being built, a way was being made to it from the causeway, as we are informed by the following record, dated Feb. 7, 1659: —

> We the Selectmen of Sudbury, finding sundry inconveniences, by reason of bad and ill highways not being passable to meadow lands and other towns, and finding the law doth commit the stating of the highways to the prudence of the selectmen of towns, we therefore being met the day and year above written, on purpose to view the highways in the west side of Sudbury river, and having taken pains to view them, do we say, conclude and jointly agree that the highway from the Gravel pits shall go through the land newly purchased of Lieut. Goodenow to that end, and from thence down the brow of the hill the now passed highway, unto the place where the new mill is building, that is to say, the way that is now in occupation, we mean the way that goeth to the south and Mr Beisbeich his house, we conclude and jointly agree, that the way to the meadows, as namely, the meadow of John Grout, Widow Goodenow, John Maynard, Lieut. Goodenow, shall go as now it doth, that is to say, in the hollow to the said meadows, the highway to be six rods wide all along by the side of the said meadows.

The new road here mentioned is, probably, mainly the same as that leading from the old causeway, or Gravel Pit, to South Sudbury to-day. Until within about a century it passed round the southern brow of Green Hill. This road was probably part of a path or trail that had been travelled before. This is indicated both by the circumstances and the language of the record. It is not improbable, that, before the formal recognition or laying out of this road, a part of it was a way from the Gravel Pit, or end of the long cause-

PLYMPTON

Probably these galleries were never put in, as they soon afterwards commenced building a new meeting-house. Before, however, it was decided to build anew, various plans were suggested relative to the enlargment and improvement of the old one. In 1650 it was ordered that the deacons should "mend the meeting house and make it comfortable." One plan was to enlarge it by the addition of "13 foote at the end of it," and that the committee should "finish the back side which enlargement is for a watchouse." A plan a little later was that the meeting-house "be enlarged by building 10 foote on the foreside of it all the length of the meeting house to be built with two gable ends in the front; and Mr. Brown the Pastor doth promise to give twenty shillings toward the work; the former order for enlarging the meeting house at the north west end is hereby repealed. It is also ordered that the back side of the meeting house be made hansom."

On Dec. 10, 1651, the town succeeded in passing a vote for the erection of a new meeting-house, the vote standing twenty-five for and fourteen against it. But this vote was repealed at a meeting January 23 of the same year (Old Style), together with all orders for the repairing or alteration of the old one. The following year it was "agreed that the meeting house shall be made use of for a watch house until some further course be taken by the town." At length it was again decided to build a new meeting-house; and in 1652 a contract was made for the work.

This contract is on the Town Records, but has become considerably worn and defaced, so that parts are almost or quite unintelligible. There is, however, a copy in the "Stearns Collection," which, with some slight immaterial alterations, is as follows: —

> The town agreed with Thomas Plympton Peter King & Hugh Griffin to build a new meeting house which was to be forty feet long & twenty feet wide measuring from outside to outside, the studds were to be 6 inches by 4 to stand for a four foot clapboard. There were to be 4 transom windows five feet wide & 6 feet high, and in each gable end a clearstory window, each window was to be 4 feet wide and 3 feet high. There were to be sufficient dorments across the house for galleries if there

should afterward be a desire for galleries the beams to be 12 inches by 14 and the ground sills were to be of white oak 8 inches square. The posts were to be a foot square, and the 2 middle beams to be smoothed on three sides and the lower corners to be run with a *bowkell*. They the said Plympton King & Griffin are to find timber to fell, hew, saw, cart, frame, carry to place & they are to level the ground and to find them sufficient help to raise the house, they are to inclose the house with clap boards and to lyne the inside with cedar boards or otherwise with good spruce boards, & to be smoothed & over lapped and to be lyned up the windows, & they are to hang the doors so as to bolt. One of the doors on the inside is to be sett with a lock. They are to lay the sleepers of the doors with white oak or good swamp pine, & to floor the house with plank. They are to finish all the works but the seats, for which the town do covenant to give them * * * * 5 pound 20 to be paid in march next in Indyan [corn] or cattle, 30 more to be paid in Sep' next to be paid in wheat, butter, or money & the rest to be paid as soon as the work is done in Indyan corn or cattle the corn to [be] merchantable at the price current.

Witness EDMD. GOODNOW
THOMAS NOYES

The new building was to be erected on the site of the old one. The town ordered "that the carpenters should provide 12 men to help them raise the meeting house," for which they were to be allowed half a crown a day. The roof was to be covered with thatch, and the workmen were to have "the meadow afterwards the minister's to get their thatch upon." In 1654 a committee was appointed "to agree with somebody to fill the walls of the meeting house with tempered clay provided they do not exceed the sum of 5 pounds 10 shillings." The parties who were to build the house were employed "to build seats after the same fashion as in the old meeting house," and they were to have for every seat one shilling eight pence. The seats were to be made of white oak, "both posts and rails and benches." In 1655 the pastor and Mr. Noyes were empowered "to appoint a man to remove the pulpit and the deacons' seat out of the old meeting house into the new meeting house." Hugh Griffin was appointed for the work, and was 'to have 18 shillings for the work if the work is done this week or next according to the pastor's approbation."

The records also state that "upon the pastor's request the town hath granted that he shall have liberty for to set up

PLYMPTON

tered about it memories of things the sweetest and the saddest that had entered into their checkered experience. Here their children had been offered in baptism; here had been the bridal and the burial, the weekly greetings and partings, the exchange of intelligence of heart and home. It had been the place for prayer and the preached word; a place of watch and ward, and a place of resort in times of danger. But notwithstanding their fondness for the sacred spot, they were too practical a people to allow sentiment to interfere with their true progress, and what they believed to be their spiritual good. With their slow means of transit, and the rough roads of that period when at their best, it was a long and weary way they had to travel every Sabbath day; but when the roads became blocked with the drifting snow, or the river was swollen with floods, then it was sometimes a perilous undertaking to reach the east side meeting-house and return. In that primitive period the people of Sudbury did not desire even a good excuse to keep them from public worship; they were Puritanic in both precept and practice. They would allow no small obstacle to cheat their soul of its rights; but if there were hinderances in the way to their spiritual helps, they required their immediate removal.

Hence, a movement was inaugurated to divide the town, and make of it two precincts, in each of which there should be a church. A primary act for the accomplishment of this purpose was to obtain the consent of the General Court. To do this a petition was presented, which, as it tells its own story, and sets forth the entire case, we will present: —

Petition of the West Side people of Sudbury to Governor Dudley and the General Assembly.

The petition of us who are the subscribers living on ye west side of Sudbury great River Humbly showeth that wereas ye All wise and over Ruling providence of ye great God, Lord of Heaven and Earth who is God blessed forever moore, hath cast our lott to fall on that side of the River by Reason of the flud of watare, which for a very great part of the yeare doth very much incomode us and often by extremity of water and terrible and violent winds, and a great part of the winter by ice, as it is at this present, so that wee are shut up and cannot come forth, and many times when wee doe atempt to git over our flud, we are forced for to seek our spiritual good with the peril of our Lives.

Beside the extreme Travill that many of us are Exposed unto sum 3 : 4 : 5 : 6 miles much more than a Sabbath days Jurney, by Reason of these and many more objections, to many here to enumerate, whereby many of our children and little ones, ancient and weak persons, can very Rarly attend the public worship. The considered premises we truly pray your Excellency and ye Honorable Council and House of Representatives to consider and compassionate us in our Extreme suffering condition, and if we may obtain so much favor in your Eyes as to grant us [our presents] as to appoint us a Commity to see and consider our circumstances and make report thereof to this honorable Court. And your pore petitioners shall ever pray.

Sudbury, January 15th 170$\frac{6}{7}$

John Goodnow.
John haines
John Brigham
William Walker.
George Parmenter.
David how.
George Parmenter, Jr.
Joseph Parmenter.
John brigham.
Samuel willis.
Joseph willis
Richard Sanger.
Tho: Smith
Joseph Hayes [Haynes]
timothy gibson, Jr.
Joseph F. Jewel (his mark).
Isaac Mellen
Melo C. Taylor. (his mark).
John Balcom.
Joseph Balcom.

John haynes. Jr.
Robert Man his mark
Benjamin wright.
David Haynes.
Prefer haines.
Thomas Brintnal.
Edward Goodnow his mark
John Goodenow, jr
Ephraim Garfield, his mark.
Thomas Smith, Junior.
Jonathan Rice.

(State Archives, Vol. II., p. 221.)

It was ordered that the town of Sudbury be served with a copy of the petition, and notified to attend the next session of the Court, and present objections if they had any. At a town-meeting in Sudbury, Oct. 4, 1707, a committee was chosen to attend the General Court, and give answer to the above petition. The committee was composed as follows: "Mr Joseph Noyes, Lieut. Hopll Brown, Ens. Samll King, Mr. James Barnard, Mr. Noah Clapp, Mr. Thomas Plymp-

PLYMPTON

ton." This committee duly appeared to present a protest to the west side petition. The following are their words of remonstrance: —

The committee chosen humbly showeth,

That whereas a petition hath been presented to this Hon. Court in their late session by a Small number of persons Dwelling on the westerly side of the river in Sudbury, (though Privately carried on)

Praying that these may be a precinct by themselves &c. we do Humbly offer to your Judicious consideration

That the number thus Petitioning is but Small and that others Inhabiting on the westerly side of said River a number near Equal to them, Do oppose the same Looking on such a motion by their neighbors att this Time Especially to be Unseasonable and unreasonable, considering 1.) the Great Expense that we have of Late been att: Occasioned by the deposition of our Late, and the Settling of our Present Minister. (2.) The vast Expenses attending the same, calls and may call for, Obliges us to Request that the Division Petitioned for, may be suspended, we deem ourselves incapable of affording,

1st Two Orthodox minister's Gospel maintainance, 2nd we are Ready to afford to our neighbors what help we can in making the Causway, (so much complained of) passible in ordinary floods, by allotting to every man his quota or proposition to raise, which would be much for the Benefit of Travellers, as well as ourselves.

Finally there are also some of those who now petition for division: that did complain, and declare that the Salary granted to our present minister was so Great that the town was not able to perform it, and if they Plead their remoteness from the public worship of God: we humbly offer that if the meeting house be placed in the Centre of the Inhabitants on the westerly side of the river (where we may expect it will be), many of their dwellings will be as Remote from the meeting house as they are now, We might bring many more objections which might be of weight, but shall add no more, but leave these to the Judicious consideration of this Honourable Courte, and follow these our Representatives with our petitions to the High Court of Heaven, that this Honouable Court may be so directed in this and in every affair before them, that Gods Glory and the Prosperity of Religion may be promoted, and we, your most humble and obedient servants, may have ever cause to pray &c.

Sudbury. October. 29th: 1707.

Joseph Noyes,
Thomas Plympton,
Samuel King.
James Barnard,
Noah Clapp,

(State Archives, Vol. II., p. 227.)

The following names are signed to the original document:

WEST SIDE INHABITANTS.

Hop^{ll} Browne
Tho^{s}: Plymton
Sam^{ll} Wright,
Joseph Goodenow
John Moore
Matt^{w} Gibbs
Noah Clapp
Joseph Stanhope
John Gibbs
William Arnold
Tho^{s} Read Ju^{r}
Josiah Hayden
Go^{s} Steenens
Tho^{s} Cuttler
John Rice
widow Sarah Bowker (||) her mark
Benj Moore
Nath^{ll} Rice
wid: Arabella Read
John Burk
Ephranin Pratt
Peter Plymton
Tho^{s} Read
Joshua Hayns

A True Coppy

EAST SIDE INHABITANTS.

John Rice
Joseph Gleason S^{er}
Matt^{w} Stone
Sam^{ll} Graves
Jo^{s} Chamberlim
Jo^{s} Moore S^{er}
Jo^{s} Moore
Jo^{s} Noyes
Jo^{n} Long
Benj parmento^{r}
Isaac Stanhope
John Allin
John Parmintor
Edmund Rice
Matt^{w} Rice
James Brewer
Nat^{ll} Moore
Tho^{s} Brown
Ephaim Rice
Isaac Gleason
John Graues
John Grout
James Ross
Tho^{s} ffrinke
Geron Jennison
Ebe^{r} Rice
Sam^{ll} Allin
Jon^{t} Rice
Joseph Gleason J^{r}
John abbutt
John Adams
Sam^{ll} King
Jon^{t} Griffin
Ephraim Curtiss
John Loker
Tho^{s} Moore

After hearing both petition and remonstrance, the Court ordered that a committee should be sent, and report what the case required. This committee was made up of Capt. Samuel Checkley, [Capt.] Thomas Oliver, and Capt. Jonas Bond. These parties "were to join with such as the hon-

PLYMPTON

Nov. 14, 1774, the town voted "their approbation of the several measures of the Provincial Congress so far as has been communicated to them." It also voted, at the same meeting, "to choose a committee to observe the conduct of all persons touching the association agreement entered into by the Continental Congress, whose business it shall be to see the articles contained therein are strictly adhered to by the inhabitants of this town."

In 1774, the town chose Thomas Plympton, Capt. Richard Heard, and James Mossman to represent it at the proposed Provincial Congress. The records just quoted are a few from many that show the fidelity of Sudbury to the great cause of freedom in those tumultuous times. It was decided as to the true principle of action, and equally prompt and consistent in carrying it out. Enough has been said to show the town's place in that preparatory period that led to the clash of arms; but we will quote a paper written by a Revolutionary soldier of Sudbury, which shows the spirit of the age and gives a synopsis of events and the way in which they were viewed by one living in town at the time of their occurrence; and although, in presenting this paper, we may anticipate some of the events we are about to narrate, yet we think it proper to do this, rather than make a break in a paper so valuable both to local and general history.

"The Causes that led the Colonies to Take up armes Against the Mother Country is proper to be Shown To Prove the Necessity the Colonies were under to resist the oppressive Measures which the Colonies were laid under; namely the stamp act; on the Stamp act Being Repaled, an act called the Declaritory act, more oppressive and Hostile to American Rights than any thing that had Preceded it. A Cargo of Tea was consigned To the Friends of the Royal Governor Hutchinson with a duty [of] three pence on a pound, but the inhabitants of Massachusetts [being] Determined not to pay that Duty, a Party of men in Disguise Entered on bord the Ships and Destroyed Three Hundred and Forty Two Chests of Tea. After these proceedings were received in England The Excitement was very strong

PLYMPTON

Ancestors but like them Resolve never to part with our birthright. To be wise in our deliberations and determined in our Exertions for the preservation of our libertys, being Irritated by Repeated Injuries and Striped of our inborn rights and dearest Priveleges; The Present Generation may view those Transactions with surprise; every Rational mind must feel satisfied of the overruling hand of Providence. To bring about the great event here we must Cast our Eyes on the Father of Mercies with a full belief that He would Make his arm beare For us as he did for our Ancestors that we should be Enabled to Defend and Maintain our Rights Boath of a Civil and Religious Nature. With these impressions Strongly impressed in their Hearts on the morning of [the] Ever Memorable 19th of April 1775 Husbands left their wifes and Fathers their daughters Sones their Mothers Brothers their Sisters to Meet a Haughty Foe.

"On this eventful morning an Express From Concord to Thos Plympton Esqr who was then a Member of the Provintial Congress [stated] that the British were on their way to Concord: In 35 Minites between 4 and 5 oclock in the Morning, the Sexton was immadelly Called on, the bell Ringing and the Discharge of Musket which was to give the alarm. By sunrise the greatest part of the inhabitants were Nòtified. The morning was Remarkable fine and the Inhabitants of Sudbury Never can make such an important appearance Probably again. Every Countenance appeared to Discover the importance of the event. Sudbury Companies were but a short distance From the North Bridg, when the first opposition was made to the Haughty Enemy. The Dye was Cast and the Torch Lit by which means we Have Becom an independent Nation, and may the present generation and those unborn, preserve unimparred the Libertys, sivel and Religious so long as Time Endures—

"On the 19 of April, I was Runing across a Lot where there was a bend in [the] Road in order to get a Fair Shot, at the Enemy, in company with a Scotchman who was in Braddock's Defeat 19 year Before, after we had Discharged our Guns I observed to the Scot who appeared very Com-

PLYMPTON

men. His name is found on that company's call roll to which we have before referred; it is left out after the battle, probably because after his death the name was stricken from the list. He belonged to the old Reed family of Sudbury, whose progenitor, Joseph Reed, settled at Lanham about 1656. Probably he was also buried in the old ground at Sudbury Centre. Mrs. Joseph Reed, a member of the same family and grandmother of the writer, said many years ago that the body of Mr. Reed was brought to Sudbury. So, although no stone has been found which marks the grave, he doubtless rests somewhere in the old burying-ground at the centre, which was the only one at that time in the West Precinct. Joshua Haynes, who was wounded, may have been one of Captain Nixon's minute men or one of the militia of Captain Haynes. The same name is on each company's muster roll; but the one in the latter was sergeant while the one wounded is mentioned without any title. Lieut. Elisha Wheeler, whose horse was shot under him, and Thomas Plympton, Esq., who had a bullet put through the fold of his coat, were both volunteers on horseback.

After the fight the soldiers showed no undue haste to return, but some of them lingered from three days to a month to repel attack or serve their country in whatever way it might require; and, when at length they returned to their homes, it was only, in the case of some of them, to bid the loved ones good-by and then go away again to engage the foe.

Search Results Provided By The No. 1 Source for Family History Online Ancestry.com

Database: Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the War of the Revolution, 17 Vols.

February 14, 2004
12:50 AM

Volume 2
page 542

Brigs, Zadoc. Private, Capt. Moses Kellogg's co., Col. Elisha Porter's (Hampshire Co.) regt.; marched Sept. 23, 1777, on an alarm to reinforce Northern army under command of Maj. Gen. Gates; discharged Oct. 18, 1777; service, 32 days.

Source Information:
Secretary of the Commonwealth. *Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the War of the Revolution*, - Vol. I-XVII (17). Boston: Wright and Potter Printing Co., 1896.

<< Return to Results Screen

Search Results Provided By The No. 1 Source for Family History Online Ancestry.com

Database: Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the War of the Revolution, 17 Vols.

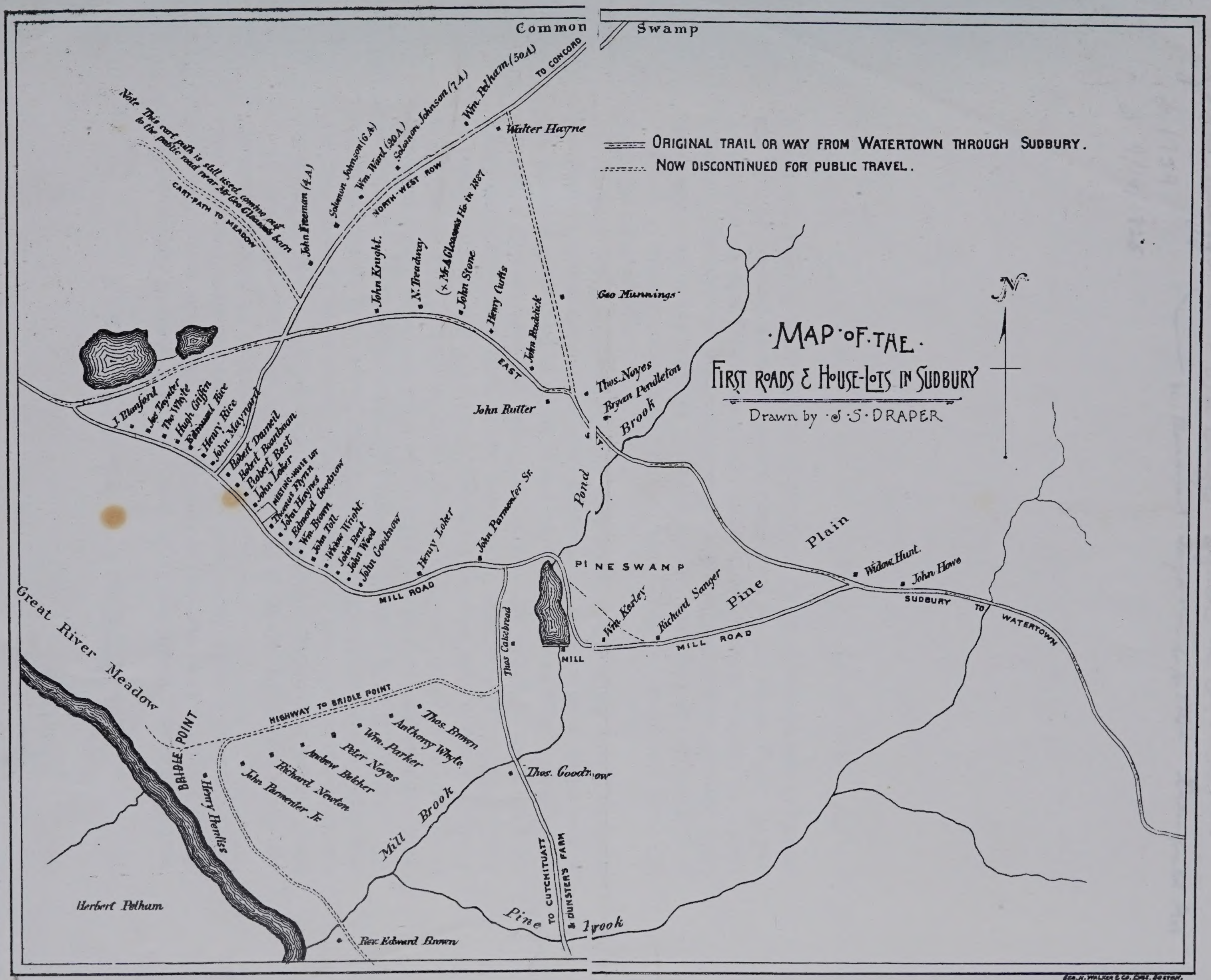
February 14, 2004
12:48 AM

Volume 2
page 524

Briggs, Zadoc, Northampton. Private, Capt. Oliver Lyman's co.; marched to East Hoosuck, on the alarm of Aug. 17, 1777; service, 7 days.

Source Information:
Secretary of the Commonwealth. *Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the War of the Revolution*, - Vol. I-XVII (17). Boston: Wright and Potter Printing Co., 1896.

<< Return to Results Screen



·MAP·OF·THE· FIRST ROADS & HOUSE-LOTS IN SUDBURY

Drawn by ·J·S·DRAPER

ORIGINAL TRAIL OR WAY FROM WATERTOWN THROUGH SUDBURY.
NOW DISCONTINUED FOR PUBLIC TRAVEL.
N
Common
Swamp
TO CONCORD
Note This cart path is still used, coming out to the public road near Mr Geo Gleason's barn
CART-PATH TO MEADOW
John Freeman (4 A.)
Solomon Johnson (6 A)
Wm. Ward (20 A.)
Solomon Johnson (7 A)
Wm. Pelham (50 A)
Walter Hayne
NORTH-WEST ROW
John Knight.
N. Treadway
(× Mr A Gleason's Ho in 1887
John Stone
Henry Curtis
John Ruddick
Geo Munnings
EAST
Thos. Noyes
Bryan Pendleton
John Rutter
Brook
Pond
J. Blanford
Jos Taynter
Tho Whyte
Hugh Griffin
Edmund Rice
Henry Rice
John Maynard
Robert Darnell
Robert Beardsman
Robert Best
John Loker
MEETING-HOUSE LOT
Thomas Flynn
John Haynes
Edmond Goodnow
Wm. Brown
John Toll
Widow Wright
John Bent
John Wood
John Goodnow
Henry Loker
John Parmenter Sr.
MILL ROAD
PINE SWAMP
Plain
Pine
Widow Hunt.
John Howe
SUDBURY TO WATERTOWN
Wm. Kerley
Richard Sanger
MILL ROAD
MILL
Thos Cakebread
Great River Meadow
BRIDLE POINT
HIGHWAY TO BRIDLE POINT
Thos. Brown
Anthony Whyte
Wm. Parker
Peter Noyes
Andrew Belcher
Richard Newton
John Parmenter Jr.
Henry Prentiss
Thos. Goodnow
Mill Brook
TO CUTCHITUATT & DUNSTER'S FARM
Pine Brook
Herbert Pelham
Rev. Edward Brown

Geo. H. Walker & Co. Lith. Boston.

Benj' Rugge Taunton m Sarah Allen

Benj Briggs Taunton m Sarah Allen

Zadoc Briggs
b 1759
d. 9/16/1825

Wm Briggs Dighton m Sarah Roberts
m. Harriet Seymour b b 1762 Greenfield MA

SHOTWELL
VAIL

About 1718 William Webster (born 1692) and his wife, Susannah Cowperthwait, came and built their house near the east bank of Cedar Brook, about where Prospect avenue now is (his first child was born 1718; see "Records, Plainfield Meeting.")

In 1720 John Shotwell "of Plainfield" (i. e., of the Plainfield Meeting), came and settled on the Fullerton tract. Another prominent Friend, John Vail, purchased 1,200 acres of Peter Sonmans in 1731. It was the northeast end of Sonmans' great tract, and joined John Shotwell on the northeast. He was of Woodbridge, and his wife was Martha Fitz Randolph. His son John (2nd), who was born at Woodbridge in 1713, married (1) Margaret Laing, and (2), about 1750, her sister, Mary Laing, both daughters of John Laing. John Vail (1st) was a millwright and, about 1735, built a mill on Greenbrook near Grand avenue, at what was later Tier's pond. He was a Quaker preacher, and lived until 1774, dying in his 89th year, but his son John died in 1754, when only 41 years of age. About 1760 William Webster owned the Vail gristmill; French's mill, as known to the present generation, is said to date from about 1782, but by whom built does not appear.[1]

Peter Sonmans found sales slow. In 1733 he sold 660 acres at the southwest end of his tract to Henry Slydorn, who sold again, in 1735, to Adrian Vermeule and his brother-in-law, Dirck Cadmus, of Bergen. This tract extended along present Front street from Clinton avenue to within 200 feet of Geraud avenue, thence northwest to the mountains. When it was surveyed in 1733, "the widow Miller" had a house near the pres-

New Groton CT — Haynes

Sally Briggs b 27 June 1767 Winchester NH m. Asa Haynes

N. Burrows m. Mary Morgan, b 9 May 1717, Groton, N London CT
father Wm Morgan b 1693 (Groton), New London CT
mother Mary Avery b 1693 Groton

Wm Morgan (big question here) James? ?.1712
father John Morgan b 1645 Roxbury Suffolk, MA d. (Preston), N London
mother Elizabeth Jones b 1664 - New Haven

Mary Avery
father James II Avery b 1646 New London, N. London CT d. Groton
mother Deborah Stallyon b 1649 N London
STERLING?

Nathaniel Burrows 1716
" 1690 Rowley
" " 1660 - Rowley, Essex MA wife Mary (WHEELER
David WHEELER
Sarah WISE
" " " 1620 - Rowley wife Mary ACYE (ACIE) Yorkshire Eng
Charles Burrows

Mary ACYE
father Wm ACYE KIRK-ELLA YORKSHIRE ENG
mother Margaret HAITON

Look up Wm Briggs
chil: Isaac, Eli, Noah + Wm
Settled Taunton 1690

Wm ACYE
father Wm Acye b. 1562 (Same)
mother Jane SKALES

Angola Health Club

Membership Information & Guidelines Rules & Regulations

We have listed the information most often requested concerning your Angola Health Club Membership and the Facility. We want you to have a good time while keeping the club safe and fair to all our members.

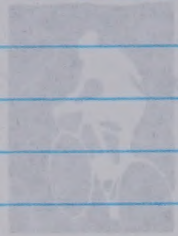
1. Please sign in and out when entering and leaving the club. This permits us to find you, should there be an emergency.
2. Have your membership card in your possession should you not be recognized by the staff and asked to present proof of membership. You will need to tell them to carry their receipt until their card is done!
3. You may upgrade your membership to a different type or a longer term membership and apply the full amount already paid,if it is done within the first month.
4. A renewal membership rate is available for full service members that re-join prior to their membership expiring. Renewal membership notices are normally mailed prior to your expiration date, so keep your address changes current.
5. Memberships can be transferred to someone else if you are leaving the area. Memberships will not be frozen, extended, or refunded.
6. All members must have a waiver on file. If you are not sure, ask them their name & check the file.
7. All members' guests must fill out a waiver prior to their workout.
8. The guest must be with the member while in the club. This includes entering and leaving the club.
9. "First time" guests are free of charge so that a member may "show-off" the club.
10. No one under the age of 16 is permitted in the club except during designated activity times; i.e."Family Time" or "Baby-sitting".
11. "Family Time" was created as a special service to our full service members so that their children (16 years or younger) may enjoy the club too. Check bulletin board for "Family Times".
12. Children 12-15 years. old can use the club during "Family Time" if accompanied by an adult . These children do not necessarily have to be with the adult at all times; unless they are in the pool area. Children under 12 must be accompanied by an adult at all times. No one under the age of 16 is permitted in the pool area without parental supervision.
13. Lockers are available for daily use, while you are in the club, at no additional cost. You may not leave these lockers locked overnight.
14. Long term locker use may be rented for the duration of your membership. Contact the office for details.
15. Members are responsible for all scheduled tanning or court time appointments. Cancellations must be made one hour prior to the appointment so that time slots can be rescheduled.
16. Failure to cancel appointments will result in a penalty charge. All penalty charges must be paid prior to additional appointments.
17. Angola Health Club is not responsible for lost or stolen items. Take precautions to protect your property.
18. Perspiration is a personal thing. Please carry a hand towel and use it to wipe off machines and cushions.
19. Hand towels are available for purchase in the office.
20. No black sole shoes are permitted in the racquetball courts or on the aerobic floor.
21. Only unbreakable, spill-proof water containers are permitted in the work-out areas. All other containers or drinks are restricted to the lobby area. Water bottles are available for purchase in the office.
22. Absolutely no alcohol is permitted in the club or on the property.
23. Shoes and shirts must be worn at all times.
24. The management or staff has the right to terminate a membership at any time should a problem exist.
25. Violation of any of the rules and regulations previously listed will result in membership cancellation.

BRIGGS

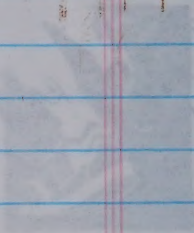
1790 Census - Leyden, Mass - Zadok Briggs
1800 " Bernardston, Mass

Zadok Briggs of Shaftsbury, Bennington Co, VT 1794

Angola Health Club



Membership Information & Guidelines
Rules & Regulations



have listed the information most often requested concerning your Angola Health Club Membership and the facility. We want you to have a good time while keeping the club safe and fair to all our members.

1. Please sign in and out when entering and leaving the club. This permits us to find you, should there be an emergency.
2. Have your membership card in your possession should you not be recognized by the staff and asked to present proof of membership. You will need to tell them to carry their receipt until their card is done.
3. You may upgrade your membership to a different type or a longer term membership and apply the full amount already paid if it is done within the first month.
4. A renewal membership rate is available for full service members that re-join prior to their membership expiring. Renewal membership notices are normally mailed prior to your expiration date, so keep your address changes current.
5. Memberships can be transferred to someone else if you are leaving the area. Memberships will not be frozen, extended, or refunded.
6. All members must have a waiver on file. If you are not sure, ask them their name & check the file.
7. All members' guests must fill out a waiver prior to their workout.
8. The guest must be with the member while in the club. This includes entering and leaving the club.
9. "First time" guests are free of charge so that a member may "show-off" the club.
10. No one under the age of 16 is permitted in the club except during designated activity times; i.e. "Family Time" or "Baby-sitting".
11. "Family Time" was created as a special service to our full service members so that their children (16 years or younger) may enjoy the club too. Check bulletin board for "Family Times".
12. Children 12-15 years. old can use the club during "Family Time" if accompanied by an adult. These children do not necessarily have to be with the adult at all times; unless they are in the pool area. Children under 12 must be accompanied by an adult at all times. No one under the age of 16 is permitted in the pool area without parental supervision.
13. Lockers are available for daily use, while you are in the club, at no additional cost. You may not leave these lockers locked overnight.
14. Long term locker use may be rented for the duration of your membership. Contact the office for details.
15. Members are responsible for all scheduled tanning or court time appointments. Cancellations must be made one hour prior to the appointment so that time slots can be rescheduled.
16. Failure to cancel appointments will result in a penalty charge. All penalty charges must be paid prior to additional appointments.
17. Angola Health Club is not responsible for lost or stolen items. Take precautions to protect your property.
18. Perspiration is a personal thing. Please carry a hand towel and use it to wipe off machines and cushions.
19. Hand towels are available for purchase in the office.
20. No black sole shoes are permitted in the racquetball courts or on the aerobic floor.
21. Only unbreakable, spill-proof water containers are permitted in the work-out areas. All other containers or drinks are restricted to the lobby area. Water bottles are available for purchase in the office.
22. Absolutely no alcohol is permitted in the club or on the property.
23. Shoes and shirts must be worn at all times.
24. The management or staff has the right to terminate a membership at any time should a problem arise.
25. Violation of any of the rules and regulations previously listed will result in membership cancellation.

* Read notes on these pages

```
GENEALOGY CALL NUMBER                         COPY  MATERIAL   LOCATION
   1)974.402 C42R, INDEX                        1   BOOK         GENEALOGY
no circ

               Title: Records of the First Baptist Church in Cheshire
                      (formerly New Providence).
    Publication info: [s.l. : s.n., 19--]
    Physical descrip: 25-215, 23 leaves ; 29 cm.
        General Note: Photocopy of typescript; title page supplied.
        General Note: Includes index.
        General Note: Attributed to Rollin H. Cooke.
   Corporate subject: First Baptist Church (Cheshire, Mass.)--Registers.
                           ITEM REPORT

               Produced Sunday, February 23, 2003 at 2:07 PM

        Subject term: Church records and registers--Massachusetts--Cheshire.
       Local subject: Cheshire (Mass.)--Church records and registers.
        Added author: Cooke, Rollin Hillyer, 1843-1900.
         OCLC Number: ocm36147930

GENEALOGY CALL NUMBER                         COPY  MATERIAL   LOCATION
   1)974.402 C42CH                              1   BOOK         GENEALOGY
no circ
```

974.402 Cox/ Hist. of New Salem Mass 1753-1953
N427C p.55-56 - Dexter Briggs and — Briggs

974.402 Vital records of New Salem, Mass to end of yr 1849
N427V p.11 John Briggs children baptized
albert bp. 30 May 1813
John " 28 May 1815
Loring " 9 Sept 1810

55-56

p. 57-8
130-1
164-5

[illegible] B. 1801
Allen Briggs in Cheshire
1793
MA

*

Unicorn Delivery Gateway

CATALOG | INFO. DESK | USER SERVICES | FIND IT FAST! | JUST FOR KIDS

Go Back | Place Hold | Preferences | EXIT

974.701
W27M
Moscrip / Old Cambridge district
* "BRIGGS CORNERS" was in VT - Then N.Y. ??
Wash. Co NY now

```
                              ITEM REPORT

           Produced Wednesday, February 19, 2003 at 3:37 PM

             Title: History of the town of Bernardston, Franklin County,
                    Massachusetts : Volume II, 1900-1960, with
                    genealogies. / Written by Townspeople and sponsored by
                    Cushman Library Trustees.
  Publication info: [Bernardston, Mass. : Trustees of the Cushman Library]
                    1962.
  Physical descrip: 271 p. : map, photos ; 23 cm.
   Geographic term: Bernardston (Mass.)--History.
   Geographic term: Bernardston (Mass.)--Genealogy.
       OCLC Number: ocm13764431

GENEALOGY CALL NUMBER                          COPY  MATERIAL   LOCATION
   1)974.402 B456K, V.2                          1    BOOK        GENEALOGY
no circ
```

BRIGGS

8-9

```
   Personal Author: Kellogg, Lucy Jane (Cutler) Mrs., 1866-
             Title: History of the town of Bernardston, Franklin county,
                    Massachusetts. 1736-1900. With genealogies. By Lucy
                    Cutler Kellogg.
  Publication info: Greenfield, Mass., Press of E.A. Hall & co., 1902.
  Physical descrip: xii, [2], 581 p. incl. facsim. front., pl., port.,
                    fold. map, fold. plan, facsim. 24 cm.
   Geographic term: Bernardston (Mass.)--History.
   Geographic term: Bernardston (Mass.)--Genealogy.
       OCLC Number: ocm03616425

GENEALOGY CALL NUMBER                          COPY  MATERIAL   LOCATION
   1)974.402 B456K, V.1                          1    BOOK        GENEALOGY
no circ
```

8-9

9 974.402
L61F
Cemetery Records of Leyden, Franklin Co MA to 1875

-9 974.402
L61A
Arms / History of Leyden, MA 1676-1959

8 ✓ 974.302
SH 13L
Levin / Ordinary [illegible] (Shaftsbury VT)

3 DOROTHY
B: ABT. 1562
P: Penton Grafton, Weyhill, Hampshire, England
D: ABT. 1632
P: Andover, Hampshire, England

7
B:
P:
D:
P:

About Us | Site Help | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement | Terms and Conditions

Copyright © 1998-2003, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries - Use and access subject to license

Shutesbury place * Look for Nathaniel + Lucy (Marshall) Briggs

Ct. to MA

also Amos + Sarah (Fisk) Briggs

Search "own area" b ca 1758

C.W. Briggs, 7 p. 1867 Shutesbury

Unicorn Delivery Gateway

CATALOG INFO. DESK USER SERVICES FIND IT FAST! JUST FOR KIDS

Go Back Place Hold Preferences EXIT

```
                            ITEM REPORT

        Produced Wednesday, February 19, 2003 at 3:41 PM

           Title: Biographical review; this volume contains biographical
                  sketches of leading citizens of Franklin County,
                  Massachusetts ...
Publication info: Boston, Biographical Review Pub. Co., 1895.
Physical descrip: 668 p. : incl. plates, ports. ; 29 cm.
  Geographic term: Franklin County (Mass.)--Biography.
     Added Author: Biographical Review Publishing Company, Boston,
      OCLC Number: ocm02053570

9 ✓ GENEALOGY CALL NUMBER                     COPY  MATERIAL   LOCATION
      1)974.401 F85B                            1   BOOK        GENEALOGY
    no circ

           Title: Cemeteries of Greenfield, Franklin County
                  Massachusetts / transcribed by Edith Clark Nyman.
Publication info: Greenfield, Mass. : E.C. Nyman, [1981].
Physical descrip: 143, [32] leaves ; 29 cm.
     General Note: Includes index.
     Subject term: Cemeteries--Massachusetts--Greenfield.
     Subject term: Registers of births, etc.--Massachusetts--Greenfield.
    Local subject: Greenfield (Mass.)--Registers of births, etc.
    Local subject: Greenfield (Mass.)--Cemeteries.
     Added author: Nyman, Edith Clark.
      OCLC Number: ocm11221551

9 ✓ GENEALOGY CALL NUMBER                     COPY  MATERIAL   LOCATION
      1)974.402 G837                            1   BOOK        GENEALOGY
    no circ

  Personal Author: Fiske, Arthur D.
           Title: Cemetery inscriptions of Warwick, Franklin County,
                  Massachusetts to 1865 / compiled by Arthur D. Fiske.
Publication info: Seattle, WA : Fiske Genealogical Foundation, [1994?]
Physical descrip: 45 leaves ; 29 cm.
     General Note: Includes index.
     Subject term: Cemeteries--Massachusetts--Warwick.
    Local subject: Warwick (Mass.)--Cemeteries.
      OCLC Number: ocm32401437

9   GENEALOGY CALL NUMBER                     COPY  MATERIAL   LOCATION
      1)974.402 W26FI                           1   BOOK        GENEALOGY
    no circ

  Personal Author: Thompson, Francis McGee, 1833-1916.
           Title: History of Greenfield, shire town of Franklin county,
                  Massachusetts, by Francis M. Thompson [1682-1929]
Publication info: Greenfield, Mass. : [Press of T. Morey & Son],
                  1904-1954.
Physical descrip: 4 v. port., double plans 24 cm.
```

8-9

```
       General Note: Paged continuously.
       General Note: Vol. 3: History of Greenfield, 1900-1929, by Lucy
                     Cutler Kellogg; v.4. 1930-1953, by Charles Sidney
                     Severance.
    Geographic term: Greenfield (Mass.)--History.
    Geographic term: Greenfield (Mass.)--Biography.
       Added author: Kellogg, Lucy Jane Cutler, 1866-
       Added author: Severance, Charles Sidney.
        OCLC Number: ocm01170909

GENEALOGY CALL NUMBER                             COPY  MATERIAL   LOCATION
   1)974.402 G837T, V.1                             1   BOOK        GENEALOGY
no circ
                            ITEM REPORT

           Produced Wednesday, February 19, 2003 at 3:41 PM

   2)974.402 G837T, V.2                             1   BOOK        GENEALOGY
no circ
   3)974.402 G837T, V.3                             1   BOOK        GENEALOGY
no circ

    Personal Author: Howes, Frederick G      , 1832-
              Title: History of the town of Ashfield, Franklin County,
                     Massachusetts from its settlement in 1742 to 1910, by
                     Frederick G. Howes.  Also a historical sketch of the
                     town written by Rev. Thomas Shepard in 1834. Published
                     by the town.
   Publication info: [Ashfield, Mass., 191-?]
   Physical descrip: 425 p. illus. 24 cm.
    Geographic term: Ashfield (Mass.)--History.
       Added author: Shepard, Thomas, 1792-1879.
        OCLC Number: ocm02226400

GENEALOGY CALL NUMBER                             COPY  MATERIAL   LOCATION
   1)974.402 AS351H                                 1   BOOK        GENEALOGY
no circ

    Personal Author: Johnson, Louise Hale.
              Title: History of the town of Hawley, Franklin County,
                     Massachusetts, 1771-1951, with genealogies.
   Publication info: Mystic, Conn., Charter Oak House, 1953.
   Physical descrip: 380 p. illus., ports. 20 cm.
       General Note: Spine title: History of Hawley.
    Geographic term: Hawley, Mass.--History.
    Geographic term: Hawley, Mass.--Genealogy.
        Added title: History of Hawley.
        OCLC Number: ocm09487949

GENEALOGY CALL NUMBER                             COPY  MATERIAL   LOCATION
   1)974.402 H31J                                   1   BOOK        GENEALOGY
no circ

              Title: Index to Biographical review of the leading citizens
                     of Franklin County, Massachusetts, published by
                     Biographical Review Publishing Co., 1895 / prepared
                     by: Berkshire Genealogist Indexing Committee: Donald
                     L. Lutes, Chairman ; computer programming by J.
                     Stevens Blanchard.
   Publication info: Pittsfield, MA : Published by Berkshire Family History
                     Association, c2000.
   Physical descrip: 51 leaves ; 28 cm.
      Title subject: Biographical review : this volume contains biogaphical
                     sketches of the leading citizens of Franklin County,
```

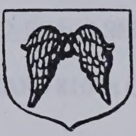
```
                 Massachusetts--Indexes.
 Geographic term: Franklin County (Mass.)--Biography--Indexes.
    Added Author: Berkshire Genealogist Indexing Committee.
    Added Author: Berkshire Family History Association.
   Uniform title: Biographical review : this volume contains biogaphical
                 sketches of the leading citizens of Franklin County,
                 Massachusetts.
     OCLC Number: ocm49287099

GENEALOGY CALL NUMBER                  COPY  MATERIAL   LOCATION
   1)974.401 F85BA                      1    BOOK        GENEALOGY
no circ

Corporate Author: First Congregational Church (Brimfield, Mass.)
           Title: Manual of the First Congregational Church in
                      ITEM REPORT

        Produced Wednesday, February 19, 2003 at 3:41 PM

                 Brimfield, Mass. : containing its articles of faith,
                 covenant, standing rules, list of members, officers,
                 and a short sketch of its history, from the
                 organization of the church in 1721 to January, 1899.
Publication info: Sarasota, Fla. : Aceto Bookman, 1998.
Physical descrip: 1 v. (various pagings) ; 28 cm.
    General Note: Includes the chapter on Hampton County from, History
                 of Western Massachusetts the counties of Hampden,
                 Hampshire, Franklin, and Berkshire by Josiah Gilbert
                 Holland, volume 2, part 3, published Springfield, by
                 Samuel Bowles and Company, 1855.
    General Note: "Prepared by vote of the church, as recorded upon the
                 records of the church, pages 322 and 323."
    General Note: Includes indexes.
    General Note: Englarged reprint. Originally published 1899.
Corporate subject: First Congregational Church (Brimfield,
                 Mass.)--Registers.
    Subject term: Church records and registers--Massachusetts--Brimfield
                 (Town)
   Local subject: Brimfield (Mass.)--Church records and registers.
     OCLC Number: ocm40055641
            ISBN: 1878545361

GENEALOGY CALL NUMBER                  COPY  MATERIAL   LOCATION
   1)974.402 B77LY                      1    BOOK        GENEALOGY
no circ
```

TALCOTT, Mary K./The Original
Proprietors of Hartford
from

BRIGGS

Thomas Selden, Hartford, 1639, an original proprietor; his home-lot was near the present junction of Washington and Lafayette Sts.; freeman, April, 1640; constable, 1650; he d. in 1655; will dated Aug. 14; inv. Dec. 19, £292. 3. 4. He names in his will his wife, Hester, his "brother, Mr. John Wakeman," and his "cousin Thomas Hosmer." His wife, who was probably Hester Wakeman, m. (2) Andrew Warner, who went from Hartford to Hadley, where she d. in 1693. — Ch.: i. Thomas, bapt. in Hartford, Aug. 30, 1645; m. Felix, dau. of Capt. William Lewis, of Farmington; removed to Hadley; d. there, Nov. 24, 1734. ii. John, bapt. March 3, 1649–50; d. May, 1650. iii. Mary, bapt. March 26, 1648–9. iv. Esther, bapt. March 3, 1649–50; d. May, 1651. v. Joseph, bapt. Nov. 2, 1651; he m. Feb. 11, 1677, Rebecca, dau. of Deacon Edward Church, of Hatfield; settled in Hadley about 1678; moved from there to Deerfield, in 1684, and prior to 1700 he removed to Lyme, Ct., where he d. July 14, 1724.

Richard Seymour, Hartford, 1639; one of those settlers who received land "by the courtesie of the town;" his home-lot was on the east side of the road to the Cow Pasture (North Main St.), and was bounded on the north by the Cow Pasture itself; chosen chimney-viewer, 1647; he was one of the signers of the agreement for planting Norwalk, June 19, 1650, and was there soon after, with the first planters; townsman at Norwalk, 1655; d. in 1655; will dated July 29, proved Oct. 25, 1655; inv., Oct. 10, 1655, £225. 9. He mentions his wife, Mercy, eldest son, Thomas, "three other sons," John, Zachary, and Richard, the latter three being under age, and left to their mother's guardianship. She m. (2) Nov. 25, 1655, John Steele, of Farmington. — Ch.: i. Thomas, one of the early settlers of Norwalk; m. (1) Jan., 1653–4, Hannah, dau. of Matthew Marvin, of Norwalk; freeman, 1668; deputy from Norwalk, 1690; one of the patentees of 1686; and in 1687 had an estate of £184. He m. (2) Elizabeth, named in his will. He d. in 1712; will dated Sept. 22; proved Nov. 7, 1712, sealed with the above coat of arms.[1] ii. John, was in Hartford as early as 1664, and m., probably not long after, Mary, dau. of John Watson, of Hartford; freeman, 1667. He was a member, though not in full communion, of the South Church, when it was formed, Feb. 12, 1670. He d. 1713; will dated Dec. 10, 1712; proved, Aug. 3, 1713; inv. £1158. 14. 01. iii. Zachariah, b. 1642; freeman, Farmington, 1669; from the record of law-suits in the County Court proceedings it is evident that he was engaged in trade with Barbadoes; he removed to Wethersfield and m. there, Feb. 9, 1688, Mary, dau. of widow Mary Gritt; d. in Wethersfield, Aug. 1702, a. 60; inv. £200. 4. 3. iv. Richard, freeman, Farmington, 1669; one of the 84 proprietors of 1672; the leader of the Great Swamp settlement in 1686 (Kensington), and captain of the fort. He m. Hannah, dau. of Matthew Woodruff, of Farmington.[2] He was killed by the fall of a tree in 1710; inv. presented Nov. 29, 1710, £416. 15. 3. — Ex-Gov. Horatio Seymour, of New York, the Hon. Origen S. Seymour, of Litchfield, and Gov. Thomas H. Seymour, of Hartford, were descendants of John Seymour, of H., who is the ancestor of nearly all of the name in this vicinity.



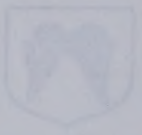
THOMAS SEYMOUR'S SEAL.

John Skinner, an original proprietor; his home-lot in 1639 was on the west side of Main St., a little below the present corner of Pearl St.; but this was given to Richard Olmsted (q. v.), he receiving in exchange a lot on the highway,

---

[1] A "Bishop's Bible," printed in 1584, now in the possession of one of Richard Seymour's descendants, has on one of the fly-leaves a drawing of the arms of the Seymours of Berry Pomeroy, the same as those given above with the quarterings granted by Henry VIII., and his name written below, "Richard Seymor, Bery Pomery, heytor hund., in ye com. Devon. his Book. Hartford ye collony of Conecticot in New England. Annoque Domini, 1640."

[2] Savage says (iv. 58) that he m. Hannah, dau. of Anthony Hawkins, but I have found no other authority for his statement as yet.



Return to normal view

HAYNES

Haynes/Haines/Hains/Hanes from ENG>MA>CT>VT>NY>OH>IN

Entries: 20371 **Updated:** Sun May 5 00:39:18 2002
Contact: Billie Haynes Padilla <billie.pad@verizon.net>
Home Page: Solomon Haynes, and Kin, from ENG>MA>CT>VT>NY>OH>IN & Beyond

---

19665 individuals as of 5-4-2002

ID: I02918
Name: **Sally BRIGGS** [1] [2] [3]
Sex: F
Birth: 21 JUN 1786 in Winchester, Cheshire Co., New Hampshire
Death: 16 JAN 1861 in Guilford Twp., Windham Co., Vermont
Burial: Maplehurst Cemetery, Brattleboro, Guilford Twp., Windham Co., Vermont

Father: Zadock BRIGGS b: ABT. 1755

Marriage 1 Asa HAYNES b: 7 SEP 1784 in Guilford Twp., Windham Co., Vermont

- *Married:* 29 MAR 1810 in Guilford Twp., Windham Co., Vermont

Children

1. Sarah Selma HAYNES b: 5 MAR 1811 in Guilford Twp., Windham Co., Vermont
2. Asa Philander HAYNES b: 27 OCT 1812 in Guilford Twp., Windham Co., Vermont
3. James Madison HAYNES b: 8 AUG 1814 in Guilford Twp., Windham Co., Vermont
4. Zadoc Seymour HAYNES b: 16 MAY 1816 in Guilford Twp., Windham Co., Vermont
5. Mary A. HAYNES b: 24 APR 1818 in Guilford Twp., Windham Co., Vermont
6. Richard HAYNES b: 10 JAN 1821 in Guilford, Windham Co., Vermont
7. Nathaniel HAYNES b: 10 JAN 1821 in Guilford, Windham Co., Vermont
8. Harriet HAYNES b: 28 DEC 1821 in Guilford, Windham Co., Vermont
9. Rhuma R. HAYNES b: 8 JUL 1823 in Guilford, Windham Co., Vermont
10. John N. HAYNES b: 8 NOV 1825 in Bellow Falls, Windham Co., Vermont
11. Eli B. HAYNES b: 9 AUG 1827 in Guilford, Windham Co., Vermont
12. Fidelia HAYNES b: 11 JUN 1830 in Brattleboro, Windham Co., Vermont
13. Emily HAYNES b: 13 OCT 1836 in Brattleboro, Windham Co., Vermont

Sources:

1. Title: Walter Haynes of Sutton Mandeville, Wiltshire, England and Sudbury, Massachusetts and His Descendants 1583-1928
   Author: Edited by Frances Haynes, Publication Assistant, Frederic Marshall Haynes
   Publication: Record Publishing Company, Haverhill, Massachusetts, 1929
   Note: Reprinted by Higginson Book Company, 148 Washington St., Salem, MA
   1-978-745-7170

   Repository:
   Note: Reprinted copy owned by Billie Haynes Padilla
   Call Number:
   Media: Book
   Page: Pg. 89 & 112-113
2. Title: 1810 census, Guilford, Windham Co., Vermont Pg. 282 Image 4
   Repository:
   Note: www.ancestry.com
   Call Number:
   Media: Electronic
3. Title: 1820 census, Guilford, Windham Co., Vermont Pg. 67 Image 8
   Repository:
   Note: www.ancestry.com
   Call Number:
   Media: Electronic

A work in progress, corrections and additions welcome. Please be advised that verifiable information you submit may be posted on this web site.

About Us | Contact Us | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement
Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries
All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license

Family Group Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

161
15 Sep 1677 - Taunton

Husband's Name

Richard BRIGGS (AFN:G5JQ-5C) Pedigree

Born: 1640 **Place:** Of Taunton, Bristol, Massachusetts
Died: 13 Dec 1692 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Ma
Married: 15 Aug 1662 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Massachusetts

Father: John BRIGGS (AFN:CF58-XP) Family
Mother: Hannah FISHER (AFN:CF58-ZV)

Wife's Name

Rebecca HASKINS (AFN:G5JQ-6J) Pedigree

Born: 1643 **Place:** Of Taunton, Bristol, Massachusetts
Christened: Abt 1650 **Place:** Lakenham, England
Died: 1719 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Mass
Buried: 1719 **Place:** Usa
Married: 15 Aug 1662 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Massachusetts

Father: William HASKINS (AFN:8J4G-KM) Family
Mother: Ann Hindes HINDS (AFN:8JLL-M0)

Children

---

1. **Sex Name**
F Mary BRIGGS (AFN:1122-0VX) John Smith Pedigree

Born: 1 Jan 1686 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Mass

---

2. **Sex Name**
M Richard BRIGGS (AFN:1122-0RB) Pedigree

Born: 12 Jan 1668/1669 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Mass
Died: 1 Jan 1732/1733 **Place:** Norton, , Mass

---

3. **Sex Name**
M Richard Jr. BRIGGS (AFN:G5JQ-31) Mercy Kingsbury Pedigree

Born: 12 Jan 1678 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Massachusetts
Christened: **Place:** Taunton, Ma.
Died: 27 Oct 1732 **Place:** Mansfield, Bristol, Massachusetts

---

4. **Sex Name**
M John BRIGGS (AFN:PXXD-2J) Hannah Holloway Pedigree

Born: 13 Feb 1672 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Ma
Died: 29 Jun 1750 **Place:** Norton, Bristol, Ma

---

5. **Sex Name**
F Hannah BRIGGS (AFN:JSJQ-RT) Pedigree

Born: 17 Feb 1688 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Massachusetts
Died: 11 Jan 1766 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Massachusetts

m. Samuel Waldron

---

6. **Sex Name**
M John BRIGGS (AFN:1122-0NP) Pedigree

Born: 26 Feb 1669 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Mass
Died: **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Mass

---

7. **Sex Name**
M Richard BRIGGS (AFN:1122-0MH) Pedigree

Born: 7 Apr 1668 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Mass
Died: **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Mass

---

8. **Sex Name**
M Samuel BRIGGS (AFN:1122-0TQ) Pedigree

Born: 20 Apr 1683 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Mass

---

9. **Sex Name**
M Joseph BRIGGS (AFN:1122-0PW) Mehitable Hall Pedigree

Born: 15 Jun 1674 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Mass
Died: 10 Dec 1751 **Place:** Norton, , Mass

---

10. **Sex Name**
F Mehitable BRIGGS (AFN:1122-0W5) Pedigree

Born: 18 Jun 1689 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Mass
Died: **Place:** , , Mass

---

11. **Sex Name**
F Rebecca BRIGGS (AFN:NFN7-N2) Nathaniel Thayer Pedigree

Born: 15 Aug 1665 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Massachusetts

---

12. **Sex Name**
M Benjamin BRIGGS (AFN:1122-0Q4) Pedigree

Born: 16 Sep 1677 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Mass
Died: 29 May 1767 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Mass

---

13. **Sex Name**
M William BRIGGS (AFN:MTM5-NG) Elizabeth Kingsbury Pedigree

Born: 21 Nov 1663 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Mass
Died: 21 Apr 1725 **Place:** Taunton, Bristol, Mass

© 1999-2001 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 10/12/2001). 16 http://www.familysearch.org v.2.2.0

Mass

PLYMOUTH COUNTY—Continued.

NAME OF HEAD OF FAMILY.	Free white males of 16 years and upward, including heads of families.	Free white males under 16 years.	Free white females, including heads of families.	All other free persons.	Slaves.
SCITUATE TOWN—con.					
Stetson, Isaac	1		5		
Silvester, Thomas	1		3		
Jourden, Paley	1	2	2		
Silvester, Samuel	2		2		
Clapp, Joshua	1	1	3		
Penchen, Thomas	1		1		
Penchen, Simeon	1	3	3		
Nash, David	2	1	2		
Merritt, John	1		2		
Clapp, James	2	2	6		
Jacobs, Braddock	1	1	3		
Humphries, John	2	2	5		
Barrell, James	2		2		
Barrell, Noah	1		5		
Winslow, Nathl	2	1	5		
Toleman, Meriam			3		
Toleman, Samuel	1	1	3		
Palmer, Nehemiah	2	2	3		
Thomson, Nancy		1	3		
Stockbridge, Stephen	2		2		
Waterman, Anthony	5		3		
Toleman, Joseph	2		2		
Toleman, John	2	3	2		
Toleman, Mary			2		
Brooks, Hannah		2	4		
Turner, Abner	1		4		
Stetson, Ephm	1	1	5		
Waterman, Thos	1		1		
Waterman, Nathl	1		2		
Toleman, Joseph, Jur	1	1	6		
Coplin, Wm	1	1	5		
Stetson, Michael	2	1	5		
Stetson, Elizabeth		1	3		
Stetson, Silas	1	2	5		
Hoskins, Wm	3		3		
Sylvester, John	1		4		
Pierce, Robert	1	1	3		
Stetson, Jacob	1		1		
Randall, Elijah	1	1	2		
Randall, Sarah			2		
Brooks, Wm, Jur	1	3	6		
Brooks, Wm	1	1	1		
Brook, Mercy			2		
Ruggles, John	1	1	1		
Stutson, Stevens	3	1	4		
Stetson, Abner	2	1	3		
Foord, Michael	1	2	5		
Stetson, Mathew	2		4		
Church, Thomas, Jur	1		3		
Thomas, Christopher	1	1	2		
Nash, Abel	1	4	4		
Nash, Lydia			2		
Church, Lemuel	2	1	5		
Barstow, Thomas, Jur	1	1	3		
Barstow, Jno	1		4		
Briggs, Wm	2	1	5		
Coplin, Joseph, and Ebenezer Coplin	4		3		
Church, Wm	1		2		
Church, Thomas	1	2	2		
Palmer, John	2		3		
Barstow, Thomas	2	1	4		
WAREHAM TOWN.					
Muxham, David	3	1	6	3	
Hammond, Shubal	1	3	3		
WAREHAM TOWN—con.					
Bumpuss, Samuel	1	1	3		
Bumpuss, Noah	1	1	4		
Briggs, Benja	3		2		
Fearing, Benja	1	2	3	1	
Mackey, Andrew	1	2	4		
Fearing, Mary			2		
Swift, Enoch	2	1	4		
Sturdevant, Lemuel	1	1	2		
Goff, John	1	1	6		
Morse, Zebulon	3	2	6		
Stevens, Paul	1	1	1		
Briggs, Ebenr and Son	2	3	6		
Briggs, Nathan	1		2	1	
Briggs, Jesse	2		5		
Swift, Lemuel	1	2	6		
Burgis, Elisha	4	2	5		
Bumpus, Benja	1		2		
Hiller Summers	2		1		
Briggs, Joshua	1	3	6		
Bumpuss, Asa	1	1	1		
Bumpuss, Lot	1	3	2	1	
Bumpuss, Joseph	3	4	3		
Bumpuss, Silvester	1	4	4		
Fearing, John	1	2	3		
Churchill, Prince	1		1		
Killey, Jeremiah	3		3		
Estes, Benja	1		2		
Bumpus, Barnabas	1	2	8		
Sturdevant, Rowland	2		3		
Samson, Ichabod	2	3	5		
Everet, Revd Noble	1	2	4		
Winslow, John	1	1	3		
Stevens, Josiah	2	1	3		
Bassett, Nathan	1	1	6		
Pease, Cornelius	1	3	0		
Kendricks, John	3	3	2		
Bosworth, Joseph	1	1	2	1	
Young, Solo	3	2	3		
Young, Henry	1	1	2		
Stevens, Seth	1		2		
Briggs, Perez	1		2		
Howard, Enos	2	3	3		
Crocker, Timothy	3	1	5		
Crocker, Joshua	1		5		
Crocker, Kenelm	1	1	2		
Bent, Francis	1	5	3		
Smith, Shubal	1	1	3		
Swift, Joshua, Jur	1	1	3		
Gibbs, Benja	1	2	4		
Fearing, Israel, Jur	2	3	3		
Thatcher, Lot	1	6	3		
Burgis, James	3	2	4		
Fearing, Silas	2	1	4		
Fearing, Moses	1	1	3		
Fearing, David	3	1	1		
Bessey, David	5	2	8		
Norris, Oliver	1		1		
Faunce, Ansell	1	2	2		
Briggs, Benja	1	1	2		
Bessey, Silas	1	3	3		
Hitchburn, Solo	1	1	3		
Bessey, Jabez	1	1	2		
Saunders, Joseph	1	2	5		
Saunders, Lydia	2	3	3		
Fearing, Israel	4	2	5		
Bowles, Isaac	3		1		
Weeks, Braddock	1	3	2	1	
WAREHAM TOWN—con.					
Sturdevant, Heman	1		4		
Gibbs, Jonathan	1	4	6		
Cramner, Francis	2	1	3		
Bassey, Jabez	1	1	2		
Bourne, Ebenezer	1	1	2		
Bourne, Benja	1	2	3		
Bourne, Stephen	2		1		
Gibbs, Joshua	4	1	3		
Gibbs, Joshua, Jur	1	2	2		
Sturdevant, Joseph	2	1	3		
Sturdevant, Joseph, Jur	1	2	2		
Gibbs, John	3	1	3		
Gibbs, John, Jur	1	4	3		
Swift, Josiah	1		2		
Swift, Benja	1	1	1		
Swift, Elisha	1	2	3		
Swift, Jesse	3	1	4		
Morey, Benja, Jur	1	2	1		
Swift, Micah	2	1	4		
Russell, James	1	1	3		
Bumpuss, Joseph	1	2	3		
Bumpuss, Jonathan	1		2		
Bumpuss, James	1	1	3		
Bates, Barnabas	4		3		
Bates, Barnabas, Jur	1	3	2		
Bates, Thomas, Jur	1	1	2	1	
Bates, Samuel	1		3		
Bates, John	2		1		
Bates, Thomas	1		2		
Burgis, Prince	2	5	5		
Nye, Jabez	1	3	5		
Howland, Nathl	1	1	3		
Thatcher, Rowland	1	3	4		
Barrows, Thomas	1		3		
Bumpuss, Jeremiah	1		3		
Bumpuss, Jeremiah, Jur	1	4	5		
Swift, Enoch, Jur	1	2	4		
Swift, Asa	4	4	2	1	
Swift, David	1	2	2		
Bumpuss, Mary	1		3		
Savery, Samuel	3		3		
Savery, Phineas	1	2	1		
Savery, Samuel, Jur	4	1	9		
Nye, David, Esqr	1	2	3		
Thatcher, John	1		1		
Sears, Sarah		2	8		
White, Edward	1		3		
White, Nathl	1		3		
Briggs, Samuel	2	4	5		
Barrows, Isaac	1	2	4		
Blackmor, Wm	1		1		
Conant, Wm	1	4	5		
Savary, Isaac	2	4	6		
Pearse, Wm	3		2		
Savery, Thomas	1	2	4		
Hathaway, David	2	4	3		
Jenney, Joseph	1		1		
Hathaway, Savery	1	4	5		
Hathaway, Selathal	1		2		
Hathaway, Arther	1	1	2		
Hathaway, Selathal, Jur	1	1	3		
Hathaway, Mary			3		
Hathaway, Nathan	1	3	2		
Benson, Jabez	1	2	7		
Benson, Benja	1		3		
Hammond, Aaron	1	3	2		

SUFFOLK COUNTY.

NAME OF HEAD OF FAMILY.	Free white males of 16 years and upward, including heads of families.	Free white males under 16 years.	Free white females, including heads of families.	All other free persons.	Slaves.
BELLINGHAM TOWN.					
Aldridge, Luther	2		1		
Whitely, Will	1		1		
Scott, Saml	1	6	5		
Pickering, Sime	1		1		
Cook, Ezek	3	1	5		
Cook, Ziba			1		
Scott, Saml	1	1	6		
Pratt, Joseph	1	1	1		
Pratt, Benj	1		1		
Upham (Widow)			2		
Cook, David	2	4	3		
Cook, Daniel	1		3		
Thompson, Amos	1	1	2		
Cook, John	1		3		
Jillson, Joseph	2		3		
Jillson, Joshua	2	1	3		
Phillips, Joshua	2		8		
Slocome, Timo	1	3	2		
Thayer, Elias	2	1	4		
Freeman, Saisbe	1	1	2		
Phillips, Caleb	2	1	2		
BELLINGHAM TOWN—continued.					
Thayer, Calvan	1	3	3		
Thayer, Silas	2	4	4		
Bullard, Danl	1	2	3		
Bates, Ezek	2	5	5		
Kilburn, Simeon	1		1		
Bullard, Elisha	1	4	3		
Kilbourn, Josiah	2		3		
Alden, Revd Mr	1		2		
Alden, Noah	1	1	5		
Jones, David	2		4		
Heding (Widow)			1		
Rockwood, Levi	2	5	3		
Thompson, Silas	2	2	6		
White, Eliab	1	1	6		
White, Nathan	2	2	3		
White, Briam	2	1	3		
Corbet, John	5	3	3		
Allbe, Nathan	1	2	9		
Holbrook, Step	4		2		
Holbrook, Darius	2	1	3		
Holbrook, Aaron	1		2		
BELLINGHAM TOWN—continued.					
Holbrook, Amis	1		1		
Cobb, Saml	3	1	2		
Forrestil, Ezra	2	3	5		
Thompson, Joseph	2	5	2		
Spear, Benj	1	3	1		
Holbrook, Henry	1	3	3		
Hill, David	1	3	2		
Holrook, Seth	1	3	5		
Comes, John	1	1	6		
Partridge, Joseph	1		1		
Partridge, Benj	1	6	3		
Partridge, Job	2	3	6		
Parkurst, Moses	1	1	3		
Ellis, Amos	1	2	6		
Butterworth, Natl	1	2	3		
Pennyworth, Danl	2	2	3		
Lake, Abner	1	1	2		
Smith, Robert	1	5	6		
Metcalf, Step	2		4		
Fairbanks, Joseph	1	1	1		
Metcalf, John, Jun	2	1	1		

Maine / New Hampshire

GRAFTON COUNTY—Continued.

NAME OF HEAD OF FAMILY.	Free white males of 16 years and upward, including heads of families.	Free white males under 16 years.	Free white females, including heads of families.	All other free persons.	Slaves.
NEW HOLDERNESS TOWN—con.					
Blair, David	1				
Blair, Elizabeth			5		
Blair, Samuel	1				
Blancher, Thomas	1		4		
Brickford, Samuel	1	2	2		
Clark, John	1	1	1		
Cochran, Joseph	1		5		
Cox, Charles	3	5	4		
Cox, Charles, Junr	1		3		
Cox, James	3		3		
Cox, John	1		3		
Cox, Robert	1		2		
Cox, Thomas	1				
Cox, William	1	4	3		
Curry, Samuel	1	3	3		
Curry, William	3	1	2		
Dorr, Samuel	1		1		
Drew, Levi	2	3	2		
Dwyer, Michal	1	2	4		
Ellison, Jacob	1	3	7		
Ellison, Thomas	1	2	3		
Fairfield, Benjamin	1	2	3		
Glins, Richard	1	3	2		
Hill, Robert	1	2	4		
Hill, Thomas	1		3		
Hix, John	1				
Hix, Joseph	1	3	4		
Hogen, Hugh	1				
Hogen, William	1		1		
Innes, Archaius	2		3		
Kinester, Rachel			4		
Livermore, Samuel	7	1	3		
Lowd, John	1	2	1		
Mooney, John	3	1	2		
Morse, Stephen	1	1	1		
Piper, William	3	2	5		
Ramsay, Hugh	3	1	3		
Shaw, John	2	3	3		
Shepard, Jacob	1	3	5		
Shepard, Joseph	2	3	3		
Shepard, Lucy		1	2		
Shepard, Richard	2		5		
Shepard, Samuel	2		5		
Shepard, Samuel, Junr	1				
Shepard, Samuel, 3d	1				
Shepard, Thomas	3	1	3		
Smith, Jeremiah	1		1		
Smith, John	1	3	3		
Smyth, Andrew	4	1	4		
Smyth, Caleb	1				
Smyth, James	1		1		
Smyth, Joshua	1				
Stanton, Isaac W.	2	5	4		
Steward, William	1	1	1		
Swany, Bryan	3		4		
Thomson, John	4	1	3		
Thomson, Nathaniel	1		4		
Tobine, Samuel	2		2		
Webster, David	2	3	3		
Whitten, John	1	3	2		
NORTHUMBERLAND TOWN.					
Bennet, Abel	4	4	6		
Burnsides, Thomas	3	3	5		
Burnsides, James	1	2	2		
Clifford, Anthony	2	1	4		
Cole, Hannah			1		
Cole, Jonathan	1	2	1		
Day, Eliphalet	1	1	5		
Emes, Jeremiah	4	1	5		
Marshall, Anthropos	1	1	4		
Marshall, Caleb	5	3	5		
Markham, Isaac	2	1	1		
Osgood, Abner	2	4	4		
Peverly, Joseph	1	1	4		
Peverly, Thomas	2	1	3		
Spaldin, Daniel	3	2	2		
Herick, Nathaniel	3	1	4		
ORANGE TOWN.					
Arvin, William	1		1		
Bagley, Samuel	1	2	2		1
Barney, Jabez	1	5	2		
Briggs, Benjamin	1	1	3		
Briggs, Nathaniel	2	2	3		
Bullock, David	1	2	3		
Bullock, Sawyer	3	2	5		
Corliss, Elihu	1	3	2		
Corliss, John M.	1				
ORANGE TOWN—con.					
Corliss, William	3	1	1		
Ellison, Joseph	1	1	2		
Gurahy, Betsey		2	4		
Hall, Nicholas	1	2	2		
Hoyt, Benjamin	1				
Hoyt, Jonathan	1	5	4		
Knapp, Paul	3	2	4		
Pixley, Alexander	1	1	3		
Sanburn, Samuel	1	1	2		
Sweat, Enock	4	1	1		
Sweat, John	1	1	2		
Tucker, Eshmel	1	2	2		
Waldo, Nathaniel	3	1	5		
ORFORD TOWN.					
Andrew, Theodore	1		3		
Avery, Simeon	5	2	3		
Bliss, Samuel	1		1		
Blood, Asa	1	1	4		
Blood, Stephen	1	3	2		
Carpenter, Eli	2	1	4		
Coggswell, Cibel			1		
Colburn, Daniel	1	3	5		
Cole, Daniel	1	3	3		
Cole, Jesse	1		1		
Cole, Samuel	1		5		
Corless, Jonathan	2	1	3		
Cross, Bezeliel	2		2		
Darby, Ezra	1		2		
Darby, Jonathan	3		3		
Darby, Jonathan, Junr	1	3	4		
Darby, Pollas	1	1	1		
Darby, Simeon	1	1	4		
Dam, Theophilus	2	3	6		
Davis, Nathaniel	1	3	5		
Davis, Thomas	1		2		
Davis, Thomas, Junr	1	2	7		
Davis, Samuel	3	1	7		
Day, Samuel	1	3	2		
Dewey, Nathan	2				
Emery, Clement	1	2	5		
Finney, Eleazer	1	1	2		
Fisher, Henry	1	1	2		
Follet, Benjamin	1		2		
Follet, Francis	1		3		
Follet, Jiles	1	1	2		
Fuller, William	1		2		
Hale, John	1	2	2		
Keys, Ezekel	1	3	2		
Loomis, William	1	2	4		
Lumbard, Stephen	1	1	3		
Mann, John	6	6	5		
Mann, John, Junr	3	2	2		
Mann, Solomon	1		4		
Marsh, Nathaniel	2	3	1		
Marston, Jeremiah	1	1	3		
Merril, Timothy	2	1	2		
Morey, Benony	1	4	2		
Morey, Israel	1	2	2		
Morey, John	2		5		
Morey, Samuel	4		3		
Morse, Enos	1		2		
Muchemore, James	1	2	4		
Newhall, Jeremiah	3	1	2		
Palmer, Abraham	1				
Palmer, Ichabod	1		1		
Palmer, Ichabod, Junr	1	1	2		
Palmer, Moses	1		2		
Palmer, Moses, Junr	1	1	1		
Palmer, Nathaniel	3	4	3		
Parkhurst, John	4	2	3		
Parkhurst, Josiah	1		3		
Phelps, Ephraim	2	2	6		
Phelps, Joel	1		3		
Phelps, Nathaniel	2	1	1		
Phelps, Samuel	1	3	5		
Phelps, Samuel, Junr	1	1	2		
Porter, Alexander	1		3		
Quaint, Benjamin	1		3		
Quaint, Thomas	1	3	1		
Rogers, Nathaniel	1	1	3		
Rowel, Benjamin	1	3	2		
Sawyer, Abel	1	2	3		
Sawyer, Ichabod	3	2	8		
Sawyer, John	2	1	4		
Sawyer, Jonathan	2	1	5		
Sargents, Timothy	1	4	4		
Simpson, William	2		1		
Sleaper, Henry	1	4	2		
Smith, Joseph	1		4		
Smith, Joseph, Junr	1		1		
Stickney, Nathan	1	1	3		
ORFORD TOWN—con.					
Strong, Alexander	1	1	2		
Strong, Jonathan	1		1		
Simons, John	2	3	2		
Taintor, Michal	2	3	3		
Tilloson, Daniel	1		2		
Tilloson, Daniel, Junr	3	3	5		
Todd, Samuel	3	3	4		3
Tylor, Asa	2		3		
Warren, Benjamin	1		2		
Ware, Joseph I.	2	2	3		
Ware, Nathaniel	1	2	2		
Webster, Nathan	1	2	3		
Williams, Moses	2	2	5		
Woodbury, James H.	1	3	4		
FEELING TOWN.					
Not inhabited.					
PERCY TOWN.					
Blake, Elisha	3	3	4		
Cole, Barnet	1	1	2		
Levit, Peter	2	3	1		
Luan, Joseph	1	1	2		
Rowel, Daniel	3	3	3		
Smith, Benjamin	3		3		
Smith, Caleb	1	1	5		
Smith, Isaac	1		3		
PIERMONT TOWN.					
Abby, Hezekiah	1	1	3		
Allen, John	1	1	2		
Andrew, Jason	1				
Andrew, Miles	1	1	1		
Andrew, Miles, Junr	1				
Bacheller, Isaiah	1	1	5		
Baley, Solomon	2	2	3		
Barret, Lemuel	1				
Bean, Benjamin	1	1	3		
Blancher, Joseph	1	4	2		
Blinn, James	1		3		
Carter, Noah	1		4		
Case, Zenos	3	2	3		
Chandler, Abner	2	1	3		
Chandler, Jonathan	4	1	3		
Chopp, Moses	1	2	4		
Crook, Andrew	2	1	3		
Crook, Andrew, Junr	1	1	2		
Crook, Hezekiah	1		1		
Crook, Samuel	1	2	3		
Erwin, David	1	2	4		
Erwin, John	1	2	3		
Fisk, Amos	1				
Foord, Amos	1		1		
Foord, Hezekiah	1	5	3		
Foord, Hezekiah, Junr	1	2	4		
Foord, Joseph	1	2	4		
Foord, Noah	1		2		
Foord, Seth	1	2	5		
Forbis, John	1		2		
Holmans, Ezekiel	1	1	2		
Huggins, Samuel	1	2	2		
Jones, Samuel	1		1		
Jones, Solomon	1	3	3		
Karr, John	2	1	5		
King, Peter	1	1	1		
Lacy, William	1		3		
Lock, Elisha	2	2	4		
McConnell, Moses	1	4	3		
Metcalf, Burges	4	3	7		
Mouston, James	4	1	4		
Patterson, Isaac	4	3	3		1
Phelps, Devenport	3	1	4		1
Richard, John	3		1		1
Richard, John, Junr	1	2	2		
Richard, Russel	1	1	2		
Root, Ephraim	1	6	3		
Root, Samuel	1	4	4		
Russel, Thomas	2	1	6		
Sanders, Jonathan	1	1	3		
Sawyer, Dill	1	3	5		
Sawyer, Edward	1	1	3		
Sinclair, Joseph	2	1	1		
Sleeper, Joseph	1	1	5		
Stephens, Francis	1	4	6		
Stephens, Moses	1	5	6		
Stephens, Parker	3	3	4		
Stone, Benjamin	1		1		
Stone, Benjamin, Junr	1				
Stone, John	1	3	3		
Stone, Samuel	1		1		

Ancestry.com

Log Out | MyAccount

Welcome, Carolyn Cripe (login as another user)

Home | Search | Learn | Share | Record | Shop | ?

Search by Record Type | Search by Locality | Images Online | Search Help

American Genealogical-Biographical Index (AGBI)

Printer Friendly

Viewing records 1-10 of 30 Matches

Next 10>> **Page: 1** 2 3

Surname	Given Name(s)	Maiden Name	Birth Date	Birth Place	Biographical Info	Reference
PIERCE	Rebecca	(Hoskins)	178?			Gen. Column of the " Boston Transcript". 1906-1941.(The greatest single source of material for gen. Data for the N.E. area and for the period 1600-1800. Completely indexed in the Index.): 11 Mar 1907, 8885
BRIDGES	Rebecca	(Hoskins)	164?			Ezra Reed and Esther Edgerton; their life and anc. By Chas. E. Benton. Poughkeepsie, NY. 1912. (94p.):36
BRIGGS	Rebecca	(Hoskins)	164?	Massachusetts		Gen. Column of the " Boston Transcript". 1906-1941.(The greatest single source of material for gen. Data for the N.E. area and for the period 1600-1800. Completely indexed in the Index.): 5 Sep 1922, 54; 1 Oct 1923, 1089; 14 Nov 1923, 1089; 2 Jan 1924, 1251 24 Mar 1924, 1561; 2 Jun 1924, 1561; 29 Sep 1924,

						2245; 5 Oct 1931, 1748; 4 Feb 1932, 2764;
BRIGGS	Rebecca	(Hoskins)	165?	Massachusetts		Gen. Column of the " Boston Transcript". 1906-1941.(The greatest single source of material for gen. Data for the N.E. area and for the period 1600-1800. Completely indexed in the Index.): 29 Feb 1904, 6963
BRIGGS	Rebecca	(Hoskins)	166?	Massachusetts		Gen. Column of the " Boston Transcript". 1906-1941.(The greatest single source of material for gen. Data for the N.E. area and for the period 1600-1800. Completely indexed in the Index.): 13 Mar 1918, 1870
HACK	Rebecca	(Hoskins)	175?			Gen. Column of the " Boston Transcript". 1906-1941.(The greatest single source of material for gen. Data for the N.E. area and for the period 1600-1800. Completely indexed in the Index.): 9 Sep 1912, 2797
HARVEY	Rebecca	(Hoskins)	165?			Gen. Column of the " Boston Transcript". 1906-1941.(The greatest single source of material for gen. Data for the N.E. area and for the period 1600-1800. Completely indexed in the Index.): 19 Oct 1934, 9313
						A recd. Of the

HAYNES

GenForum

Posted By: William Kratochvil

Email: wkratochvi@aol.com

Subject: Re: Sally BRIGGS of VT (Zedok)

Post Date: December 23, 1998 at 07:29:18

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/briggs/messages/366.html

Forum: Briggs Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/briggs/

2nd attempt at posting. I'm not very good at this (yet)
I have Zedok s. of William Allen Briggs s. of Benjamin s. of Jonathan s. of Clement (of Plymouth Colony). There is an alternative ancestry that gives William allen as s. of James s. of James s. of John (of Rhode Island). In this scenario, there is a Townsend Briggs as brother to William (uncle to Z). There is also Ansel Briggs, first governor of Iowa descended from the VT Briggs, but no connex yet. I've got quite a bit more. I am compiling and will share. Send e-mail; please be patient, but I will respond to all. Sally may also have been Palmeter or Parmeter. One other candisate is Sally Younglove, but I am not signed on to this one. I have also seen Harriet Parmeter instead of Sally.

Return to Message

BRIGGS

Zadoc Briggs / Sarah Younglove Parmenter

Posted by: Deborah Stuart **Date:** July 20, 2001 at 10:29:13

2794 of 3858 Go

Many of us descendants of Zadock Briggs and one of his two wives (Harriet Seymour and Sarah "Sally" Younglove/Parmenter) may be interested in this article I found in the Parmenter Family Genealogy Forum that relates to Jason Parmenter and Shay's Rebellion. It mentions his "brother in arms Zadoc Briggs of Leyden" which I'm sure is our ancestor as having signed a petition asking for his pardon in June 1787.

Here's a link to this article. There is a large Parmenter family in this area with many possible first husbands for Sarah Younglove.

http://genforum.genealogy.com/cgi-bin/pageload.cgi?Briggs::parmenter::171.html

If anyone finds out how Sarah fits in, please let me know. My ancestry is as follows:

Zadoc Briggs and (Probably) Sarah rather than Harriet
Zara Briggs and Sarah Penney
George Z. Briggs and Louisa Fowler
Serena Briggs and Henry Nichols
Lewis Franklin Nichols and Mary Louise Paul
Inez Nichols and James G. Singleton (my parents)
Debbie Singleton Stuart (me)

If you'd like to

Followups:

No followups yet

Post Followup | Return to Message Listings | Print Message

BRIGGS, p.2

Re: PARMENTER, Jason, Deliverance MA

Posted by: Don Messer **Date:** March 02, 1999 at 09:55:08

In Reply to: Re: PARMENTER, Jason, Deliverance MA by A. Lackey 171 of 610 Go

Jason Parmenter served in the Revolutionary War, and was also prominently associated with those who staged Shay's Rebellion, his principal connection with the town of Gill being the tragedy incident to his pursuit through the town by the sheriff sent to arrest him, as is related in Chapter 26. He removed to Stoddard, NH and the history of that town states he lived to an advanced age, but does not mention the place or date of his death. Jason's daughter, Cynthia, married her first cousin Oliver Parmenter, but the union did not prove compatible, as the following notice indicates:

Whereas Cynthia, the wife of me the Subscriber, has in violation of her marriage covenant, withdrawn herself from my bed and board and unjustly and without cause refuses to live with me and whereas by her unfaithful behavior I have reason to fear she will endeavor to injure my interests by contracting debts on my account I hereby notify and warn all persons against harboring or giving her any credit for any matter whatever on my account, as I will not pay any demands made against me on her account. OLIVER PARMENTER, Bernardston, 14 Apr 1790 (Hampshire Gazette, Northampton.)

Possibly this constituted a legality equivalent to a divorce as, although no divorce proceedings were subsequently advertised, both parties contracted a second marriage. (2) Jason Parmenter married Abigail Frizzell daughter of Samuel and Prudence (Flagg) Frizzell. She was born in 1734. He was a prominent man here, serving as constable and collector 1775, 1784, Committee of Correspondence, Inspection and Safety, 1778, 1779. He was also a soldier of the Revolution, going out as private 1 May 1775, in Captain Wells' Company, Colonel Whitcomb's Regiment. On file in the State Archives is a "Petition for the Reprieve of Jason Parmenter of Bernardston," dated Sudbury, 11 May 1787 and signed by Ruth Parmenter his mother, and four brothers as follows: Micah, Deliverance, Israel, and Silas. There is also another petition signed by Jason Parmenter only. (2)

The Year 1786 The Beginning of Shays' Rebellion: "The people of Massachusetts," writes D. H. Montgomery in his American History, "were more heavily loaded with war debt than those of any other state. On the average, they owed about two hundred dollars apiece. [Equivalent to over $3,000.00 today] They were willing to pay, but could not and when great numbers of these poor people were sued and thrown into prison, the multitudes became desperate. In the western part of the state, Daniel Shays raised an army of nearly 2,000 excited farmers. They surrounded the court houses at Worcester and Springfield in an attempt to put a stop to all the lawsuits for debt."

The Year 1787 Conclusion of Shay's Rebellion: The forces under Daniel Shays had continued to gain strength and by January 25th nearly 2000 rebels were under his command. Shay's threatened to attack the arsenal at Springfield at this time and was heading up the Boston Road toward this bastion with Capt. Wells' Leyden Company in the forefront, when he came face to face with General Shepard's militia of 100 trained men. When Shays continued to move toward the arsenal despite orders from Shepard to halt, the militia was ordered to fire. Four of the insurgents dropped dead on the spot. These were; Jabez Spicer of Leyden; John Hunter of Shelburne; Messrs. Root of Bernardston and Webster of Gill. As the rebels were for the most part unarmed, they turned and hastened toward Ludlow and Pelham where they were intercepted by Federal troops under General Benjamin

Lincoln who captured 59 men and nine sleigh loads of rebel provisions. On February 4th, Lincoln overtook the Shays men at Petersham where the snow was waist deep. He drove the insurgent army toward Athol where it disbanded. The officers and Daniel Shays fled to New Hampshire; most of the men retired to their homes. Captain Matthew Clark and Edward Nelson of Leyden and Colrain were ordered arrested when they returned, but so strong was the feeling for these Shays men, there was talk of lynching the "government men" who threatened the arrests. In nearby Bernardston, a party of Federal Agents under Benjamin Walker attempted to arrest Captain Jason Parmenter, a "Fall Town" officer in Shay's revolt. Walker overtook Parmenter at night as he attempted escape by sleigh. Both fired simultaneously and Walker was killed. Parmenter escaped to Vermont but was captured the next day. He was soon tried, and with another Shays officer, Henry McCullock of Pelham, sentenced to the gallows.

While preparations were being made at Northampton for the execution, a party of Shays' followers under Colonel Smith of New Salem, made a raid on Warwick, capturing Dr. Medad Pomeroy and Joseph Metcalf. They hoped to detain them as hostages for the lives of Parmenter and McCullock, but the Warwick prisoners escaped. The executions were scheduled for June 21st. It is said that Parmenter spent the night before the appointed hour in continuous prayer. All other efforts to save his life seemed to have failed. Several petitions had been filed asking for his pardon. One of these, dated May 11th at Sudbury, the home of his ancestors, was signed by his mother and brothers; another was signed by a "brother in arms," Zadoc **Briggs** of Leyden. Still another was signed by Parmenter himself. "Nothing," wrote the chroniclers, "ever occurred in the Connecticut Valley to cause more poetic effusions."

The appointed morning dawned. At the ceremony before the proposed hanging, it is said the church was so overflowing the sermon had to be preached from a high window so the crowds outside might hear. On the conclusion of the address, the petitioners were marched solemnly toward the gallows. But just as the rope had been placed in position and the trap was about to be sprung, a horseback rider galloped onto the scene waving a reprieve from Governor Hancock. It is said Jason Parmenter was so overcome with emotion he dropped senseless to the ground and it was some time before he recovered from the shock. The Captain soon sold his Bernardston property and joined his son Reuben, in Leyden on what is now the Glabach farm. A few years later, the Shays leader is listed among those who espoused the strange custom of the Dorrillites. (3)

(2)History of the Town of Gill, MA 1793-1943 by Ralph M. Stoughton
(3)History of Leyden, MA 1676-1959 by William Tyler Arms

Followups:

- Re: PARMENTER, Jason, Deliverance MA **Deborah Stuart** *7/20/01*

Click here to post a followup message

Post Followup Return to Message Listings Print Message

http://genforum.genealogy.com/parmenter/messages/171.html

Search this forum: Go
Find all of the words

Search all of GenForum: Go
☑ **Proximity matching**

Agreement of Use
Link to GenForum
Add Forum

Add this forum to My GenForum

Home | Help | About Us | Biography.com | HistoryChannel.com | Site Index | Jobs | Privacy | Affiliate

© Copyright 1996-2002, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

Patricia Havens Pathwcc@mother.com

Ancestry.com **Member Login** | **MyAccount**
The No. 1 Source for Family History Online
Home Search Learn Share Record Shop ?
Search by Record Type | **Search by Locality** | **Images Online** | **Search Help**

The Chance/Havens Family History

Entries: 2968 **Updated:** Sat Sep 29 21:50:01 2001 **Contact:** Patricia Havens

Index | Descendancy | Register | Pedigree | Ahnentafel | Add Post-em

- *ID:* I1007
- *Name:* Zadoc BRIGGS
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1759 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., Mass
- *Death:* 1823 in Adams, Washington Co., Ohio

Father: William BRIGGS b: 1711
Mother: Sarah ROBERTS

Marriage 1 Harriet SEYMOUR b: BEF. 1766 in Mass

- *Married:* 1783

Children

1. Philander BRIGGS
2. Seymour BRIGGS
3. Henry BRIGGS b: 1784
4. Mary BRIGGS b: 1786
5. Harriet BRIGGS b: 1788
6. Ansel T BRIGGS b: 17 FEB 1790
7. Franklin BRIGGS b: 1794
8. Zara BRIGGS b: 1796
9. Acenath BRIGGS b: 1798
10. Sarah BRIGGS b: 1800
11. Marcus DeLafayette BRIGGS b: 15 APR 1801 in Greenfield, Franklin Co., Mass

Index | Descendancy | Register | Pedigree | Ahnentafel | Add Post-em

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search AWT
Join Ancestry.com Today!

Ancestry.com. Member Login | MyAccount
The No. 1 Source for Family History Online

Home Search Learn Share Record Shop ?
Search by Record Type | Search by Locality | Images Online | Search Help

The Chance/Havens Family History

Entries: 2968 **Updated:** Sat Sep 29 21:50:01 2001 **Contact:** Patricia Havens

Index | Individual | Descendancy | Register | Ahnentafel

Display pedigree in table format

```
                             /Clement BRIGGS b: 1595 d: 1659
                     /Richard BRIGGS b: 8 JAN 1643/44
                     |       \Sarah FIELD
             /Benjamin BRIGGS b: 15 SEP 1677 d: 1744
             |       |               /Henry HOSKINS
             |       |       /William HOSKINS b: 1615 d: 7 SEP 1695
             |       |       |       |       /John WINTHROP
             |       |       |       \Anne WINTHROP
             |       |       |               \Elizabeth POWLDEN
             |       \Rebecca HOSKINS b: 1643
             |               \Ann HINDS b: 1616
     /William BRIGGS b: 1711 d: 1815
     |       \Sarah BENT
Zadoc BRIGGS b: 1759 d: 1823
     \Sarah ROBERTS
```

Index | Individual | Descendancy | Register | Ahnentafel

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search AWT
Join Ancestry.com Today!

About Us | Contact Us | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement
Copyright © 1998- 2001 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries
All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license

Ancestry.com Member Login | MyAccount
The No. 1 Source for Family History Online
Home Search Learn Share Record Shop ?
Search by Record Type | Search by Locality | Images Online | Search Help

The Chance/Havens Family History

Entries: 2968 **Updated:** Sat Sep 29 21:50:01 2001 **Contact:** Patricia Havens

Index | Individual | Descendancy | Register | Ahnentafel

Display pedigree in table format

```
                /Henry HOSKINS
     /William HOSKINS b: 1615 d: 7 SEP 1695
     |          |       /John WINTHROP
     |          \Anne WINTHROP
     |                  \Elizabeth POWLDEN
Rebecca HOSKINS b: 1643
     \Ann HINDS b: 1616
```

Index | Individual | Descendancy | Register | Ahnentafel

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search AWT
Join Ancestry.com Today!

About Us | Contact Us | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement
Copyright © 1998- 2001 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries
All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license

GenForum

Posted By: Lynda O'Brien
Email: lyndav2561@aol.com
Subject: Re: Sally BRIGGS of VT
Post Date: September 25, 1999 at 17:26:10
Message URL: http://www.genforum.com/briggs/messages/1044.html
Forum: Briggs Family Genealogy Forum
Forum URL: http://www.genforum.com/briggs/

I have been looking for years for info about Zedock. I have info from a family bible which gives his wife as Salley Younglove. Another dead end.
Zadock Briggs b. January 30, 1757 d. September 22, 1823 Washington Co. Ohio
Salley Younglove Briggs d.November 09, 1823
Washington Co. Ohio m. December 09, 1780 I have 12 children listed. I am descended from Sally Briggs who m. Abel Jacobs November 02, 1803 in BErnardston, MA.

Return to Message

GenForum

Posted By: Jana
Email: `jana431@aol.com`
Subject: Re: Sally BRIGGS of VT (Zedok)
Post Date: May 03, 2000 at 08:56:28
Message URL: http://www.genforum.com/briggs/messages/1654.html
Forum: Briggs Family Genealogy Forum
Forum URL: http://www.genforum.com/briggs/

I am really confused. I am a descendent of Sally Briggs b. June 21, 1786 died January 16, 1861 who married Asa Haynes who was a Methodist preacher from 1805 for nearly 60 years in Guilford, Vt. Both buried in Maplehurst Cemetery Guilford, Vt. just outside of Battleboro. Can't be the same Sally Briggs. Not if they were there for over 60 years.

Many leading OTC cold and flu medicines may
RAISE BLOOD PRESSURE LEARN MORE

Home: Surnames: Briggs Family Genealogy Forum

Post Followup Return to Message Listings Print Mes

Re: Sally BRIGGS of VT (Zedok)

Posted by: Pat Fasold

Date: March 11, 2
18

In Reply to: Re: Sally BRIGGS of VT (Zedok) by William Kratochvil

of 233

I am descended from Zadock Briggs, through his son Ansel briggs and Ansel' Amasa Alton Briggs. My mother's research shows that Zadock had two wives Harriet Seymour and second is Sally Parmenter. We do not know who is the r of which children or when Harriet died. It is probable that Parmenter is Sally' married name from a previous marriage, as somewhere Zadock's 2nd wife is described as "the widow Parmenter". I was interested to see that some have S name as Younglove - perhaps that is her maiden name.

Also interested in who Zadock's parents might be, as the William line is not p in our estimation.

Followups:

- Re: Sally BRIGGS of VT (Zedok) **Jana** *5/03/00*

Click here to post a followup message

Post Followup Return to Message Listings Print Mes

Louis Parmington Briggs
son of Zara + Sara Penny Briggs

WebMD Be Smarter. Feel Healthier. ▸click here
At WebMD's Family Genetics Center

WorldConnect Project

CONNECTING THE WORLD ONE GEDCOM AT A TIME

RootsWeb – The Oldest & Largest FREE Genealogy Site

Home | Boards | Lists | Searches | Sites | Passwords | Contribute | Help

Global Search

Names: 54812152 Surnames: 1112215 Databases: 21601

Results 1-1 of 1

	Birth/Christening		Death/Burial		
Name	**Date**	**Place**	**Date**	**Place**	**Database**
Briggs, Zadoc	1759	Northampton, Hampshire Co., Mass	1823	Adams, Washington Co., Ohio	pathwcc
	Father: William Briggs Mother: Sarah Roberts Spouse: Harriet Seymour				

Surname	briggs Exact ▾	Father	
Given Name	zadoc	Mother	
Birth Place		Spouse	
Birth Year	Exact ▾	Skip Database	
Death Place		Updated Within	Forever ▾
Death Year	Exact ▾		

Fuzzy Search ☐ (uses soundex) Search Reset

Search the Ancestry World Tree

Surname

Given Name Search

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through

WebMD Be Smarter. Feel Healthier. ▸click here
At WebMD's Family Genetics Center

WorldConnect Project

CONNECTING THE WORLD ONE GEDCOM AT A TIME

RootsWeb – The Oldest & Largest FREE Genealogy Site

Home | Boards | Lists | Searches | Sites | Passwords | Contribute | Help

Global Search

Names: 54812152 Surnames: 1112215 Databases: 21601

Results 1-25 of 25

	Birth/Christening		Death/Burial		
Name	Date	Place	Date	Place	Database
Seymour, Catherine Harriet	1842	Downham, Cambridgeshire, England			robert_simpson
	Father: Richard Seymour Mother: Maria				
SEYMOUR, Harriet					dickdutton
	Spouse: Anson WEBSTER				
Seymour, Harriet					jamese_tuttle
	Spouse: Lewis C. Johnonett				
Seymour, Harriet					lmr2
	Spouse: Frank Watt				
Seymour, Harriet					tilston
Seymour, Harriet	17 OCT 1826		10 DEC 1827		joyce1952
	Father: Richard Seymour Mother: Amanda Foote				
SEYMOUR, Harriet	1868		1872		ajquist
	Father: William SEYMOUR Mother: Phoebe KEENE				

Seymour, Harriet	1869	Welney, Norfolk, England			robert_simpson
	Father: Clarke Seymour Mother: Emma Dalton				
Seymour, Harriet	27 SEP 1811	Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut	8 MAY 1846	Brooklyn, Connecticut	tilston
	Father: Charles Seymour Mother: Catharine Perkins Spouse: George Jeffrey Tillotson				
Seymour, Harriet	27 SEP 1811	Hartford,Hartford,Connecticut	8 MAY 1846	Brooklyn,Connecticut	teondaloga
	Father: Charles Seymour Mother: Catharine Perkins Spouse: George Jeffrey Tillotson				
✓ Seymour, Harriet	BEF. 1766	Mass	ABT. 1801	Greenfield, Franklin Co., Mass	pathwcc
	Father: Philander Seymour Mother: DeLafayette Spouse: Zadoc Briggs				
SEYMOUR, Harriet A.	24 Aug 1837	Hartford,CT		Charleston,SC	jamkstan
	Father: Orson Hart SEYMOUR Mother: Henrietta Maria STANLEY Spouse: William M. BIRD				
Seymour, Harriet Belle	19 APR 1854	South Carolina	07 MAY 1926	the hospital, Roanoke, Randolph County, Alabama	kgeveringham
	Father: John T. Seymour Mother: Mary M. Aiken Spouse: Thomas Jefferson Radney				
SEYMOUR, Harriet Charity	8 MAY 1818	Sodus, Wayne, NY	19 DEC 1909	Denver, Co.	randersen7
	Father: Sidney S. SEYMOUR Mother: Rhoda BAKER Spouse: Alva LAING				
Seymour, Harriet Eliza			BEF. 18 DEC 1879		sapeel
	Spouse: Ebenezer Buckingham Guthrie				
Seymour, Harriet Eliza	15 OCT 1836	Batavia, NY	22 SEP 1873	Buffalo, NY	thumphrey007
	Spouse: Ebenezer Buckingham 2nd Guthrie				
Seymour, Harriet Elizabeth	22 APR 1804	Hartford, Hrtfrd, CT	9 JUL 1866	East Mill Creek, S-Lk, UT	edbuchanan
	Spouse: Jason Stillman				

Seymour, Harriet Elizabeth	22 APR 1804	Hartford,Hartford,CT	9 JUL 1866	East Millcreek,Salt Lake,Utah	darlene_s
	Father: Samuel Seymour Mother: Hannah Rockwell Spouse: Jason Stillman				
Seymour, Harriet Louise	4 MAY 1863	Hingham, Mass.			ryand
	Father: Charles Winfield Scott Seymour Mother: Martha A. Chamberlain Spouses: Harry I. Reed , Allen P. Soule				
Seymour, Harriet Louise	4 MAY 1863	Hingham, Plymouth Co., MA			vichillard
	Father: Charles Winfield Scott Seymour Mother: Martha A. Chamberlain Spouses: Harry I. Reed , Allen P. Soule				
Seymour, Harriet Margaret					willperf
	Father: Henry Augustus Seymour Mother: Margaret Williams				
Seymour, Martha Harriet					allstovall
	Father: Robert William SEYMOUR Mother: Ann Coke STEMMONS Spouse: Leosson Gulick				
Seymour, Martha Harriet					ratliff
	Father: Robert William SEYMOUR Mother: Ann Coke STEMMONS Spouse: Leosson Gulick				
Seymour, Mary Harriet	22 JUL 1849				joyce1952
	Father: Henry Albert Seymour Mother: Electra Churchill Spouse: Miles Lewis Peck				
Seymour, Mary Harriet	22 JUL 1849	Bristol, Hartford Co., CT			allfamily
	Father: Henry Albert Seymour Mother: Electra Churchill Spouse: Miles Lewis Peck				

NERVOUS LAUGHTER

WorldConnect Project

CONNECTING THE WORLD ONE GEDCOM AT A TIME

RootsWeb – The Oldest & Largest FREE Genealogy Site

Home | Boards | Lists | Searches | Sites | Passwords | Contribute | Help

The Chance/Havens Family History

2489 total entries, last updated Sun Nov 26 20:04:37 2000
All questions, comments or suggestions regarding information on
this page should be addressed to: Patricia Havens <Pathwcc@mother.com>

- *ID:* I1023
- *Name:* William BRIGGS
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1711
- *Death:* 1815 in Adams, Washington Co., Ohio 7,

Father: Benjamin BRIGGS b: 15 SEP 1677
Mother: Sarah BENT

Marriage 1 Sarah ROBERTS

- *Married:* 25 DEC 1743 in Providence, Providence Co., RI

Children

1. Henry BRIGGS b: 1737
2. Oliver BRIGGS b: 1733 in Norton, Bristol Co., Mass
3. Elisha BRIGGS b: 1735
4. George BRIGGS b: 1743
5. Benjamin BRIGGS b: 1754 in Cranston, Providence Co., RI
6. Allen BRIGGS b: 26 APR 1756 in Cranston, Providence Co., RI
7. Zadoc BRIGGS b: 1759 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., Mass

Global Search | Index | Descendancy | Register | Pedigree | Ahnentafel | Add Post-em

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. Unlike with certain other Web sites, you have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it completely at any time and RootsWeb will never

You Need A Computer?
The place to win stuff
iwin.com

WorldConnect Project

CONNECTING THE WORLD ONE GEDCOM AT A TIME

RootsWeb – The Oldest & Largest FREE Genealogy Site

Home | Boards | Lists | Searches | Sites | Passwords | Contribute | Help

The Chance/Havens Family History

2489 total entries, last updated Sun Nov 26 20:04:37 2000
All questions, comments or suggestions regarding information on
this page should be addressed to: Patricia Havens <Pathwcc@mother.com>

- *ID:* I1041
- *Name:* Benjamin BRIGGS
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 15 SEP 1677
- *Death:* 1744

Father: Richard BRIGGS b: 8 JAN 1643/44
Mother: Rebecca HOSKINS b: 1643

Marriage 1 Sarah BENT

Children

1. Benjamin BRIGGS
2. Sarah BRIGGS
3. Mehitabel BRIGGS
4. Ruth BRIGGS
5. Thankful BRIGGS
6. William BRIGGS b: 1711
7. Joanna BRIGGS

Global Search | Index | Descendancy | Register | Pedigree | Ahnentafel | Add Post-em

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. Unlike with certain other Web sites, you have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it completely at any time and RootsWeb will never burn it onto a CD-ROM or charge others to access it.

WebMD Be Smarter. Feel Healthier. ▸click here
Find Out Your Family's Future

WorldConnect Project
CONNECTING THE WORLD ONE GEDCOM AT A TIME
RootsWeb – The Oldest & Largest FREE Genealogy Site

Home | Boards | Lists | Searches | Sites | Passwords | Contribute | Help

The Chance/Havens Family History

2489 total entries, last updated Sun Nov 26 20:04:37 2000
All questions, comments or suggestions regarding information on this page should be addressed to: Patricia Havens <Pathwcc@mother.com>

- *ID:* I1049 *View Post-em*
- *Name:* Richard BRIGGS
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 8 JAN 1643/44

Father: Clement BRIGGS b: 1595 in Cornwall, England
Mother: Sarah FIELD

Marriage 1 Rebecca HOSKINS b: 1643

- *Married:* 15 AUG 1662

Children

1. William BRIGGS b: 21 NOV 1663
2. Rebecca BRIGGS b: 15 AUG 1665
3. Richard BRIGGS b: 7 APR 1668
4. John BRIGGS b: 26 FEB 1669/70
5. Joseph BRIGGS b: 15 JUN 1674
6. Benjamin BRIGGS b: 15 SEP 1677
7. Richard BRIGGS b: 12 JAN 1678/79
8. Hannah BRIGGS b: 17 FEB 1680/81
9. Samuel BRIGGS b: 20 APR 1683
10. Mary BRIGGS b: 1 JAN 1685/86
11. Mehitabel BRIGGS b: 18 JUN 1689

Global Search | Index | Descendancy | Register | Pedigree | Ahnentafel | Add Post-em | View Post-em (1)

You Need A Car?
The place to win stuff
iwin.com

WorldConnect Project
CONNECTING THE WORLD ONE GEDCOM AT A TIME
RootsWeb – The Oldest & Largest FREE Genealogy Site

Home | Boards | Lists | Searches | Sites | Passwords | Contribute | Help

The Chance/Havens Family History

2489 total entries, last updated Sun Nov 26 20:04:37 2000
All questions, comments or suggestions regarding information on
this page should be addressed to: Patricia Havens <Pathwcc@mother.com>

- *ID:* I1007
- *Name:* Zadoc BRIGGS
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1759 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., Mass
- *Death:* 1823 in Adams, Washington Co., Ohio

Father: William BRIGGS b: 1711
Mother: Sarah ROBERTS

Marriage 1 Harriet SEYMOUR b: BEF. 1766 in Mass

- *Married:* 1783

Children

1. Philander BRIGGS
2. Seymour BRIGGS
3. Henry BRIGGS b: 1784
4. Mary BRIGGS b: 1786
5. Harriet BRIGGS b: 1788
6. Ansel T BRIGGS b: 17 FEB 1790
7. Franklin BRIGGS b: 1794
8. Zara BRIGGS b: 1796
9. Acenath BRIGGS b: 1798
10. Sarah BRIGGS b: 1800
11. Marcus DeLafayette BRIGGS b: 15 APR 1801 in Greenfield, Franklin Co., Mass

Global Search | Index | Descendancy | Register | Pedigree | Ahnentafel | Add Post-em

Free film processing. shutterfly

Search Results

Database: Essex, Massachusetts Probate Records, 1638-1840
Combined Matches: 1

Essex County, Massachusetts, Probate Index, 1638-1840

File #: 3335
Name: **Thomas Briggs**
File Date: 29 Mar 1803
Residence: Salem
Occupation: ropemaker
Type: testate
Click to view full context

Viewing records **1-1**

Return to the Global Search Screen More information about this database

Copyright © 1998-2000, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

GenForum

Posted By: Pat Fasold

Email: patfasold@aol.com

Subject: Zadock Briggs - 1759 to 1823

Post Date: March 22, 2000 at 17:42:45

Message URL: http://www.genforum.com/briggs/messages/1515.html

Forum: Briggs Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://www.genforum.com/briggs/

Looking for information on the parents of Zadock Briggs, b Massachusetts? married 1st Harriet Seymour, 2nd Salley Parmenter or Salley Younglove. Also interested to know which wife is the mother of which children.

Subject: **Report: vitals/wheq7ba/255 (Part:001)**
Date: Fri, 9 Oct 1998 08:38:59 -0500 (CDT)
From: gendaemon@GenServ.COM (GenServ - Genealogical Server)
To: carolync@locl.net (Cripe, Carolyn)

```
Please DO NOT REPLY to this message. Requests for HUMAN INTERVENTION
should be addressed to <ADMIN@GenServ.COM>.

*-Cut-----> Cut on this line and at the end of this GenServ message <------Cut-*
This is request number 2 of 12 allowed for this hour.
Your account expires at the end of August, 1999.


         GenServ Report Output: vitals                        9 Oct 1998

         Desire CULVER (255).  Married Caleb HAYNES (254), born 2 Feb 1702
         at New Groten, CT,, son of Josiah HAYNES (263) and Elizabeth LAM-
         BERT (264).

         Children of Desire CULVER and Caleb HAYNES:

          1   Desire HAYNES (256).

          2   Temperance HAYNES (257).

          3   Abigail HAYNES (258).

          4   Caleb HAYNES (199), born 1737, died 1823.  Married Sophia
              BILLINGS (200).

          5   Asa HAYNES (259).

          6   Vine HAYNES (260).

          7   Solomon HAYNES (261).

          8   Elizabeth HAYNES (262).
==========================================================================
Information is from the WHEQ7BA database belonging to:

  submitter: >Wheeler, Irving<
      email: >iwheeler@worldnet.att.net<
   street_1: >823 Windingpath Lane<
   street_2: ><
       city: >Manchester<
      state: >MO<
        zip: >63021<
    country: >USA<
  telephone: >314-227-1054<
    remarks: ><

==========================================================================
*-Cut-------------> End of all parts of this GenServ message <------------Cut-*
```

LPT.VXD update prog
READLPT.TXT

B400OV2.DLL
Code: 1002
CANONPF.ZIP

Snyder Co was Penn Twp, Northumberland Co

SHE08FA
2155

WHAN7FA
1399 Sr ✓
1623 Jr

HISTORY

OF

SCITUATE,

MASSACHUSETTS,

FROM ITS FIRST SETTLEMENT TO 1831.

By SAMUEL DEANE.

BOSTON:
JAMES LORING, 132 WASHINGTON STREET.
1831.

George Kenrick
Edward Foster 1636.
George Lewis
Bernard Lombard
Mr *John Lothrop* 1637.
Henry Bourne
Mr Thomas Besbedge
Samuel Hinckley
John Lewis
Richard Sealis 1638.
Edward Fitzrandle
William Casely 1639.
Robert Linnet

John Williams
Mr Thomas Dimmack
John Twisden
Thomas Chambers
John Hews (the Welshman)
Mr *Charles Chauncy* 1640.
William Parker
Walter Woodworth
Edmund Edenden 1641.
Thomas Clapp 1645.
Edward Jenkins 1647.
Isaac Stedman 1648.
John Allen 1649.

A list of those who took "the oath of fidelity" from 1633 to 1668. Many of them were church members, but they declined taking "the freeman's oath" at first, which, however, most of them eventually did.

Nathaniel Tilden
Thomas Bird
Daniel Standlake
Mr William Vassall
Henry Ewell
William Crocker
Robert Shelley
John Crocker
Joseph Colman
Nicholas Wade
George Willard
Thomas Hyland
Thomas Pincin
Thomas Prior
Isaac Welles
William Holmes, sen.
Henry Merritt
Thomas Chittenden
William Perry
Robert Stetson
Joseph Checkett
John Stockbridge
Edward Casely
Samuel Jackson
William Wills

George Moore
Joseph Tilden
Serj. John Bryant
Hercules Hills
Lieut. James Torrey
(Richard) Beaumont
Joseph Wermall
James Cushman
Thomas Weyborne
Mr Thomas King
John Vassall
John Turner, sen.
Resolved White
George Russell
Stephen Vinall
John Vinall
Abraham Prebble
Rhodolphus Ellmes
Thomas Lapham
Henry Mason
Jeremiah Hatch
Lieut. Isaac Buck
Walter Briggs
Gilbert Brooks
William Curtis

Richard Curtis
Humphry Johnson
John Hallet
William Barstow
William Brooks
Walter Hatch
William Peakes
John Hanmer
Ephraim Kempton
John Sutton
Peter Collamore
Matthew Gannett
Michael Pierce
William Randall
Stephen Tilden
Nathaniel Tilden
John Palmer
John Palmer, jr.
Thomas Palmer
Elnathan Palmer
John Turner, jr.
Thomas Oldham
Nathaniel Rawlins
George Pidcoke
Daniel Hickes
John Magoon

Jonas Pickels
Samuel Utley
Thomas Ingham
John Durand
John Whitcomb
Robert Whitcomb
Abraham Sutliffe
John Whiston
John Winter
Christopher Winter
John Cowen
John Otis 1662.
John Cushing
Charles Stockbridge 1668.
Israel Cudworth
Experience Litchfield
John James
Edward Wanton
William Ticknor
William Blackmore
Anthony Collamore
William Hatch, jr. (son of)
Thomas Hatch
Anthony Dodson
Richard Dagan
John Booth

In the above list, the present inhabitants of the Town will see the names that most commonly prevail at the present date. Some of them removed early, and left no descendants in this Town, as the reader will find noticed in the sequel of this work.

A list of "allowed and approved inhabitants," to whom portions of the common lands were assigned, by the joint committee of the Court and the Town in 1673.

Ensign John Allen
Mr *Nicholas Baker*
Lieut. Isaac Buck
John Bryant, sen.
Walter Briggs
Joseph Barstow
William Brooks
John Booth
William Blackmore

John Buck, sen.
John Bumpus
Widow Bird
John Bryant, jr.
John Bailey
James Briggs
Isaac Buck
John Buck, jr.
John Briggs

Isaac Chittenden
Peter Collamore
Richard Curtis
Thomas Clap
Thomas Chittenden's heirs
John Cushing
Major Cudworth
Nathaniel Church
William Curtis
John Curtis
John Cowen
Anthony Collamore
Samuel Clap
Jonathan Cudworth
Joseph Colman, sen.
James Cudworth, jr.
Israel Cudworth
Zechariah Colman
Thomas Colman
Henry Chittenden
Richard Dwelly
James Doughty
Anthony Dodson
John Daman, sen.
John Daman, jr.
Rhodolphus Ellmes
Henry Ewell
John Ensign
Widow Ensign
Widow Garrett
John Hanmer, sen.
John Hanmer, jr.
Thomas Hiland, sen.
Thomas Hiland, jr.
Samuel House
Walter Hatch
Jeremiah Hatch
Daniel Hickes
William Hatch
Thomas Hatch
Thomas Ingham
Edward Jenkins
William James
Thomas King, sen.
Thomas King, jr.
Josiah Litchfield
Henry Joslin
John Merritt
John Hews' heirs
Thomas Lapham
Thomas Nichols
Thomas Oldham
William Peakes
Michael Pierce
Matthew Gannett
Samuel Jackson
George Russell
Edward Right
Thomas Pincin, sen.
Thomas Pincin, jr.
Cor. Robert Stetson
Moses Simons
Joseph Sylvester
Benjamin Stetson
Robert Sprout
John Magoon
Joseph Stetson
Abraham Sutliffe
Thomas Stetson
Charles Stockbridge
Richard Standlake
Samuel Stetson
Thomas Perry
Thomas Palmer
John Palmer, sen.
John Palmer, jr.
John Turner, sen.
John Turner, jr.
Humphry Turner's heirs
Daniel Turner
Thomas Turner
Nathaniel Turner
Stephen Tilden
James Torrey
Widow Torrey
Nathaniel Tilden
Widow Tilden (of Joseph)
William Ticknor

Jonathan Turner
Nathaniel Man
John Stetson
Stephen Vinall
Mr *William Witherell*
John Vinall
Thomas Woodworth
Samuel Witherell
Theophilus Witherell
William Wilcome
Nicholas Wade
Robert Whitcomb
John Hallet
Joseph White
Timothy White
Jonathan Jackson
John Witherell
William Parker
Widow Young

Several others had a privilege of the commons for wood and pasture, but not in further division of land, because they had removed and still retained their farms, or because they had recently arrived. For example.

John Saffin's house. He was in Massachusetts 1673.
John Stockbridge. He had removed to Boston 1647.
Serj. William Ticknor. He was not a householder 1647.
John Rance. He was a travelling Quaker.
John Nollman. He had recently come into the plantation.
Israel Hobart. His family then in Hingham.
Henry Joslin. Recently come from Black Point.
Edward Wanton. Not a householder in 1647.
John Otis. Had temporarily removed to Barnstable.
Timothy Foster. He resided mostly in Dorchester.
James Davis. Recently arrived in Town.
Benjamin Chandler, as above.
Israel Sylvester. Had a house in Marshfield also.
Nicolas Albeson, (the Sweede, uncertain wherefore).

UNITED STATES CENSUS.

In 1790,	(65 of color),	2862 souls.
1800,	. . . .	2728.
No. of houses	. . . . .	420.
1810,	. . . .	2969.
1820,	. . . .	3235.
1830,	(60 of color),	3512.

We state the census taken in 1830, viz. 3512, according to the list of Mr Berry the agent.

It having been suspected that the census was taken hastily and imperfectly, the Town voted in November 1830, that the school agents in each district should be requested to make a

Dead swamp and Black pond, and falls into the North River at a point about equally distant from the first and third Herring brooks. The third Herring brook falls into the North River about two and a half miles above. This is the line between Scituate and Hanover. It rises in Valley swamp, on the bounds of Hingham, where is a spring of extraordinary copiousness. It receives several tributaries, viz. "Assinippi or Rocky water," and Hugh's cross brook, from Hanover, and Marget's from Scituate. Its whole length may be five miles.

Satuit brook, or Stony brook from which the town received its name, is a small stream scarcely a mile in length, and falls into the harbour. These brooks are not sufficiently copious to afford an unfailing supply of water for the mills. The third Herring brook is the most abundant, and the second is the least so: but they all have failed in times of extraordinary drought. It was an object of the early planters, to seek the vicinity of these brooks, in locating their farms.

HARBOUR.

Scituate extends about eight miles on the sea shore, including the beach on the east, and the glades on the west. Nearly in the centre of this line, is the Harbour. It is small and difficult of access, on account of a bar at its mouth. It affords about ten feet water at the bar, in ordinary full tides, but at low tides cannot be passed with vessels of any considerable burden. Here are two wharves and a considerable village. The two points which form the harbour, are Crow point on the south-east, and Cedar point on the north-west. On this latter, is a Light-house, erected in 1811, showing two steady lights, white above and red below. "The four cliffs so well known to mariners, are all on the south of the Harbour, showing sandy fronts."

The harbour was within the Conihassett grant: but the town of Scituate enjoyed the privilege of landing: and two landings there, are still the Town's property. For an account of the early settlement here, see Conihassett Grant.

NEW HARBOUR.

The North River had obtained the name of New Harbour before 1636. Vessels undoubtedly early wintered in fourth

by Samuel Deane

cliff bay, and found good moorings at "Pincin's bank." We are unable to give much account of the foreign trade from the North River. "In 1681, the Bark Adventure of 40 tons, sailed from the North River for the West Indies. She was owned by Scituate and Marshfield people. (Hist. Soc. Col. Vol. 4. 2d series.)

The fact that the River would form an excellent harbour, were it not for the shifting bar at its mouth, has given rise to various proposals for a remedy. It has often been in serious agitation, to cut a ship channel between the third and fourth cliffs: but the nature of the ground renders it probable that the same obstructions would there be met. At this present time, there is a petition before Congress, for a grant to improve the navigation by a canal from the River to the Old Harbour. It is estimated that $15,000 might cover the whole expense. Congress ordered the survey, and it was completed in July 1829. We are waiting the result with considerable interest, because it is confidently calculated by many, that it would improve the water both of the river and the harbour, and avoid every shoal that now impedes the navigation. The tides of extraordinary height flow through this proposed route, as has happened in October 1829, and several times before. Stetson's tide mill at the harbour was swept through this route, and carried to Marshfield shore in the great snow storm Nov. 1786.

BRIGGS'S HARBOUR

Received its name from Walter Briggs, an early settler in that vicinity: and was so called as early as 1650; and sometimes also called Strawberry cove. It is a small cove formed by the extreme north-east point of Scituate, called the glades. We believe that vessels of small burthen were anciently built there, and fishing and coasting craft used to winter there. The Indian name of this little harbour was *Mishquashtuck*, sometimes written in our Records Musquashcut.

FISHERIES.

We first notice the fisheries of the streams. It is reasonable to conjecture that the first alewives were taken in the first Herring brook, as some of the earliest settlements were near that stream. These fish ascended this brook to George Moore's

rest of my frinds with you, to whom I cannot write; excuse me to them all; those with my best love Remembered to you and yoners; I pray to the Lord to blesse you and keep you in all youer ways in his feare. Amen, and doe rest

Your unfeigned brother,
JONATHAN BREWSTER.

"MOHEKEN, this 1 of
September, 1656."

He m. Lucretia, and had *William*, who was in the Indian wars in 1645; *Mary*, m. John Turner of Scit. Nov. 12, 1645; *Jonathan*, 1627; and *Benjamin*, who removed from Dux. after 1648, to Norwich, then to New London, where he m. Anna Dart 1659, and had Anna Sept. 1662, Jonathan 1664, Daniel 1667, William 1669, and Benjamin 1673.

4. DEA. WILLIAM, (s. of 2,) Dux.; d. Nov. 3, 1723, æt. nearly 78; m. Lydia Partridge, Jan. 2, 1672, she d. Feb. 2, 1742; had *Sarah*, April 25, 1674, m. Caleb Stetson 1705; *Nathaniel*, Nov. 8, 1676 (6); *Joseph*, March 17, 1694 (7); *William* (8); and, according to Mitchell, a *Benjamin*.

5. WRESTLING, (s. of 2,) Dux.; a carpenter; d. Jan. 1, 1697, leaving an estate of £330. "13 Decemb. 1689, the Town did engage to Wrestling Brewster, that if he in curtesy did take Nathaniell Cole into his house, they would secure him from being burthened with keeping of him said Cole."—Town Rec. He m. Mary, who is prob. the Mary who m. John Partridge 1700. He had *Jonathan*, m. Mary Partridge May 6, 1710, went to Windham, Ct. after 1728, she was alive 1733; *Wrestling*—prob. the one "of Plymouth," who m. July 12, 1722, Hannah Thomas—a deacon of K., had Wrestling 1724; d. at K. Feb. 8, 1810, æt. 86, Thomas, Isaac, Elisha, and Mary; *John* (9); *Mary; Sarah; Abigail; Elizabeth* and *Hannah*.

6. NATHANIEL, (s. of 4,) Dux.; m. Mary Dwelley of Scit. Dec. 24, 1705, who died July 29, 1764, æt. 80; had *Samuel* and *Mercy* (gemini) April 5, 1708; *Ruth*, Dec. 9, 1711, m. Joseph Morgan of Preston, Ct.; May 8, 1735; *William*, Feb. 14, 1715, m. Priscilla Sampson Cotte, Jan. 1, 1747, and had Daniel a. 1746, Nathaniel a. 1748, and Stephen a. 1750; *Joseph*, July 3, 1718 (10).

7 JOSEPH, (s. of 4,) Dux.; m. Elizabeth, who d. April 1786, æt. 82; he d. April 20, 1767; had *Lemuel*, bap. 1740; *Eunice*, m. Timothy Walker 1758; *Truelove*, 1737—"January 18, 1757, Truelove Brewster fell through the ice, attempting to come over Oakman's ferry, and was drowned."—Chh. Rec.

8. WILLIAM, (s. of 4,) Dux., m. Hopestill Wadsworth, May 20, 1708; had *Olive*, July 16, 1708; *Ichabod*, Jan, 15, 1711, m. Lydia Brewster of Pembroke, June 3, 1735; *Elisha*, Oct. 29, 1715; *Seth*, Dec. 20, 1720; *Lot*, Mar. 25, 1724; *Huldah*, Feb. 20, 1726, m. John Goold* of Hull, June 13, 1745, she d. Apr. 27, 1750.

9. JOHN, (s. of 5,) Dux.; had *Joseph*, and *Job*, who served in the old French war.

10. JOSEPH, (s. of 6,) Dux., and Attleboro'; m. Jedidah, who d. Mar. 26, 1794, æt. 72; he d. Sep. 3, 1791, æt. 73; had *Zadock*, bap. 1742, had Cyrus, Dec. 7, 1772, m. Ruth Sampson, Apr. 5, 1798, and who had Zadock, Darius, and Sarah; *Mary*, m. Silas Freeman, 1763; *Joseph*, m. Deborah Hunt, Apr. 13, 1773; *Ruth; Nathaniel*, bap. 1755; *Truelove*, bap. 1760.

11. NATHAN, (s. of —,) b. 1723, Dux., m. Hannah, who d. June 4, 1776; he d. Nov. 1807, æt. 84; had *Anne*, bap. 1756.

12. JOSHUA, (s. of —,) Dux.; m. Lydia Weston, who d. Oct. 22, 1841; had *Daniel W.*, 1788; *Job E.*, 1791; *Mary B.*, 1793; *William N.*, 1796; *Betsy E.*, 1799; *Sarah C.*, 1801; *Warren W.; Priscilla; Harriet.*

13. JOSHUA, (s. of —,) Dux.; had *Deborah* 1787; *Rachel* 1790; *Selah* 1792; *Nathan* 1796; *Hannah* 1798; *Joshua* 1801; *Ruth*, 1803.

NOTE. *Joshua*, 1698, d. Mar. 27, 1776, æt. 78; *Rachel*, 1727, d. Apr. 26, 1757; *Deborah*, 1704, d. Sep. 1, 1769, æt. 65; *Mercy*, m. Edward Arnold, 1706; *Sarah*, m. Joseph Wright of Plympton; *Jane*, m. Asa Weston, 1777; *Elizabeth*, m. Saml. Walker, 1784; *Nathan*, m. Diadema Dawes, 1784; Joseph, drowned while returning from the Gurnet, 1807.—"Young Joseph Brewster" bore arms in Dux., 1643.

BRIGGS.

WALTER, Scit., 1651. See Deane's Hist.; in 1665, on the Col. recds. he is given as one of the constables of Dux. I doubt whether he ever lived in Dux., and think that the brace which joins his name with the constables of Dux., should not have included him, who belonged most probably to those of Scituate next written. He m. Mary, who was living 1658, m. 2d, Frances, who survived. Chd.—*John*, m. Deborah Hawke, prob. the da. of Matthew† of Hingham, and had

---

* His chd. were John, 1746, d. 1746; Huldah, 1747, m. Samuel Loring, 1783; Hopestill, 1748, d. 1749. The mother was buried in Duxbury. A Robert Goold of Hull, m. Judith ——, 1666.—*C. J. F. B. from Goold. Fam. Geneal.*

† Matthew Hawke came from Cambridge, Eng., and d. at Hingham, Dec. 7th, 1684, and his wife Margaret, died Mar. 18, 1684. His children were Elizabeth, bap. July 1639, d. Nov. 25, 1713; Sarah, bap. Aug. 1,

History of The Town of Duxbury,
Massachusetts by Justin Winsor

Hannah, 1684, m. Col. John Alden of Dux.; Deborah, 1685, and Capt. John; *Lt. James; Cornelius;* and *Hannah*, who m. Saml. Winslow.

Note. *Elizabeth*, m. Ebenezer Wormall, 1717. *Clement*, arrived 1621, of Weymouth, had Thomas, June 14, 1633; Jonathan, June 14, 1635; David, Aug. 23, 1640; Clement, Jan. 1, 1642, and others.

BROWN.

1. John, ad. 1635; Dux.; had land at Is. ck., 1636; asst. and commissioner of the United Colonies; d. near Rehoboth. His wife Dorothy, d. Jan. 27, 1673, æt. 90. He had *James* of Swanzey, who m. Lydia Howland; and perhaps *Capt. John*, who m. Anne, and had Anne, 19 Sep., 1673, John, 1675.

2. Peter, came in the Mayflower, Dux., 1637, m. Martha, had Mary alive, 1627.

3. Amos, (from Boston,) Dux.; m. Rhoda Winsor, Jan. 1, 1784; had *John*, Feb. 17, 1784, a merchant of Boston, perished on board the Lexington steamer in Long Is. Sound; m. Cornelia Little, and had John, Cornelia and Dephina; *Rhoda*, who was the second wife of Henry Gooding; *Betsy*, the first wife of Henry Gooding; *Nancy*, m. Charles Prior; *Charles; Adriana.*

Note. *Hannah*, d. at Dux., Oct. 10, 1763, æt. 17 — *Joseph* of Swanzey, m. Hannah Fitch, 1680, and had Joseph, and Hannah (gemini), 21 Nov., 1681. *James, Jr.* of Swanzey, had Margaret, 28 June, 1682. *Andia*, (Swanzey,) m. Hezekiah Willet, Jan. 7, 1675 — William of Plymouth, m. Mary Murdock, July 16, 1649, and had Mary, 14 May, 1650, George, Jan. 16, 1651, William, Apr. 1, 1654, Samuel, Mar. 1655–6. Priscilla, m. Wm. Allin at Sandwich, Mar. 21, 1649.

BRYANT.

1. Stephen, a planter, 1643 able to bear arms in Dux.; ad. 1654; 1650, bought 100 acres of meadow land North of Pine Point; m. Abigail, da. of John and Alice Shaw, and lived at Plymouth; had *John*, Apr. 7, 1650; *Mary*, 1654; *Stephen*,

1641, m. John Cushing, 1657, d. 1679, æt. 38; Bethiah, bap. Jan., 1644, m. Benj. Stetson, Aug. 15, 1665; Mary, bap. Aug. 1646, m. Benj. Loring, 1670, d. at Hull, 1714; James, bap. May 27, 1649, m. Sarah Jacob, July 9, 1678; *Deborah*, bap. Mar. 22, 1652, vide text; Hannah, born July 22, 1655, m. Peter Cushing, and d. Apr. 4, 1737. An Elizabeth Hawke, m. Stephen Lincoln, Feb. 1660. — *Hobart's Journal.*

Feb. 2, 1657, m. Mehetable, both alive 1691 (a Stephen, styled "of y^{e} Major's purchase," m. in Dux., Sarah Magoon, Nov. 23, 1710); *Sarah*, Nov. 28, 1659; *Lydia*, 23 Oct., 1662; *Elizabeth*, Oct. 17, 1665.

Note. *John*, m. Elizabeth Witherell, Dec. 22, 1651. *John*, m. Abigail Bryant, 23 Nov., 1665. Col. Rec. — *John* of Scit., m. Mary, (da. of Geo. Lewis of Barnstable,) Nov. 4, 1643, who d. July 2, 1655, and had John, 17 Aug., 1644, Hannah, 25 Jan., 1645, Sarah, 29 Sep., 1648, Mary, 24, Feb, 1649, d. 28 Apr., 1652, Martha, 26 Feb., 1651, Samuel, 6 Feb., 1653. Col. Rec.

2. Joshua, (s. of —,) Dux.; b. Oct. 8, 1781, m. Princess, who was b. May 29, 1778, and had a family.

BUMPUS.

The name was originally spelled Bompasse; but now Bumpus or Bump.

1. Edward, arrived at Plymouth, Nov. 10, 1621; of Dux. before 1634; bought land of Wm. Palmer, at Eagle Nest creek, built a house and "palisado" there, and sold it, 1634, to John Washburn; next of M., before 1640; and lived at Duck hill in 1684, within M. bounds. Chd. — *Edward; John*, had Mary 1671, John 1673, Samuel 1676, James 1678, and this family were of Middleboro' and Rochester; *Jacob* 1644, of Scit., m. widow Elizabeth Blackmore, 1677, and had Benj. 1678, Jacob 1680; and perhaps *Joseph*, who had Lydia, 2 Aug., 1669, Wybra, 15 May, 1672; and *Philip*, who was alive 1677; and *Thomas* of Barnstable, 1679, for whose chd., see N. E Hist. Geneal. Reg. II.

Note. Thomas, m. Rebecca Robinson at Boston, Dec. 19, 1711.

BURGESS.

1. Thomas, Dux., 1637 lived near Wm. Basset; and 1638, sold his house and land to Nicholas Robbins, and next of Sandwich, when he m. Elizabeth Basset, 8 Nov., 1648.

2. Jacob, Dux., m. Sarah Glass, 1779, d. Jan. 12, 1827; had Patience 1780, James 1784, Jacob 1785, Charles 1788, Spencer 1791, Consider 1793, Sarah 1795, Alden 1799, Nathl. A. 1803.

Note. *Jacob*, m. Mary Hunt, Apr. 27, 1704; *Nathl.*, m. Ruth Chandler, Dec. 19, 1748; *Patience*, m. Malachi Delano, 1770; *Lucia*, m. Benj. Pierce, May 11, 1775; *William*, m. Lucy Sampson, 1783, and had Abner, 1785. Town Records — Francis, Boston, 1655. Roger, m. Sarah, and had Samuel, Nov. 17, 1660. Boston Records.

genealogylibrary.com

Searching...

[Another Search | Previous Page of Matches | Next Page of Matches]

Found 2 pages that matched your query (showing 2):

Score	Title	
100%	History of the 1st Congregational Church Stoningtin, Connecticut	r. May 26, 1726, Oliver Grant, and Bridget Miner. Sept. 20, 1726, William Worthington, and Temperance Gallup. Sept. 29, 1726 James Ashbee, and Elizabeth Brooks. Oct. 4, 1726, John Brown, and Elizabeth Chase. Oct. 27, 1726, Daniel Denison, and Jane Coggsw ell, of Long Island. Nov. 25, 1726, Thomas Culver, and Lydia Culver. Dec. 7, 1726, William Pollard, and Temperance Holdridge. Jan. 4, 1727, Jeremiah Main, and Abigail Wordin. Jan. 12, 1727, Timothy Culver, and Mary Lamb. Jan. 18, 1727, John Palmer, and A nna Chesebrough. May 10, 1727, John Smith, and Temperance Holmes. The same day, Joseph Ayres, and Esther Geers. May 18, 1727, William Basset, and Experience Brand. Nov. 23, 1727, Nathan Chesebrough, and Bridget Noyes. May 23, 1728, Samuel Branch, and Ann a Lamb. Oct. 16, 1728, Jeremiah Chesebrough, and Susanna Rosseter. Dec. 16, 1728, William Palmer, and Abigail Wyat. Dec. 26, 1728, John Palmer, and Dorothy Noyes. Jan. 23, 1729, Caleb Haynes, and Desire Culver. April 17, 1729, James Cornish, and Elizabet h Beardmore. May 12, 1729, Ezekiel Turner, and Borodel Denison. Nov. 4, 1729, Isaac Smith, and Esther Denison. Dec. 2, 1729, Amos Chesebrough, and Desire Williams. Dec. 3, 1729, John Whiting, and Phebe Hallam. The same day, Daniel Hobart, and Zeruiah Min er. Jan. 22, 1730, Samuel Hinckley, and Zeruiah Breed. April 30, 1730, Stanton York, and Jemima Shaw. June 11, 1730, Joshua Champlain, and Bridget Thompson. July 10, 1730, Thomas Hall, and Hannah Fellows. July 16, 1730, Stephen Palmer, and Elizabeth Quim
96%	History and Genealogy of the Families of Chesterfield, Massachusetts	1. ASHBEL SPENCER d. 4 Mar. 1803; his widow, Desire, d. "at Culver's", 4 Apr. 1813. Children born in Chesterfield:

[Another Search | Previous Page of Matches | Next Page of Matches]

If your search results did not turn out as you hoped, try the following:

- In general, search on synonyms. Also double-check your spelling to make sure you didn't mistype the words you are trying to locate. Another option is to try a less restrictive request. For example, rather than searching on "census records Cook County Illinois," you could try the more general

ck URLS

file

John HAYNES
BIRCHARD
BLISS
ELMER
HYDE

Subject: [CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L] Re: MA RESIDENTS MIGRATE TO CT - Source: Mainly Journal of J. Winthrop
Resent-Date: Sun, 29 Aug 1999 22:23:36 -0700 (PDT)
Resent-From: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
Date: Mon, 30 Aug 1999 01:29:23 -0400
From: Cynthia <cyndylou3@earthlink.net>
Organization: Searching ancestors in :MA-NH-VT-ME-CT-RI & N.B.,Canada List owner of Ct-River-Valley-L@rootsweb.com AND Cthartfo-L@rootsweb.com
To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com

List: I am forwarding the information below from Warren.......good deal of information on very early Hartford and Springfield settlers....., thanks Warren for letting me know
Cynthia.

Warren Wetmore wrote:
Hi, Middletown Listers ...Janice Farnsworth (GENMASS-L) sent me this. It's a very good piece of work. Someone may with to repost it to the CT Valley list and maybe to the CTHARTFORD list. Best, Warren Wetmore Hazel Crest, IL

> *Farns10th@aol.com wrote:*
> > *Subj: Migrants from Massachusetts to Connecticut: Winthrop Journal*
> > *Migrants from MA to Connecticut*
> > *Source: Journal of John Winthrop*
> > *p.85-86*
> >
> > *Oct. 15, 1635*
> > *About 60 men, women and little children went by land*
> > *towards Connecticut with their cows, horses, swine, and*
> > *after a tedious and difficult journey arrived safe there.*
> > *This was a party from Newtown who went to lay out the*
> > *first homesteads at Hartford.*
> >
> > *footnote:*
> >
> > *Migrants from Newtown (MA) were beginning to*
> > *settle Hartford, Conn.*
> >
> > *Migrants from Dorchester (MA) were beginning to settle*
> > *Windsor, Conn.*
> >
> > *Migrants from Watertown (MA) were beginning to settle*
> > *Wethersfield, Conn.*
> >
> > *Nov. 3, 1635*
> > *Mr. Winthrop Jr. (son of Gov. John Winthrop) the governor appointed by the Lords of Connecticut (Lord Say and*
> > *Lord Brooke) sent a barkof 30 ton and about 20 men with*
> > *all needful provisionsto take posession of the mouth of*
> > *Connecticut and to begin some building.*
> >
> > *Nov. 26, 1635*
> > *There came 13 men from Connecticut. They had been 10*
> > *days upon their journey and had lost one of their company, drowned in the ice by the way, and had been all*
> > *starved but that by God's providence they lighted upon*
> > *an Indian wigwam. Connecticut River was frozen up the*
> > *15 of this month.*
> >

> > May 31, 1636
> > Mr. Hooker, pastor of the Church of Newtown and the most of his congregation went to Connecticut. His wife was carried in a horse litter and they drove 160 cattle and fed of their milk by the way.
> >
> > December, 1638
> > Another plot the old serpent had against us, by sowing jealousies and differences between us and our friends at Connecticut...The ground of all was their shyness of coming under our government, which though we never intended to make them subordinate to us, yet they were very jealous, and therefore in the articles of confederation which we propounded to them, they did so alter the chief article as all would have come to nothing. For whereas the article was, that upon any matter of difference, two, three, or more commissioners of every of the confederate colonies should assemble and have absolute power (the greater number of them) to determine the matter, they would have them only to meet and if they could agree, so; if not, then to report to their several colonies and to return with their advice and so to go on till the matter might be agreed; which, beside that it would have been infinitely tedious and extreme chargeable, it would never have attained the end; for it was very unlikely that all the churches in all the plantations would ever have accorded upon the same propositions.
> >
> > footnote:
> > Around May, 1638, representatives from the four Connecticut River towns of Hartford, Windsor, Wethersfield and Springfield had met to discuss the need for an independent civil government and an alliance with Massachusetts on issues of mutual concern such as Indian relations. They then sent agents to Massachusetts proposing articles of confederation. The records of this meeting are lost, but it is plain that Connecticut wanted a loose alliance, whereas Massachusetts wanted a tighter union, with some sort of "preeminence" accorded to Massachusetts as the senior partner. By mid December when John Winthrop seems to have written this account, the Connecticut leaders were drafting their new constitution, The Fundamental Orders, which was adopted by Hartford, Windsor and Wethersfield in Jan. 1639.
> >
> > Agawam (now Springfield, CT) on the Connecticut River, 30 miles north of Hartford had been founded in 1636 by a group from Roxbury, (MA) lead by William Pynchon For two years Agawam had joined with the three lower Connecticut River towns, but in March, 1638 Pynchon quarreled with Hooker and in January 1639 the people of Agawam declared their acceptance of the MBC government with Pynchon as their chief magistrate. The town's name was changed in 1640 to honor Pynchon's village in Essex
> >
> > p.151
> > December 1638
> > Though we were formerly willing that Agawam (now Spring-

> > *field) should have fallen into their government, yet seeing they would not be beholden to us for any thing, we intended to keep it; and accordingly we put it in as an article that the line between us should be, one way, the Pequot River (viz, south and north) and the other way, (viz, east and west) the limits of our grant. And this article we added: That we, etc, should have liberty to pass to and fro upon Connecticut, and they likewise. To these articles all their commissioners offered to consent, but it was thought by our court (because of the new articles) that they should first acquaint their own court with it. And so their commissioners departed.*
> >
> > *After this, we understood that they went on to excercise their authority at Agawam. Whereupon the governor wrote to them to desire them to forbear until the line was laid out. After a long time, Mr. Ludlow (in the name of the court) returned answer, which was very harsh; and in fine declared, that they thought it not fit to treat any further before they had advice from the gentlemen of Saybrook, etc. The governor acquainted the council and magistrates with this letter; and, because they had tied our hands (in a manner) from replying, he wrote a private letter to Mr. Haynes wherein he lays open their mistakes (as he called them) and the apparent causes of offence, which they had given us; as by making a treaty of agreement with the Narragansetts and Mohegans without joining us or mentioning us to that end (though we had by letter given them liberty to take us in), and by binding all the Indians (who had received any Pequots) to pay tribute for them all to them at Connecticut, etc (these and the miscarriages in point of correspondence were conceived to arise from these two errors in their government: 1. They chose divers scores of men who had no learning nor judgement which might fit them for those affairs, though otherwise men holy and religious. 2. By occasion hereof, the main burden for managing of state business fell upon some one or other of their ministers (as the phrase and style of these letters will clearly discover) who, though they were men of singular wisdom and godliness, yet stepping out of their course, their actions wanted that blessing which otherwise might have been expected.*
> >
> > *Note: In this cancelled passage John Winthrop exhibits considerable animosity toward Thomas Hooker. He eradicated these lines so thoroughly that James Savage had much difficulty in deciphering them; (see Savage 1:344.)*
> >
> > *Sept. 1642*
> > *There came letters from the court at Connecticut, certifying us that the Indians all over the country had combined themselves to cut off all the English, that the timewas appointed after harvest, the manner also, they should go by small companies to the chief men's houses by way of trading, etc., and should kill them in the houses and seize their weapons, and then others should be at hand to prosecute the massacre; and that this was discovered by three Indians, near about the time*

> > and in the same manner, one to Mr. Eaton of New Haven, another to Mr. Ludlow and the third to Mr. Haynes. (Theophilus Eaton was governor of New Haven; Roger Ludlow and John Haynes were deputy governor and governor of Connecticut.) Their advice to us was, that it was better to enter into war presently (immediately) and if we would send 100 men to the river's mouth of Connecticut they would meet us with a proportional number.
> >
> > Upon these letters, the governor called so many of the magistrates as were near, and being met they sent out summons for a general court, to be kept six days after, and in the mean time, it was thought fit, for our safety and to strike some terror into the Indians, to disarm such as were within our jurisdiction. Accordingly we sent men to Cutshamekin at Braintree to fetch him and his guns, bows, etc. which was done, and to disarm Passaconamy who lived by Merrimack...(Passaconamy was sachem to the Pennacooks, who lived by the Merrimack River in New Hampshire.
> >
> > September 8, 1642
> > The general court being assembled, we considered of the letters and other intelligence from Connecticut, and although the thing seemed very probable, yet we thought it not sufficient ground for us to begin a war, for it was possibleit might be otherwise and that all this might come out of the enmity which had been between Miantomoni and Onkus, (Uncas was sachem of the Mohegan Indians and lived on the Pequot River near Norwich, CT) who continuously sought to discredit each other with the English.
> >
> > Subj: SOME MA TOWN MIGRATIONS TO CT
> > March 6 1635 NEWTOWN
> > A General Court was held at Newtown where John Haynes, Esq. was chosen governor, Richard Bellingham, Esq. deputy governor, and Mr. Hough and Mr. Dummer chosen assistants to the former and Mr. Ludlow the late deputy, left out of the magistracy. Source: p.79 JWJournal
> >
> > Note: In this election the freemen chose nine of the eleven magistrates from 1634:
> > Haynes, John Winthrop, Humfrey, Coddington, Pynchon, Nowell, Bradstreet and John Winthrop Jr. They dropped two: Ludlow and Endecott and added three: Bellingham, Hough and Dummer.
> >
> > October 6, 1635
> > Thomas Shepard (1605-1649) arrived with Wilson, (pastor of Boston) John Jones, 1592-1665) who settled at Concord before moving on to CT in 1644, and Rev. Peters from Rotterdam, aboard the ships Defence and Abigail. Thomas Shepard had been pursued by Bishop Laud and had been in hiding in England 1634-1635 He succeeded Rev.Thomas Hooker as pastor of the Newtown (Cambridge) church. Hooker and Haynes migrated to Hartford (Source: JWJ p.84)
> >
> > Mr. Shepard's new church at Newtown replaced Rev. Hooker's church, whose members were almost all moving to Hartford (source: JWJ p.91)
> >
> > Residents of Newtown 1632 - 1635
> > http://members.aol.com/WinthropSQ/newtowne.htm
> >

> > Newtown residents began to migrate to Hartford, CT (source: JW Journal p.85
> > 1635)
> >
> > Oct. 15, 1635 About 60 men, women and children went by land to CT with cows,
> > horses and swine from Newtown to lay out the first homesteads at Hartford.
> > (source: JWJ p.85 1635)
> >
> > May 31, 1636
> > Rev. Thomas Hooker, (former) pastor of the Church of Newtown and most of his
> > congregation
> > went to Connecticut. His wife was carried in a horse litter and they drove
> > 160
> > cattle and fed of their milk by the way.
> >
> > ORIGINAL PROPRIETORS OF HARTFORD, CT 1636
> >   List of names of the Founders of Hartford,
> > >From an obelisk in the Center Church Burial Ground, erected 1837.
> >   (source:http://pages.prodigy.net/kathyb/proprie.htm)
> > Adams, Jeremy
> > Allyn, Matthew
> > Andrews, Francis
> > Arnold, John
> > Bacon, Andrew
> > Barnard, John
> > Barnes, Thomas
> > Bartlett, Robert
> > Baysey, John
> > Beals, Thomas
> > Bearding, Nathaniel
> > Betts, Mary
> > Bidwell, John
> > Billing, Richard
> > Birchard, Thomas
> > Blachford, Peter
> > Blatchley, Thomas
> > Bliss, Thomas, Sr
> > Bliss, Thomas, Jr
> > Blumfield, William
> > Bridgeman, James
> > Bronson, John
> > Bull, Thomas
> > Bunce, Thomas
> > Burr, Benjamin
> > Butler, Richard
> > Butler, William
> > Chaplin, Clement
> > Chester, Mrs Dorothy
> > Church, Richard
> > Clarke, John
> > Cole, James
> > Cornwell, William
> > Crow, John
> > Cullick, John
> > Davis, Philip
> > Davy, Fulke
> > Day, Robert
> > Desborough, Nicholas
> > Easton, Joseph
> > Edwards, William

> > *Elmer, Edward*
> > *Ely, Nathaniel*
> > *Ensign, James*
> > *Field, Zachary*
> > *Fisher, Thomas*
> > *Friend, John*
> > *Gardner, Samuel*
> > *Garrett, Daniel*
> > *Jennings, John*
> > *Gibbons, William*
> > *Goodman, Richard*
> > *Goodwin, Ozias*
> > *Goodwin, William*
> > *Grant, Seth*
> > *Graves, George*
> > *Greene, Bartholomew*
> > *Greenhill, Samuel*
> > *Gridley, Thomas*
> > *Hale, Samuel*
> > *Hale, Thomas*
> > *Hall, John*
> > *Hart, Stephen*
> > *Hayden, William*
> > *Hayes, John*
> > *Higginson, Rev John*
> > *Hills, William*
> > *Holloway, John*
> > *Holton, William*
> > *Hooker, Rev Thomas*
> > *Hopkins, Edward*
> > *Hopkins, John*
> > *Hosmer, Thomas*
> > *Hubbard, George*
> > *Hungerford, Thomas*
> > *Hyde, WilliamInce, Jonathan*
> > *Judd, Thomas*
> > *Keeler, Ralph*
> > *Kellogg, Nathaniel*
> > *Kelsey, William*
> > *Lay, Edward*
> > *Lewis, William, Sr*
> > *Lord, Richard*
> > *Lord, Thomas*
> > *Lord, Thomas, Jr*
> > *Lyman, Richard*
> > *Marsh, John*
> > *Marvin, Matthew*
> > *Marvin, Reinold*
> > *Maynard, John*
> > *Moody, John*
> > *Morris, John*
> > *Munn, Benjamin*
> > *Munson, Thomas*
> > *Mygatt, Joseph*
> > *Olcott, Thomas*
> > *Olmstead, John*
> > *Pantry, William*
> > *Parker, William*
> > *Peck, Paul*
> > *Phillips, William*

> > Phillips, William
> > Pierce, John
> > Porter, Thomas
> > Post, Stephen
> > Pratt, John
> > Pratt, William
> > Purchase, John
> > Richards, Nathaniel
> > Richards, Thomas
> > Risley, Richard
> > Roote, Thomas
> > Rusco, William
> > Sable, John
> > Scott, Thomas
> > Selden, Thomas
> > Seymour, Richard
> > Skinner, John
> > Smith, Giles
> > Spencer, Thomas
> > Spencer, William
> > Stanley, John
> > Stanley, Thomas
> > Stanley, Timothy
> > Stanton, Thomas
> > Stebbins, Edward
> > Steele, George
> > Steele, John
> > Stone, Rev Samuel
> > Talcott, John
> > Upson, Thomas
> > Wade, Robert
> > Wadsworth, William
> > Wakley, Henry
> > Wakeman, Samuel
> > Ward, Nathaniel
> > Warner, Andrew
> > Warner, John
> > Watts, Richard
> > Webb, Richard
> > Webster, John
> > Welles, Thomas
> > Westley, William
> > Westwood, William
> > White, John
> > Whitehead, Samuel
> > Whiting, William
> > Wilcox, John
> > Wolterton, Gregory
> > Woodford, Thomas
> > Wyllys, Georg
> > ==
> > Dorchester residents began to migrate to Windsor, CT (source:JWJ p.85 1635)
> >
> > See http://www.geocities.com/Heartland/Hills/1496/firstset.htm
> >
> > April 1, 1636 Richard Mather (1596-1669) who arrived in 1635 having been suspended by the Archbishop of York ENG from the parish of Toxteth Park and who was the father of Increase Mather and the grandfather of Cotton Mather - Richard

> > Mather and others of Dorchester intended to begin a new church at Dorchester
> > (the great part (members) of the old one being gone to (Windsor) CT.
> > ==
> >
> > Watertown residents began to migrate to Wethersfield, CT (sourceJWJ p.85 1635)
> >
> > ==
> >
> > Ipswich residents began to migrate to Quascacunquen (Anbenake name) Newbury
> > (source: JWJ p.81 1635) Also Saybrook named for Lords Saye and Brooke.
> >
> > John Winthrop Jr. was commissioned by Lords Saye and Brooke to lay out plans
> > for the town of Saybrook CT.
> >
> > * † 1633, March. John Winthrop, Jr. and twelve others commence a
> > settlement here. ‡ April 1st. The Court of Assistants forbid any to
> > reside in this place, without their leave, except those already come.
> > Then follows a list of them; viz. --- Mr. John Winthrop, Jr., Mr.
> > William Clerk, Robert Coles, Thomas Howlet, John Biggs, John Gage,
> > Thomas Hardy, William Perkins, Mr. John Thorndike, and William Serjeant.
> > Three are wanting to make up the first number. June 11th. Thomas Sellan
> > has permission to become an inhabitant.
> > * 1634, May. Before the people of Newton emigrated to Connecticut,
> > "they sent men to Agawam and Merrimack, and gave out they would move." §
> > Rev. Thomas Parker and company out of Wiltshire, being about one
> > hundred, and other new settlers, take up their abode here. History of
> > Ipswich, MA
> >
> > http://nw3.nai.net/~sanner/ Olde Saybrooke site
> > ==
> >
> > New London, CT Early History
> > An Historical Study By Hon. RICHARD A. WHEELER Read before the New London
> > County Historical Society, at its Annual Meeting, Nov. 26th, 1877
> > http://www.rootsweb.com/~ctnewlon/NLHistoricalChurch.htm
> > ==
> >
> > March 4, 1635
> > William Pynchon complained that his town of Roxbury was taxed too heavily
> > (MR 1:136) JWJ p.78
>
> ==== CTMIDDLE Mailing List ====
> Visit the Middlesex County GenWeb site
> http://www.flash.net/~hmwalden/midlsxco.htm

==== CT-RIVER-VALLEY Mailing List ====
To see archives of town histories: http://searches.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.p
on first page,put in box: Ct-River-Valley and when query page comes up, list t
List owner: cyndylou3@earthlink.net

==============================

Share your family tree with loved ones through a FREE private website at
MyFamily.com!
Get started today at http://www.myfamily.com/banner.asp?ID=RWText1

file w/ HAYNES ?

~~DRAKE~~
HOSKINS
PHELPS

Subject: [CRV] Winthrop Fleet of 1630: Ship "Mary and John"
Resent-Date: Sat, 20 Apr 2002 18:48:30 -0600
Resent-From: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
Date: Sat, 20 Apr 2002 20:48:16 -0400
From: "Cynthia" <NewEnglanders1620@samnet.net>
Reply-To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com

I have 2 books here:

1. THE WINTHROP FLEET OF 1630 by Charles E.Banks, 1930
2. PLANTERS OF THE COMMONWEALTH, Charles E.Banks, 1930
   (this book covers the years between 1620-1640)

**Will do look ups .....from the PLANTERS OF COMMONWEALTH...please
limit 2 names per email.

** The WINTHROP FLEET,,, I will be posting a page or 2 nightly.....NO LOOKUPS

Pages 102-105 of the WINTHROP FLEET:
FYI: (numbers in parathese give # in family)

--

*Passengers of the "Mary and John"...known as the "Dorchester Company"

1.BASKOM, Thomas of Dorset (2). Removed to Windsor [Conn]
2.COOKE, Aaron (1)Dorset; minor, stepson of Thomas Ford. Removed to Windsor
3.CLAPP, Roger(1) of Devon; settled at Dorchester[Mass]. Freeman,1634
4. DENSLOW,Nicholas(3); Dorset...moved to Windsor
5. DYER, George(4):of Somerset; settled Dorchester,freeman 1631; died 1672
6. DRAKE, John(6) of Devon; removed to Windsor
7. DUNCAN, Nathaniel(4); of Devon; settled Dorchester; died 1668
8. FORD,Thomas(6) of Dorset; freeman,1631; removed to Windsor
9. GAYORD, William(4) of Somerset; freeman 1631; deacon; removed to Windsor
10. GALLOP, Humphrey(2): of Dorset, settled in Dorchester
11.GALLOP,John(4) of Dorset; settled at Boston,freeman 1634
12.GIBBS, Giles(7) of Dorset; freeman 1632/3; removed to Windsor,died 1641
13.GILLETT,Jonathan(1) of Somerset; freeman 1635; removed to Windsor
14.GREENWAY,John(7) unkn; freeman 1631; settled Dorchester,died about 1652
15.HANNUM, William(1) Dorset; removed to Windsor,died there 1677
16.HILL, William(2); of Dorset; freeman 1633
17. HOLMAN, John(1) of Dorset; settled Dorchester, died 1652
18.HOSKINS,John(4) of __?;freeman 1631; removed to Windsor
19.HULL,George(4) of Somerset; freeman 1632/3; removed to Windsor
20.LOVELL, William(2) of Somerset, captain, settled Dorchester
21.LUDLOW,Roger(6) of Wiltshire; removed to Windsor and later Virginia
22.MAVERICK,Rev.John of Devon: freeman 1631; settled Dorchester; died 1635/6
23.MOORE,John(1) unkn; settled Dorchester; freeman 1631; removed to Windsor
24.PHELPS,George(1) Dorset; freeman 1635; removed to Windsor
25.PHELPS,William(6) of Dorset; freeman 1631; removed to Windsor
26.PINNEY,Humphrey(2) of Somerset; freeman 1634; removed to Windsor
27.POMEROY,Eltweed(3) of Somerset; freeman 1632/3; removed to Windsor
28.RICHARDS,Thomas(6) prob.Somerset; settled Dorchester; freeman 1640; removed to Weymouth
29.ROCKWELL,William(4)of Somerset; freeman 1631; deacon, removed to Windsor
30.ROSSITER,Brian(1) of Somerset; freeman 1631; removed to Windsor
31.ROSSITER,Edward(4)of Somerset; died 1630
32.SOUTHCOTE,Richard(4) of Devon; captain; freeman 1631; returned to England
33.SYLVESTER, Richard[1] of Somerset; freeman 1634; settled Dorchester; removed to Weymouth
34.TERRY,Stephen(3) of Dorset; freeman 1631; removed to Windsor

35.TILLEY,Stephen(3) of Somerset; settled Dorchester; freeman 1634/5; died soon
36.UPSALL,Nicholas(1) of Dorset; settled Dorchester; freeman 1631; died 1666
37. WARHAM,Rev.John(4) of Devon; freeman 1631; removed to Windsor,died 1670
38.WAY,Henry(6); of Dorset; settled Dorchester; died 1667
39.WILLIAMS,Roger: of Somerset; freeman 1631; removed to Windsor
40. WOLCOTT, Henry(8) of Somerset; freeman 1634; removed to Windsor

---

SOURCES:
1. History of Windsor,Conn by Stiles
2. History of Dorchester,Mass by Blake
3.Pioneers of Massachusetts by Pope
4.Massachusetts Colonial Records
5.Memoirs of Roger Clapp

Cynthia
administrator for:
Ma-Bay-Colony-L@rootsweb.com
Ct-River-Valley-L@rootsweb.com
*search the archives of MBC and CRV:
http://searchs2.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.pl

==== CT-RIVER-VALLEY Mailing List ====
http://searches.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.pl
Conn.River Valley Genealogical research library: http://www.quadrangle.org [CRV museum & genealogical library]
http://www.nehgs.org [New Eng.His Gen Society]
http://www.Godfrey.org [Godfrey Mem.Library in Conn]
Listowner: NewEnglanders1620@samnet.net

==============================
To join Ancestry.com and access our 1.2 billion online genealogy records, go to:
http://www.ancestry.com/rd/redir.asp?targetid=571&sourceid=1237

Return to normal view

HAYNES

OUR FRIENDLY FINDLEY FOREFATHERS

Entries: 53376 **Updated:** Mon May 27 14:39:34 2002
Contact: Rosa Lee Trupp **gypsyr@quicktel.com**

It's not perfect..and there are probably mistakes..I cheerfully accept corrections.

Display pedigree in text format

4 Peter NOYES
B: ABT. 1517
P: Weyhill, Ham
M: BET. 1536 - 1
P:
D: AFT. 1586
P:

2 Thomas NOYES
B: ABT. 1563
P: Penton Grafton, Weyhill, Hampshire, England
M: BEF. 1588
P: England
D: BEF. 10 JUL 1627
P: Charleton, England

5 Edith BLAKE
B: ABT. 1517
P:
D: BEF. 17 JAN
P: Weyhill, Ham

1 Peter Dea NOYES
B: 1592
P: Foxcotte, Hampshire, England
D: 23 SEP 1657
P: Sudbury, Middlesex, Massechusetts

6
B:
P:
M:
P:
D:
P:

P: Stonington, New London, Connecticut
D: 16 FEB 1795
P: Guilford, Windham, Vermont

7 Mary STARK
B: BET. 1686 - 1693
P: New-Groton, Connecticut
D:
P: Chepedas Farm, New-Groton, Co

About Us | Site Help | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement | Terms and Conditions
Copyright © 1998-2003, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries – Use and access subject to license

Return to normal view

OUR FRIENDLY FINDLEY FOREFATHERS

Entries: 53376 **Updated:** Mon May 27 14:39:34 2002
Contact: Rosa Lee Trupp **gypsyr@quicktel.com**

It's not perfect..and there are probably mistakes..I cheerfully accept corrections.

Display pedigree in text format

4 Josiah HAYNES , Sr.
B: 1623
P: Dorsetshire, England
M: 13 NOV 1654
P: Sudbury, Middlesex, Massechus
D: 31 JAN 1697/98
P: Sudbury, Middlesex, Massechus

2 Josiah HAYNES , Jr.
B: 27 APR 1655
P: Sudsbury, Middlesex, Massechusetts
M: 3 MAR 1693/94
P: New London, Connecticut
D: BEF. 23 NOV 1721
P: New London County, Connecticut

5 Elizabeth NOYES
B: 19 APR 1625
P: Foxcotte, Hampshire, England
D: AFT. 1694
P: Sudbury, Middlesex, Massechus

1 Caleb HAYNES
B: 2 FEB 1702/03
P: New-Groton, Connecticut
D: 18 SEP 1749
P: New-Groton, Connecticut

6 Aaron STARK
B: BET. 1606 - 1608
P: New London, Connecticut
M: 17 DEC 1645
P: Mystic, New London, Connectic
D: 1685
P: New-Groton, Connecticut

3 Elizabeth Stratton STARK
B: 1662
P: Stonington, New London, Connecticut
D: 31 DEC 1739
P: New-Groton, Connecticut

7 Sarah FISH
B: 1620
P: New London, Connecticut
D:
P:

About Us | Site Help | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement | Terms and Conditions

Copyright © 1998-2003, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries - Use and access subject to license

Return to normal view

OUR FRIENDLY FINDLEY FOREFATHERS

Entries: 53376 **Updated:** Mon May 27 14:39:34 2002
Contact: Rosa Lee Trupp **gypsyr@quicktel.com**

It's not perfect..and there are probably mistakes..I cheerfully accept corrections.

Display pedigree in text format

4 Josiah HAYNES , Jr.
B: 27 APR 1655
P: Sudsbury, Middlesex, Massechus
M: 3 MAR 1693/94
P: New London, Connecticut
D: BEF. 23 NOV 1721
P: New London County, Connecticu

2 Caleb HAYNES
B: 2 FEB 1702/03
P: New-Groton, Connecticut
M: 23 JAN 1728/29
P: New-Groton, Connecticut
D: 18 SEP 1749
P: New-Groton, Connecticut

5 Elizabeth Stratton STARK
B: 1662
P: Stonington, New London, Connec
D: 31 DEC 1739
P: New-Groton, Connecticut

1 Vine HAYNES
B: 1743
P: Groton, Connecticut
D: 28 FEB 1808
P: Guilford, Windham, Vermont

6 Joseph CULVER
B: 1680
P: New-Groton, Connecticut
M: 29 JAN 1706/07
P: New-Groton, Connecticut
D:
P: New-Groton, Connecticut

3 Desire CULVER
B: 11 SEP 1711

P: Stonington, New London, Connecticut
D: 16 FEB 1795
P: Guilford, Windham, Vermont

7 Mary STARK
B: BET. 1686 - 1693
P: New-Groton, Connecticut
D:
P: Chepedas Farm, New-Groton, Co

About Us | Site Help | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement | Terms and Conditions
Copyright © 1998-2003, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries – Use and access subject to license

Return to normal view

OUR FRIENDLY FINDLEY FOREFATHERS

Entries: 53376 **Updated:** Mon May 27 14:39:34 2002
Contact: Rosa Lee Trupp **gypsyr@quicktel.com**

It's not perfect..and there are probably mistakes..I cheerfully accept corrections.

Display pedigree in text format

4 Josiah HAYNES , Jr.
B: 27 APR 1655
P: Sudsbury, Middlesex, Massechus
M: 3 MAR 1693/94
P: New London, Connecticut
D: BEF. 23 NOV 1721
P: New London County, Connecticu

2 Caleb HAYNES
B: 2 FEB 1702/03
P: New-Groton, Connecticut
M: 23 JAN 1728/29
P: New-Groton, Connecticut
D: 18 SEP 1749
P: New-Groton, Connecticut

5 Elizabeth Stratton STARK
B: 1662
P: Stonington, New London, Connec
D: 31 DEC 1739
P: New-Groton, Connecticut

1 Vine HAYNES
B: 1743
P: Groton, Connecticut
D: 28 FEB 1808
P: Guilford, Windham, Vermont

6 Joseph CULVER
B: 1680
P: New-Groton, Connecticut
M: 29 JAN 1706/07
P: New-Groton, Connecticut
D:
P: New-Groton, Connecticut

3 Desire CULVER
B: 11 SEP 1711

P: Stonington, New London, Connecticut
D: 16 FEB 1795
P: Guilford, Windham, Vermont

7 Mary STARK
B: BET. 1686 - 1693
P: New-Groton, Connecticut
D:
P: Chepedas Farm, New-Groton, Co

About Us | Site Help | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement | Terms and Conditions

Copyright © 1998-2003, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries – Use and access subject to license

Return to normal view

OUR FRIENDLY FINDLEY FOREFATHERS

Entries: 53376 **Updated:** Mon May 27 14:39:34 2002
Contact: Rosa Lee Trupp **gypsyr@quicktel.com**

It's not perfect..and there are probably mistakes..I cheerfully accept corrections.

Display pedigree in text format

4 Josiah HAYNES , Jr.
B: 27 APR 1655
P: Sudsbury, Middlesex, Massechus
M: 3 MAR 1693/94
P: New London, Connecticut
D: BEF. 23 NOV 1721
P: New London County, Connecticu

2 Caleb HAYNES
B: 2 FEB 1702/03
P: New-Groton, Connecticut
M: 23 JAN 1728/29
P: New-Groton, Connecticut
D: 18 SEP 1749
P: New-Groton, Connecticut

5 Elizabeth Stratton STARK
B: 1662
P: Stonington, New London, Connec
D: 31 DEC 1739
P: New-Groton, Connecticut

1 Vine HAYNES
B: 1743
P: Groton, Connecticut
D: 28 FEB 1808
P: Guilford, Windham, Vermont

6 Joseph CULVER
B: 1680
P: New-Groton, Connecticut
M: 29 JAN 1706/07
P: New-Groton, Connecticut
D:
P: New-Groton, Connecticut

3 Desire CULVER
B: 11 SEP 1711

Return to normal view

OUR FRIENDLY FINDLEY FOREFATHERS

Entries: 53376 **Updated:** Mon May 27 14:39:34 2002
Contact: Rosa Lee Trupp **gypsyr@quicktel.com**

It's not perfect..and there are probably mistakes..I cheerfully accept corrections.

Display pedigree in text format

8
B:
P:
M:
P:
D:
P:

?

4
B:
P:
M:
P:
D:
P:

9
B:
P:
D:
P:

2 Aaron STARK
B: ABT. 1582
P: New London, Connecticut
M: ABT. 1604
P: New London, Connecticut
D:
P:

10
B:
P:
M:
P:
D:
P:

5
B:
P:
D:
P:

11
B:
P:
D:
P:

1 Aaron STARK
B: BET. 1606 - 1608
P: New London, Connecticut
D: 1685
P: New-Groton, Connecticut

"Sawbridgeworth, England"

12
B:
P:
M:
P:
D:
P:

6
B:
P:
M:
P:
D:
P:

13
B:
P:
D:
P:

Thomas Goodenow, b. 1570, m. Ursula Haynes b. ca 1574 Wiltshire Eng
had son Edmund Goodenow b. 11 Apr 1611 d. 5 Apr 1688 in Sudbury Ma

3 Mary HOLT
B: ABT. 1583
P: New London, Connecticut
D:
P:

7
B:
P:
D:
P:

14
B:
P:
M:
P:
D:
P:

15
B:
P:
D:
P:

About Us | Site Help | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement | Terms and Conditions

Copyright © 1998-2003, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries - Use and access subject to license

Pedigree Chart H 1

Chart no. H 1

No. 1 on this chart is the same as No.________ on chart no. ________.

1 Vine HAYNES
Born/Chr: 1743
Place: Groton, Connecticut
Married:
Place:
Died: 28 Feb 1808
Place: Guilford, Windham, Vermont
(Spouse of no. 1)

2 Caleb HAYNES
(Father of no. 1)
Born/Chr: 2 Feb 1702/03
Place: New Groton, Connecticut
Married: 23 Jan 1728/29
Place: New Groton, Connecticut
Died: 18 Sep 1749
Place: New Groton, Connecticut

3 Desire CULVER
(Mother of no. 1)
Born/Chr: 11 Sep 1711
Place: Stonington, New London, CT
Died: 16 Feb 1795
Place: Guilford, Windham, VT

4 Josiah HAYNES, Jr.
(Father of no. 2)
Born/Chr: 27 Apr 1655
Place: Sudbury, Middlesex, MA
Married: 3 Mar 1693/94
Place: New London, CT
Died: Bef 23 Nov 1721
Place: New London Co, CT

5 Elizabeth Stratton STARK
(Mother of no. 2)
Born/Chr: 1662
Place: Stonington, New London, CT
Died: 31 Dec 1739
Place: New Groton, CT

6 Joseph CULVER
(Father of no. 3)
Born/Chr: 1680
Place: New Groton, CT
Married: 29 Jan 1706/07
Place: New Groton, CT
Died:
Place: New Groton, CT

7 Mary STARK
(Mother of no. 3)
Born/Chr: Bet. 1686-1693
Place: New Groton, CT
Died:
Place: Chepedas Farm, New Groton, CT

8 Josiah HAYNES, Sr
(Father of no. 4)
Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr: 1623
Place: Dorsetshire, England
Married: 13 NOV 1654 / Sudbury, Middlesex, MA
Died: 31 Jan 1697/98
Place: Sudbury, Middlesex, MA

9 Elizabeth NOYES
(Mother of no. 4)
Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr: 19 Apr 1625
Place: Foxcotte, Hampshire, England
Died: Aft. 1694
Place: Sudbury, Middlesex, MA

10 Aaron STARK, Sr.
(Father of no. 5)
Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr: Bet. 1606-1608/1605
Place: New London, CT/Scotland
Married: 17 Dec 1646 / Mystic, New London, CT
Died: 1685
Place: New Groton, CT
Groton, New London, CT

11 Sarah FISH
(Mother of no. 5)
Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr: 1620
Place: New London, CT
Died:
Place:

12 Joseph CULVER, Sr.
(Father of no. 6)
Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr: 20 Sep 1646
Place: Mass
Married: Groton, New London, CT
Died: 1731
Place: New London, New London, CT

13
(Mother of no. 6)
Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr:
Place:
Died:
Place:

14 Aaron STARK, Jr.
(Father of no. 7)
Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr: 1650/Bet 1653-1657
Place: Stonington, New London, CT
Married: 27 Nov 1676 / New Groton, CT
Died: 29 Apr 1721
Place: New London, CT

15 Mehitable SHAW
(Mother of no. 7)
Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr: 1650 / ca 1660
Place: Stonington, New London, CT
Died: 1714
Place: Stonington, New London, CT

Prepared by	
Rosalee TRUPP	
Telephone number	Date prepared

Pedigree Chart

Chart no. H 3

No. 1 on this chart is the same as No. 9 on chart no. H 1.

1 Elizabeth NOYES
Born/Chr: 19 Apr 1625
Place: Foxcotte, Hampshire, Eng
Married: 13 Nov 1654
Place: Sudbury, Middlesex, MA
Died: Aft 1694
Place: Sudbury, Middlesex, MA

Josiah HAYNES, Sr.
(Spouse of no. 1)

2 Peter Dea NOYES
(Father of no. 1)
Born/Chr: 1592
Place: Foxcotte, Hampshire, Eng
Married: Bet 1622-1625
Place: Weyhill, Hampshire, Eng
Died: 23 Sep 1657
Place: Sudbury, Middlesex, MA

3 Elizabeth
(Mother of no. 1)
Born/Chr: 1594
Place: Penton Grafton, Weyhill, Hampshire, England
Died:
Place:

4 Thomas NOYES
(Father of no. 2)
Born/Chr: ca 1563
Place: Penton Grafton, Weyhill, Hampshire, Engl.
Married: Bef 1588
Place: England
Died: bef 10 Jul 1627
Place: Charleton, England

5 Dorothy
(Mother of no. 2)
Born/Chr: ca 1562
Place: Penton Grafton, Weyhill, Hampshire, Engl.
Died: ca 1632
Place: Andover, Hampshire, Engl

6
(Father of no. 3)
Born/Chr:
Place:
Married:
Place:
Died:
Place:

7
(Mother of no. 3)
Born/Chr:
Place:
Died:
Place:

8 Peter NOYES
(Father of no. 4) Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr: ca 1517
Place: Weyhill, Hampshire, Engl
Married: Bet. 1536-1537
Died: Aft 1586
Place:

9 Edith BLAKE
(Mother of no. 4) Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr: ca 1517
Place:
Died: Bef. 17 Jan 1583/84
Place: Weyhill, Hampshire, Engl.

10
(Father of no. 5) Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr:
Place:
Married:
Died:
Place:

11
(Mother of no. 5) Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr:
Place:
Died:
Place:

12
(Father of no. 6) Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr:
Place:
Married:
Died:
Place:

13
(Mother of no. 6) Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr:
Place:
Died:
Place:

14
(Father of no. 7) Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr:
Place:
Married:
Died:
Place:

15
(Mother of no. 7) Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr:
Place:
Died:
Place:

Prepared by

Telephone number	Date prepared

Pedigree Chart

Chart no. #2

No. 1 on this chart is the same as No. 8 on chart no. #1.

1 Josiah HAYNES, Sr
Born/Chr: 1623
Place: Dorsetshire England
Married: 13 Nov 1654
Place: Sudbury, Middlesex, MA
Died: 31 Jan 1697/98
Place: Sudbury, Middlesex, MA

Elizabeth NOYES
(Spouse of no. 1)

2 Walter HAYNES
(Father of no. 1)
Born/Chr: 14 Feb 1582/83
Place: Mandeville, Wiltshire, Engl.
Married: Bet 1612-1616
Place: England.
Died: 14 Feb 1663/64
Place: Sudbury, Middlesex, MA

3 Elizabeth GOURD
(Mother of no. 1)
Born/Chr: 1585
Place: Shaftesbury, Dorset, Engl
Died: 15 Jun 1659
Place: Sudbury, Middlesex, MA

4 John HAYNES
(Father of no. 2)
Born/Chr: 1550
Place: Sherbonne, Dorset, Engl
Married: 23 Oct 1575
Place: ST. Mary, Shenburne Co, Dorset, England
Died:
Place:

5 Alice LAMBERT
(Mother of no. 2)
Born/Chr: 1554
Place: Semley, Wiltshire, Eng
Died: 2 Mar 1619/20
Place: Will, Semley Co, Wiltshire, Eng

6
(Father of no. 3)
Born/Chr: ca 1561
Place: Shaftesbury, Dorset, Engl
Married:
Place:
Died:
Place:

7
(Mother of no. 3)
Born/Chr: ca 1565
Place:
Died:
Place:

8
(Father of no. 4)
Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr:
Place:
Married:
Died:
Place:

9
(Mother of no. 4)
Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr:
Place:
Died:
Place:

10
(Father of no. 5)
Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr:
Place:
Married:
Died:
Place:

11
(Mother of no. 5)
Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr:
Place:
Died:
Place:

12
(Father of no. 6)
Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr:
Place:
Married:
Died:
Place:

13
(Mother of no. 6)
Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr:
Place:
Died:
Place:

14
(Father of no. 7)
Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr:
Place:
Married:
Died:
Place:

15
(Mother of no. 7)
Cont. on chart no.
Born/Chr:
Place:
Died:
Place:

Prepared by

Telephone number

Date prepared

Return to normal view

OUR FRIENDLY FINDLEY FOREFATHERS

Entries: 53376 **Updated:** Mon May 27 14:39:34 2002
Contact: Rosa Lee Trupp **gypsyr@quicktel.com**

It's not perfect..and there are probably mistakes..I cheerfully accept corrections.

- *ID:* I00989
- *Name:* Vine HAYNES
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1743 in Groton, Connecticut
- *Death:* 28 FEB 1808 in Guilford, Windham, Vermont

Father: Caleb HAYNES b: 2 FEB 1702/03 in New-Groton, Connecticut
Mother: Desire CULVER b: 11 SEP 1711 in Stonington, New London, Connecticut

Marriage 1 Polly Or Molly BROWN b: 1744 in Groton, Connecticut

- *Married:* 20 JUN 1770 in New London County, Connecticut

Children

1. Nathaniel HAYNES b: 5 MAR 1776 in New Groten, Connecticut
2. Vine HAYNES , Jr. b: 5 NOV 1767 in New Groton, New London, Connecticut
3. Polly HAYNES b: 16 APR 1769 in New Groton, New London, Connecticut
4. Josiah HAYNES b: 24 FEB 1772 in New Groton, New London, Connecticut
5. Desire HAYNES b: 29 AUG 1773 in New Groton, New London, Connecticut
6. Anna HAYNES b: 3 JUN 1775 in New Groton, New London, Connecticut
7. Caleb HAYNES b: 15 JUN 1777 in New Groton, New London, Connecticut
8. Elizabeth HAYNES b: 28 FEB 1779 in New Groton, New London, Connecticut
9. Prudence HAYNES b: 17 SEP 1780 in Guilford, Windham, Vermont
10. Asa HAYNES b: 7 SEP 1784 in Guilford, Windham, Vermont

About Us | Site Help | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement | Terms and Conditions

Copyright © 1998-2003, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries - Use and access subject to license

Return to normal view

Haynes/Haines/Hains/Hanes from ENG>MA>CT>VT>NY>OH>IN

Entries: 31105 **Updated:** Mon Jan 27 12:07:25 2003
Contact: Billie Haynes Padilla **billie.pad@verizon.net**
Home Page: Solomon Haynes, and Kin, from ENG>MA>CT>VT>NY>OH>IN & Beyond

---

30351 individuals as of 1-27-2003, if you can add to, or correct, this database contact billie.pad@verizon.net. This database is a 'work in progress' and contains all of the information on individuals that I currently have available . Check about once a month for updates

---

- *ID:* I14901
- *Name:* **Vine HAYNES , Sr.** [1] [2] [3] [4]
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1743 in New London, New London County, Connecticut
- *Death:* 28 FEB 1808 in Guilford Township, Windham County, Vermont
- *Event:* Name 2 Vene Hanes per 1790 VT census
- *Event:* Came in APR 1779 to Guilford Township, Windham County, Vermont
- *Occupation:* Carpenter and cabinet maker
- *Event:* Name 3 Vine Haynes per 1800 VT census
- *Reference Number:* 14901
- *Note:*

From: Walter Haynes of Sutton Mandeville, Wiltshire, England and Sudbury, Massachusetts and His Descendants 1583-1928, pg. 75

125. VINE, b. Groton, Conn., 1743; m. Polly or Molly Brown, b. 1744 dau. of Nathaniel Brown, who was a Baptist clergyman. 20 June 1770, received deeds from his sister's Widow, Abigail (Haynes) Baker. and Temperance (Haynes) Burrows, for their shares of their father's estate. Consideration paid to each £4. 7 Oct. 1778, Vine gives deed to Daniel Stark for the two shares purchased above, and his own share "in my honored mother's thirds," of his father's estate. Above from New Groton Land Records. In April 1779 he moved to Guilford, Vt. He was a carpenter and cabinet maker, and endured many hardships while clearing his land. He and his wife brought with them to their new home, six children, and three more were born in Guilford. He d. 28 Feb. 1808. She d. 8 May 1838, probably in Guilford. From First Census of U. S., taken in in the year 1790. Vermont, Guilford Township,Windham Co. "Schedule--Vene Hanes--Free White Males, of 16 years and upward, including heads of families--1. Free White Males, under 16 years--2. Free White Females including heads of families--5.

National archives in Washington D.C. titled: Descendants of Walter Haynes and Peter Noyes of Sudbury Mass. Originally printed in Boston in 1893. Information was also collected from others searching on Haynes, which includes Bill Dunman Haynes in Texas that printed a book titled: The Haynes Family Papers. His book however does not contain the info on Adams. Additional information was provided from a book called: The Wells

Family by W. Norris and H.A. Feldman, printed in Milwaukee, Wisconsin in 1942.

172. 1800 Vermont Census Index, (Library.com http://www.familytreemaker.com/_glc_/6073/6073_315.html), Haynes, Vine VT WINDHAM CO. GUILFORD 1800 00200-0010100

Father: Caleb HAYNES , Sr. b: 2 FEB 1702/03 in Groton, New London County, Connecticut
Mother: Desire CULVER b: 11 SEP 1711 in Stonington, New London County, Connecticut

Marriage 1 Mary BROWN b: 1744 in New London, New London County, Connecticut

- *Married:* 20 JUN 1770 in New London, New London County, Connecticut [5]

Children

1. Vine HAYNES , Jr. b: 5 NOV 1767 in New London, New London County, Connecticut
2. Mary HAYNES b: 16 APR 1769 in New London, New London County, Connecticut
3. Josiah HAYNES b: 24 FEB 1772 in New London, New London County, Connecticut
4. Anna HAYNES b: 3 JUN 1775 in New London, New London County, Connecticut
5. Desire HAYNES b: 29 AUG 1775 in New London, New London County, Connecticut
6. Nathaniel HAYNES b: 5 MAR 1776 in New London, New London County, Connecticut
7. Caleb HAYNES b: 15 JUN 1777 in New London, New London County, Connecticut
8. Elizabeth HAYNES b: 28 DEC 1779 in Guilford Township, Windham County, Vermont
9. Prudence HAYNES b: 17 SEP 1780 in Guilford Township, Windham County, Vermont
10. Asa HAYNES b: 7 SEP 1784 in Guilford Township, Windham County, Vermont

Sources:

1. Title: Walter Haynes of Sutton Mandeville, Wiltshire, England and Sudbury, Massachusetts and His Descendants 1583-1928
   Author: Edited by Frances Haynes, Publication Assistant, Frederic Marshall Haynes
   Publication: Record Publishing Company, Haverhill, Massachusetts, 1929
   Note: Reprinted by Higginson Book Company, 148 Washington St., Salem, MA 1-978-745-7170
   Repository:
   Note: Reprinted copy owned by Billie Haynes Padilla
   Call Number:
   Media: Book
   Page: Pg. 75 & 88
2. Title: 1790 census, Guilford Township, Windham County, Vermont Pg. 49 Image 2
   Repository:
   Note: www.ancestry.com
   Call Number:
   Media: Electronic
3. Title: American Genealogical-Biographical Index (AGBI) Vol. 71 Pg. 425
   Note: Heads of Fams. at the first U.S. census. Vermont. By U.S. Bureau of the Census. Washington, 1908. (105p.): 49

Repository:
Note: www.ancestry.com
Call Number:
Media: Electronic

4. Title: 1800 census, Guilford Township, Windham County, Vermont Image 9
   Repository:
   Note: www.ancestry.com
   Call Number:
   Media: Electronic
5. Title: The Church of Jesus Christ of Later-day Saints, Ancestral File (R)
   Publication: Copyright (c) 1987. June 1998, data as of 1/5/1998
   Repository:
   Call Number:
   Media: Church Record

Please be advised that verifiable information you submit may be posted on this web site.

Copyright © 1998-2003, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries - Use and access subject to license

Return to normal view

Haynes/Haines/Hains/Hanes from ENG>MA>CT>VT>NY>OH>IN

Entries: 31105 **Updated:** Mon Jan 27 12:07:25 2003
Contact: Billie Haynes Padilla **billie.pad@verizon.net**
Home Page: Solomon Haynes, and Kin, from ENG>MA>CT>VT>NY>OH>IN & Beyond

---

30351 individuals as of 1-27-2003, if you can add to, or correct, this database contact billie.pad@verizon.net. This database is a 'work in progress' and contains all of the information on individuals that I currently have available . Check about once a month for updates

---

- *ID:* I11741
- *Name:* **Caleb HAYNES , Sr.** [1]
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 2 FEB 1702/03 in Groton, New London County, Connecticut
- *Death:* 18 SEP 1749 in New London, New London County, Connecticut
- *Will:* 18 SEP 1749
- *Reference Number:* 11968
- *Note:*

> History of the 1st Congregational Church Stoningtin, Connecticut Page 232
>
> MARRIAGES BY REV. EBENEZER ROSSETER.
> Dec. 19, 1722, Rev. Ebenezer Rosseter was ordained.
>
> Jan. 23, 1729, Caleb Haynes, and Desire Culver.

Father: Josiah HAYNES , Jr. b: 27 APR 1655 in Sudbury, Middlesex County, Massachusetts
Mother: Elizabeth Stratton STARK b: 1662 in Stonington, New London County, Connecticut

Marriage 1 Desire CULVER b: 11 SEP 1711 in Stonington, New London County, Connecticut

- *Married:* 23 JAN 1728/29 in 1st Congregational Church, Stonington, New London County, Connecticut

Children

1. Elizabeth HAYNES b: ABT 1730 in New London, New London County, Connecticut
2. Desire HAYNES b: ABT 1732 in New London, New London County, Connecticut
3. Abigail HAYNES b: ABT 1734 in New London, New London County, Connecticut
4. Caleb HAYNES , Jr. b: 22 OCT 1736 in New London, New London County, Connecticut
5. Asa HAYNES , Sr. b: 1739 in New London, New London County, Connecticut
6. Temperance HAYNES b: 1740 in New London, New London County, Connecticut
7. Solomon HAYNES b: ABT 1741 in New London, New London County, Connecticut

8. Vine HAYNES , Sr. b: 1743 in New London, New London County, Connecticut

Sources:

1. Title: Walter Haynes of Sutton Mandeville, Wiltshire, England and Sudbury, Massachusetts and His Descendants 1583-1928
   Author: Edited by Frances Haynes, Publication Assistant, Frederic Marshall Haynes
   Publication: Record Publishing Company, Haverhill, Massachusetts, 1929
   Note: Reprinted by Higginson Book Company, 148 Washington St., Salem, MA 1-978-745-7170
   Repository:
   Note: Reprinted copy owned by Billie Haynes Padilla
   Call Number:
   Media: Book
   Page: Pg. 67 & 74

Please be advised that verifiable information you submit may be posted on this web site.

Copyright © 1998-2003, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries - Use and access subject to license

v. ANNA HAYNES, b. June 03, 1775, New Groton, New London, Conn[189,190]; d. June 1800[191].

vi. NATHANIEL HAYNES, b. March 05, 1776, New Groton, New London, Conn[192,193]; d. Possibly Greenfield, Huron, Ohio[194]; m. POLLY SMITH[195].

More About NATHANIEL HAYNES:

Fact 1: Aft. 1776, Moved to Ohio[196,197]

Fact 2: 1816, Greenfield, Huron, Ohio - Early Settlers[198,199]

Fact 3: 1825, Huron County, Ohio -Tax List[200]

vii. CALEB HAYNES, b. June 15, 1777, New Groton, New London, Conn[201,202]; d. October 13, 1777, New Groton, New London, Conn[203,204].

viii. ELIZABETH HAYNES, b. February 28, 1779, New Groton, New London, Conn[205,206]; d. November 29, 1856, Guilford, Windham, Vermont[207,208].

ix. PRUDENCE HAYNES, b. September 17, 1780, Guilford, Windham, Vermont[209,210]; m. BELL OR DEBELL[211].

x. REVEREND ASA HAYNES, b. September 07, 1784, Guilford, Windham, Vermont[212,213]; d. November 19, 1867[214]; m. SALLY BRIGGS, March 29, 1810[215,216]; b. June 21, 1786, Winchester, Cheshire, NH[217].

More About REVEREND ASA HAYNES:

Fact 1: Bet. 1805 - 1865, Reverend[218]

Fact 2: Names of Children[219]

More About SALLY BRIGGS:

Fact: Names of Children[219]

[Home Page | First Page | Previous Page | Next Page | Last Page]

Home | Help | About Us | Biography.com | HistoryChannel.com | Site Index | Terms of Service | Privacy | Al

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

Return to Message

FamilyTreeMaker.com
User Home Pages

Descendants of John Haynes

Generation No. 6

8. VINE^{6} HAYNES *(CALEB^{5}, JOSIAH^{4}, LIEUTENANT JOSIAS^{3}, WALTER^{2}, JOHN^{1})* was born 1743 in Groton, New London, Conn[169], and died February 28, 1808 in Guilford, Windham, Vermont[170]. He married POLLY BROWN. She was born 1744 in New Groton, New London, Conn[171].

More About VINE HAYNES:
Fact 1: 1800, Guilford, Windham, Vermont - Census[172]
Fact 2: Aft. 1784, Guilford, Windham, Vermont - Residence[173]

Children of VINE HAYNES and POLLY BROWN are:

i. VINE^{7} HAYNES, b. November 05, 1767, New Groton, New London, Conn[174,175] m. MARY CROUCH, 1785[176]; b. 1758[177].
More About VINE HAYNES:
Fact 1: Abt. 1820, Moved to Ohio[178]
Fact 2: 1820, Moved to Ohio[179]

9. ii. POLLY "MARY" HAYNES, b. April 16, 1769, New Groton, New London, Conn; d. 1822, Milan, Erie, Ohio.

iii. JOSIAH HAYNES, b. February 24, 1772, New Groton, New London, Conn[180,181]; d. July 29, 1773, New Groton, New London, Conn[182].

iv. DESIRE HAYNES, b. August 29, 1773, New Groton, New London, Conn[183,184]; d. September 06, 1810[185,186]; m. NEHEMIAH TUBBS[187].
More About NEHEMIAH TUBBS:
Fact: 1800, Plymouth County, Mass[188]

[Help | Terms of Use]

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

Haynes Genealogy
Wednesday, February 20, 2002
Walter Haynes born 1583 at England. He arrived in Sudbury, Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1638 on the Ship, “Confidence”.

Abel Haynes, b. 3 Mar. 1753 at Sudbury, MA, son of Joshua and Rebecca (Mead) Haynes of Sudbury, MA, grandson of James Haynes, moved to Princeton, MA on 22 May 1767 m. 18 June 1778 to Abigail Robinson of Barre, VT then appears to have moved again. Abel died in 1828 at Putney, VT (Listed in Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 146 Page 72). Private in Massachusetts Troops under Captain Buckminster, Black and Gates.

Abel Haynes jr. b.1780 son of Abel and Abigail (Robinson) Haynes m. Hannah Balch and had a son Henry B, Haynes 1820-1888, whom m. Lucy Barnard 1825-1896

Abigail Haines b. abt 1794 Windham, Plainfield, VT, NY or CT
Relative of Joseph Smith the Prophet

Abigail Haynes b.

Asa Haynes (Sr.) m. Mary Fuller (Mayflower Descendent) of Granby, Hartland, CT. All of their children are said to have been born in CT. Asa bought land in Vienna moved to Vernon in1818. Mary Fuller Haines d. at the age of 91 years according to 1927 Boston Transcript genealogy article. Note: Vienna, Oneida County was formed on April 12,1816. Vienna was previously named Bengal and Bengal was previously named Orange. Orange had been formed from Camden on April 3, 1807.

Asa Haynes b. 1739 son of Caleb Haynes and Desire Culver. Asa m. Deborah Hunt, dau. of William Hunt and his Quaker/Soc. of Friends wife was living in Frederickstown or Franklin, now Patterson, Putnam, NY in 1794, gave deed to his brother Caleb (as did his brother Solomon also) for share in father’s estate at New Groton, C T, History of Dutchess County, NY gives Asa’s genealogy with a missing (skipped) generation according to others. Served in French and Indian War and American Revolution. Patterson was at that time in Dutchess and not Putnam County. Note: At least a part of if not all of Dutchess County was also formerly a part of Connecticut. Among Asa and Deborah (Hunt) Haynes known children were Lucy (Haynes) Akin wife of Murray Akin.

Benjamin Haynes b14 Mar 1733 son of Joseph and Mary (?) Haynes m. Martha Morgan intention filed 8 Oct 1761 at Brimfield.

Caleb Haynes b. 2 Feb 1702-3 at New Groton, CT, son of Josiah Haynes and Elizabeth Stark (the widow of Michael Lambert) Caleb m. Desire Culver on 23 Jan. 1729. Caleb d. 1758 in Groton. Desire (Culver) Haynes d.16 Feb. 1795 at Gilford, VT. where their son Vine Haynes had resettled to. Among their children where Elizabeth, Desire, Abigail, Caleb, Asa, Solomon, Vine, Temperance. Among this Caleb’s siblings were sisters Elizabeth, Anna, Keziah, Comfort, and Deborah. Among his brothers were Josiah, and Joshua.

Caleb Haynes b. 22 Oct. 1736 son of Caleb and Desire (Culver) Haynes at New Groton (now just Groton), CT. This Caleb m. Sophia Billings, the widow Stoddard. Caleb

GenForum

Posted By: Jim O'Donoghue

Email: amjetran@aol.com

Subject: Re: NATHANIEL Haynes, VT, 1790s

Post Date: February 20, 2002 at 19:03:56

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/haynes/messages/3427.html

Forum: Haynes Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/haynes/

The Learned Family

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Children:

44 i Hannah5, birth not recorded, probably the oldest child; d. Nov. 17, 1735.
45 ii Samuel5, b. Dec. 28, 1718.
46 iii Simon5, b. Feb. 10, 1721.
47 iv Ebenezer5, b. Mar. 11, 1723.
48 v William5, b. Apr. 15, 1725.
49 vi Abijah5, b. Apr. 26, 1729.
50 vii James5, b. Dec. 24, 1733.
51 viii Asa5, b. March 29, 1736; d. unm.

15 EBENEZER4 (Isaac3, Isaac2, William1), of Oxford, married, Oct. 14, 1714, Deborah Haynes, b. at Sudbury, Jan'y 30, 1690; doubtless the fourth child of John and Ruth Haynes, of Sudbury, and sister to Josiah Haynes, octogenarian, killed at the battle of Concord, April 19, 1775. He was one of the first settlers of Oxford, with his brother Isaac; and his eldest child Dorothy was the first child born there. On the division of the proprietor's lots, he drew No. 19, about four miles from Isaac's, in what is now known as North Oxford. The dwelling house which he then built, with an addition to it some years later, is large, and is still (1875) in good habitable condition. The old west part was, until about 1870, covered on the sides with the original shingles. During the few first years of his living in it, it was picketed, to protect it from the hostility of the Indians. It has the ancient large fireplaces and the huge chimney in the centre. There his nine children were born, and from that house all, but the two who died at the opening of womanhood, were married in early years of life. There he and his wife

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]

History and Genealogy of the Hinds Family

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

not supposed that William and Margaret were man and wife, but that they were brother and sister, for the reason that a William Haines, of Salem, married Sarah Ingersoll, daughter of Richard Ingersoll, who emigrated from Bedfordshire, England, in 1639. Although this name is spelled H-a-i-n-e-s, there can be no doubt that it refers to William Hind, for nowhere in genealogical reference to the Haynes or Haines families in this country, has the compiler found any claim to a William at so early a period as this. He is in no way connected with the family of Gov. John Haynes, nor with John or Josiah Haynes of Ludbery, who it is stated in the "History of Shrewsbury," received a grant of thirty-two thousand acres of land. These Haynes brothers with their sisters, Sufferance and Mary, were children of Walter Haynes, a Wiltshire linen-weaver, who with his wife, Elizabeth, and children all under sixteen years of age, were passengers in the Confidence from England in 1638 and settled in Ludbery. Neither was he related to Deacon Samuel Haynes, born probably in 1611, who embarked in the ship Angel Gabriel from London, June 4, 1635, reached Pemaquid, where the ship was wrecked Aug. 15, 1635. From there, he went to Ipswich, then returned to England, but was in this country again in Dover, April 1, 1640, where he is mentioned again in 1642 and in 1648. From there, he moved to Greenland, N. H., and was deacon in the First church in Portsmouth in 1671. The first mention of a man having a similar name to the above William, was one William Haynes, who was transported to the Barbadoes in October, 1685, for participating in Monmouth's rebellion.

18. William Haines of Salem (doubtless William Hind of the Paule), joined the church in 1649, and it is recorded that Sarah (Ingersoll) Haynes joined the same year. One child at least was born to them, whom they named (19) William, and who married Abigail Ward, daughter of Samuel and his second wife, Sarah (Hubbard) Ward, of Marblehead, and granddaughter of Samuel Ward and wife Frances of Hingham. Some of these Wards are referred to in the records of the First church in Charlestown, Mass. This William, son of William and Sarah (Ingersoll) Haynes, it is believed, was the same as William Hains (or Hinds) who resided in Marblehead in 1728, he being then an old man, and who it is stated, enlisted from Salem, in Capt. Joseph Gardner's company during King Philip's war, and who was present at the taking of Narragansett Fort. He is mentioned in the list of names of those who received grants of land in 1728 in Narragansett Township No. 3, which later became Amherst, N. H. It is further believed that he

was the same as William Hains of Salem, "yoeman deceased," who is mentioned in a deed, 1728-9, as conveying

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book   GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]
[Help | Terms of Use]

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

HAYNES ?

Lowe Lambert; Gerard Barnes Lambert & Rachel Parkhill Lowe; Arthur Houghton Lowe & Anne Elizabeth Parkhill; John Lowe & Sarah Mead; David Lowe & Louisa Adeline Messenger; Joseph Low, Jr. & Mary Sawyer; Joseph Low & Abigail Low; David Low, Jr. & Susanna Low [parents of Joseph], Caleb Low & Abigail Varney [parents of Abigail]; David Low & Mary Lamb [parents of David, Jr. & Caleb]; Caleb Lamb & Mary Wise; Joseph Wise & Mary Thompson; 126-7).

143-144. Mrs. Nedenia Hutton Rumbough Robertson, known as Dina Merrill, b. 1925, actress, whose 2nd husband is Cliff(ord) (Parker) Robertson (III), b. 1925, actor; Edward Francis Hutton & (Mrs.) Marjorie Merriweather Post (Close Hutton Davies May), 174 below.

145. William Lendrum "Billy" Mitchell, 1879–1936, army officer & aviator (1st wife, Caroline Stoddard; Enoch Vine Stoddard, Jr. & Caroline Sarah Butts; Enoch Vine Stoddard & Mary Smith Allen; Vine Stoddard & Prudence Morgan, Lewis Allen & Mary Denison Smith; Joseph Morgan, Jr. & Prudence Avery, Denison Smith & Waity Smith; Joseph Morgan & Dorothy Avery, James Avery & Elizabeth Smith, Oliver Smith & Mary Denison [parents of Denison], Jabez Smith & Waity Burrows [parents of Waity]; William Morgan & Margaret Avery, Ebenezer Avery & Dorothy Parke [parents of Dorothy], Nehemiah Smith III & Dorothy Wheeler [parents of Elizabeth & Nathan], Nathan Smith & Mary Denison [parents of Oliver & Jabez]; James Morgan, Jr. & Mary Vine, John Parke & Mary Witter, Isaac Wheeler & Martha Parke; 60-1, 62-3 [parents of John & Martha]) (2nd wife, Elizabeth Trumbull Miller; Sidney Trowbridge Miller & Lucy Trumbull Robinson; Henry Cornelius Robinson & Eliza Niles Trumbull; David Franklin Robinson & Anne Seymour, John F. Trumbull & Ann Eliza Smith; Asa Seymour & Elizabeth Denison, Joseph Smith III & Nancy Eells; Thomas Denison & Catherine Starr, Joseph Smith, Jr. & Hannah Hewitt, Joseph Eells & Anna Stanton; Daniel Denison & Rachel Starr, Samuel Starr & Anne Bushnell; Charles Hewitt & Hannah Stanton, Thomas Stanton & Elizabeth Bell; Thomas Starr & Mary Morgan [parents of Rachel], Jonathan Starr & Elizabeth Morgan [parents of Samuel], Joseph Stanton, Jr. & Anna Wheeler [parents of Hannah], William Stanton & Anna Stanton [parents of Thomas]; James Morgan, Jr. & Mary Vine [parents of Mary & Elizabeth], Joseph Stanton & Margaret Chesebrough [parents of Joseph, Jr.], William Wheeler & Hannah Gallup, Thomas Stanton, Jr. & Sarah Denison [parents of William]; 60-1, Nathaniel Chesebrough & Hannah Denison, Isaac Wheeler & Martha Parke, George Denison & Bridget Thompson [parents of Sarah & Hannah]; 62-3, 126-7).

146. Harriet (Stone) Monroe, 1860–1936, poetess, editor, patroness; Henry Stanton Monroe & Martha Mitchell; Henry Monroe & Sylvia Thomas; Gaius Thomas & Elizabeth Stanton; Phineas Stanton, Jr. & Esther Gallup; Elisha Gallup & Mercy Denison; Joseph Gallup & Eunice Williams, great-great-grandparents of Benjamin Grosvenor Goodhue, see 87 above.

147. Dwight Lyman Moody, 1837–1899, evangelist, founder of the Chicago (later Moody) Bible Institute; Edwin Moody & Betsey Holton; Luther Holton & Betsey Hodges; Lemuel Holton & Lydia Shattuck; William Holton, Jr. & Bethiah Hall; William Holton & Abigail Edwards; John Holton & Abigail Fisher; 34-5.

148. John Pierpont Morgan, 1837–1913, banker, art & book collector; Junius Spencer Morgan & Juliet Pierpont, grandparents of Lady Lewis Harcourt, Viscountess Harcourt, see 95 above.

149. John Pierpont Morgan, Jr., 1867–1943, banker; John Pierpont Morgan, 148 above, & Frances Louise Tracy; Charles Tracy & Louisa Kirkland; Joseph

SEYMOUR

6402 COLCORD, Elmer Danforth Recorded 1943
Provincetown, Massachusetts

1. Dr. Elmer Danforth Colcord *m.* Evelyn Ruth Huntsinger
2. Frederick Elmer Colcord (1875–) *m.* Sadie Holway Hill
3. George Frederick Colcord (1850–) *m.* 1871 Mary Maria Clark (1857–1908)
4. David B. Colcord (1802–1882) *m.* Louisa George (1810–1881)
5. Joseph Colcord *m.* 1791 Sarah Bean
6. Samuel Colcord (1722–1787) *m.* 1745 Mehitable Stevens
7. Ebenezer Colcord (1695–1766) *m.* 1720 Hannah Fellows (1697–)
8. Lieut. Samuel Colcord (1656–1736) *m.* 1681 Mary Ayer (1661–1739)
9. EDWARD COLCORD (1616–1682) *m.* Ann Page

Service: Deputy to General Court from Dover, N. H., to Boston 1642.
Reference: State V. R. Sunapee, Springfield, N. H.; Histories: Sutton, Ceshire and New Fields, N. H.; Comp., Virkus.

5878 COLLINS, Mrs. Charles T. Recorded 1929, New Jersey
416 Doughty Road, Pleasantville, New Jersey

1. Flora Stebbins *m.* 1892 Charles T. Collins
2. Job Stebbins (1844–1926) *m.* 1866 Hester A. Adams (1847–)
3. Martin Adams (1809–1848) *m.* 1831 Hester A. Risley (1814–1883)
4. Richard N. Risley (1779–1831) *m.* 1801 Elizabeth D. Bevis (1784–1865)
5. Nathaniel Risley (1754–) *m.* Sarah Steelman
6. Jeremiah Risley (1734–1796) *m.* 1758 Margaret Doughty (1734–1796)
7. Jeremiah Risley (1690–1767) *m.* Dinah Gale
8. Richard Risley (1648–) *m.* Rebecca Adams
9. RICHARD RISLEY (–1648)

Service: One of the Original Proprietors of Hartford, Conn.
Reference: Genealogy of the Lake Family, by Arthur Adams & Sarah R. Risley, pp. 205–6.

5956 COLLINS, Mrs. Francis A. Recorded 1930, Texas
915 Grigsby Avenue, Dallas, Texas

1. Josephine Cunningham *m.* 1892 Francis A. Collins
2. Louis A. Cunningham (1840–1889) *m.* 1861 Avaline Carson (1843–1880)
3. Dr. John F. Cunningham (1819–1895) *m.* 1839 Mary H. Dolman (1820–1890)
4. John Cunningham (1782–1838) *m.* 1810 Orpha Bingham (1787–1867)
5. Chester Bingham (1761–1812) *m.* 1786 Deborah Rich (1769–)
6. Jonathan Rich (1737–) *m.* 1760 Thankful Newcomb
7. Capt. Ebenezer Newcomb (1712–1782) *m.* 1738 Thankful Freeman (1715–)
8. Ebenezer Freeman (1688–1760) *m.* 1710 Abigail Young (1688–1781)
9. Lt. Edmund Freeman (1657–) (1660–1717)
10. Maj. John Freeman (1627–1719) *m.* 1649 Mercy Prence (1631–1711)
11. Gov. Thomas Prence *m.* 1624 Patience Brewster
12. ELDER WILLIAM BREWSTER (1566–1644)

Service: Fourth signer of the Mayflower Compact.
Reference: Mayflower Descendants, Vol. VI–VIII and X; Newcomb Genealogy; Freeman Genealogy.

6018 COLLINS, Miss Josephine Toy Recorded 1932
1057 Asylum Avenue, Hartford, Connecticut

1. Fred. Starr Collins (1883–) *m.* 1907 Josephine Seymour Toy (1884–1909)
2. Joseph Toy (1808–1887) *m.* 1882 Mary Florilla Seymour (1852–)
3. Chester Seymour (1823–1895) *m.* 1849 Sabra Thankful Ensign (1826–1901)
4. Chester Seymour (1793–1832) *m.* 1820 Florilla Mather (1796–1838)
5. Asa Seymour (1760–1810) *m.* 1796 Eliz Denison (1766–1846)
6. Capt. Daniel Seymour (–1815) *m.* 1750 Lydia King (1735–1829)
7. Capt. Daniel Seymour (1698–1759) *m.* 1727 Mabel Bigelow (1703–1759)
8. John Seymour (1666–1748) *m.* 1693 Eliz Webster (1690–1754)
9. Lt. Robt. Webster (1627–1677) *m.* 1652 Susannah Treat (1629–1705)
10. GOVERNOR JOHN WEBSTER (–1661) *m.* Agnes ———

Service: Governor, Commissioner.
Reference: Mather Gen.; Gen. Seymour Family; Hist. and Gen of Gov. John Webster.

SEYMOUR

N.J.

Sealy, Lydia A., 21828G. W. 1885.
Seaman, Catharine J., 13758G. Inv. 1848.
Seaman, Edmund, 10157G. B. 40, p. 146. Int. 1802. Inv. 1803
Seaman, Tobias D., 15279G. Inv. 1859.
Searing, Albert, Sr., 28138G. W. 1899.
Searing, Elizabeth, 18311G. W. 1874.
Searing, Esther, 9944-9947G. B. 39, p. 189. Int. 1800. Inv. 1801.
Searing, Ichabod, 10083G. B. 39, p. 248. Int. 1801. Inv. 1801.
Searing, Jacob, 2947-2950G. B. G, p. 192 Int. 1760. Ren. 1760)
Searing, Jacob, 10313G. B. 40, p. 421. Grd. 1804.
Searing, Jacob, 11599G. W. 1824. Inv. 1824.
Searing, James, 15552G. W. 1861. Inv. 1861.
Searing, John, Sr., 6754-6757G. B. 31, p. 240. W. 1788.
Searing, John D., 21493G. W. 1884. Inv. 1884.
Searing, Joseph, 7080-7085G. B. 30, p. 341. W. 1790. Inv. 1790.
Searing, Leander, 22178G. W. 1886.
Searing, Lucinda M., 24721G. W. & Cod. 1892. Inv. 1892.
Searing, Noah, 10373G. Inv. 1805.
Searing, Phebe, 2981-2956G. B. G, p. 293 W. (2) 1760. Int. 1760.
Searing, Samuel, Sr., 967-970G. B. C, p. 219. W. 1738. Inv. 1738.
Searing, Samuel W., 14765G. Inv. 1855.
Searing, Simon. 2957-2958G. B. G, p. 194. W. 1760.
Searing, Simon, 8450-8457G. B. 36, p. 16. W. 1795. Inv. 1801.
Searing, Simon, 10158G. Inv. 1802.
Searing, Simon, 15684G. Inv. 1862.
Searing, Simon, Sr., 831-833G. B. C. p. 64. W. 1735. Inv. 1735.
Searing, Warren, 17705G. W. 1872.
Searing, William M., 22513G. W. 1887.
Searles, William N., 14609G. Inv. 1854.
Sears, David, 5045-5046G. B. 22, p. 39. Int. 1779.
Sears, Ebenezer, 3509-3510G. B. H, p. 423. Int. 1765.
Sears, George B., 19198G. W. 1877. Inv. 1877.
Sears, Henry. 14001G. Inv. 1850.
Sears, John, Jr., 5043-5044G. B. 22, p. 12. Int. 1779.
Sears, Keria, 15828G. Inv. 1863.
Sears, Moses, 6218-6219G. B. 27, p. 379. Int. 1785.
Sears, Sophia S., 24243G. W. 1891.
Seaton, Horace, 24244G. W. 1891.
Seaton, John, 13656G. Inv. 1837.
Seaver, Benjamin F., 16375G. W. 1866. Inv. 1866.
Seaver, Mary D., 23342G. W. 1880.
Seaver, Mary E., 19738G. W. 1879.
Seaver, William R., 26649G. Inv. 1896.
Sebek, Francis, 23768G. Inv. 1890.
Sebring, Alexander W., 18930G. Inv. 1876.
Sedgwick, John, 16376G. W. 1866. Inv. 1867.
Sedgwick, Olive, 18006G. W. 1873. Inv. 1873.
Sedille, Marie S., 16207G. W. 1865.
Seeburger, Blasius, 19199G. W. 1877.
Seeburger, George, 22179G. W. 1886.
Seeger, Caroline, 20765G. Inv. 1882.
Seehuber, Charles F., 20766G. Inv. 1882.
Seeley, Nathan E., 21829G. W. 1885. Inv. 1885.
Seely, Christopher, 2929-2930G. B. G, p. 169. Grd. 1760.
Seelmann, Benedict, 18312G. W. 1874. Inv. 1874.
Segler, Daniel, 2155-2160G. B. F, p. 165. W. 1754. Int. 1754. Ren. 1754.
Segler, Henry, 2509-2510G. B. F, p. 403. Int. 1757.
Seiberling, John, 27657G. W. 1898.
Seibert, Henry, Sr., 20054G. W. 1880.
Seidel, George, 17168G. W. 1870. Inv. 1870.
Seidler, Frank, 27152G. Inv. 1897.
Seidler, Louise, 27658G. W. 1898.
Seidler, Thomas, 27153G. W. 1897.
Seifert, Carl, 28139G. W. 1899.
Seiler, Anna M., 22180G. W. 1886.
Seiler, Frederick, 18931G. Inv. 1876.
Seiler, Josephine, 24246G. W. 1891.
Seiler, Lorenzo, 16208G. W. 1865.
Seiller, Claude, 24247G. W. 1891.
Seiple, Jacob, Sr., 13381G. W. 1844. Inv. 1844.
Seitel, Louise W., 26650G. W. 1896.
Seitz, Carl A., 27659G. Inv. 1898.
Seitz, Carl F., 27154G. W. 1897. Inv. 1897.
Seker, Lorenz, 22514G. W. 1887.
Sel, Louis, 25667G. W. 1894.
Selby, Sarah, 26147G. W. & Cod. 1895.
Seldon, Samuel, 11600G. W. 1824
Selek, Frederick, 17422G. W. 1871. Inv 1871.
Selig, Frederick 17169G. W. 1870. Inv. 1870.
Selleck, Cordelia, 23343G. W. 1889. Inv. 1889.
Sellers, James, Jr., 14610G. Inv. 1854.
Semon, Adam, 20767G. Inv. 1882.
Sende, Peter, 13310G. Inv. 1843.
Seng, Barbara, 18007G. W. 1873.
Sennett, Bridget, 22515G. W. 1887.
Sennett, Rosa, 26651G. W. 1896.
Sennett, William, 19200G. W. 1877.
Sepp, John, 25182G. W. 1893.
Sergeant, Jonathan, 671-672G. Inv. 1732.
Serrin, Esther, 9944-9947G. B. 39, p. 189. Int. 1800. Inv. 1801.
Seszler, Konrad, 22516G. W. 1887.
Seubert, Michael, 22181G. W. 1886.
Seuss, John, 28664G. W. 1900.
Sexton, Elizabeth E., 22182G. Inv. 1886.
Sexton, Mary, 19739G. W. 1879.
Sexton, Noah, 12003G. Inv. 1828.
Seymour, Elizabeth, 22938G. W. & Cod. 1888.
Seymour, Julia A., 28665G. W. & Cods. (2) 1900. Inv. 1900.
Seymour, Lucy I., 26148G. Inv. 1895.
Seymour, Mary, 20404G. W. 1881. Inv. 1881.
Seymour, Mary, 24722G. W. & Cod. 1892.
Seymour, Philander, 12357G. Inv. 1832, 1833.
Seymour, Samuel, 12449G. W. 1833.
Shackford, Josephine M., 27155G. W. 1897.
Shackleford, Jeremiah T., 28693G. Inv. 1900.
Shadgett, Henry, 14920G. W. 1856.
Shafer, Charles M., 24248G. Inv. 1891.
Shafer, Susie L., 26652G. Inv. 1896.
Shaffery, John, 18008G. Inv. 1873.
Shaffrey, Owen, 18610G. W. 1875. Inv. 1875.
Shaffrey, Patrick, 24724G. W. 1892.
Shalloo, Patrick, Sr., 28141G. W. 1899.
Shanagher, Catharine, 27156G. W. 1897.
Shanahan, Alice, 17170G. W. 1870.
Shanley, Bernard M., Sr., 28666G. W. & Cod. 1900. Inv. 1900.
Shanley, Dennis, 22939G. Inv. 1888.
Shanley, John, 21830G. Inv. 1885.
Shanley, Mary A., 21494G. W. 1884.

HISTORICAL CATALOGUE OF THE FIRST CHURCH IN HARTFORD

1633-1885

Mary Smith, dau. Joseph Smith; born Nov. —.
Thomas Ensigne, son David Ensigne; born Dec. 7.

1669.

Thomas Seamor, son John Seamor; born March 12.
John Merrills, son John Merrills; born April 7.
Sarah Standly, dau. Nath'l Standly; born Aug. 24.
Joseph Skiner, son John Skiner; born Aug. 26.
Elizabeth Standly, dau. Caleb Standly; born Oct. 24.
Elizabeth Allyn, dau. John Allyn; born Dec. 1.

1670.

Richard Lord, son Richard Lord; born Feb. 1.
William Long, son Thomas Long; born Feb. 4.
Martha Smith, dau. Joseph Smith; born March —.
Mary Marshall, dau. Thomas Marshall; born May 10.
Sarah Easton, dau. John Easton; born July 18.
Thomas Richards, son James Richards; born Sept. 16.
Mary Seamor, dau. John Seamor; born Nov. —.
Abigail Cadwell, dau. Thomas Cadwell; born Nov. 26.
Abram Merrills, son John Merrills; born Dec. 21.

1671.

Benjamin Smith, son Joseph Smith; born July 2.

1672.

Sarah Ensigne, dau. David Ensigne; born Jan. 22.
Joseph Standly, son Nath'l Standly; born Feb. 20.
John Marshall, son Thomas Marshall; born Feb. 24.
Joseph Prat, son John Prat; born March 6.
Andrew Beltsher, son Mr. Andrew Belcher; born March 12.
Hezekiah Wyllys, son Sam'l Wyllys, Esq^{r}.; April 3.
Nath. Skiner, son John Skiner; born April 5.
John Goodwin, son Nath'l Goodwin; bapt. May 19.
Sarah Bull, dau. Joseph Bull; born July 11.
Samuel Catling, son John Cattling; born Nov. 4.
Elizabeth Smith, dau. Joseph Smith; born Nov.—.
Hannah Camp, dau. John Camp; born Nov. 24.
Elizabeth Cadwell, dau. Thomas Cadwell; born Dec. 1.

SEYMOUR

HISTORICAL CATALOGUE OF THE FIRST CHURCH IN HARTFORD 1633-1885

	Died.	
John Cullick,	Jan. 23, 1663.	Moved to Boston.
John Brunson,	1680.	Moved to Farmington.
John Warner,	1679.	Moved to Farmington.
William Cornwell,	Feb. 21, 1678.	Moved to Middletown.
Thomas Woodford,	March 6, 1667.	Moved to Northa'pton.
John Biddell,	1687.	
Ralph Keylor,	1672.	Moved to Norwalk.
Thomas Lord, Jr.,	1661.	Moved to Wethersfield.
John Hollaway,	Oct. 18, 1684.	
Nathaniel Kellog,		Moved to Farmington.
Thomas Barnes,		Moved to Farmington.
Richard Seymour,	Nov. 25, 1655.	Moved to Farmington.
John Purcasse,	1645.	
William Phillips,	1653.	
Nicholas Disbroe,	1683.	
Benjamin Burre,	March 31, 1681.	
Hosea Goodwin,	April, 1683.	
Robert Wade,		Moved to Saybrook.
John Olmsteed,		Moved to Saybrook.
Benjamin Munn,	Nov., 1675.	Moved to Springfield.
Daniel Garwood,	1687 (?)	
John Hall,	May 26, 1673.	Moved to Middletown.
John Morrice,	1669.	
Nathaniel Barding,	1674.	
John Ginnings,		Moved to Southa'pton.
Paul Pecke,	Dec., 1695.	
George Hubbard,	1685.	Moved to Middletown.
Thomas Blisse.		
Thomas Blisse, Jr.,	April 15, 1688.	Moved to Saybrook.
Edward Lay,		Moved to Saybrook.
Thomas Gridley,		Moved to Farmington.
John Sables,		Moved to Wethersfield.
John Pierce.		
Giles Smith,	1669.	Moved to Fairfield.
Richard Watts,	1657 (?)	
William Westley.		
Thomas Richards.		
Henry Walkley.		

SEYMOUR

1673.

Daniel Merrills, son John Merrills; born June 15.
Ebenezer Way, son Eliezer Way; born Nov. 24.

1674.

William Marshall, son Thomas Marshall; born April 21.
Sarah Smith, dau. Joseph Smith; born April —.
Martha Bartlett, dau. Jehoiada Barttlett; born July 28.
Caleb Standly, son Caleb Standly; born Sept. 6.
Hannah Standly, dau. Nath'l Standly; born Sept. 30.

1675.

Rich'd Skiner, son John Skiner; born Jan. 16.
Margaret Seamor, dau. John Seamor; born Jan. 17.
Abell Merrills, son John Merrills; born Jan. 25. ('75?)
Mary Ensigne, dau. David Ensigne; born Jan. 26.
Samuel Cadwell, son Thomas Cadwell; April 30.
Walterton Merrills, son John Merrills; born June 28.

1676.

John Campe, son John Camp; born Feb. 18.
John Cattling, son John Cattling; born April 27.
Thomas Marshall, son Thomas Marshall; born Oct. 3.

1677.

Richard Seamor, son John Seamor; born Feb. 11.
Susannah Merrills, dau. John Merrills; born May 20.
Edward Smith, son Joseph Smith; born June 19.
Hana Cadwell, dau. Thomas Cadwell; born Aug. 22.
Anna Whitting, dau. Joseph Whitting; born Aug. 28.
Mary Standly, dau. Nath'l Standly; born Oct. 8.
Sarah Skiner, dau. John Skiner; born Nov. 4.
Ruth Pratt, dau. John Prat; born Dec. 21.

1678.

Joseph Long, son Thomas Long; born Jan. 22.
Sarah Camp, dau. John Camp; born Feb. 17.

SEYMOUR

1722.
Aug: 16: Peter Brown married Rachel Scott.
23: Jonathan Hopkins married Anne Colt.
Octob: 4: Eliphalet Steel married Katharine Marshfield.
Decemb: 13: Bevel Waters married Sarah Mygat.
1723.
May 2: Elisha Lord married Mary Haynes.
Novemb: 19: Thomas Richards of Waterbury, married Susanna Reynolds, widow, daughter to John Turner.
17$\frac{23}{24}$.
Jan: 16: Stephen Rily married Abigail Homes, both of Wethersfield.
Feb: 20: Joseph Pitkin married Mary Lord.
1724.
May 7: William Pitkin married Mary Woodbridge.
July 6: Jacob Benton married Abigail Carter.
Decemb 24: John Skinner married Mary Turner.
31: Richard Lord married Ruth Wyllys.
1725.
May 13: Samuel Catline married Sarah Webster.
27: Jonathan Seymer married Mary Bull.
June 20: Daniel Steel married Mary Hopkins.
July 29: Nathaniel White married Sarah Hindsdale.
Novemb: 4: Thomas Andrewes of Waterbury, married Mary Turner.
8: Benjamin Brewer married Phillis Parsons.
December 2: Thomas Lee married Elisabeth Hubbard.
16: Jonathan Wadsworth married Abigail Camp.
23: Nathanell Seymer married Mary Seymer.
30: John Talcot married Abigail Theobalds.
17$\frac{25}{26}$.
Jan: 13: Joseph Tillotson married Hannah Grihms.
1726.
May 19: Ebenezer Wells married Rachel Skinner.
Thomas Barns married Hannah Day.
Aug; 26: John Turner married Abigail Richards.
November24: Thomas Ensigne married Hannah Hopkins.
William Peck married Lois Webster.
Decemb: 7: Elisha Prat married Sarah Burnham.

$17\frac{26}{27}$.
Jan: 12: Isaac Porter married Hannah Prat.
March 13: John Hunter of Southold, married Mary Davis of Hartford.

1727.
April 6: Rosewell Saltonstall married Mary Lord.
27: Joseph Talcot married Esther Prat.
June 13: Thomas Burket married Elisabeth Gilbert.
Octob: 11: John Day married Eunice Turner.

1728.
April 4: Jacob Benton married Elisabeth Hindsdale.
May 23: Samuel Weston married Anna Thornton.
30: John Stannard married Eunice Crow.
Aug: 7: Richard Treat married Susanna Woodbridge.
Octob: 31: John Curtis of Wethersfield, married Elisabeth Lord.

1729.
Sept: 25: Cyprian Webster married Elisabeth Seymer.
November 13: Timothy Stanley married Mary Mygat.

$17\frac{29}{30}$.
March 5: Thomas Seymer married Hephsibah Merrills.

1730.
May 14: Benjamin Gilbert married Elisabeth Marshfield.
Octob: 8: Caleb Spencer married Sarah Hopkins.
29: Hezekiah Lane married Rebekah Kelsey.
November 12: Samuel Marshal married Patience Adams.
19: Jacob Mygatt married Elisabeth Butlar.
December 24: Stebbin Wilson married Violet Taylour.

1731.
April 26: Daniel Rust married Anna White.
June 4: Samuell Halladay of Suffield, married Elisabeth Brace of Hartford.
July 8: Jacob Hindsdale married Hannah Seymer.
Sept: 14 William Andrewes married Sarah White.

$17\frac{31}{32}$.
Jan: 3: Moses Ensigne married Love Andrewes.

An Account of Marriages [T. W.].

1733.		
Novemb^{r}	8	William Marsh of Litchfield, & Susannah Webster of Hartford, were joined in marriage by Daniel Wadsworth, Min^{tr}.
Decemb:	6	Moses Webster & Mary Brace, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage by Dan^{l} Wadsworth, minister.
17$\frac{33}{34}$.		
January	3	Barzillai Clark and Sarah Butler were joined in marriage.
1735.		
April		Joseph Phelps of Simsbury, and Hannah Clark of Hartford, were joined in marriage.
May	7	Timothy Goodman and Joanna Wadsworth were joined in marriage.
Decemb^{r}	23:	Isaac Marsh of Litchfield, and Susanna Pratt of Hartford, were joined in marriage.
1736.		
May	19	Ebenezer Burleson of Suffield, and Sarah Brace of Hartford, were joined in marriage.
	21	Daniel Collier & Thankfull Marsh were joined in marriage.
December	12	James Macleroy and Helena Nichols were joined in marriage.
17$\frac{36}{37}$.		
January	5	M^{r} Neill Maclean and M^{rs} Hannah Caldwell were joined in marriage.
1737.		
May	25	Daniel Smith of Haddam, and Lydia Youngs, then living in Hartford, were joined in marriage.
17$\frac{37}{38}$.		
Jan^{ry}	12	James Nickols and Mary Wadsworth, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.
March	14	Moses Seymor and Rachel Goodwin were joined in marriage.
	23	Nathaniel Eggleston and Abigail Goodwin were joined in marriage.
	24	Joseph Day and Deborah Andrews were joined in marriage.

1738.

March 30 Joseph Skinner, Jun^{r} and Mary Hinsdell were joined in marriage.

April 6 Samuel Palmer of Windsor, and Ruth Pratt of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

Novemb 16 M^{r} William Keith of Hartford, and M^{rs} Marianne Lawrence of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

17$\frac{38}{39}$.

February 5 William Nickols and Mary Farnsworth both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

January 22 Capt. Josiah Hart of Farmington, and Lois Goodwin of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

1739.

May 3 M^{r} Samuel Talcott & M^{rs} Mehetable Wyllys, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

Novemb^{r} 22 James Shepherd and Sarah Hopkins were joined in marriage.

Decemb^{r} 6. Edward Cadwell, Jun^{r} and Ruth Eason, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

1740.

May 21 Caleb Ely of Springfield, and Mary Edwards of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

June 5 Gideon Merrels and Mary Biggelow, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

26 Moses Griswold of Windsor, and Mary Nickols of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

Novemb^{r} 5 James Bicknel of Ashford, and Deborah Cook of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

17$\frac{40}{41}$.

February 26 Richard Seymore and Elisabeth Wadsworth, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

March 4 Pantry Jones and Jerusha Cadwell, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

1741.

May 28 George Alcot & Dorothy Skinner, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

July 13 John Tyley and Martha Burnham, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

Octob^r 28 M^r Allan M^{c}Lean and M^{rs} Susanna Beauchamp, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

29 Joseph Farnsworth of Wethersfield, and Mary Blin of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

17$\frac{41}{42}$.

January 27 Jacob Kellogg and Abigail Wadsworth, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

1742.

June 10 Levi Jones and Elisabeth Cook, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

Septemb^r 29 M^r Job Marsh of Hadley, and M^{rs} Rebecca Pratt of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

17$\frac{42}{43}$.

January 27 Isaac Clark and Ruth Spencer, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

1743.

Decemb^r 1 Hezekiah Marsh and Christian Edwards, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

15 Elijah Cadwell & Rebecca Burr, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

17$\frac{43}{44}$.

January 19 Return Strong of Windsor, and Sarah Nichols of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

March 15 Edward Dod and Rebecca Barnard, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

1744.

April 25 Daniel Eggleston of Windsor, and Mary Ashley of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

Decemb^r 14 Doct^r Daniel Lothrop of Norwich, and M^{rs} Jerusha Talcott of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

17$\frac{44}{45}$.

Jan^{ry} 16 Roderick Morison and Susannah Gross, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

1745.

April 25 Eleazar Peck of Southington, and Sarah King of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

1746.

April 28 Hezekiah Merrells and Sarah Butler were joined in marriage.

June 18 John Larkham and Sarah Jones were joined in marriage;—both of Hartford.
26 Moses Dickinson and Elisabeth Pratt, both of Hartford, were joined in marriage.
Novemb^{r} 25 M^{r} Hezekiah Ripley of Windham, and M^{rs} Mary Skinner of Hartford, were joined in marriage.

An ac^{t} of marriages p^{r} Edw^{d} Dorr, pastor of the 1st Ch^{h} of Christ in Hartford.

1748.
Septem^{br} 25 Stephen Shepard & Susannah Blanchard, both of Hartford, were joyned in marriage.
26 M^{r} John Lawrence and M^{rs} Marg^{t} Chenevard, both of Hartford, were joyn^{d} in marriage.
Novemb^{r} 6 M^{r} Dan^{ll} Goodwin & M^{rs} Abigail Biggelow were joyn^{d} in marriage.
10 Medad Webster and Elizabeth Holtom were joyn^{d} in marriage.
17 Jacob Seymor & Abigail Ghraham were joyn^{d} in marriage.
21 John Skinner & Mary Whiting were married.

17$\frac{48}{49}$.
Jan. 12 Sylvanus & Rachel Andross were married.
19 Sam^{ll} Day & Hannah Ashly were married.
31 Tim^{o} Loomiss & Sarah Tallcott of Winsor, were married.

1749.
March 13 Tho^{s} Hooker and Hannah Wells were married.
16 Elihu Wadsworth and Elizabeth Crane were married.
June 1 Joshua Carter & Mary Catlin were married.
July 17 George Smith & Ann Cook were married.
30 Elisha Wadsworth & Ann Cadwell were married.
Octob^{r} 12 Moses White of Middletown, & Huldah Knowles of Hartford, were joyn^{d} in marriage.
Novb^{r} 5 Rich^{d} Goodman & Sarah Wadsworth were married.
Decb^{r} 7 James Steel & Mary Skinner were married.
31 Dan^{ll} Sheldon & Lucretia Gross were married.

1760.		
Jan^{ry}	20	Uriah Seymore of New Hartford, & Mary Hopkins of Hartford, were married.
May	22	Sam^{ll} Flagg & Martha Bigelow were married.
Augst	11	Joseph Phelps, Jun^{r} of Hebron, & Susannah Morison of Hartford, were married.
Nov^{br}	27	Jn^{o} Ellery & Eunice Hooker were married.
Dec^{br}	25	George Kellog & Sarah Clark were married.
1761.		
Jan^{ry}	22	Jn^{o} Cook & Thankfull Gooden were married.
Feb^{ry}	18	Rich^{d} Seymore & Mary Skinner were married.
	19	Dan^{ll} Bigelow & Elisabeth Butler were married.
June	21	David Bull & Lois Porter were married.
July	12	Ashbell Spencer & Mabell Church were married.
Sep^{tbr}	13	Tho^{s} Hopkins, Jun^{r} & Allice Howard were married.
Octob^{r}	18	Robart Burns of New Hempsted, in New York Province, & Mary Nevins were married.
	23	Alexander Chalker of Eastbury, and Mary Knowles were married.
Nov^{br}	26	William Ellery and Susannah Keith, were married.
		Jonathan Goodwin & Eunice Olcott were married.
	29	James Church and Thankfull Collyer were married.
Decem^{br}	13	Thomas Collyer & Ruth Felt were married.
1762.		
Jan^{ry}	17	Samuel Marsh & Catherine Chenevard were married.
March	28	William Knox of Albany, & Jennett Morison of Hartford, were married.
April	1	Elisha Andross & Deborah Cadwell were married.
	30	Solomon Ensign & Irena Allis were married.
July	1	Robart Sanford & Lydia Steel were married.
Nov^{br}	14	Doct^{r} Jonth Havens of Long Island, & Abigail Tiley of Hartford, were married.
1763.		
Feb^{ry}	13	Jn^{o} Burkett & Hannah Sheppard were married.
March	14	Sam^{ll} Mattocks & Sarah Birdwell were married.

Aug.	17	Maj. Jonath. Bull.
Oct.	7	Ester Pratt.
Nov.	20	John Townsend, apprentice to Sam^{ll} Catling.
1703.		
Sept.	22	Thomas Thornton.
1704.		
Mar.	24	The wife of M^{r} Joseph Talcott.
June		John Skinner, son of Joseph Skinner.
1705.		
Nov.	15	M^{rs}. Sarah Haynes.
1706.		
April	24	Sarah Spencer, wife of Sam^{ll} Spencer.
Sept.	27	Mary, the wife of Thomas King.
1707.		
Feb^{y}	2	Matthew Webster, son of Robert Webster.
Dec.	25	Mary Smith, wife of Phillip Smith, in the 37th year of her age.
1708.		
April	7	Stebbin Wilson.
1709. [?]		
April	20	Nath^{ll} Cole.
May	30	Fanny Compton.
Oct.	23	Hannah Skinner.
1710.		
May	28	Timothy Hide.
June	10	Eliz^{a} Easton, wife of John Easton.
		Wats Hubbard.
	14	M^{r} Rich^{d} Lord's negro man Jo.
	23	Mary Ashley, wife of Joseph Ashley.
July	19	Ruth Seamo^{r}, wife of Thomas Seamor.
October	11	Sarah Wheeler, wife of Sam^{ll} Wheeler.
	18	Ann Bunce.
	26	Mrs. Eliz^{a} Wadsworth, wife of Capt. Jas. Wadsworth.
Nov.	28	Ann Wheelar.
Dec.	14	James Camp.
	17	Sam^{ll} Camp,

Feb^{ry} 3 Sarah, daughter to Liev^{t} Rich^{d} Goodman, died.
23 Quintus, a Negro man serv^{t} to Sam^{ll} Drake, died.
28 An infant child of John Lords, died soon after its birth.
April 2 Rachell, infant daughter to Jn^{o} Thomas, died before baptism.
20 An infant Child, son to Isaac Bunce, still-born.
May 21 Abigail Gilbert died.
28 Hagar, maid serv^{t} to Jn^{o} Haynes Lord, died.
July 5 An infant Child, son to Jn^{o} Sheldon, still-born.
8 The aged Wido Sarah Ollcott died.
11 Mary, daughter to Uriah Burkett, died.
Augst 8 Mary Ann, daughter to Cap^{tn} Jn^{o} Lawrence, died.
Sep^{br} 4 Abigail, wife to Capt^{n} Tim^{o} Phelps, died.
7 Martha, infant daughter to Caleb Bull, died.
Dinah, negro serv^{t} to D^{r} Will^{m} Jepson, died.
27 Rec^{d} advice of the death of Cap^{tn} Ezekiell Ashley, in y^{e} West Indies.
Nov^{br} 9 The aged Wido Sarah Brace died.
Abigail, daughter to Jacob Seymor, died before baptism.
10 Elisabeth, daughter to Tho^{s} Ensign, died.
16 Richard Shaw died.
29 Joseph Buckingham, Esq^{r}, died.
Dec^{br} 1 The aged Liev^{t} Sam^{ll} Catlin died.
12 Will^{m} Powell died.
21 An infant Child, son to Joseph Rogers, died.
26 The Aged Wido Hannah Butler died.

1761.
Jan^{y} 4 An infant Child, daughter to Sam^{ll} Day, died before baptism.
The aged Jn^{o} Nichols died.
5 Allan Morison died.
23 Tony, negro Serv^{t} to D^{r} Normand Morison, died.
26 The Aged Wido Sarah Bunce died.
30 Mary, wife to David Bull, died.
Sarah Grover died.
March 8 Dositheus Humphreys, Jun^{r}, died.

Family Group Record

Page / of

Husband Given name(s) Walter		Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year) 1583	Place Sutton, Mandeville, Wiltshire, England		
Christened	Place		
Died 14 Feb 1665 ?	Place Sudbury		
Buried	Place		
Married	Place		
Husband's father Given name(s)		Last name	☐ Deceased
Husband's mother Given name(s) Alice		Maiden name	☐ Deceased
Wife Given name(s) Elizabeth		Maiden name	☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year)	Place		
Christened	Place		
Died	Place		
Buried	Place		
Wife's father Given name(s)		Last name	☐ Deceased
Wife's mother Given name(s)		Maiden name	☐ Deceased

Children List each child in order of birth.

1	Sex M	Given name(s) Josiah	Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
		Born (day month year) 1623	Place	
		Christened	Place	
		Died ca 1698	Place	
		Spouse Given name(s) Elizabeth	Last name NOYES	
		Married 1654	Place	
2	Sex M	Given name(s) Thomas	Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
		Born (day month year)	Place England	
		Christened	Place	
		Died 28 July 1640	Place Sudbury	
		Spouse Given name(s)	Last name	
		Married	Place	
3	Sex M	Given name(s) John	Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
		Born (day month year) 1621	Place England	
		Christened	Place	
		Died ca 1697	Place	
		Spouse Given name(s) Dorothy	Last name NOYES	
		Married 13 Oct 1642	Place Sudbury	

Prepared by	Address
Phone ( )	
Date prepared	

Source: Descendants of Walter Haynes and Peter Noyes, of Sudbury, Mass. by Frederick Haynes Newell

Note: Walter Haynes was a linen weaver
arrived in ship Confidence in 1638

Family Group Record

Page of

Husband Given name(s) Walter	Last name HAYNES
Wife Given name(s) Elizabeth	Maiden name

Children List each child in order of birth.

4	Sex F	Given name(s) Suffrance	Last name HAYNES	See "Other ☐ Marriages"
		Born (day month year)	Place England	
		Christened	Place	
		Died	Place	
		Spouse Given name(s) Josiah	Last name TREADAWAY	
		Married	Place	
5	Sex F	Given name(s) Mary	Last name HAYNES	See "Other ☐ Marriages"
		Born (day month year)	Place England	
		Christened	Place	
		Died 1 Mar 1697-8	Place	
		Spouse Given name(s) Thomas	Last name NOYES	
		Married	Place	
6	Sex F	Given name(s)	Last name HAYNES	See "Other ☐ Marriages"
		Born (day month year)	Place	
		Christened	Place	
		Died	Place England	
		Spouse Given name(s) Roger	Last name GOURD	
		Married	Place	
7	Sex	Given name(s)	Last name	See "Other ☐ Marriages"
		Born (day month year)	Place	
		Christened	Place	
		Died	Place	
		Spouse Given name(s)	Last name	
		Married	Place	
8	Sex	Given name(s)	Last name	See "Other ☐ Marriages"
		Born (day month year)	Place	
		Christened	Place	
		Died	Place	
		Spouse Given name(s)	Last name	
		Married	Place	
9	Sex	Given name(s)	Last name	See "Other ☐ Marriages"
		Born (day month year)	Place	
		Christened	Place	
		Died	Place	
		Spouse Given name(s)	Last name	
		Married	Place	

Family Group Record

Page of

Husband Given name(s) Josiah — Last name HAYNES

Wife Given name(s) Elizabeth — Maiden name NOYES

Children List each child in order of birth.

4 Sex F — Given name(s) Deborah — Last name HAYNES — See "Other Marriages" ☐
Born (day month year) 13 Dec 1659 — Place Sudbury
Christened — Place
Died — Place
Spouse Given name(s) Jabez — Last name BROWN
Married — Place

5 Sex F — Given name(s) Abigail — Last name — See "Other Marriages" ☐
Born (day month year) 30 Nov 1657 — Place
Christened — Place
Died — Place
Spouse Given name(s) Hopestill — Last name BROWN
Married 26 Nov 1685 — Place

6 Sex M — Given name(s) Thomas — Last name HAYNES — See "Other Marriages" ☐
Born (day month year) 30 Nov 1656 — Place Sudbury
Christened — Place
Died — Place
Spouse Given name(s) — Last name
Married — Place

7 Sex F — Given name(s) Hannah — Last name HAYNES — See "Other Marriages" ☐
Born (day month year) 31 Dec 1660 — Place Sudbury
Christened — Place
Died 20 Apr 1669 — Place
Spouse Given name(s) — Last name
Married — Place

8 Sex F — Given name(s) Sarah — Last name HAYNES — See "Other Marriages" ☐
Born (day month year) 28 Sept 1663 — Place
Christened — Place
Died — Place
Spouse Given name(s) — Last name
Married — Place

9 Sex — Given name(s) — Last name — See "Other Marriages" ☐
Born (day month year) — Place
Christened — Place
Died — Place
Spouse Given name(s) — Last name
Married — Place

Source: Walter Haynes of Sutton Mandeville, Wiltshire, England, and Sudbury, Massachusetts, and HIS DESCENDANTS 1583-1928, ed. Frances Haynes

Family Group Record

Page 2 of

Husband Given name(s) Josiah		Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year) 1623	Place England		
Christened	Place		
Died	Place		
Buried	Place		
Married 13 Nov 1646	Place		
Husband's father Given name(s) Walter		Last name HAYNES	☐ Deceased
Husband's mother Given name(s) Elizabeth		Maiden name	☐ Deceased
Wife Given name(s) Elizabeth		Maiden name NOYES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year)	Place		
Christened	Place		
Died	Place		
Buried	Place		
Wife's father Given name(s) Peter		Last name NOYES	☐ Deceased
Wife's mother Given name(s)		Maiden name	☐ Deceased

Children List each child in order of birth.

1	Sex M	Given name(s) Josiah	Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
		Born (day month year) 27 April 1655	Place	
		Christened	Place	
		Died	Place	
		Spouse Given name(s) Elizabeth	Last name STARK LAMBERT	
		Married 3 March 1693	Place Groton, CT	
2	Sex M	Given name(s) Caleb	Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
		Born (day month year) 19 May 1667	Place	
		Christened	Place	
		Died 1687	Place	
		Spouse Given name(s)	Last name	
		Married	Place	
3	Sex M	Given name(s) Joshua	Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
		Born (day month year) 17 Sept 1669	Place Sudbury	
		Christened	Place	
		Died 29 Mar 1757	Place	
		Spouse Given name(s) Ann	Last name EASTERBROOK	
		Married 26 Jan 1709-10	Place	

Prepared by	Address
Phone ( )	
Date prepared	

Source: Newell

Family Group Record

Page 3 of

Husband Given name(s) Josiah
Last name HAYNES
☐ See "Other Marriages"

Born (day month year) 27 Apr 1655
Place Sudbury

Christened
Place

Died
Place

Buried
Place

Married 3 March 1693
Place Groton, CT

Husband's father Given name(s) Josiah
Last name HAYNES
☐ Deceased

Husband's mother Given name(s) Elizabeth
Maiden name NOYES
☐ Deceased

Wife Given name(s) Elizabeth
Maiden name STARK LAMBERT
☐ See "Other Marriages"

Born (day month year)
Place

Christened
Place

Died
Place

Buried
Place

Wife's father Given name(s) Aaron
Last name STARK
☐ Deceased

Wife's mother Given name(s)
Maiden name
☐ Deceased

Children List each child in order of birth.

1 Sex F
Given name(s) Elizabeth
Last name STARK
☐ See "Other Marriages"

Born (day month year) 7 Mar 1694
Place Preston, CT

Christened 12 Sept 1697
Place Old Road Church, Stonington, Conn

Died
Place

Spouse Given name(s) Obadiah
Last name Phillips

Married
Place

2 Sex F
Given name(s) Anna
Last name HAYNES
☐ See "Other Marriages"

Born (day month year) 3 Nov 1696
Place Preston, CT

Christened 12 Sept 1697
Place Old Road Church, Stonington, Conn

Died
Place

Spouse Given name(s) Nathaniel
Last name BROWN

Married 11 July 1715
Place

3 Sex M
Given name(s) Josiah
Last name HAYNES
☐ See "Other Marriages"

Born (day month year) 8 Jan 1698-9
Place Preston, CT

Christened
Place

Died
Place

Spouse Given name(s) Mary
Last name Avery

Married 11 Mar 1730
Place

Prepared by

Phone
(   )

Date prepared

Address

Family Group Record

Page of

Husband Given name(s) Josiah | Last name HAYNES

Wife Given name(s) Elizabeth | Maiden name STARK LAMBERT

Children List each child in order of birth.

4 Sex M | Given name(s) Joshua | Last name HAYNES | ☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year) 27 Aug 1701 | Place New Groton, CT
Christened | Place
Died before 1719 | Place
Spouse Given name(s) | Last name
Married | Place

5 Sex M | Given name(s) Caleb | Last name HAYNES | ☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year) 2 Feb 1702-3 | Place New Groton, CT
Christened | Place
Died ca 1758 | Place
Spouse Given name(s) Desire | Last name CULVER
Married 23 Jan 1729 | Place

6 Sex F | Given name(s) Keziah | Last name HAYNES | ☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year) 7 June 1705 | Place New Groton, CT
Christened | Place
Died | Place
Spouse Given name(s) James | Last name STREET
Married | Place

7 Sex F | Given name(s) Comfort | Last name HAYNES | ☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year) 2 Aug 1711 | Place New Groton, CT
Christened | Place
Died | Place
Spouse Given name(s) | Last name
Married | Place

8 Sex F | Given name(s) Deborah | Last name HAYNES | ☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year) | Place
Christened | Place
Died | Place
Spouse Given name(s) | Last name
Married | Place

9 Sex | Given name(s) | Last name | ☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year) | Place
Christened | Place
Died | Place
Spouse Given name(s) | Last name
Married | Place

Family Group Record

Page 4 of

Husband Given name(s) Caleb		Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year) 2 Feb 1702-3	Place New Groton, CT		
Christened	Place		
Died ca 1758	Place		
Buried	Place		
Married 23 Jan 1729	Place		
Husband's father Given name(s) Josiah		Last name HAYNES	☐ Deceased
Husband's mother Given name(s) Elizabeth		Maiden name STARK LAMBERT	☐ Deceased
Wife Given name(s) Desire		Maiden name CULVER	☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year)	Place		
Christened	Place		
Died	Place		
Buried	Place		
Wife's father Given name(s)		Last name	☐ Deceased
Wife's mother Given name(s)		Maiden name	☐ Deceased

Children List each child in order of birth.

1	Sex M	Given name(s) Vine	Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
	Born (day month year) 1743	Place Groton, CT		
	Christened	Place		
	Died 28 Feb 1808	Place Guilford, VT		
	Spouse Given name(s) Polly		Last name BROWN	
	Married	Place		
2	Sex F	Given name(s) Elizabeth	Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
	Born (day month year)	Place		
	Christened	Place		
	Died	Place		
	Spouse Given name(s)		Last name LAMB	
	Married	Place		
3	Sex F	Given name(s) Desire	Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
	Born (day month year)	Place		
	Christened	Place		
	Died	Place		
	Spouse Given name(s)		Last name	
	Married	Place		

Prepared by	Address
Phone ( )	
Date prepared	

Family Group Record

Page of

Husband Given name(s) Caleb | Last name Haynes

Wife Given name(s) Desire | Maiden name CULVER

Children List each child in order of birth.

4 Sex F | Given name(s) Abigail | Last name HAYNES | See "Other Marriages" ☐
Born (day month year) | Place
Christened | Place
Died | Place
Spouse Given name(s) | Last name BAKER
Married | Place

5 Sex M | Given name(s) Caleb | Last name | See "Other Marriages" ☐
Born (day month year) 22 Oct 1736 | Place
Christened | Place
Died 26 July 1823 | Place [Pawling]?
Spouse Given name(s) Sophia | Last name BILLINGS STODDARD
Married | Place

6 Sex M | Given name(s) Asa | Last name HAYNES | See "Other Marriages" ☐
Born (day month year) 1739 | Place
Christened | Place
Died | Place
Spouse Given name(s) Deborah | Last name HUNT
Married 1760 | Place

7 Sex M | Given name(s) Solomon | Last name HAYNES | See "Other Marriages" ☐
Born (day month year) | Place
Christened | Place
Died | Place
Spouse Given name(s) | Last name
Married | Place

8 Sex F | Given name(s) Temperance | Last name | See "Other Marriages" ☐
Born (day month year) | Place
Christened | Place
Died | Place
Spouse Given name(s) Amos | Last name BURROWS
Married | Place

9 Sex | Given name(s) | Last name | See "Other Marriages" ☐
Born (day month year) | Place
Christened | Place
Died | Place
Spouse Given name(s) | Last name
Married | Place

Family Group Record

Page 5 of

Husband Given name(s) Vine — Last name HAYNES — ☐ See "Other Marriages"

Born (day month year) 1743 — Place

Christened — Place

Died 28 Feb 1808 — Place Guilford, VT

Buried — Place

Married — Place

Husband's father Given name(s) Caleb — Last name HAYNES — ☐ Deceased

Husband's mother Given name(s) Desire — Maiden name CULVER — ☐ Deceased

Wife Given name(s) Molly or Polly — Maiden name BROWN — ☐ See "Other Marriages"

Born (day month year) — Place

Christened — Place

Died — Place

Buried — Place

Wife's father Given name(s) — Last name — ☐ Deceased

Wife's mother Given name(s) — Maiden name — ☐ Deceased

Children List each child in order of birth.

1 Sex M — Given name(s) Asa — Last name HAYNES — ☐ See "Other Marriages"

Born (day month year) 7 Sept 1784 — Place Guilford, Windham, Vermont

Christened — Place

Died 19 Nov 1867 — Place Guilford, Windham, VT

Spouse Given name(s) Sally — Last name BRIGGS

Married 29 Mar 1810 — Place

2 Sex M — Given name(s) Vine — Last name HAYNES — ☐ See "Other Marriages"

Born (day month year) 5 Nov 1767 — Place New Groton, CT

Christened — Place

ohio

Died — Place

Spouse Given name(s) Mary — Last name CROUCH

Married 1785 — Place

3 Sex F — Given name(s) Polly — Last name HAYNES — ☐ See "Other Marriages"

Born (day month year) 16 Apr 1769 — Place New Groton, CT

Greenfield, Huron, Ohio

Christened — Place

Died 7 Sept 1822 — Place

Spouse Given name(s) Bildad — Last name ADAMS

Married — Place

Prepared by

Address

Phone ( )

Date prepared

"Vine HAYNES Carpenter + cabinet-maker. came from Groton, CT, in 1778" to Guilford, VT. (Gazetteer and Business Directory of Windham County, VT., 1724-1884 by Hamilton Child. brought 6 children - 3 more born in Windham Co., incl. Asa in 1784. Asa - like his father a carpenter - was also a Methodist minister. Asa + Sally had 9 children.

Family Group Record

Page of

Husband Given name(s) Vine — Last name HAYNES

Wife Given name(s) Desire — Maiden name CULVER

Children List each child in order of birth.

4 Sex M Given name(s) Josiah — Last name HAYNES ☐ See "Other Marriages"

Born (day month year) 24 Feb 1772 Place New Groton, CT

Christened Place

Died 29 July 1773 Place New Groton, CT

Spouse Given name(s) — Last name

Married Place

5 Sex F Given name(s) Desire — Last name HAYNES ☐ See "Other Marriages"

Born (day month year) 29 Aug 1773 Place New Groton, CT

Christened Place

Died 6 Sept 1810 Place

Spouse Given name(s) Nehemiah — Last name TUBBS

Married Place

6 Sex F Given name(s) Anna — Last name HAYNES ☐ See "Other Marriages"

Born (day month year) 3 June 1775 Place

Christened Place

Died June 1800 Place

Spouse Given name(s) — Last name

Married Place

7 Sex M Given name(s) Nathaniel — Last name HAYNES ☐ See "Other Marriages"

Born (day month year) 5 Mar 1776 Place New Groton, CT

Christened Place

ohio

Died Place

Spouse Given name(s) Polly — Last name SMITH

Married Place

8 Sex F Given name(s) Elizabeth — Last name HAYNES ☐ See "Other Marriages"

Born (day month year) 28 Feb 1779 Place

Christened Place

Died 29 Nov 1856 Place Guilford, VT

Spouse Given name(s) — Last name

Married Place

9 Sex F Given name(s) Prudence — Last name ☐ See "Other Marriages"

Born (day month year) 17 Sept 1780 Place Guilford, VT

Christened Place

Died Place

Spouse Given name(s) — Last name BELL or DEBELL

Married Place

Family Group Record

Page 6 of

Husband Given name(s) Asa		Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year) 7 Sept 1784	Place Guilford, Windham, VT		
Christened	Place		
Died 19 Nov 1867	Place Guilford, Windham, VT		
Buried	Place		
Married 29 Mar 1810	Place		
Husband's father Given name(s) Vine		Last name HAYNES	☐ Deceased
Husband's mother Given name(s) Desire		Maiden name CULVER	☐ Deceased

Wife Given name(s) Sally		Maiden name BRIGGS	☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year)	Place		
Christened	Place		
Died	Place		
Buried	Place		
Wife's father Given name(s)		Last name	☐ Deceased
Wife's mother Given name(s)		Maiden name	☐ Deceased

Children List each child in order of birth.

1	Sex M Given name(s) Asa Philander		Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
	Born (day month year) 17 Oct 1812	Place Guilford, Windham, VT		
	Christened	Place		
	Died 1850	Place Troy, DeKalb, Indiana		
	Spouse Given name(s) Mary "Polly"		Last name PARSONS	
	Married 1835	Place		
2	Sex F Given name(s) Sarah		Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
	Born (day month year) 5 Mar 1811	Place Guilford, Windham, VT		
	Christened	Place		
	Died	Place Holyoke, Mass		
	Spouse Given name(s) Otis		Last name STONE	
	Married	Place		
3	Sex M Given name(s) James Madison		Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
	Born (day month year) 8 Aug 1814	Place Guilford		
	Christened	Place		
	Died 21 Oct 1891	Place Springfield, Mass		
	Spouse Given name(s) Betsey		Last name HARE	
	Married 11 Oct 1835	Place Warehouse Point, CT		

Prepared by	Address
Phone ( )	
Date prepared	

4. M Zadoc Seymour HAYNES
b. 16 May 1816 Guilford

Marion Wallace BAGLEY
m. 1 Mar 1843

Family Group Record

/ /

Page 6 of

Husband Given name(s)	Asa	Last name	HAYNES
Wife Given name(s)	Sally	Maiden name	BRIGGS

Children List each child in order of birth.

5 ~~4~~

Sex F	Given name(s) Mary A.	Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year) 24 Apr 1818	Place Guilford		
Christened	Place		
Died	Place		
Spouse Given name(s) Sandford		Last name ANDREWS	
Married 21 Jan 1840	Place		

6+7 ~~5~~

TWINS

Sex M	Given name(s) Richard Nathaniel	Last name HAYNES HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year) 10 Jan 1821	Place Guilford		
Christened	Place		
Died 10 Jan 1821	Place Guilford		
Spouse Given name(s)		Last name	
Married	Place		

8 ~~6~~

Sex F	Given name(s) Harriet	Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year) 28 Dec 1821	Place Guilford		
Christened	Place		
Died 14 Jan 1822	Place Guilford		
Spouse Given name(s)		Last name	
Married	Place		

9 ~~7~~

Sex F	Given name(s) Rhuma R.	Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year) 8 July 1823	Place		
Christened	Place		
Died	Place		
Spouse Given name(s) Ansell		Last name ROBERTS	
Married 27 Sept 1847	Place		

10 ~~8~~

Sex M	Given name(s) John N	Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year) 8 Nov 1825	Place Bellows Falls, VT		
Christened	Place		
Died 30 May 1862	Place Rockingham, VT		
Spouse Given name(s) Fidelia		Last name KENDALL	
Married	Place		

11 ~~9~~

Marble Rock, Iowa

Sex M	Given name(s) Eli B.	Last name HAYNES	☐ See "Other Marriages"
Born (day month year) 9 Aug 1827	Place Guilford, VT		
Christened	Place		
Died	Place		
Spouse Given name(s) Julia Ann		Last name HUNT	
Married 7 Nov 1848	Place Guilford, VT		

12. F Fidelia HAYNES
b. 11 June 1830

13. F Emily HAYNES
b. 13 Oct 1836 Brattleboro, VT
d. 7 Mar 1839

Ancestry.com

Member Login | Free Membership | MyAccount

The No. 1 Source for Family History Online

Home | Search | Learn | Share | Record | Shop | ?

Search by Record Type | Search by Locality | Images Online | Search Help

Find name-brand quality at

Search > Record Type > Massachusetts Census, 1790-1890 > **Search Results**

January 3, 2001

Search Results

Search Terms: MARSTES (4)
Database: Massachusetts Census, 1790-1890
Combined Matches: 4

Year	Surname	Given Name (s)	County	State	Page	Township or Other Info	Record Type	Database	ID#
1820	MARSTES	CHARLES	Essex County	MA	297	Newburyport	Federal Population Schedule	MA 1820 Federal Census Index	MAS2a799378
1850	MARSTES	CHARLES	Essex County	MA	269	Newburyport	Federal Population Schedule	MA 1850 Federal Census Index	MAS6a1966771
1840	MARSTES	CHARLS	Essex County	MA	004	Newburyport	Federal Population Schedule	MA 1840 Federal Census Index	MAS4a1676099
1840	MARSTES	WILLIMA S.	Suffolk County	MA	253	Boston 8th Ward	Federal Population Schedule	MA 1840 Federal Census Index	MAS4a1676100

Read the AIS Census Frequently Asked Questions (FAQ)

Viewing records **1-4 of 4**

Return to the Global Search Screen   More information about this database

---

About Us | Contact Us | Partner with Us | Terms & Conditions | Privacy Statement

Family Group Record

Ancestry.com. Member Login | Free Membership | MyAccount
The No. 1 Source for Family History Online
Home Search Learn Share Record Shop ?
Search by Record Type | Search by Locality | Images Online | Search Help
Enter your family name Click here to browse
Build your family tree! MyFamily.com

Search > Record Type > Essex County, Massachusetts Birth Records to 1850: Newburyport > **Search Results** January 3, 2001

Search Results

Search Terms: MARSTES (18)
Database: Essex County, Massachusetts Birth Records to 1850: Newburyport
Combined Matches: 18
Next Hits

Surname	Given Name	Son/Daughter	Father's Name, Occupation	Mother's Name	Birth/Baptism Date	Notes
Marstes (see also Marston)	Charles	s	Charles	Elizabeth	July 23, 1815	
Marstes (see also Marston)	Elizabeth	d	Charles	Elizabeth	Apr. 15, 1813	
Marstes (see also Marston)	Elizabeth Ann	d	Charles	Elizabeth	Nov. 26, 1821	
Marstes (see also Marston)	Henry	s	Charles	Elizabeth	Oct. 18, 1823	
Marstes (see also Marston)	Joseph Edwards	s	Charles	Elizabeth	Jan. 15, 1826	
Marstes (see also Marston)	Mary	d	Charles	Elizabeth	June 23, 1819	
Marstes (see also Marston)	William	s	Charles	Elizabeth	Aug. 25, 1817	
Marston (see						

also Marstes, Marstin, Masters)	Benjamin	s	Benjamin	Susanna	Dec. 9, 1815	
Marston (see also Marstes, Marstin, Masters)	Charles Storey	s	Stephen W.	Mary	July 12, 1827	
Marston (see also Marstes, Marstin, Masters)	Daniel White	s	Stephen W.	Mary	Feb. 15, 1823	

Viewing records **1-10 of 18**

Next,

Page: 1 2

Return to the Global Search Screen More information about this database

About Us | Contact Us | Partner with Us | Terms & Conditions | Privacy Statement

Copyright © 1998-2000, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

1
Mary AVERY
B: 2 Jul 1693
Groton, New London, Conn
D: Apr 1780
Groton, New London Co., Ct
M: 3 Jul 1716
Of Roxbury, Suffolk, Massachusetts

Family

William MORGAN
B: 1693
Groton, New London, Conn
D: Oct 1729
Groton, New London, Connecticut

2
James (II) AVERY
B: 15 Dec 1646
New London, New London, Co., Ct
D: 22 Aug 1728
Groton, New London, Ct
M: 20 Feb 1669
New London, New London, Ct

Family

3
Deborah STALLYON
B: 20 Feb 1649
New London, New London, Connecticut, New England
D: 27 Mar 1729
Groton, New London, Ct

4
James (Capt.) AVERY
B: 1620
Of, Cornwall, Devonshire, England
D: 18 Apr 1700
New London Co., New London, Ct
M: 10 Nov 1643
Gloucester, Essex, Ma

Family

5
Joanna GREENSLADE
B: 1622
Of, Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts
D: 16 Apr 1693
New London, New London, Ct

6
Edward Stallyon STALLION
B: 1623
Missenden Great, Buckshire, England
D: 14 May 1703
New London, New London, Ct
M: Abt 1626
Of Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, New England

Family

7
Margaret (Mary) Mrs STALLYON
B: About 1627
Great Missenden, Buckshire, England
D: 1680
New London, New London, Ct

8
Christopher AVERY
B: 1590
Of Westerly, Washington Co., Rhode Island
D: 12 Mar 1679
New London, New London, Ct
M: 26 Aug 1616
Exeter, Devon, England, England
→

Family

9
Margery STEPHENS
B: 1590
Exeter, Devonshire, Or Salisbury, Wiltshire, England
D: 19 Oct 1653
Of, Brixham, Devon, Eng.
→

10
Edward GREENSLADE
B: 6 Oct 1601
Exeter, Devon, Eng
M: 1620
Of Boston, Essex, Mass.
→

Family

11
Edward Mrs. GREENSLADE
B: About 1602
Of Boston, Essex, Ma
D:
Boston, Suffolk, Mass
→

12

Family

13

14

Family

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

1 **William MORGAN**
B: 1693
Groton, New London, Conn
D: Oct 1729
Groton, New London, Connecticut
M: 3 Jul 1716
Of Roxbury, Suffolk, Massachusetts

Family

2 **John MORGAN**
B: 30 Mar 1645
Roxbury, Sfflk, Ma
D: 12 Feb 1712
Preston, New London, Connecticut
M: Bef 1690
Preston, New London, Ct

Family

3 **Elizabeth JONES**
B: 28 Aug 1664
Of New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut
D: Aft 23 1711 Aug
Of Preston, New London, Ct

Mary AVERY
B: 2 Jul 1693
Groton, New London, Conn
D: Apr 1780
Groton, New London Co., Ct

Family

4 **James MORGAN**
B: 1607
Landaff, Glamorgan, Wales
D: 5 Apr 1704
Groton, New London, Ct
M: 6 Aug 1640
New London, New London, Connecticut

Family

5 **Margery (Twin) HILLS**
B: 16 Jun 1611
Gr Barstead, Billericay, Essex, England
D: 28 Apr 1690
., Wallingford, New Haven, Connecticut

6 **William JONES**
B: 1624
London, London, England
D: 17 Oct 1706
New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut
M: 4 Jul 1659
London, London, England

Family

7 **Hannah EATON**
B: 1632
Prob., London, England
D: 4 May 1707
New Haven, New Haven, Ct

8 **Sir William MORGAN**
B: 1560
Of Tredigar, Monmouthshire, Wales, U.k.
D: 19 Jan 1629
Bristol, Glamorgan, Wales
M: 1606
Llandaff, Glamorgans, Wales

Family

9 **Elizabeth MORGAN**
B: 1583
Tredigar, Monmouthshire, Wales, U.k.
D: Jan 1638
Bristol, Gloucester, England

10 **George HILLS**
B: 20 Nov 1578
Of Gt. Burstead, Billericay, Essex, England
D: 24 Mar 1649
Gt. Barnstead, England
M: 13 Oct 1596
Great Barnstead, Billerica, Essex, Eng

Family

11 **Mary SYMONDS**
B: Abt 1578/1580
Great Barnstead, Billerica, Essex, England

12 **John JONES**
B: Abt 1609
, , Prob. England
D: 16 Oct 1660
Executed
M: Bef 1631
, , Prob. England

Family

13 **Catherine H CROMWELL**
B: Abt 1611
, , Prob. England

14 **Theophilus EATON**
B: Aug 1591
Stony Strattford, Bucks, Eng, Gb
D: 7 Jan 1658
New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut, New England
M: 1625
Prob., London, Eng.

Family

15 **Anne LLOYD**
B: 1591
Of London, Middlesex, England
D: 1659
London, Lndn, Eng, Gb

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).

Family Group Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

Husband's Name

William MORGAN (AFN:BW2W-BT) Pedigree

Born: 1693 **Place:** Groton, New London, Conn
Died: Oct 1729 **Place:** Groton, New London, Connecticut
Married: 3 Jul 1716 **Place:** Of Roxbury, Suffolk, Massachusetts

Father: John MORGAN (AFN:BMVM-WL) Family
Mother: Elizabeth JONES (AFN:C6MR-ZW)

Wife's Name

Mary AVERY (AFN:4M5J-K3) Pedigree

Born: 2 Jul 1693 **Place:** Groton, New London, Conn
Christened: 2 Jul 1693 **Place:** Groton, New London, Ct
Died: Apr 1780 **Place:** Groton, New London Co., Ct
Married: 3 Jul 1716 **Place:** Of Roxbury, Suffolk, Massachusetts

Father: James (II) AVERY (AFN:4M5H-M9) Family
Mother: Deborah STALLYON (AFN:4M5H-NG)

Children

---

1. **Sex Name**
F Mary MORGAN (AFN:2PVW-F5) Pedigree

Born: 9 May 1717 **Place:** Groton, New London, Conn
Died: Oct 1771 53) (Age **Place:**

---

2. **Sex Name**
F Elizabeth MORGAN (AFN:TDX1-ST) Pedigree

Born: 1 Feb 1719 **Place:** Groton, New London, Connecticut

---

3. **Sex Name**
F Margaret MORGAN (AFN:TDX1-T1) Pedigree

Born: 26 Feb 1721 **Place:** Groton, New London, Connecticut

---

4. **Sex Name**
F Margery MORGAN (AFN:1880-06M) Pedigree

Born: 26 Feb 1721 **Place:** Groton, New Longon, Connecticut

---

5. **Sex Name**
M William MORGAN (AFN:8TNW-85) Pedigree

Born: 17 Jun 1723 **Place:** , Groton, New London, Connecticut
Died: 11 Apr 1777 **Place:** , Groton, New London, Connecticut

---

6. **Sex Name**
F Deborah MORGAN (AFN:TDX2-4J) Pedigree

Born: 26 Jun 1726 **Place:** Groton, New London, Connecticut

7. **Sex Name**

F Prudence MORGAN (AFN:MM0C-6H) Pedigree

Born: 29 Feb 1728 **Place:** Groton, , Ct
Died: 16 Apr 1815 **Place:** Groton, , Ct

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 17

GenForum

Posted By: John Stark

Email: cherosta@ix.netcom.com

Subject: Re: Aaron Stark born 1606 -08

Post Date: January 09, 1999 at 17:29:07

Message URL: http://www.genforum.com/stark/messages/282.html

Forum: Stark Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://www.genforum.com/stark/

Aaron had no family when he came over, probably from England. (A Hartford Court called him "A young Englishman of very little promise." He may have been an indentured servant, or just a follower along to the group that formed Hartford at about that time - Thomas Hooker's Dissenters. I have data on Aaron's three sons and their families. He eventually ended up in Stonington, Ct. after years of being an Indian fighter and a militiaman under Captain and eventually Generally Mason, near whom he lived at the head of the Mystic River. I will try to help fill in the spaces back to Aaron from your husband's line if I can.

John Stark
cherosta@ix.netcom.com

Return to Message

Subject: **Re: Haynes family**
Date: Wed, 14 Feb 2001 09:48:53 -0700
From: "Marie Bruner" <marieathome@telusplanet.net>
To: <carolync@locl.net>

Hi, Carolyn,
Thanks for your offer of photos of some of the Haynes family. I already have some photos of them which this relative in Washington state sent me. Mary Celleste, Inez and family, Frank and some brothers, etc.) Now as for the relationship---Francis Haynes, son of Asa Philander Haynes, married Sarah Ritter in 1867. Sarah was the daughter of Anna (Bruner) Ritter, a great-great great aunt. That is, Anna's father was great-great grandfather on the Bruner line. He was the Swiss immigrant who came to America in 1833. He came with four children, one of whom was Anna. So you see, the relationship to the Haynes is through marriage. The relative in Washington found me through a Richard Newcomer of the DeKalb Genealogy Society. He had photographed graves in the Eddy Cemetery for me and Jan (in WA) e-mailed the Society for info on Bruners when she found that she was a descendant of Anna. If I did not have photos of the Haynes branch, I would certainly take you up on your offer. I beleive (to me anyway) that the reason that Anna Bruner's marriage really sticks out is that she had to sign a marriage contract when she married. She was wed to Christopher Ritter, a man older than her father and from what I have gathered he had quite a lot of wealth. Anna was getting on in years for those times. She was 24 years old. Anyway the contract, in brief, was that if the marriage was consummated, Anna would be given title to a house and lot in the town of Canal Dover in Tuscarawas co, OH. If she did consumate the marriage and got the lot and house she did not get any other part of the old man's wealth, and if she left the marriage, after getting the lot, she lost the lot and everything else. How's that for looking after your wealth? Well, Anna and Christopher had the one child, Sarah, and Anna died when Sarah was 14 years old. Her elderly spouse did two years after her. Anna's story makes one of those interesting "twists" one find in research, I think. Oh yes, the lot and house were sold by Anna and Christopher a few years after they married.
Marie
----- Original Message -----
From: Carolyn Cripe <carolync@locl.net>
To: Marie Bruner <marieathome@telusplanet.net>
Sent: Wednesday, February 14, 2001 5:03 AM
Subject: Haynes family

> *Marie, how closely related are you to Asa Philander Haynes? What I am*
> *getting at is would you like photos of Mary Celesta Haynes Evertts and*
> *her children if I can round them up?*
>
> *Carolyn*
>
>

FamilyHistory.com Online Genealogy Community

Ancestry.com MyFamily.com FamilyHistory.com

Disney store.com © Disney

ABOUT US
- policies
- user agreement
- ancestry.com

MESSAGE BOARDS
- surname
- country/state
- topics

WORLD TREE
- search
- submit

SOCIETY HALL
- find a society
- add your society
- calendar of events

ONLINE HELP
- site map
- customer support

family tree!

Search

Find a Message Board: GO **Messages:** GO

☐ Use Soundex

or browse our message board categories, topics , country/state
or surnames:
A B C D E F G H I J K L M N O P Q R S T U V W X Y Z

Search the Web: Search

The Stark Surname Message Board

Reply | Message List | Previous | Next | Parent

Message #463 Thursday, June 08, 2000

Subject: Aaron Stark Sr

Posted by: Leah Shelby Cook

Message: Aaron Stark was first settler of that name died in what is now Groton Connecticutin 1885.Tradition in the Groton branch of the family makes them of Scotch Ancetary. Aaron Ssssstark fought in the Paquel War. Aarons's son Willllllliam was instrumental in organizilng the First Babtist Church in Conn. in 1705 and the first meeting was held in his home.Aaron Stark born about 1608 in England,died 1685 in New London Conn., married Sarah ? Children ? ? doesn't compute (1) Aaron Stark Jr born about 1850, died Nov 7 1878 in the Wyoming Massacre, Married Mehitabel Shaw.(2) John born about 1652, died 8 Sept 1703, married Elizabeth. (3) Margaret born about 1658, Died ?, Married John Fish. (4) Sarah Born aboout 1680,died 1 Dec 1722, married Samuel Fish. (5) Elizabeth Born about 1662, died 31 Sep 1730, Married (my records show both Michael Lambert and Josiah Haynes).(6) William (my ancester) born about1664,died 8 Sep 1730, Married 16 Jun 1698 Elizabeth ?

Replies: Aaron Stark - Mary *6/13/00*
Aaron Stark's descendent - Pat *7/16/00*
Aaron Stark - Mary *7/17/00*
Immigrant Aaron STARK & wife Sarah - Marilyn Roth

Search State and Federal **Census Records**
First Name Last Name Search Ancestry.com

The Stark Surname Message Board

Reply | Message List | Previous | Next | Parent

Message #531 Sunday, July 16, 2000

Subject: Aaron Stark's descendent

Posted by: Pat

Message: Hi, I am also a descendent of one of the Aarons. I have the same info that you have and then some from the Early Germans of NJ, by T.F.Chambers. My branch settled in Morris Co.,N.J. It states that Aaron probably came to NJ with the Culvers, Waterhouse, Morgan and other families of New London, Conn. I have not picked up any information on an Aaron being in the Wyoming Massacre. This area of NJ is not that far from that part of Pa. Should you find anything would you please let me know. I descend Aaron b 1709,d1772, his son Aaron m Polly Van Tile(Tassel), their son John's dau Ann Eliza m Wm S.Burdge. There is a note in Chamber's book that Aaron d 1772 may be a grandson of Aaron of New London.

Replies:
- Aaron Stark - Mary *7/17/00*
  - Immigrant Aaron STARK & wife Sarah. - Marilyn Roth *7/26/00*
    - Aaron, d. in Wyoming, PA, Massacre, 3 July 1778 - Marilyn Roth *7/26/00*
    - Sarah - Mary *7/27/00*
      - Aaron & Sarah - Marilyn Roth *7/27/00*
        - Mehitabel Shaw, d/o Thomas & Mary? - Deborah Shaw Mason *7/31/00*
          - SHAW - Marilyn Roth 7/31/00

FamilyHistory.com Online Genealogy Community Ancestry.com MyFamily.com FamilyHistory.com

Search U.S. Census images online! Ancestry.com
First Name: Last Name: Search

ABOUT US
- policies
- user agreement
- ancestry.com

MESSAGE BOARDS
- surname
- country/state
- topics

WORLD TREE
- search
- submit

SOCIETY HALL
- find a society
- add your society
- calendar of events

ONLINE HELP
- site map
- customer support

Upload your

Search

Find a Message Board: GO Messages: GO

☐ Use Soundex

or browse our message board categories, topics , country/state or surnames:

A B C D E F G H I J K L M N O P Q R S T U V W X Y Z

Search the Web: Search

The Stark Surname Message Board

Reply | Message List | Previous | Next | Parent

Message #532 Monday, July 17, 2000

Subject: Aaron Stark

Posted by: Mary

Message: Here is the information I have on our ancestor Aaron Stark.
1. Aaron Stark was born abt. 1608 and died 1685 in Groton, CT. He married Mary Holt.

Child of Aaron Stark and Mary Holt is:
Aaron Stark

2. Aaron Stark 2 married Mehitabel Shaw November 27, 1676.

Children of Aaron Stark and Mehitabel Shaw are:
Mary Stark b. abt. 1687
Aaron Stark
Stephen Stark
John Stark
Abiel Stark
Hannah Stark
Sarah Stark

3. Mary Stark married Joseph Culver January 29, 1706/07, son of

Joseph Culver and Margaret Gallup. He was born 1680

Children of Mary Stark and Joseph Culver are:
Moses Culver b. 12/20/1712, Groton, Ct.
Ester b. 2/2/1707/08
Sarah b. 5/24/1710
Joseph b. 9/11/1711
Daniel b. 10/2/1712
Samiel b. 10/19/1722

4. Moses Culver married Susanna Wightman 1735, daughter of Rev. Whightman and Susannah Holmes.

Child of Moses Culver and Susanna Wightman is
Mary Culver b. 1737 Groton, Ct. d.
1823, Wysox, Pa.

etc. etc. down to the present. If anyone is interested in further generations down to my sons, I have it available.

Mary Gosline

Replies:

- Immigrant Aaron STARK & wife Sarah. - Marilyn Roth *7/26/00*
  - Aaron, d. in Wyoming, PA, Massacre, 3 July 1778 - Marilyn Roth *7/26/00*
  - Sarah - Mary *7/27/00*
    - Aaron & Sarah - Marilyn Roth *7/27/00*
      - Mehitabel Shaw, d/o Thomas & Mary? - Deborah Shaw Mason *7/31/00*
        - SHAW - Marilyn Roth *7/31/00*
          - Shaw - Deborah Mason *7/31/00*
            - You're welcome. - Marilyn Roth *8/1/00*
        - Thomas Shaw - Nancy Stark *8/2/00*
          - Nancy Stark - Requesting information *8/3/00*
            - Name - Nancy Stark *8/3/00*
  - Aaron Stark - Steven L. Shipley *10/22/00*
    - Aaron STARK, et al - Marilyn Roth *10/23/00*
  - Aaron Stark - Steven L. Shipley *10/23/00*

Find Your Ancestors NOW! Over 900 Million Names Help?
First Name Last Name Any ▼ Locality Search Advanced
Ancestry World Tree | Social Security Death Index | Census Records | Periodicals & Newspapers | Military Records

Copyright ©1998-2000, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

CHASE
The power of platinum is a click away.
apply now

The Stark Surname Message Board

Reply | Message List | Previous | Next | Parent

Message #547 Wednesday, July 26, 2000

Subject: Immigrant Aaron STARK & wife Sarah.

Posted by: Marilyn Roth

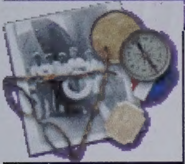
Message: The immigrant Aaron STARK was ordered in Hartford, CT, 1639, to marry Mary HOLT as a punishment for bastardy. (Catalog of Names of First Puritans, Geneal. Publishing Co., Balto., 1968, p. 254. Records of the Particular Court of CT, CT Historical Society, Vol. 22, Hartford, 1928, Hall, Book 1.)

However, it is unlikely that Aaron was forced to marry Mary HOLT. Note that she was pregnant in 1639, so born by 1623, probably earlier. Thus, it is unlikely that she had Aaron's children born as late as the 1670's. If Aaron had eight children from about 1654 to 1672, then why didn't he and Mary have any children between 1640 & 1654?

Aaron's wife is believed to have been the Sarah who witnessed a deed (her mark) 26 S 1670, Aaron STARK to Robert FLEMING. Note that there was no daughter named Mary, but there was a daughter named Sarah. However, the daughter was born about 1660+, so she would have been too young to witness in 1670.

FamilyHistory.com Online Genealogy Community

Ancestry.com MyFamily.com FamilyHistory.com



ABOUT US
- policies
- user agreement
- ancestry.com

MESSAGE BOARDS
- surname
- country/state
- topics

WORLD TREE
- search
- submit

SOCIETY HALL
- find a society
- add your society
- calendar of events

ONLINE HELP
- site map
- customer support

Upload your

Search State and Federal **Census Records**

First Name Last Name Search Ancestry.com

Search

Find a Message Board: GO **Messages:** GO

☐ Use Soundex

or browse our message board categories, topics , country/state
or surnames:
A B C D E F G H I J K L M N O P Q R S T U V W X Y Z

Search the Web: Search

The Stark Surname Message Board

Reply | Message List | Previous | Next | Parent

Message #549 Wednesday, July 26, 2000

Subject: Aaron, d. in Wyoming, PA, Massacre, 3 July 1778

Posted by: Marilyn Roth

Message: Aaron STARK's name is on the monument as a victim of the Wyoming Massacre. In Charles R. STARK's book, Aaron STARK (3 Mar. 1732/3 - 3 July 1778) is listed as of Christopher, Wm., & Aaron. He married Margaret, who m2. Stephen STOCKER of Dutchess Co., NY.

Replies:

Find Your Ancestors NOW! *Over 900 Million Names* Help?

First Name Last Name Any Locality Search Advanced

Ancestry World Tree | Social Security Death Index | Census Records | Periodicals & Newspapers | Military Records

Copyright ©1998-2000, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01227 7395

Gc
974.402
Ip6f

BELCHER

HISTORY

OF

IPSWICH, ESSEX, AND HAMILTON.

By JOSEPH B. FELT.

Magno usui est memoria rerum gestarum.
SALLUST.

CAMBRIDGE:
PRINTED BY CHARLES FOLSOM.
1834.

their freedom, a tyranny of being ruled by the votes of the unprincipled, who are ever ready to hinder the best good of society and to bring down upon it the curse of their iniquities.

*† 1633, March. John Winthrop Jr. and twelve others commence a settlement here. ‡ April 1st. The Court of Assistants forbid any to reside in this place, without their leave, except those already come. Then follows a list of them; viz. — Mr. John Winthrop, Jr., Mr. William Clerk, Robert Coles, Thomas Howlet, John Biggs, John Gage, Thomas Hardy, William Perkins, Mr. John Thorndike, and William Serjeant. Three are wanting to make up the first number. June 11th. Thomas Sellan has permission to become an inhabitant.

§ 1634, May. Before the people of Newton emigrated to Connecticut, "they sent men to Agawam and Merrimack, and gave out they would move." || Rev. Thomas Parker and company out of Wiltshire, being about one hundred, and other new settlers, take up their abode here.

Besides the preceding individuals, are those on the following list, having the years, up to 1652, when they are first met with, as belonging to Ipswich. The spelling of their names is put down as they were found written.

1635. Andrews, Robert
1637. Appleton, Samuel
Avery, Wm.
Archer, Henry
1639. Andrews, John
1642. Annable, John
Adams, Wm.
1643. Andrews, Richard
1648. Averil, Wm.
Appleton, John.
Ayres, John

1635. Bracey, Thomas, Mr.
Bradstreet, Dudley
Bradstreet, Humphrey
Bradstreet, Simon, Mr.
Bartholomew, Wm.
1636. Bishop, Thomas
1637. Bishop, Nathaniel
Bixbey, Nath'l.
Browning, Tho's.
Boreman, Tho's.
1638. Brown, Edward
Burnam, John
Baker, John
1639. Button, Matthias
Bird, Thos.
Belcher, Jeremy
Bellingham, Rich'd., Mr.
Bosworth, Nath'l.
Bird, Jathnell
Boreman, Sam'l.
1640. Bachellor, Mr.
1642. Brown, John
Beacham, Robert
Bitgood, Rich'd.
Bachellor, Henry
Brewer, Tho's.

---

* Winthrop.

† The late excellent map of Ipswich mistakes in making its settlement in 1632.

‡ Col. R. § Winthrop. || Hubbard.

1643. Buckley, Wm.
1644. Bridges, Edmund
1647. Burnam, Thomas
1648. Bosworth, Haniel
Bragg, Edward
Betts, Richard
Birdley, Gyles
Bishop, Job
1649. Bixbey, Joseph

1633. Carr, George
1634. Currin, Mathias
1635. Cross, John
Cogswell, John, Mr.
Covengton, John
1636. Clark, Daniel
1637. Clark, Thomas
Cross, Robert
Challis, Phillip
Colebeye, Arthur
Comesone, Symond
1638. Cooley, John
Cartwright, Michael
Cachame, Henry
Crane, Robert
Comings, Isaac
1639. Cachame, Edward
Chute, Lionel
Castell, Robert
1642. Cowley, John
1644. Chelson, Robert
Chapman, Edward
1648. Chute, James
Catchame, John
Clark, Malachi
Choate, John
Cogswell, Wm.
Colborne, Robert.

1634. Dillingham, John
1635. Dudley, Thomas, Mr.
Dudley, Samuel, Mr.
Dennison, Daniel, Mr.
1636. Dorman, Thomas
1638. Dix, Widow
Dane, John
1639. Davis, John
1642. Dane, John, Jr.
Duglas, Wm.
Davis, Richard
Dane, Francis
Day, Robert
1647. Dennison, John
1648. Dutch, Robert
Dix, Ralph

1634. Elliot, ———
Easton, Nicholas, Mr.
1638. Emerson, Thomas
English, Wm.
Eppes, Dan'l., Mr.
Emerson, Joseph
Emerson, John

1634. Franklin, Wm.
Fuller, John
Fawne, John, Mr.
1635. Fuller, Wm.
Fowler, Philip
Foster, Wm.
Firman, Tho's., Mr.
French, Tho's., Mr.
1637. French, Edward
1638. French, Thos's., Jr.
1639. Filbrick, Robert
Firman, Giles, Doct.
Farnum, Ralph
1642. Fellows, Wm.
1648. Foster, Abraham
French, John

1635. Goodhue, Wm.
Gardner, Edmund
Giddinge, George
1638. Graves, Robert
Gibson, Thomas
Greenfield, Samuel
1639. Gilven, Thomas
1642. Green, Henry
1648. Gutterson, Wm.
Granger, Lancelot
Gilbert, Humphrey
Greene, Thomas
1651. Griffen, Humphrey
Gillman, Edward

1635. Hubbard, Wm., Mr.
Hassell, John
Haffield, Rich'd.
1636. Hall, Samuel
Hart, Nathaniel
Harris, Thomas
1637. Heldred, Wm.
Hayes, Robert

Hovey, Daniel
1638. Hauchet, John
1639. Humphrey, ———
Huttley, Richard
Hadley, George
Hodges, Andrew
1641. Hart, Thomas
Hoyt, John
1642. Howe, James
1647. Hunter, Robert
Heard, Luke
1648. Heiphar, Wm.
Harris, Anthony
Harris, Thomas
1651. Harindin, Edward

1633 and before. Jeffrey, Wm.
1635. Jackson, John
Johnson, John
Jordan, Francis
Jacob, Richard
1636. Jennings, Richard
1637. Jordan, Stephen

1635. Knight, Alexander
Kent, Richard
Kinsman, Robert
1637. Kemball, Richard
1638. Kingsbury, Henry
Knight, Wm., Mr.
Kemball, Henry
1639. Knowlton, John
1642. Knowlton, Wm.
Knowlton, Tho's.
Knight, Aleph
1648. Kemball, Rich'd., Jr.

1635. Lancton, Roger
1636. Lord, Robert
1637. Lamson, Wm.
Ladd, Daniel
Lord, Katherine, widow
1638. Lumkin, Richard.
1640. Lee, John
1642. Lee, Tho's.
Lumas, Edward
Lumas, Richard
1643. Low, Tho's.
1647. Lovell, Tho's.
1648. Long, Sam'l.
Lancton, Joseph
Long, Phillip

Layton, John
1651. Leigh, Joseph

1634. Manning, John
1635. Moody, Wm.
Metcalf, Joseph
Mussey, John
Mussey, Robert
1636. Merriall, John
1637. Mosse, Joseph
1638. Morse, John
Medcalf, Tho's.
Miller, Wm.
1639. Mohey, Robert

1634. Newman, John
1636. Norton, John, Mr.
Norton, Wm., Mr.
1637. Northe, John
1638. Newmarch, John
Nichols, Richard
1639. Newman, Tho's.

1635. Osgood, Christopher.

1634. Perkins, John
Perkins, John, Jr.
Parker, Thomas, Mr.
1635. Procter, John
Perley, Allen
1636. Pebody, Francis
1637. Pike, ———, Mr.
Purrier, Wm.
Perkins, Isaac
1638. Paine, Wm.
1639. Pitney, James
Preston, Roger
1640. Paine, Robert
1642. Perry, Thomas
Pettis, John.
Pingrey, Moses
Pinder, Henry
Podd, Daniel
1648. Perkins, Jacob
Pinder, John
Pingrey, Aaron
Podd, Samuel
Pearpoynt, Robert
Pendleton, Bryan, Mr.
1649. Prichard, Wm.
Palmer, George
Potter, Anthony

1704, 1706, 1707, 1708, 1711. He was a man, whose feelings, motives, and actions were prevailingly of the kind, which he would have them to be perfectly hereafter and for ever.

1713, Dec. 23d. Nathaniel Rust, glover, d. l. He had sons-in-law, Daniel Ringe and Thomas Norton. He was Representative 1690, and, the same year, Quarter-master in the expedition to Canada. * Dec. 10th. As Major Samuel Ward and the rest of the officers, belonging to Mr. Rust's company, are absent, he is to grant certificates to the soldiers of this company.

1714, Aug. 30th. Rev. Samuel Belcher, formerly preached at the Isle of Shoals and then at West Newbury, now resident in Ipswich, his native place, d. Æ. 74. He graduated at Harvard College 1659; left a widow, Mercy, and son Jeremy.

1717, Feb. 17th. Thomas Hart d. He left sons, John and Nathan; was Representative 1693, 1694.

1717, March 8th. Doct. Philemon Dean d. He m. Mary Thompson Oct. 7th, 1685; m. Ruth Convers Dec. 25th, 1690, who survived him; left a son, Philemon, and daughter-in-law, widow of his son Edward.

1720, Jan. 20th. Nehemiah Jewett d. l., son of Jeremiah, who d. 1714. His wife's name was Exercise, and was alive 1685. He left children, Nehemiah, Joseph, and Benjamin, and son-in-law, Daniel Dow, and grandson, Nehemiah Skillion. He sustained various trusts in the town; was Representative 1689, 1690, 1692, 1693, 1694, 1695, 1696, 1697, 1701, 1702, 1703, 1704, 1705, 1706, 1707, 1709, and Speaker of the House 1693, 1694, 1701; was Justice of the Sessions Court. 1711–12, he was on a Committee to compensate individuals, who were damaged by prosecutions for witchcraft, or the heirs of such among these individuals as had died. Mr. Jewett was a highly respected member of the Legislature and esteemed in every walk of his life.

1721, May 2d. Dr. John Bridgham d. in his seventy-sixth year. He graduated at Harvard College 1669. His will mentioned a nephew, Samuel, son of his brother Jonathan deceased, and made his nephew Joseph, son of his brother Joseph, his chief heir. He was a skilful physician.

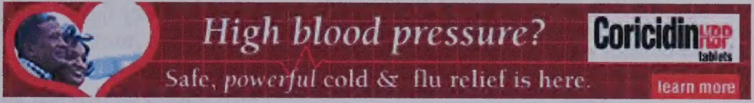
1722, March 17th. Dea. John Gilbert d. at the Hamlet.

1722, June 15th. Abraham Perkins d. l. He left a wife,

---

* Prov. R.

Advertisement


High blood pressure?
Safe, powerful cold & flu relief is here.
Coricidin HBP tablets
learn more

genealogylibrary.com

Search for books containing...

The word(s): **First name:** theophilus **Last name:** eaton Submit

Match Context and Document information

URL: http://www.familytreemaker.com/_glc_/1155/1155_19.html

Title: Family Tree Maker Online: GenealogyLibrary.com: American Ancestry, Columbia County, New York State , Page 19

Body: GenealogyLibrary.com Navigation Bar

American Ancestry, Columbia County, New York State

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Page 19

Emma House), member of New York legislature, 1854, '55; son of John of Hillsdale, b. 1789, d. 1852 (m. 1810 Loxea Lay); son of George of Hillsdale, b. at Saybrook, Conn., 1764, d. 1839 (m. Julia Griswold of Clinton, Conn.), came from Connecticut to Hillsdale, 1782; son of Jesse of Saybrook.

[174] BUTLER, CHARLES EZEKIEL of Hudson (m. 1st, Harriet Bessac, 2nd, Sarah C. Bessac), and FAYETTE M. of Hudson, captain and brevet lieutenant-colonel, N. Y. S. Vols., judge advocate of corps and division courts-martial, severely wounded and imprisoned at Richmond, Virginia, lieutenant-colonel, inspector-general's department, S. N. Y., 1872 to 1875; sons of Ezekiel of Stockport and Hudson, b. 1789, d. 1872 (m. 1st, Drusilla Linsley, 2nd, Elizabeth, the mother of Charles E.--dau. of Dr. Alex Coventry; son of Captain George Coventry, gent., of his Majestys New York Independant Company, commanded by Colonel Lord Amhurst, under Georges II and III, 1755 to 1761 -- 3rd Lois Bartlett, the mother of Fayette M.), served in war of 1812-14, post-master, justice of peace; son of Ezekiel of Hudson, b. at Branford, Conn., 1761, d. 1830 (m. 1788 Lydia, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth Tyler Frisbie of Branford), served in Rev. army, discharged with badge of merit by George Washington, June 10, 1783, mem. com. council of Hudson five terms, assessor; son of Ezekiel of Branford, b.

1734, d. 1776-7 (m. Mabel Jones, a direct desc. of **Theophilus Eaton**, colonial governor, and of Col. Sir John Jones, who married Catharine, the sister of Oliver Cromwell), a salt manufacturer at Branford who refused to supply the British troops with salt, his works destroyed and a reward offered for him dead or alive; son of JONATHAN BUTLER (m. in 1726 Temperance, dau. of Deacon Daniel Buckingham of Milton, Conn., a desc. of "The Pioneer" who arrived at Boston in ship Hector, 1637), Saybrook Records state he was an Irish gentleman, who came to New London, and afterwards settled at Saybrook, Conn., where he died March 30, 1760, aged 60.

[175] BUTLER, WILLIAM FREDERICK of Stockport; son of WILLIAM FREDERICK BUTLER of Stockport, b. 1803 (m. 1832 Nancy Bartlett); son of Ezekiel of Stockport, b. 1761, d. 1830 (m. Lydia Frisbee), served in Revolutionary army; son of Ezekiel.

[176] CADMAN, JOHN of Hudson; son of WILLIAM CADMAN of Canaan, b. 1796, served in war of 1812 (m. Ruhamah Burrows); son of John of Austerlitz, d. 1800 (m. Phebe De Wolf), served in Rev. army; son of Edward, b. in Connecticut, d. in Austerlitz; son of CHRISTOPHER CADMAN, who came from England to America and settled at Southern Connecticut about 1720.

[177] CADY, ALLEN PERKINS, b. 1850, and NICHOLAS W., b. 1852, of East Chatham; sons of WILLIAM HENRY CADY of East Chatham, b. 1819 (m. 1845 Almira Wilbur); son of Allen of Chatham, b. 1802, d. 1852 (m. Elvira Parish); son of Ezra of Canaan, b. 1766, d. 1837 (m. Chloe (???)); son of Oliver of Canaan, b. at New London, Conn., d. 1813 (m. 1st, (???) (???), 2nd, Betsy Birchard, who lived to be 104 years old), ancestor came from Europe and settled at New London, Connecticut.

[178] CADY, AUSTIN E. of Chatham, b. 1832 (m. Mary M. Booty); son of Dillon of Canaan, b. 1799, d. 1861 (m. Harriet S. Lovejoy); son of Roswell of Canaan, b. 1779 (m. 1st, Betsy Betts, 2nd, Sally Betts), served in war of 1812; son of Oliver of Canaan, b. at New London, Conn,, d. 1813 (m. 1st, (???), 2nd, Betsy Birchard, who lived to be 104 years old), ancestor came from Europe and settled at New London, Connecticut.

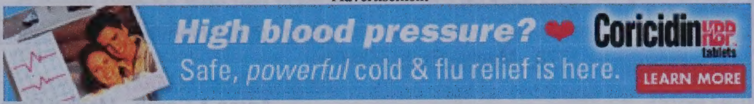
[179] CADY, EBEN N. of East Chatham, b.1862; son of NORMAN CADY of East Chatham, b. 1821 (m. 1850 Mary E. Bradly); son of Ebenezer of East Chatham, b. 1779, d. 1844 (m. 1805 Lucy Smith); son of Elijah of East Chatham, b. 1747, d. 1833 (m. 1769 Isabell Jackson, own cousin of Gen. Andrew Jackson), served in Rev. army; son of Ebenezer of Chatham (m. (???) Hulbert).

[180]

Page 19

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book

Advertisement


High blood pressure?
Coricidin HBP Tablets
Safe, *powerful* cold & flu relief is here.
LEARN MORE

---

genealogylibrary.com

Search for books containing...

The word(s):	First name:	Last name:	
	theophilus	eaton	Submit

Match Context and Document information

URL: http://www.familytreemaker.com/_glc_/1214/1214_75.html

Title: Family Tree Maker Online: GenealogyLibrary.com: Historic Record of the Town of Meriden, Connecticut, 1906, Vol 2 , Page 75

Body: GenealogyLibrary.com Navigation Bar

Historic Record of the Town of Meriden, Connecticut, 1906, Vol 2

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Page 75

CHAPTER VII.

Before the Indian deed given by Adam Puit had been obtained by Wallingford through the mediation of Major Talcott, the colony of Connecticut had granted two large tracts of land in the territory north of Pilgrims' Harbor ford to two prominent men: one James Bishop, the other William Jones, both of New Haven. Each gift was probably a pension or reward for valuable services performed. Both men had been conspicuous in the colony of New Haven before the union with Connecticut and both were influential in the councils of the colony after the union.

The name of James Bishop does not appear on the New Haven records until 1646, so probably he was not one of the original planters. Evidently he was a man of ability and high character, and after 1661 he was conspicuous and influential. In that year he was elected secretary of the colony and continued in that office until the union. In 1668 he was chosen one of the magistrates of Connecticut and was re-chosen annually until 1683 when he was made deputy governor. To that office he was re-elected each year until his death on June 22, 1691.

Immigrant Aaron STARK & wife Sarah. - Marilyn Roth *7/26/00*
Aaron, d. in Wyoming, PA. Massacre, 3 July 1778 - Marilyn Roth *7/26/00*
Sarah - Mary *7/27/00*
Aaron & Sarah - Marilyn Roth *7/27/00*
Mehitabel Shaw, d/o Thomas & Mary? - Deborah Shaw Mason *7/31/00*
SHAW - Marilyn Roth *7/31/00*
Shaw - Deborah Mason *7/31/00*
You're welcome. - Marilyn Roth *8/1/00*
Thomas Shaw - Nancy Stark *8/2/00*
Nancy Stark - Requesting information *8/3/00*
Name - Nancy Stark *8/3/00*
Aaron Stark - Steven L. Shipley *10/22/00*
Aaron STARK, et al - Marilyn Roth *10/23/00*
Aaron Stark - Steven L. Shipley *10/23/00*
Florence Beatrice Stark - T.Urquizu *6/13/00*
stark - tim *9/10/00*
Mehitabel Shaw - Deborah Shaw Mason *7/31/00*

Find Your Ancestors NOW! *Over 900 Million Names* Help?
First Name Last Name Any ▼ Locality Search Advanced
Ancestry World Tree | Social Security Death Index | Census Records | Periodicals & Newspapers | Military Records

Copyright ©1998-2000, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

William Jones,1 who had been a lawyer in London, came to America in the same ship which brought the regicides Whalley and Goffe in 1660. He had married in London, Hannah, the youngest daughter of Governor **Theophilus Eaton**. of New Haven. The governor had died in 1658 and Mr. Jones came to New Haven to look after his wife's estate and there he made his home. He was a man of good talents and the fact was soon recognized, for in 1662 he was chosen one of the magistrates of the colony of New Haven. In 1664 he was elected deputy governor. Upon the union in 1665 he was elected a magistrate of Connecticut and was annually re-elected until the death of James Bishop in 1691 when he was elected deputy governor to succeed him. He was each year re-chosen until 1698 when he refused to continue in the office longer as he was then 74 years old. He died Oct. 17, 1706, at the age of 82, and the General Assembly which was then sitting in New Haven voted to give him a public funeral and appropriated the funds to defray the expense. The most interesting fact in his life was his connection with the two judges, Whalley and Goffe. While they were hiding in New Haven, Mr. Jones' house was their place of refuge for eleven days, and he seems to have shared the honors with Rev. John Davenport during this exciting episode in the history of New Haven.2

1 His father was executed as one of the judges of King Charles 1st; see Palfrey's History of N. E., Vol. II., p. 504.

2 Connecticut Magazine; year 1905, p. 539.

Page 75

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page:

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant] [Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]

[Family Tree Maker Online | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

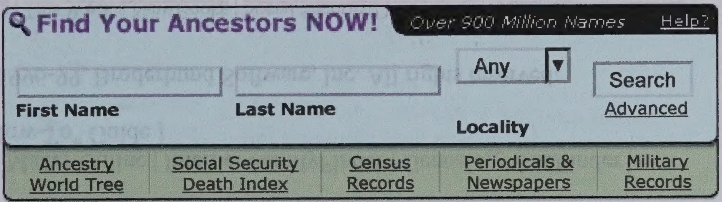
© Copyright 1996-99, Broderbund Software, Inc. All rights reserved.

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant]
[Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]

[Family Tree Maker Online | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

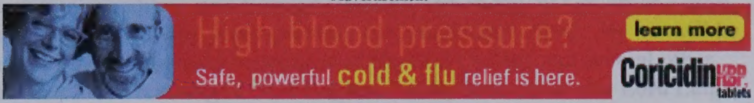
© Copyright 1996-2000, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved. Read the Agreement of Use.

SHAW - Marilyn Roth 7/31/00
Shaw - Deborah Mason 7/31/00
You're welcome. - Marilyn Roth 8/1/00
Thomas Shaw - Nancy Stark 8/2/00
Nancy Stark - Requesting information 8/3/00
Name - Nancy Stark 8/3/00
Aaron Stark - Steven L. Shipley 10/22/00
Aaron STARK, et al - Marilyn Roth 10/23/00
Aaron Stark - Steven L. Shipley 10/23/00


Find Your Ancestors NOW! Over 900 Million Names Help?
First Name Last Name Any Locality Search Advanced
Ancestry World Tree | Social Security Death Index | Census Records | Periodicals & Newspapers | Military Records

Copyright ©1998-2000, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

Advertisement


High blood pressure?
Safe, powerful cold & flu relief is here.
learn more
Coricidin HBP tablets

genealogylibrary.com

Search for books containing...

The word(s):	**First name:**	**Last name:**	
	theophilus	eaton	Submit

Match Context and Document information

URL: http://www.familytreemaker.com/_glc_/3294/3294_17.html

Title: Family Tree Maker Online: GenealogyLibrary.com: The Janes Family , Page 17

Body: GenealogyLibrary.com Navigation Bar

The Janes Family

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Page 17

Davenport soon after returned to his native country-- England--for the purpose of emigrating to America.

For some years he had been familiar, chiefly through his personal friend Rev. John Cotton, with the weighty affairs that were going on in New England. He had taken an early interest in the formation of the Massachusetts colony, and contributed 50 towards the procurement of its charter. He was present at the meeting of the company in London, March 23, 1629, and also at those of March 30, April 8, August 28-29, and those of November and December following.

He now resolved with his friend Theophilus Eaton, to collect a band of colonists whom, under God, they might lead out of spiritual Egypt--the house of bondage and oppression--into the distant land of promise. Many of those who had formerly enjoyed the ministry of Mr. Davenport in Coleman street, were ready to join them.

He who divided the Red sea before the Israelites gave this little company as safe a passage across the ocean. They arrived in Boston in the Hector, and another ship, on the 3d of June, 1637. Among other passengers who came

Replies:

- Aaron, d. in Wyoming, PA, Massacre, 3 July 1778 - Marilyn Roth *7/26/00*
- Sarah - Mary *7/27/00*
  - Aaron & Sarah - Marilyn Roth *7/27/00*
    - Mehitabel Shaw, d/o Thomas & Mary? - Deborah Shaw Mason *7/31/00*
      - SHAW - Marilyn Roth *7/31/00*
        - Shaw - Deborah Mason *7/31/00*
          - You're welcome. - Marilyn Roth *8/1/00*
      - Thomas Shaw - Nancy Stark *8/2/00*
        - Nancy Stark - Requesting information *8/3/00*
          - Name - Nancy Stark *8/3/00*
- Aaron Stark - Steven L. Shipley *10/22/00*
  - Aaron STARK, et al - Marilyn Roth *10/23/00*
- Aaron Stark - Steven L. Shipley *10/23/00*

Find Your Ancestors NOW! *Over 900 Million Names* Help?

First Name **Last Name** Any ▾ **Locality** Search Advanced

Ancestry World Tree | Social Security Death Index | Census Records | Periodicals & Newspapers | Military Records

Copyright ©1998-2000, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

with this expedition was Edward Hopkins, son-in-law of Governor **Eaton**, and himself for many years governor of Connecticut colony. By his will he became a distinguished benefactor of Harvard College and several other institutions of learning in New England. With these came also Lord Leigh, son and heir of the Earl of Marlborough, a youth of nineteen, humble and pious, who came merely to see

Page 17

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page:

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant] [Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]

[Family Tree Maker Online | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

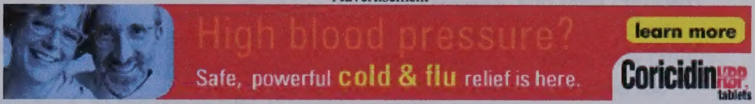
© Copyright 1996-99, Broderbund Software, Inc. All rights reserved.

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant]
[Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]

[Family Tree Maker Online | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

© Copyright 1996-2000, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved. Read the Agreement of Use.

Advertisement


High blood pressure?
Safe, powerful cold & flu relief is here.
learn more
Coricidin HBP tablets

genealogylibrary.com

Search for books containing...

The word(s):	First name:	Last name:	
	theophilus	eaton	Submit

Match Context and Document information

URL: http://www.familytreemaker.com/_glc_/3396/3396_9.html

Title: Family Tree Maker Online: GenealogyLibrary.com: The East-Haven Register , Page 9

Body: GenealogyLibrary.com Navigation Bar

The East-Haven Register

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Page 9

EAST-HAVEN REGISTER.

CHAPTER I.

New-Haven purchased and settled:--Then the tract on the

East side of the River--the Cove--Stoney River and

South-end, Foxon--and Dragon.

DURING the reign of James I. and Charles I. kings of England, the Puritans were subjected to a destructive oppression, and a furious persecution for conscience sake; and seeing no end to their sufferings, projected settlements in the wilderness of America, as a place of retreat for the Church of God, and where the salvation and freedom of themselves and of their posterity might be promoted and secured. Hence large companies left their native land and crossed the Atlantic. Among them were persons of wealth, learning, and distinguished piety and eminence.

On the 26th July, 1637, Rev. John Davenport, Mr. Samuel Eaton,

---

About Us | Contact Us | Partner with Us | Terms & Conditions | Privacy Statement

Copyright © 1998-2000, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

Theophilus Eaton, Edward Hopkins, Thomas Gregson, and their company arrived at Boston. They were invited to continue there, or in that vicinity. This proposal they rejected, for they were determined to settle a new colony. Accordingly, in the fall of that year, Mr. **Eaton** and others explored the country along the sea-coast, west of Connecticut river, and finally fixed upon Quinipiack, as the place of their settlement. On the 30th March, 1638, the company sailed from Boston, and in about two weeks arrived safe at the place of their destination.

On the 18th April, the first Lord's day after their arrival, the people attended public worship under a large oak, and Mr. Davenport preached to them from Matth. vi. 1. Soon after their arrival, they held a day of fasting and prayer; at the close of which, they solemnly entered into a plantation

Page 9

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page:

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant] [Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]

[Family Tree Maker Online | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

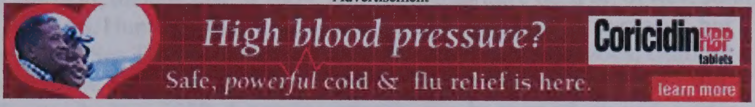
© Copyright 1996-99, Broderbund Software, Inc. All rights reserved.

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant]
[Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]

[Family Tree Maker Online | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

© Copyright 1996-2000, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved. Read the Agreement of Use.

Advertisement


High blood pressure?
Safe, powerful cold & flu relief is here.
Coricidin HBP tablets
learn more

---

genealogylibrary.com

Search for books containing...

The word(s):	First name:	Last name:	
	theophilus	eaton	Submit

Match Context and Document information

URL: http://www.familytreemaker.com/_glc_/2348/2348_318.html

Title: Family Tree Maker Online: GenealogyLibrary.com: SAVAGE, VOL 2 DICT FIRST SETTLERS OF NE , Page 318

Body: GenealogyLibrary.com Navigation Bar

SAVAGE, VOL 2 DICT FIRST SETTLERS OF NE

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Page 318

Tuesday) but b. 29 Oct. of that yr. may be the freem. of 1652 at Kittery. THOMAS, Hingham 1638, freem. 1646, had Joseph, b. prob. in Eng. and possib. Benjamin, also, as he was b. 1637; Thomas, 1640; and prob. others. Deane, 208. Perhaps this is the man, wh. came in the Confidence, 1638, from Southampton, call. hims. a tailor, aged 36, with w. Ann, and four ch. under 10 yrs. whose names are, unluckily, not giv. and two serv. He was of Caversham, in S. part of Oxfordsh. and in the same sh. was also a William J. under 11 yrs. I think this Thomas may have in later days liv. at Hull, and m. at Boston, 25 June 1657, wid. Abigail Elithrop. THOMAS, Charlestown, butcher, came in the Mary Ann from Yarmouth, 1637, aged 25, being from Elsing, in Co. Norfk. had w. Abigail, and d. 24 Oct. 1666. His will of 24 Sept. preced. names d. Susanna, w. of William Goose; and his inv. ment. two dwel. houses and a slaughter ho. His wid. m. a Chadwell. THOMAS, Gloucester, by w. Mary, d. of Richard North, had Thomas, b. 15 Mar. 1640; Nathaniel, and Ruth, tw. 22 Feb. 1645; Samuel, 31 Aug. 1647; Ephraim, 1 Apr. 1649; Benjamin, 31 July 1651; Remember, 1 Aug. 1653; rem. 1651, to New London, back same yr. and d. 2 Sept. 1671, unless this date belong to the Thomas, jr. and 25 Nov. 1672 be the f.'s. His wid. d. 4 Feb. 1682. THOMAS, Taunton, had Lydia, b. 26 July 1659; Thomas, 4 May 1662; Joseph, 5 May 1664; and Hannah, 3 Oct. 1675. * THOMAS, Concord, rem.

to Fairfield, there freem. in 1669, rep. 1685, may have been br. of Rev. John. THOMAS, Huntington, L. I. 1664, may possib. be the same as preced. but prob. not. See Trumbull, Col. Rec. I. 428, with II. 83. THOMAS, Guilford 1639, by w. Mary, wh. d. 5 Dec. 1650, had Sarah; Samuel; Nathaniel; and Thomas, b. Aug. 1650, d. one mo. after the mo. he soon aft. m. wid. Carter, went home, perhaps the same yr. and d. in Eng. 1654 of smallpox. Nathaniel d. at Branford early in 1668, prob. in his minority. Sarah m. 8 June 1665, John Pratt of Saybrook. THOMAS, Boston, m. 13 Dec. 1654, Lydia, d. of Robert Saunderson. THOMAS, Springfield 1678. THOMAS, Hingham, or Hull, prob. s. of Thomas of the same, m. Dec. 1673, Eliz. Pitts, and, perhaps, for sec. w. Mary, d. of John Loring.

JONES. 567

THOMAS, Charlestown, not s. of Thomas of the same, was, perhaps, a householder in 1678, d. 1686, in 35th yr. His will of 20 Jan. of this yr. shows that he was a mariner, had mo. Catharine, sis. Catharine, and br. William, prob. no w. or ch. THOMAS, New London 1675, m. 25 June 1677, Catharine, d. of Thomas Gammon of Newfoundland, had Thomas, and two ds. Miss Caulkins thinks he was s. of Thomas of Gloucester. TIMOTHY, Dorchester, eldest s. of Richard, prob. b. in Eng. of wh. we kn. only that he made his will 11 Dec. 1655, pro. 3 Jan. foll. in uh. he refers to est. in Eng. wh. he gives, with all here, to w. and only ch. a s. mak. f. Kingsley excor. with William Robinson, wh. was, perhaps, f. of the w. TIMOTHY, Gloucester, by w. Eliz. had Thomas, b. 13 Mar. 1680. WILLIAM, Cambridge 1635, may be the inhab. of Charlestown in 1658, a mason. WILLIAM, Portsmouth 1640, in 1644 liv. at that part nam. Bloody Point. Belkn. I. 28. WILLIAM, Scituate, d. 29 Jan. 1672, as not ment. by Deane, may have been only trans. #+ WILLIAM, New Haven, idly said to be s. of that col. John, the regicide, execut. 16 Oct. 1660, wh. had, late in life, many yrs. after b. of this William, m. sec. or fifth sis. of famous Oliver Cromwell, wid. of Roger Whetstone, by the Protector call. to be one of the Lords, or "other house," as he term. in contempt the work of his own hands; chiefly was it so surmis. prob. bec. he came from Eng. shortly bef. the suffer. of his suppos. f. True it is, that he arr. at Boston from London (where he was b. 1624, as is said, and had been a lawyer), 27 July 1660, in the same sh. with the celebr. regicides, Whalley and Goffe, and brot. s. William and Nathaniel, b. to him by first w. But he had motive suffic. to come, without the vain fear of being point. at for a s. of that tool of Oliver, bec. in virtue of a marriage contr. of 4 July 1659, he, by the style of W. J. of the parish of St. Martins in the Field, Co. Middlesex, had m. Hannah **Eaton** of the parish of St. Andrew, Holborn, London, spinster, youngest d. of Gov. **Theophilus** **Eaton**, and was well inclin. to take care of her est. at New Haven, brot. a ch. Hannah, the offspring of that union, b. the same season of the embark. had here, **Theophilus**, b. 2 Oct. 1661, d. in 3 days; Sarah, 17 Aug. 1662; Eliz. 28 Aug. but bapt. 23 Oct. 1664, by the name of Mary; Samuel, 20 June, bapt. 29 July 1666, d. at 6 mos.; John, 4 Oct. 1667, H. C. 1690; Deodat, 15 Mar. 1670, d. next mo.; Isaac, 21 June 1671; Abigail, and Rebecca, tw. 10 Nov. 1673, d. both in 5 days; and Susanna 18 Aug. 1675. Of Caleb, by Increase Mather, call. a son, we may well doubt, as he tells of his d. at sea, Oct. 1676. He was

of good talents, a very active public serv. Assist. and dept.-gov. of the col. of N. Haven, and after Assist. 1678 of the Unit. Col. of Conn. d. 17 Oct. 1706, in 82d yr. His inv. was only 206, that of his wid. wh. d. 4 May foll. 989. Of

JORDAN. 568

the ds. Hannah m. at ripe age, 2 Oct. 1689, Patrick Falconer of Guilford, afterwards a preacher in Newark, N. J. but, in 1707, she was w. of James Clark; Sarah m. 21 Oct. 1687, Andrew Morrison, merch. wh. d. 1702 or 3, insolv.; Eliz. m. John Morgan; and Susanna m. Nathaniel Wilson of Hartford, wh. so ill-treat. her that she went home to New Haven, and d. 1705. By the usual folly of tradit. he has been thot. to be descend. of Cromwell's sis. as well as s. of the regicide, yet he was

Page 318

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page:

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant] [Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]

[Family Tree Maker Online | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

© Copyright 1996-99, Broderbund Software, Inc. All rights reserved.

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant]
[Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]

[Family Tree Maker Online | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

© Copyright 1996-2000, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved. Read the Agreement of Use.

Afrin®
No Drip
Nasal Spray
Fast, Powerful Congestion Relief
▸▸▸ CLICK HERE

genealogylibrary.com

SAVAGE, VOL 2 DICT FIRST SETTLERS OF NE

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

b. many yrs. bef. that m. of the regicide, and he was very little younger than the proposed mo. if she were the wid. of Whetstone that m. Col. Jones the regicide, for she was bapt. 19 Jan. 1606, and Whetstone serv. all thro. the gr. civ. war, and d. aft. William, the suppos. s. of his successor was m. to his first, if not even to the sec. w. and no hesitat. can be felt in agree. with the conclus. of Noble in his memoirs of the Ho. of Cromwell, II. 276, "prob. Col. Jones had no issue by the wid. of Mr. Whetstone." However one part of the story is as good as the other, prob. tho. the relat. unimport. of the Col. has left us, I think, without knowl. of a former w. The little resp. shown to the story of his origin is justif. by the strange ignorance exhibit. in the details, with wh. I have been supplied,--as that the regicide, wh. was b. 1580, in the isle of Anglesea, and one of the mem. for a Welsh county, in the Long Parliam. of 1640, m. 1623, Henrietta, sec. sis. of O. Cromwell, wh. bec. the gr. Protector, when we kn. of the six sis. the sec. was Catharine, two yrs. older than Oliver, and none was nam. Henrietta; and as we see that he did indeed marry a younger sis. of the gr. man, we may be content without giv. him any other than the wid. Whetstone. Ano. blunder of this paper is, in call. Eaton, the f. of William's w. "famous first gov. of New Haven Col. and of Conn. after the union;" thus confus. the f. of the w. with her h. a stupid arrangem. even for a tradit. of stupidity. WILLIAM, New Haven, s. of the preced. rem. to Guilford, by w. Abigail Morse, prob. d. of John, not Isaac (as the fam. geneal. has it) of Boston, had only ch. kn. to us, Caleb, b. 1688, wh. had sev. ch. and perpet. the name; and he d. 23 May 1700. So common is this name in Eng. that I was for some time led to believe, that our Rev. John of Concord and Fairfield was the student of Jesus Coll. Oxf. s. of William of Co. Monmouth. Once the Welsh alone enjoy. it, but it has gone upon all the winds; and it is exceed. difficult to appropr. third and later generat. Thirteen of this name, says Farmer MS. had, in 1834, been gr. at Harv. and forty at the other N. E. and N. J. coll. Margaret Jones, the woman execut. as a witch 15 June 1648, was the sec. example of such infatua.

in N. E. the first being at Windsor a yr. bef. Her h. narrow. escap. for the evid. against him was appar. to many, as Winth. II. 327, tells.

JORDAN, JOURDAINE, or JOURDAN, DOMINICUS, Scarborough, third

s. of Robert, m. Hannah, d. of Ralph Tristram of Saco, had Dominicus, and other childr. was k. by the Ind. 1703, when his w. and childr. were carr. off to Canada, whence, after thirteen yrs. Dominicus escap. This s. was a maj. and d. 1749, aged 66; and his s. Dominicus d. 1788, aged 72. Dominicus, eldest s. of this last, b. 19 Apr. 1740, was liv. when Willis wrote in 1831, the oldest man in the town, enjoy. part of the ancestr. domain. FRANCIS, Ipswich 1634, m. 6 Nov. 1635, Jane Wilson, had Sarah, b. 8 Nov. 1636; Hannah, 14 Mar. 1638; Mary, 7 Apr. 1639, d. in 4 mos.; Mary, again, 16 May 1641; Lydia, 14 Feb. 1643; and Deborah, 4 Dec. 1645; made his will 23 Apr. 1678, in wh. he names w. Jane, and a gr.ch. Mary Simson. JAMES, Dedham, d. betw. 24 Apr. and 4 May 1655, his will, of the earlier date, by wh. alone we learn any thing a. the man, that speaks of age and infirmity, ment. s. Thomas, eldest d. Mary, wh. is blind, and therefore gives œ30 to her, and to ea. of the five ch. of d. Ann, w. of Abraham Jaquith, late of Charlestown, œ1. JOHN, Guilford 1639, sign. the coven. of 1 June of that yr. by his name, Jurden, was there in 1668, perhaps d. next yr. JOHN, Plymouth 1643, wh. may have been f. of that Jehosabeth that m. 14 Dec. 1665, John Robbins of Bridgewater; at least there had Baruch, b. 24 Feb. 1651; may have rem. to Portsmouth. JOHN, Portsmouth, eldest s. of Robert, m. 1677, or 8, Eliz. d. of Elias Stileman. ROBERT, Casco, came as a preacher, bef. 1641, prob. hav. deacon's or priest's orders from Episc. author. as all the other min. of the time had here, but desirous, as they were not, of adher. to the ch. of Eng. m. Sarah, only d. of John Winter, the gr. trad. of all that coast, and slid easily into civ. life, but was not cautions eno. to conciliate the Mass. chief men, wh. imprison. him 1654, but in 1658 he was sw. a freem. of this jurisdict. His est. was on the Spurwink, now Scarborough. On the Ind. hostil. 1675, he withdrew to Portsmouth, and there, in 68th yr. d. 1679, his will, of 28 Jan. being pro. 1 July of that yr. His w. and ch. John, Robert, Dominicus, Jedediah, Samuel, and Jeremiah, are in it carefully provid. for. Willis, I. 154, 238. ROBERT, Scarborough, s. of the preced. did not sustain the reput. of his f. STEPHEN, Ipswich 1634, came that yr. in the Mary and John, rem. to Newbury, d. 8 Feb. 1670, leav. wid. Susanna, wh. d. 25 Jan. 1673, and two ds. wh. had m. Robert Cross and John Andrews, both at Ipswich. THOMAS, Dedham, s. of James, freem. 1647. THOMAS, Guilford 1650, came from some part of Kent, Eng. went home in 1651, and was of distinct. there. A d. m. Andrew Leete. THOMAS, Rehoboth, m. 24 Dec. 1674, Esther Hall, d. of Edward of the same.

JOSE, CHRISTOPHER, Portsmouth, had liv. at Isle of Shoals, where he was constable 1656; by w. Jane had Richard, b. 10 Nov. 1660; Thomas, 27 June

Advertisement

Safe, powerful
cold and flu relief
for people with high blood pressure
Coricidin HBP
tablets
learn more

genealogylibrary.com

Search for books containing...

The word(s): **First name:** theophilus **Last name:** eaton Submit

Match Context and Document information

URL: http://www.familytreemaker.com/_glc_/1107/1107_39.html

Title: Family Tree Maker Online: GenealogyLibrary.com: Register of the Connecticut Society of the Colonial Danes of America , Page 39

Body: GenealogyLibrary.com Navigation Bar

Register of the Connecticut Society of the Colonial Danes of America

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Page 39

JOHN DAVENPORTE

[Image for Register of the Connecticut Society of the Colonial Danes of America]

Two stepsons of Gov. Theophilus Eaton were David and Thomas Yale, the former being the father of Elihu Yale.(*)

The inventory of the Eaton estate gives evidence of the wealth and state maintained by some of the ancestors of the Colonial Dames in the first half of the seventeenth century in Connecticut. There was a large amount of silver plate, and "Turkey hangings and Turkey carpets, a cushion for a very long window seat" [which window is easily recognized in the accompanying illustration], and various other cushions of both "Turkey work" and "needlework." "A tapestry covering for a bedstead at 4" rouses one's curiosity as to its characteristics. A large number of rooms, referred to as the blue room, the green room, the red room, the parlour, etc., indicate an assortment of apartments equal to the suggestion made by the record of "twenty-one chimneys."

"A silver gilt ewer and basin," (+) for use in the toilet of Mrs. **Eaton**, discloses a degree of luxury hardly expected in those early pioneer days, when the true Colonial Dame lived in the little Colony of Connecticut.

Gov. John Winthrop, whose name is endeared to Connecticut as the illustrious man who secured the Charter, was the son of Gov. John Winthrop of Massachusetts, born at Groton, Suffolk, 1605. He was educated at Trinity College, Dublin, and an extensive European trip found him at twenty-five one of the most elegant and accomplished gentlemen of his day. In 1631 he came with his father to America, and was chosen Magistrate for Massachusetts. Soon after he returned to England, but in 1635 came back to America, bearing a commission to build a fort at the mouth of the Connecticut River, and to hold the position of Governor. His services to Connecticut were varied and distinguished, but the most conspicuous event was his part in the construction of the Charter which secured to the Connecticut colonist all the rights of liberty he desired, and the greater feat of securing the sanction and signature of Charles II. Sagacity, diplomacy, and tact combined in Winthrop to accomplish a service for Connecticut, the large results

(*)Naters' Genealogical Gleanings in England, 65. N. E. Historic-Genealogical Register, XIV, 201.

(+)Mr. **Eaton** was, at an earlier date, engaged in the "East Country Trade," i. e., with Russia and the other countries bordering on the Baltic, and lived in Denmark for a time, as an agent for the "East Land Company." He gave such satisfaction to his employers that they "presented his Wife with a Bason and Ewer double gilt and curiously wrought with Gold and weighing above Sixty Pound."--Cotton Mather, Magnalia, Book II, 27, ed., 1702.

Page 39

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page:

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant] [Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]

[Family Tree Maker Online | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

© Copyright 1996-99, Broderbund Software, Inc. All rights reserved.

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant]
[Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]
[Family Tree Maker Online | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

About Us | Contact Us | Partner with Us | Terms & Conditions | Privacy Statement

Copyright © 1998-2000, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

Many leading OTC cold and flu medicines may RAISE BLOOD PRESSURE LEARN MORE

genealogylibrary.com

Historic Record of the Town of Meriden, Connecticut, 1906, Vol 1

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

now Ann street and Meeting House Hill road, north on Benjamin Curtis and east on highway (Swayne avenue). With it he sold a barn. Shortly afterwards Berry mortgaged the land and on it then, were a house and a barn, showing that the house had been built in the intervening time. The late Mrs. Julia Knight, who owned it, told the writer that a few years ago the barn was taken down and on a beam was found the date 1735, and that her father, Aaron Higbey, had told her the house was standing when the old meeting house was in use. This fixes the date very close to 1743 and the pedigree of the dwelling is practically certain. Ephraim was, doubtless, a brother of Divan Berry, Sr. He finally moved from Meriden on November 22, 1756, and sold the house and farm to Stephen Perkins.

The Perkins family occupied it many years, the last one being Liberty, who passed a good part of his life developing a character commonly denominated as crusty; he married late in life as his second wife the widow of one of the sons of Squire Darius Benham of Colony street, who with her son, Henry W. Benham, came to live in the old house. The boy, who had high ideals, did not get on well with Liberty and many stories are told of the hardships endured. The story in detail can be found in Mrs. Breckenridge's "Recollections of a New England Town," page 49.

The lad afterwards became a general in the army and had a very successful career. In the first half of the last century the dwelling became the property of Aaron Higbey. The house has been kept in perfect repair and no one of the very old homes in Meriden is as well preserved as this. There is much fine paneling and everything about the house indicates how carefully it was built and kept in repair. It stands on the east corner of Parker avenue and Ann street.

The name of Captain Thomas Yale has been frequently mentioned in the foregoing pages. He was born in New Haven in 1647, the son of Captain Thomas, Sr. He was a grandson of Ann, the daughter of Bishop Lloyd, of the diocese of Chester, England. Her first husband was Thomas Yale, of Wrexham, Wales. He died about 1719 and she then married Theophilus Eaton, a merchant in London, who afterwards moved to New Haven and became governor of the colony. Captain Thomas, Jr., was first

cousin to Elihu Yale, after whom Yale College was named on account of his benefactions to the institution, and who, although born in New Haven, was afterwards a member of the famous and rich corporation known as the East India Company of London and later became its governor.

Captains Thomas,[1] Sr. and Jr., although so well connected, seem to have preferred the life of a pioneer on the frontiers, to that of a man of affairs in the center of New Haven colony, for the senior early moved to a large farm in North Haven while the junior was one of the original planters of Wallingford in 1670 and at

[1] No reliance can be placed on the early pedigree of the Yale family, found in the pages of the genealogy compiled by Elihu Yale and published in 1850. See N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. XXXVIII., p. 317, Vol. L, p. 72 and Vol. LIII., pp. 82-83. The statement made on page 11 of this book that Thos. Yale's mother was a daughter of Thos. Morton, Bishop of Chester, was a mistake.

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant | Help]
[Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]

[FamilyTreeMaker.com | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

© Copyright 1996-2001, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved. Read the Agreement of Use.

Either way... We can help.
iMotors.com

Search Results

Database: Full Context of Genealogical Dictionary of New England Settlers
Combined Matches:

Previous Page Next Page

Volume 2
page 98

Eaton, Benjamin, Duxbury 1648, Plymouth 1650, s. of Francis, m. 4 Dec. 1660, Sarah Hoskins, prob. d. of William, had William, wh. d. bef. 1691. BENONI, Cambridge, s. of the unhappy Nathaniel, left by his f. in early youth to the care of deac. Thoas Cheeseholme, by w. Rebecca had Nathaniel, wh. d. 22 Feb. 1691, aged 24; Rebecca, m. 28 Apr. 1690, John Bunker; Ann, b. 7 Sept. 1672, d. next yr.; and Theophilus; the last b. 20 Sept. 1674, d. 22 Feb. 1691; and the f. d. 20 Dec. preced. DANIEL, Reading, . of William, freem. 1685. DANIEL, Reading, s. of one of the Johns, but of wh. is uncert. m. 1664, and by w. Mary had Daniel, Ann, Martha, Priscilla, Daniel, again, and Mehitable. Barry, 236. EPHRAIM, Salisbury, s. of John first of the same, m. 5 Feb. 1689, Mary True, had Mary, b. 11 Dec. 1689; Ephraim, 24 May 1692; Jane, 13 Sept. 1694; and Samuel, 6 Aug. 1697. FRANCIS, Plymouth, came in the Mayflower 1620, with w. Sarah, and s. (a sucking ch.) Samuel, as in the compact bef. land. he is count. for three heas; but in the spring of 1624 count. for four, in the div. of cattle, by add. his d. Rachel. It is thot. that his w. of the Mayflower's comp. d. soon after, and a sec. w. d. soon, but, Bradford says, he took third w. had by her three ch. of wh. he adds, one was m. and had a ch. and the other two were liv. 1650, but one was idiot. In the div. of lds. 1627, this w. is call. Christian, suppos. to be Christian Penn, wh. came in the Ann 1623, no other person in the col. (then number. only 156), hav. such a bapt. name. By her he had Benjamin, b. a. 1627; and d. prob. 1633, for his inv. was tak. 8 Nov. and Christian his wid. m. 1634, Francis Billington. Rachel m. 7 Mar. 1646, Joseph Ramsden. JABEZ, perhaps of Dorchester, see Heaton. JOHN, Watertown, freem. 25 May 1636, rem. to Dedham, had by w. Abigail, b. there, John, 6 Jan. 1640 (in transcrib. from the *orig*. town rec. the County registrar made this name, Abigail, the d. of, etc. as in Geneal. Reg. IV. 274, is careful. giv. wh. example should serve for cautio to all readers of pretended records); and Jacob, 8 bapt. 12 June 1642, d. young; beside other ch. and d. 17 Nov. 1658 leav. John, Mary, and Abigail, ment. with their mo. in his will of 2 Nov. pro. 7 Dec. of that yr. Mary (wh. perhaps was b. in Eng.), m. 5 May 1651, John Mason, and Abigail m. his br. Robert. JOHN, Salisbury [p.96] 1646, by w. Martha had Esther, wh. d. 1649; Thomas, b. 19 Jan. 1647; Martha, 12 Aug. 1648; Eliz. 12 Dec. 1650; Ann, 17 Dec. 1652, d. 12 June 1658; Sarah, 28 Dec. 1654; Mary, 9 Dec. 1656, d. 2 Feb. 1657; Samuel, 14 Feb. 1659; Joseph, 6 Mar. 1661; and Ephraim, 12 Apr. 1663; and d. 29 Oct. 1668, perhaps at Haverhill, leav. a d. w. of George Brown, and perhaps Ruth, w. of John Ingalls.

Martha m. 5 Nov. 1668, Benjamin Collins; Eliz. m. 7 Jan. 1674, John Groth; and Sarah m. 6 May 1675, Robert Downer. JOHN, Dedham, perhaps s. of the first John, by w. Alice had John, b. 15 July 1665, d. young; John, again, 17 Sept. 1671; Thomas, 23 July 1675; William, 11 Aug. 1677; Judith, 17 Setp. 1680, unless the mo. should be read Mar. by easy change of the numeral; for she was prob. the one wh. d. 26 Apr. of that yr.; Jonathan, 3 Sept. 1681; David, 8 Mar. 1683; d. soon; and Ebenezer, 3 May 1687, d. next yr. His w. d. 9 May 1694; and he d. 28 Oct. foll. JOHN, Salisbury, by w. Mary had Mary, b. 13 Dec. 1685; James, 27 Apr. 1691, Samuel, 25 Nov. 1692; perhaps Martha, 5 Sept. 1695; and Jonathan, 2 Oct. 1698. JOHN, Reading, by w. Eliz. m. 8 Mar. 1659, had Thomas, b. 12 Mar. 1661, d. at 7 mos.; and Eliz. 8 Sept. 1662; perhaps other ch. and was freem. 1677. JOHN, Reading, s. of Jonas, by w. Dorcas had Jonas, b. 1677, d. soon; Grace, 1677; Noah, 1678; Jonas, again, 18 May 1680; Joseph, 1681, d. soon; Mary, 1683; Dorcas, 1688; Benjamin; Joseph; Phebe; freem. 1691, and d. a. 1700. His wid. m. a Bryant. JOHN, Haverhill, had a d. wh. m. a. 1660 or 70, James Davis of the same. JONAS, Watertown, rem. to Reading, by w. Grace had Mary, b. 8 Feb. 1644; John, 10 Sept. 1645, bef. ment.; Jonas, 28 Sept. 1647, d. soon; Jonas, aain, 24 Sept. 1648, one of the freem. 1691; Joseph, 1651; Joshua, 4 Dec. 1653; Jonathan, 6 Dec. 1655; and David, 22 Sept. 1657, d. next mo.; was freem. 1653, and d. 24 Feb. 1674. Two Johns, at Reading, one designat. "of the plain," d. 1691; the other, "of the hill," d. 1695, and we may infer that one, but wh. is doubtful, was his s. JONATHAN, Reading, s. of the preced. freem. 1691, by w. Eliz. had Jonathan, and two ds. JOSEPH, Salisbury, s. of the first John of the same, m. 14 Dec. 1683, Mary, d. of John French, had John, b. 23 Aug. 1684, d. soon; John, again, 18 Oct. 1685; Samuel, 7 Dec. 1687; Joseph, 14 Aug. 1690; Benjamin, 4 Feb. 1693; Moses, 18 May 1695; Mary, 9 Apr. 1697; and Nicholas, 12 Sept. 1699. JOSHUA, Reading, br. of the preced. freem. 1691, m. Rebecca Kendall, had Joshua, b. 1683; Thomas; and other ch. NATHANIEL, Cambridge, br. of Gov. Theophilus, was b. a. 1609, freem. 9 June 1638, the first head of Harv. Coll. but not dignif. with tit. of Presid. on censure by the governm. fled to Virg. and finally went home, where he d. it is said, in gaol. A very curious confess. of his w. showing the unfavorab. managem. of domestic econ. at the Coll. in its earliest day, is giv. in notes to Winth. I. 310. [p.97] His w. with her childr. exc. Benoni, bef. ment. foll. him to Virg. in a sh. never heard of after. Winth. II. 22. *SAMUEL*, New Haven, br. of the preced. s. of Richard, bred at Magdalen Coll. Cambridge, where he had his degr. in 1624 and 1628, came to N. E. 1637, prob. had w. but no ch. went home after three yrs. had a living at Duckenfield, Co. Chester, near Manchester, until the great ejection, and d. at the neighb. parish of Denton, 9 Jan. 1665 or 6, æt. 68. SAMUEL, Duxbury, s. of Francis, prob. b. in Eng. or Holland, was a sucking ch. on board the Mayflower, apprent. 1636 to John Cook, was among the purch. of Dartmouth in 1652, m. 10 Jan. 1661, Martha Billington, perhaps d. of Francis, wh. had m. his f.'s wid. rem. to Middleborough, there d. a. 1684. ‡SAMUEL, New Haven, s. of Gov. Theophilus, b. prob. in London 1630, came with his f. 1637, H. C. 1649, and afterwards a tutor there, chos. 1654, an Assist. of the Col. m. 17 Nov. 1654, Mabel, wid. of Gov. John Haynes of Hartford, and with his w. d. in July of the yr. foll. §THEOPHILUS, New Haven, br. of first Samuel and of Nathaniel, the two min. was b. at Stony Stratford in Co. Bucks, not Oxford, as Mather has it. His f. was min. there, and after at Coventry. But an Eng. authority makes him s. of Richard, vicar of Great Budworth, in Cheshire. He was dep. gov. of the East land or Baltic comp. in London, and by king James was empl. as his agent at the Court of Denmark. He had w. and ch. wh. d. at London, and he m. for sec. w. Ann, wid. of David Yale, d. of Thomas Morton, Bp. of Chester, wh. had kindness for the Puritans. The fam. seat was in that shire, and the Gov. in his will devises the est. at Great Budworth in the same Co. He came in 1637 to Boston, and in Apr. after went with his fellow pass. Davenport to found the sett. of New Haven, in 1639 was made Gov. and so, by annual choice was cont. until his d. 7 Jan. 1658, æt. 67. His will, of 12 Aug. 1656, names three ch. only, Theophilus, Mary, w. of Valentine Hill of Boston, late of Piscataqua, and Hannah;

Ancestry.com. **Member Login** | **Free Membership** | **MyAccount**

The No. 1 Source for Family History Online

Home | Search | Learn | Share | Record | Shop | ?

Search by Record Type | **Search by Locality** | **Images Online** | **Search Help**

Do heart attacks run in your family tree?
your family name Click Here!
ThirdAge.com We Care

Search > Record Type > American Biographical Library > **Search Results** January 26, 2001

Search Results

Search Terms: JONES (162), **WILLIAM** (2579)
Database: American Biographical Library
Combined Matches: 6

American Biographical Library
The Twentieth Century Biographical Dictionary of Notable Americans
Volume 3
C
Crowninshield, Caspar
page 60

Crowninshield, Benjamin Williams, cabinet officer, was born in Boston, Mass., Dec. 29, 1778; son of George and Mary (Derby) Crowninshield, and brother of Jacob, representative in congress. He engaged with his three brother in the East India trade at Salem, Mass., being master of one of their ships. He was a state senator, 1810-13, and on Dec. 17, 1814, was appointed by President Madison secretary of the navy, to succeed William Jones, who resigned to become president of the United States bank. Secretary Crowninshield was retained by President Monroe when he made up his cabinet in 1817 and resigned the portfolio in November, 1818. He was a presidential elector in 1820 and a state senator, 1822-23. He served as a Democratic representative of the Salem district in the 18th, 19th, 20th and 21st congresses, 1823-31, and was defeated by Rufus Choate in the contest of 1830 for the 22d congress. He was married to Elizabeth, daughter of Jacob and Elizabeth (Clifford) Allen. He died in Boston, Mass., Feb. 3, 1851.

View full context

American Biographical Library
The Biographical Cyclopædia of American Women
Volume I
Daughters of America; or Women of the Century
Cook, Lora Mary Haines
Educational Work
page 359

On her mother's side Mrs. Cook's ancestry is as follows: Sarah Jones (McHoggan) Haines was born at Woodsville, Ohio, March 28, 1840, and died at Cambridge, Ohio, January 25, 1921. She was educated in private schools and entered college at the age of seventeen. In 1864 she was

graduated, in the same class with her future husband, Lewis Gregg Haines, at McNeely College, Hopedale, Ohio. She was the daughter of James McHoggan, Jr., (born, Westville, Connecticut, February 3, 1815; died, Moscow, Ohio, November 9, 1892), who married at New Haven, Connecticut, November 8, 1836, Mary Green Meadows (born, Milford, Connecticut, October 16, 1819; died, September 12, 1899). James McHoggan, Jr., was a son of James McHoggan (born at Dumferline, Scotland, 1782; died at [p.359] Westville, Connecticut, April 27, 1845), a weaver of cotton and woolen goods and the inventor of several improvements in textile machinery, who married Martha, daughter of Ashbell Lines. Mary Green Meadows, wife of James McHoggan, Jr., had most notable ancestry. She was the daughter of Robert Carter Meadows (born in Liverpool, England in 1780; settled in Connecticut; and lost at sea near Turk's Island in 1827) who married, in New Haven, Connecticut, in 1807, Sarah Jones, daughter of Isaac Jones, who served in the Revolutionary War, and his wife, Mary Pond. Isaac Jones was the son of John Jones, Jr. (1712-1759), and Hannah Bassett (1719-1759), who were married in 1738. They both, died in Durham, Connecticut. John Jones, Jr., was a son of the Reverend John Jones (1667-1718), a graduate of Harvard College, who married Mindwell, daughter of Rowland and Sarah (Whiting) Stebbins. Reverend William Jones was a son of William Jones (born in England in 1624; died at New Haven, Connecticut, in 1705), who was a magistrate of the New Haven Colony in 1602-1603; Deputy Governor in 1664, and again from 1691-1697; Commissioner of the United Colonies, 1664; Member of the Governor's Council, 1665; Assistant to the Governor, 1665-1691, and a Judge of the County Courts in 1695. In 1659 he married his second wife, Hannah Eaton (baptized at St. Stephen's, Coleman Street, London, England, October 6, 1632; died at New Haven, Connecticut, in 1707), daughter of Theophilus Eaton (born at Stoney Stratford, England, in 1590; died at New Haven, January 7, 1657), one of the founders of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, named in the grant of James I, dated March 4, 1628-1629, and came to Boston in 1627. He was assistant to the Governor and Company of the Colony, 1629-1630; one of the founders of the New Haven Colony; Magistrate there, in 1639; signer of the Articles of Confederation of the United Colonies, 1643; in the same year Commissioner of the United Colonies and first Governor of the New Haven Colony, until his death in 1657. He married, in England, in 1627, Anna Lloyd, widow of Thomas Yale and daughter of the Right Reverend George Lloyd, Bishop of Chester, and his wife, Anne Wilkinson. Bishop Lloyd traced his notable Welsh ancestry to Coel Coedhehawy (295 A.D.), through Rhrodri Mawr (843-877), King of All Wales; through his grandson, Howel Dda (907-948), the great lawgiver of Cambria, whose laws continued in force for four hundred years; through his great-great-grandson, Rhys ap Tewdor Mawr (died, 1098), the founder of the second Royal Welsh Tribe; through his grandson, Rhys ap Gryffydd (died, 1197), representative Sovereign of North Wales; through Gruffudd ay Cynan (died, in 1136, at the age of eighty-two), King of Wales, the last to bear the title; and also to Marchudd ap Cynan, Lord of Brynffenigl in Denbighland, founder of eight noble tribes of North Wales and Powys in the ninth century. Mary Pond, the wife of Isaac Jones, also came of a notable family. Her father was Peter Pond, and her mother, Mary Hubbert (born in Boston, Massachusetts, in 1723; died in Milford, Connecticut, in 1761), daughter of Zachariah Hubbert, who married, May 15, 1722, Mary Hobby (born in the Province House, Boston, February 19, 1702; died, 1730), daughter of Sir Charles Hobby, Knight, son of William and Anne Hobby of Boston. Sir Charles Hobby was knighted by Queen Anne, in 1705, for bravery during the earthquake in 1692 at Jamaica, where he was in command of the sloop Seaflower. He was Captain of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, in 1702-1703, and again 1713-1714; and in 1708, Captain of the Boston Militia. In 1710, he commanded one of two Massachusetts regiments in the expedition against Port Royal and the following year he was Deputy Governor of Annapolis Royal. From 1713 Sir Charles was a Warden of King's Chapel, Boston, serving until his death, which occurred in Boston about 1715.

Ancestry.com
Member Login | Free Membership | MyAccount
The No. 1 Source for Family History Online
Home | Search | Learn | Share | Record | Shop | ?
Search by Record Type | Search by Locality | Images Online | Search Help

CHASE
The power of platinum is a click away.
apply now

Search > Record Type > Biographies of Notable Americans, 1904 > **Search Results**

January 26, 2001

Search Results

Search Terms: THEOPHILUS (36), **EATON** (94)
Database: Biographies of Notable Americans, 1904
Combined Matches: 2
The Twentieth Century Biographical Dictionary of Notable Americans: Volume III
D
Davenport, Thomas

Davenport, Samuel Arza, representative, was born near Watkins, Schuyler county, N.Y., Jan. 15, 1834; son of William and Phylance (Tracy) Davenport; grandson of Roswell and Esther (Heminway) Davenport, and a descendant of the Rev. John Davenport, who with Theophilus Eaton and others, in April, 1638, settled at Quinnipiack, afterward known as New Haven, Conn. He attended the academy in Erie, Pa., and was graduated from Harvard law school in 1855. In 1860 he was elected district attorney in Erie county, Pa., and thereafter practised in the courts of the state and of the United States. He was a delegate to the Republican national convention at Chicago in 1888 and at Minneapolis in 1892. He was a Republican representative from the state of Pennsylvania at large in the 55th and 56th congresses, 1897-1901.
View full context

The Twentieth Century Biographical Dictionary of Notable Americans: Volume VII
M.
Mason, Charles

MASON, Caroline Atwater, author, was born in Providence, R.I., July 10, 1853; daughter of Stephen and Mary (Weaver) Atwater, granddaughter of Mead and Huldah (Hoag) Atwater, and of Zebulon and Eunice (Miner) Weaver, and a descendant of David Atwater, one of the founders of New Haven colony, 1636; of Thomas Miner, who came to Salem, Mass., in the *Arabella* in 1630, and of Theophilus Eaton, first governor of Connecticut. Her parents were members of the Society of Friends and she was educated in the Friends' school, Providence, and studied in Germany. She was married, May 29, 1877, to the Rev. John H. Mason, a Baptist minister of Batavia, N.Y. Her literary work of a serious nature was begun about 1889. She is the author of: *A Titled Maiden* (1889); *A Minister of the World (1895); The Quiet King (1897); The Minister of Carthage (1899); A Wind Flower (1899); A Woman of Yesterday (1900); A Lily of France (1901) and contributions to magazines.*
View full context

Ancestry.com

Member Login | Free Membership | MyAccount

The No. 1 Source for Family History Online

Home | Search | Learn | Share | Record | Shop | ?

Search by Record Type | Search by Locality | Images Online | Search Help

This year, will you sit on your butt?

Search > Record Type > History of the American Nation > **Search Results** January 26, 2001

Search Results

Search Terms: THEOPHILUS (1), **EATON** (2)
Database: History of the American Nation
Combined Matches: 1
History of the American Nation by William J. Jackman (9 Volumes)
Volume 1
Chapter 11 Colony of Massachusetts Bay

The year following, John Davenport, a celebrated clergyman of London, arrived at Boston -- with him came his friend Theophilus Eaton, a rich merchant. They and their associates had been exiled. They were cordially welcomed in Massachusetts, and urgently pressed to remain in that colony. They preferred to go into the wilderness rather than dwell in the midst of so much controversy. Rumor had told of the fine region found to the west by the pursuers of the Pequods. Eaton, with a few men, after exploring the coast of the Sound, spent the following winter at a desirable place in that region. As soon as spring opened, the company sailed from Boston; in due time they arrived at the place where Eaton had spent the winter; there, under a large tree, on the Sabbath after their arrival, Davenport preached his first sermon in the wilderness. A day of fasting and prayer for direction was observed, and then they formed a government, pledging themselves "to be governed in all things by the rules which the Scriptures held forth to them." Such was the settlement of New Haven, and thus was it to be governed. They purchased from the Indians the right to the land -- Eaton was elected governor; and to the end of his life, for more than twenty years, he was annually chosen to that office.

View full context

Viewing records **1-1 of 1**

Return to the Global Search Screen More information about this database

Search State and Federal Census Records [redacted]
First Name Last Name Search Ancestry.com

Search Results

Search Terms: EATON (6), **THEOPHILUS** (7)
Database: History of the U.S.
Combined Matches: 2
History of the United States by George Bancroft (6 Volumes)
Volume 1
Part 1 The English People Found a Nation in America
Chapter 13 New England's Plantation

"The business came afresh to agitation" in London; the project of colonizing by the aid of fishing voyages was given up; and from that city, Lincolnshire, and the west country, men of fortune and religious zeal, merchants and country gentlemen, the discreeter sort among the many who desired a reformation in church government, "offered the help of their purses" to advance "the glory of God" by establishing a colony of the best of their countrymen on the shores of New England. To facilitate the grant of a charter from the crown, they sought the concurrence of the council of Plymouth for New England; they were befriended in their application by the earl of Warwick, and obtained the approbation of Sir Ferdinando Gorges; and, on the nineteenth of March, 1628, that company, which had proved itself incapable of colonizing its domain, and could derive revenue only from sales of territory, disregarding a former grant of a large district on the Charles river, conveyed to Sir Henry Roswell, Sir John Young, Thomas Southcoat, John Humphrey, John Endecott, and Simon Whetcomb, a belt of land extending three miles south of the river Charles and the Massachusetts bay, and three miles north of every part of the river Merrimack, from the Atlantic to the Pacific Ocean, to be held by the same tenure as in the county of Kent. The grantees associated to themselves Sir Richard Saltonstall, Isaac Johnson, Matthew Cradock, Increase Nowell, Richard Bellingham, Theophilus Eaton, William Pynchon, and others, of whom nearly all united religious zeal with a capacity for vigorous action. Endecott -- who, "ever since the Lord in mercy had revealed himself unto him," had maintained the straitest judgment against the outward form of God's worship as prescribed by English statutes; a man of dauntless courage, and that cheerfulness which accompanies courage; benevolent, though austere; firm, though choleric; of a rugged nature, which his stern principles of non-conformity had not served to mellow -- was selected as a "fit instrument to begin this wilderness work." In 1628, before June came to an end, he was sent over as governor, assisted by a few men, having his wife and family for the companions of his voyage, the hostages of his irrevocable attachment to the New World. Arriving in safety in September, he united his own party and those who had

gone there before him into one body, which counted in all not much above fifty or sixty persons. With these he founded the oldest town in the colony, soon to be called Salem, and extended some supervision over the waters of Boston harbor, then called Massachusetts bay, near which the lands were "counted the paradise of New England." At Charlestown an Englishman, one Thomas Walford, a blacksmith, dwelt in a thatched and palisaded cabin. William Blackstone, an Episcopal clergyman, a courteous recluse, gifted with the impatience of restraint which belongs to the pioneer, had seated himself on the opposite peninsula; the island now known as East Boston was occupied by Samuel Maverick, a prelatist, though son of a pious non-conformist minister of the west of England. At Nantasket and farther south, stragglers lingered near the seaside, attracted by the gains of a fishing station and a petty trade in beaver. The Puritan ruler visited the remains of Morton's unruly company in what is now Quincy, rebuked them for their profane revels, and admonished them "to look there should be better walking."

View full context

History of the United States by George Bancroft (6 Volumes)
Volume 1
Part 1 The English People Found a Nation in America
Chapter 16 Colonization of New Hampshire, Rhode Island, and Connecticut

In equal independence, a Puritan colony sprang up at New Haven, under the guidance of John Davenport as its pastor, and of his friend, the excellent Theophilus Eaton. Its forms were austere, unmixed Calvinism; but the spirit of humanity sheltered itself under the rough exterior. In April, 1638, the colonists held their first gathering under a branching oak. Beneath the leafless tree the little flock was taught by Davenport that, like the Son of man, they were led into the wilderness to be tempted. After a day of fasting and prayer, they rested their first frame of government on a simple plantation covenant, that "all of them would be ordered by the rules which the scriptures held forth to them." A title to lands was obtained by a treaty with the natives, whom they protected against the Mohawks. When, after more than a year, the free planters of the colony desired a more perfect form of government, the followers of Him who was laid in a manger held their constituent assembly in a barn. There, by the influence of Davenport, it was resolved that the scriptures are the perfect rule of a commonwealth; that the purity and peace of the ordinances to themselves and their posterity were the great end of civil order; and that church members only should be free burgesses. A committee of twelve was selected to choose seven men, qualified for the foundation-work of organizing the government. Eaton, Davenport, and five others, were "the seven pillars" for the new House of Wisdom in the wilderness.

View full context

Viewing records **1-2 of 2**

Return to the Global Search Screen More information about this database

JONES

Connecticut

VITAL RECORDS

OF

NEW HAVEN

1649-1850

V. I

PART I

HARTFORD
THE CONNECTICUT SOCIETY
OF THE
ORDER OF THE FOUNDERS AND PATRIOTS
OF AMERICA
1917

Sarah daughter of John Johnſon Auguſt 26th 1664
Eliſabeth Daughter of Mr Wm Jones Auguſt 28th 1664
Samuell ſonne of mr John Hudſon Septemb:
James ſonne of James Denniſon Auguſt 30th 1664
Samuell ſonne of David Atwater Septemb: 17th 1664
John ſonne of John Benham Septemb: 15th 1664
Elizabeth daughter of Joſeph Benham Septemb: 13th 1664
Hannah Daughter of Jeremiah Hull octob: 22th 1664
Silence daughter of Joſeph Manſfield octob: 24th 1664
Ruth Biſhop daughter of James Biſhop Novemb: 22th 1664
Mercy daughter of Wm Chatterton novemb: 22th 64
Nathaniell ſonne of James Heaton novemb: 19th 1664
Rebekkah daughter of Jonathan Tuttle Septemb: 10th 64
Mary daughter of Daniell Robinſon Decemb: 14th 64
John Ruſsell ſonne of Ralph Ruſsell Decemb: 14th 1664
Abigaile daughter of Edward Preſton January '64
Abigaile daughter of moſes manſfield ffeb 7th 1664
William ſonne of Samll Andrewes ffeb 9th 1664
Mary daughter of Jno Downe January 20th 1664
ſonne of Martin Tichinor
Nathaniell ſonne of Nathaniell Thorpe March 6 1664/5
Anna Daughter of Thomas Smith April 1st 65
Hannah daughter of Mathew Moulthrop Aprill 20th 65
John ſonne of Mr John Davenport Junior June 7th 65
John ſonne of John Winus July 1st 65
Hannah Daughter of Thomas Lupton may 27th 65
Jonathan ſonne of Wm Pringle June 7th 65
Caleb ſonne of Nathaniell Merriman May 65
Sarah daughter of Willm Bradly June 21th 1665
Samuell ſonne of Abraham Dowlittle July 7th 65
ſonne of Richard Sperry

[33] Children Borne in NewHaven

Hannah daughter of John Potter June 26th 65
Lidia daughter of Joſeph Alsup July 26th 65
Abigaile daughter of Daniell Shearman September 5th 65
Hannah daughter of Ralph Lines novemb 21st 1665
William ſone of Wingle Jnoſon Sept 15th 1665
Hanah Daughter of Abraham Dickerman Novemb: 6th: 65
Anna Daughter of Mr Samuell Streete Auguſt 17th 65
Samuell ſonne of Samuell Hemingway Decemb. 13. 65
Eliſabeth daughter of John Miles Decemb 21st 65
Joſhua ſonne of Joſhua Bradly Decemb 31st 65
Gerſhom ſonne of Eliezar Browne Octobr 9th 65
Mercy Daughter of Richard Newman December 7th 65
Eliſabeth Daughter of Samuell ffernes Decemb 7th 65
Sarah daughter of John Sackett Decemb 26th 65